

# THE TRAP

WHAT IT IS,  
HOW IT WORKS,  
AND HOW WE ESCAPE ITS ILLUSIONS



DAVID ICKE

# THE TRAP

WHAT IT IS,  
HOW IT WORKS,  
AND HOW WE ESCAPE ITS ILLUSIONS

ickonic  
publishing

First published in August 2022.

ickonic  
publishing

New Enterprise House  
St Helens Street  
Derby  
DE1 3GY  
UK

*email:* [gareth.icke@davidicke.com](mailto:gareth.icke@davidicke.com)

Copyright © 2022 David Icke

No part of this book may be reproduced in any form without permission from the Publisher, except for the quotation of brief passages in criticism

*Cover Design:* Gareth Icke

*Book Design:* Neil Hague

**British Library Cataloguing-in Publication Data**

A catalogue record for this book is available from the British Library

ISBN 978-1-8384153-2-7

# THE TRAP

WHAT IT IS,  
HOW IT WORKS,  
AND HOW WE ESCAPE ITS ILLUSIONS



DAVID ICKE

## **Dedication:**

**To all those unbowed by tyranny and with open minds they can call their own.**

**To all those who could do the same if they made that choice.**

**To Christianne van Wijk for all our fascinating conversations.**



Hundreds of cutting-edge documentaries, series, feature films and podcasts; plus David Icke's Dot-Connect-The-News Show, his Nature Of Reality series, and all his major public events going back to 1994.

There is nothing like  
Ickonic anywhere in the world.

**START YOUR 7-DAY FREE TRIAL TODAY AT [ICKONIC.COM](https://www.ickonic.com)**

THE LIFE STORY OF DAVID ICKE

# RENEGADE

THE FEATURE LENGTH FILM



AVAILABLE NOW AT [DAVIDICKE.COM](http://DAVIDICKE.COM)

## **other books and DVDs by David Icke**

Perceptions of a Renegade Mind  
The Answer  
The Trigger  
Everything You Need To Know But Have Never Been Told  
Phantom Self  
The Perception Deception  
Remember Who You Are  
Human Race Get Off Your *Knees* - The Lion Sleeps No More  
The David Icke Guide to the Global Conspiracy (and how to end it)  
Infinite Love is the Only Truth, *Everything* Else is Illusion  
Tales from the Time Loop  
Alice in Wonderland and the World Trade Center Disaster  
Children Of The Matrix  
The Biggest Secret  
I Am Me • I Am Free  
... And The Truth Shall Set You Free - 21st century edition  
Lifting The Veil  
The Robots' Rebellion  
Heal the World  
Truth Vibrations

### **DVDs**

Worldwide Wake-Up Tour Live  
David Icke Live at Wembley Arena  
The Lion Sleeps No More  
Beyond the Cutting Edge – Exposing the Dreamworld We Believe to be Real  
Freedom or Fascism: the Time to Choose  
Secrets of the Matrix  
From Prison to Paradise  
Turning Of The Tide  
The Freedom Road  
Revelations Of A Mother Goddess  
Speaking Out The Reptilian Agenda

*Details at the back of this book  
and through the website [www.davidicke.com](http://www.davidicke.com)*



**Life is what happens to you  
while you're busy making other plans.**

**John Lennon**

**Is this the real life? Is this just fantasy?  
Caught in a landslide, no escape from reality.  
Open your eyes, look up to the skies and see.**

**Freddie Mercury**

# Contents

|            |                                |
|------------|--------------------------------|
| CHAPTER 1  | We Are Here to <i>Remember</i> |
| CHAPTER 2  | Guided Through The Maze        |
| CHAPTER 3  | A Kind of Magic                |
| CHAPTER 4  | Method in the Madness          |
| CHAPTER 5  | The Cult New World             |
| CHAPTER 6  | Forbidden Knowledge            |
| CHAPTER 7  | The Mind Trap                  |
| CHAPTER 8  | Maybe Icke's not so mad        |
| CHAPTER 9  | 'Gods' of the Matrix           |
| CHAPTER 10 | WTF? I Mean . . . WTF??        |
| CHAPTER 11 | 3-D and 4-D – same goal        |
| CHAPTER 12 | All-Seeing 'I'                 |

INDEX

## CHAPTER ONE

# We Are Here to *Remember*

David Icke is a visionary genius. Anyone who doesn't realise this at this late stage of the game is deluded, ignorant or foolish  
James Delingpole

Who would have thought amid the decades of ridicule and abuse that those words would have been written one day by a respected proper journalist about that nutter David Icke? Very close to no one.

I hope that my life experience has shown how important it is to speak your truth whatever that may be no matter what the actions and reactions of others. Humanity has been manipulated into a reality bubble through thousands of years of what we call 'time' to see self and life in a myopia so small, so microscopic, that only the basic functions of survival constitute the perception of 'living'. This is changing as ever more minds awaken from the trance, but it remains the case for great swathes of the human family. Therefore anyone exposing, thinking, feeling, knowing, beyond those walls of myopic perception is going to face ridicule, abuse, and dismissal from those who literally cannot compute or process the expanded sense of reality being communicated. We must speak our truth nevertheless. We *must*. Without that unwavering determination to challenge the holding-pattern of convention nothing can change. Perception-eddies continue to spin while the rest of the river – Infinite Possibility – flows by unseen and unacknowledged. I decided when my mind awakened in 1990 and then crashed open early the following year that I was going to speak my truth. No level of abuse was going to stop me. To put this in human terms – I am a stubborn bastard. So stubborn, in fact, that like the keystone of an archway the more pressure you apply the stronger I get. This strength is not 'human'; it is beyond human. I am not human. Neither are you. 'Human' is the Great Illusion and the foundation of our mass servitude. We are *NOT* human. We are consciousness having a brief *experience* called 'human'. Here lies the revelation that will set us free.

I am living an amazing life ... *amazing* ... and I would not change a day of it – the good, bad, or the bits in between. If I did I would break the interconnectedness that has shown me so much on so many levels and in so many facets that have conjured the magic that has led me to where I am today. I love where I am today so why would I want to change the incredible tapestry of experience that got me here? I would, however, like to change many of the things I have been made aware of in a life of extraordinary synchronicity since my consciousness exploded awake in 1990 and 91 and I was launched into a blaze of mass ridicule and abuse and ultimately, three decades later, to vindication. Possibly hundreds of millions around the world have acknowledged my vindication and more all the time while there are still many who seek to avoid the blatant truth that I *have* been vindicated. They can do so only through self-deception. I have said for those more than 30 years that current events were coming and here they are. The question is how – *how* did I know? Why are things that I said which are most far out increasingly being supported by mainstream scientists? After all I left school at 15 to play professional football with no exam certificates. To the intellectual mind that is a paradox. How could I know without a proper 'education'? I could know because the 'world' is not what people think it is or, more to the point, are *told* it is. The intellectual mind must be the servant of expanded states of consciousness. Instead the intellect has long been the master and not the servant. When that happens the cell door slams shut on wisdom, on knowing, and our 'world' is the result. I am going to outline key moments in my life in the opening chapters to provide a 'human' life-blueprint with which to compare the seriously deep levels of reality which we will explore later. My life experience will also give you the background to where my information has come from these last 32 years as I pass my 70th 'year' 'on' madhouse Earth.

I arrived 'here' in earth-year 1952 and like many today I had a mission to wrest control of human perception from the clutches of a deeply evil (inverted) force that manifests in countless different ways that I will be exposing. I didn't consciously know this of course as I grew up on a council estate in Leicester, England, went to school and pursued a career in professional football. Nor did I know this when that career ended with arthritis and when I went on to be a newspaper, radio and television journalist and nationally-known sports presenter with the BBC. I didn't know when out of nowhere I became a national spokesman for the British Green Party in the late 1980s. But I *did* know after a visit to a psychic in 1990 and when my sense of reality was blown apart on a hill in Peru in 1991. They talk about life-changing moments. That doesn't even begin to tell the story of what happened to me that day. I will describe all of these experiences and so many more as we go along. They are essential background to how I could call current events and be way ahead of mainstream 'science' many times over three decades.

I have learned (the real term should be 'remembered' as we'll see) so many things including the fact that there is no death and what we *call* death is only a transition between different expressions of life. Far from being pawns in someone else's game we can control our experienced reality *if* we know how to do so. If we don't then we *are* pawns in someone else's game and that's the stark situation that almost everyone faces. I have learned (remembered) the nature of the psychopathic force behind all this, how it operates through its hidden networks, and to what end. Knowing the 'what end' has allowed me to predict current events. I have also been shown – to allow me to *remember* – that what we call the human world is a massively-advanced version of a virtual reality computer system created to entrap our sense of reality and imprison our lower consciousness in an ever-recycling feedback loop between different levels of this simulation or 'Matrix'. This process has become known as 'reincarnation'. The physics of our reality and computer games are the same as highlighted by physicist and cosmologist Max Tegmark at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology (MIT). Who would have thought amid the frenzy of ridicule that once descended upon me that they would read a headline that said: 'We owe David Icke ... an apology if quantum experiment proves we are living in a Matrix.' Or that the article would start with the line: 'Whisper it, but many respected scientists and academics are becoming increasingly convinced by left-field provocateur David Icke's assertion that our reality is an artificial simulation.' Who would have believed when I said soon after the millennium that we live in a simulation and its 'walls' are the speed of light that 20 years later an article in the mainstream *Scientific American* would come to the same conclusion? How I could know this so much earlier with no exam passes or academic instruction beyond the basics. That will become clear and this is the point: The ability to do that is open to *everyone*. It should be our natural state. To understand the simulation is to understand human society and to understand human society is to understand ... *perception*. We shall see that perception is both the foundation of human control and the means that can set us free of that control. The simulation or Matrix is a manipulator of perception because that which is behind the simulation knows that from perception everything – *everything* – else comes. Every last fine detail of experience.

## Hello world

I was born on April 29th, 1952, in an inner-city area of Leicester in the English East Midlands (Figs 1 and 2 overleaf). Our terraced house was in Lead Street which ran into Wharf Street so you get the picture (Fig 3 overleaf). Lead Street was demolished in a slum clearance scheme pretty soon after I was born. My earliest memory is sitting in an austere room at a grim empty table except for a bottle of sterilised milk which came with a top like you get with a bottle of beer. This lasted longer than regular milk which meant it was cheaper and that was rather vital given that we were skint. I mean *skint*. My second memory – just a flash – was heading for the bus to move to a new council estate which was built in the 1950s on the outskirts of Leicester. This would be my home until I left to play professional football in 1967. I lived there for short periods later, too, and my younger brother Paul still lives there. I also have an older brother, Trevor. Paul and I shared the same little bedroom after he arrived and thankfully the same sense of humour to this day. It's never long before we're laughing. My father Beric was born in 1907 and lived a challenging life growing up through the First World War and then struggling to survive the Great Depression of the 1930s (Fig 4). During the Depression he walked 250 miles from London to Blackpool in the English North West and slept rough every night as he sought summer work on the 'Golden Mile' of

Blackpool's seafront area. He couldn't find a job even then and walked a further 18 miles to Preston where he secured work in a factory. Soon came World War Two when he volunteered for the Medical Corp. He always wanted to be a doctor, but his financial and social background made this impossible in class-ridden Britain. Nevertheless he was a brilliant self-taught 'physician'. We had a doctor called Redizch or something like that which, whether right or wrong, we pronounced Rediski. He was always writing a prescription before you finished saying how you felt. Time and again I would tell my father about Redizch's diagnosis and he would say he was wrong. Beric's medical conclusion invariably turned out to be correct. He served in the Middle East and North Africa during the war and then up through Italy into Northern Europe and this had a profound effect on him for the rest of his life. He would recount all the stories to me many times and how he was turned away from religion for life by seeing families and children living in abject poverty in places like Naples surrounded by magnificent churches where clergy still asked the poor for money.



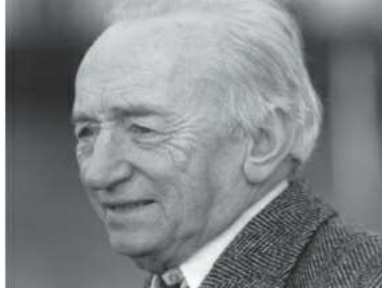
**Figure 1:** Hello world – did I volunteer for this?



**Figure 2:** I'm not sure I like it here.



**Figure 3:** Lead Street, Leicester, in 1952 – my first home before it was all swept away by slum clearance.



**Figure 4:** My father Beric. A thoroughly-decent man with a short fuse.

Beric was a rebel at heart and very suspicious of authority. He found it very difficult to walk away from injustice and lost many jobs by not accepting it. He was fired from a London pub for punching the owner who was badly treating a young employee and this led to his trek to Blackpool in search of work. Later he was urged by fellow workers in a shoe factory to represent them over poor treatment by the bosses and when he did he was sacked on the spot. He told me how he picked up some possessions from his work spot and all those who urged him to represent them – because they daren't – sat with their heads down refusing to make eye-contact as he walked out with another income gone. It taught him as my own experiences have taught me never to do anything with the motivation of helping people. If you do that you will be disappointed and hurt when those same people turn on you despite what you did for them. Instead do what you know to be *right* and by doing so people are helped as a result. When they turn against you the dynamic is different. You didn't do it for them. You did it because you knew it was the *right* thing to do. Your relationship is not with individuals; it is with doing what is right and just and fair *because* it is right and just and fair irrespective of the people involved. That is how I live my life to this day.

My father was a rebel in the military, too, and got away with a lot. He was willing to do things that others wouldn't do which included picking up body parts of those blown to pieces and sending them home in coffins weighed down with ballast so their families believed it contained a full body when it was only a few pieces. The authorities needed him and he took full advantage of that. He was part of a plan to falsely diagnose with tuberculous a highly dangerous officer whose idiocy was getting many killed. The move ensured the officer would be sent home to England and no longer able to cause his deadly mayhem. When Beric won the British Empire Medal for pulling pilots and crew from a crash-landed blazing plane at Chipping Warden airfield in Oxfordshire he became pretty much untouchable. He would be picked up from local pubs in the evening, poured into a truck, poured into bed, and be ready for work the next morning. No action was ever taken against him. He was too invaluable and the medal was his protection. The Icke family has rebel in its DNA. Beric's challenges and life experiences didn't make him the easiest man to live with. He was angry and frustrated at the world and he could have a short fuse. Behind that was a sense of decency and he cried easily at the sight of injustice. By contrast I am the opposite. Injustice doesn't make me cry. My response is to want to put it right. What makes me cry (very easily) is to see kindness and people joyful and happy. I am a sucker for a weepy movie with a happy ending. I was brought up in an atmosphere of questioning authority and never giving up. My father told me at a young age: 'You are never finished until you tell yourself you're finished. It doesn't matter what anyone else says.' That came in handy when the deluge of ridicule was turned upon me in 1991.

### **Rent man radar**

My mother Barbara was very different. She was dragged around from place to place and home to home by my grandfather as she was growing up. She never had what you would call an education. My father said to me once: 'You've got your mother's looks and your father's brains and thank god it wasn't the other way round.' In fact, while not being in any sense an academic, Barbara was very streetwise about many things. My father needed her more than vice-versa. She was incredibly loyal and the kind of woman you want next to you when the going gets tough which during my childhood was pretty much all the time (Fig 5). I would go with her on a Thursday lunchtime to the Gents clock factory in Leicester's St

Saviour's Road where my father would slip out with his pay packet so we could eat that night. Barbara never complained and just got on with it. We kids didn't complain either. It was all we knew. You didn't miss what you'd never had in the days before mass marketing and desire-manipulation to which subsequent generations have been subjected.



**Figure 5:** My mother and my mate. Always looking out for me.

When I was still in a pram she would walk the streets to deliver to shops the toys my father made at Christmas to bring in a few more pennies. He would use round pie tins to make toy banjos and the first Christmas present I remember was a big wooden bus that he made for me. My mother would tell the shops that she was delivering on my pram because the van had broken down – a van we never had. Then there were the many times council rent men knocked on the door and my mother would go 'Shhhhh!' to me and pull me behind the settee. I didn't know what was happening at first, but I learned that when the rent man got no answer (he often didn't from people who couldn't pay the rent that week) he would peer through the front window. Hence if we were in the front room at the time we hid behind the settee. Beric and Barbara were a great balance, if not always in harmony to say the least. He was very much the angry man who could be very aggressive and she was the feminine calm that he so badly needed. She was always singing when I was small as she cleaned the stone floor or polished the front door step which seemed to be an obsession with working class women of the time. One of her regular songs around Christmas was 'The Little Boy That Santa Claus Forgot' most famously sung by wartime singing legend Vera Lynn. The song described how a little boy had no toys at Christmas while everyone else did. I would follow her round the house telling her that he could have mine! It still brings tears to my eyes remembering that and don't play the song to me whatever you do.

One other point about my childhood is how it almost ended soon after it began. I was still very small when I was paddling in the North Sea at Caister near Great Yarmouth in Norfolk. I fell over and went under the water. I can clearly remember as I write this lying on my back looking through the water to the sky. I made no effort to get up. Everything was so calm and I was fine with just experiencing how lovely it all was. Then I saw the face of my brother Trevor appear above me and his arm dipped in and pulled me out. The next thing I knew was lying on my belly on the beach coughing up water. I have wondered if I would have just stayed there, but thanks to Trevor I didn't find out. What a good job he was looking and saw what I had done. Funny, even though I was not fazed by the experience in the moment, the coughing up of water and the struggle to breathe made me frightened of water for much of my childhood. I would claim I had forgot my swimming trunks to avoid school swimming lessons and didn't learn to swim until I was in my 30s. Another fear of mine as a kid was dogs and when I walked anywhere they always seemed to make me their target for attention and barking. Once I realised how reality works I understood why. They were picking up the energy I was giving off. I love dogs today. Their eyes and faces are magical.

Looking back at my life and all that has happened I came out of the womb symbolically wearing running shoes as I sprinted from experience to experience and emotion to emotion to glean as much knowledge as possible as quickly as possible. This related to what it is like and what it means to be 'human' and how the 'human' world is controlled. Obviously, I didn't know then why these experiences



were happening. They were, however, essential to what my higher levels of consciousness knew was coming. Others who have clearly come here to roll back human control will no doubt recognise my rollercoaster life-experience. To understand how the game is played you have to experience all significant parts of the game. I was sitting in a circle of people from all ages and walks of life one time and as they told their personal stories I was thinking 'Wow, that happened to me'; 'Yes, I know exactly how that feels'; and 'Crikey, I did that, too'. This is what I mean by the running shoes.

### **Diffident Dave. Never, surely?**

I talk and write a lot about the 'Little Me' mentality in which people consider themselves powerless to impact on life. They are followers and reactors, not leaders and impactors. 'Little me' is the foundation mentality of the Matrix simulation and utterly essential to the few controlling the many. I understand Little Me. I was there myself once. Through my early years and when I first went to school I kept myself to myself with my head down and lived life as the also-ran I thought that it was my destiny to be. It never occurred to me that anything special would ever happen. Special, different and successful were only for others. My hand-to-mouth life experience in the 1950s and early 1960s just confirmed that my present would be my future. Keeping myself to myself, spending time alone and enjoying my privacy has been a lifelong trait which is rather ironic given that almost everything I have done since I was 15 has been in the public eye in some way. The reason I seek out solitude has changed, however. Subsequently this has been to withdraw from the public stage between public things that I do. As a kid I was simply hiding from the world. I was shy in the extreme, had little to say, and my mother would laugh at me crossing the street to avoid even saying hello to someone. When I say shy I mean it. I know what it's like and I know how Little Me feels. I was frightened of everything. My first day at Whitehall Infant School was a nightmare for me. I ran home at lunchtime to tell my mother I didn't like school and didn't want to go back again. My heart sank when she said that I had to. I was frightened every day.

I was especially terrified of the dentist and I remember going with my mother to have a tooth out at a school dental clinic. If I was going to the dentist I would ask my mother if I could have something to eat on our walk there. I knew that if she said 'no' I was going to have a tooth pulled with 'the gas' to knock me out. She used to keep that from me. She knew I might run for it and this particular day I did. The dentist lowered the gas mask to my face and at the last second I banged him in the chest, jumped up, did a body serve around him and ran full-pelt out of the surgery, through the waiting room and into the street. I kept running with my mother, shopping bag on arm as always, shouting in the distance 'David!, David! – come back'. I turned around to see her running towards me some way behind and it dawned on me that there was nowhere to run. I had toothache and it would not go away if I didn't return. The next day one of the kids at school told me he was in the waiting room when I sped past. Another one of endless bad days for my self-esteem. In the years after we moved from slum clearance Lead Street to a new council house on a new estate the road to Whitehall school was a dirt track. It was known locally I seem to recall as 'Cut-Throat Lane'. My father ran a campaign to get it paved and decades later I found a picture from the local paper of the time reporting his efforts. The picture included my mother with me in my school cap as I was at Whitehall Infants ([Fig 6](#)).



**Figure 6:** The mud-track to school holding my mother's hand. We're just behind the first three to the left with me in my dark coat, cap and wellies. The picture was taken in 1957 when I was 5 and I'd only just started at Whitehall Infants.

I had an experience at infant school about the same time – maybe 1958 – that both typified me in that period and gave me a spooky precursor of where my life was much later to go. I was in a school play (school plays have been significant in my life as we'll see!) and of course I played the starring role. I was a tree. Teacher's pet Graham Glover was the prince in our rendition of *Sleeping Beauty* and good luck to him. The thought of saying lines in public would have been catastrophic for me. I was with a group of others dressed in brown trousers, green tops and something on our heads supposed to symbolise branches. The idea was that the prince would cut down the trees with his make-believe scythe and we would fall down as he passed. I was playing it for real and Graham Glover never came near me so I thought how can I fall when he's so far away? That would be silly. All the other trees fell down no matter where he was and I was left standing on my own. The audience of parents and teachers started to titter and then to belly-laugh. I stood there thinking: 'Why are they laughing? He didn't come near me so how could I fall?' The symbolism of refusing to fall down while everyone laughed at me was a sign of things to come. The next day I was called out of class by the headmistress, Miss Wilkinson. Think of a classic headmistress of the 1950s and you got her. Tall, wide, tweed skirt and jacket, and her shoulders so big she pre-dated shoulder pads without any need to have them. She leaned over me like Cruella De Vil and launched into a rant about how I had made the play look foolish, the school look foolish and myself look foolish. It was like that old joke about an inflatable boy who stabbed an inflatable headmaster, an inflatable school, and then stabbed himself. The headmaster said: 'You've let me down, you've let the school down, and worst of all you've let yourself down.' Well, I laughed anyway. Miss Wilkinson and the play were yet more blows for my self-esteem, but what a precursor and preparation for what was to come.

### **Uppers and downers**

I moved to Whitehall Junior School next door and my life and demeanour eventually began to change thanks to football. The tarmac playground was on a slight incline and we used to play a game we called uppers and downers. Someone kicked a plastic football in the air, shouted 'uppers and downers' and everyone chose which team they wanted to play for – the ups or the downs. The teams could be seriously uneven as a result, but it sort of worked. I was attracted from the start by the position of goalkeeper which was rare. Most kids wanted to score goals while I wanted to stop them. The playground is still there, as is the infant school hall where my tree refused to fall. I was walking into the school one day when I saw a notice on the door asking for anyone interested in a trial for the school third year football team to add their name. I didn't think for a second to do so. Play for the school team? I would never get

in, so what's the point? I was walking home alone shortly afterwards when a boy ran after me shouting for me to stop. He said the football teacher Mr Rickard (that's how you pronounced it anyway) wanted me to go to the trial for the team the next day. He said he had seen me playing in goal in the playground. I ran home so excited to tell my father. Then it dawned on me that I had no football boots. We had no money for boots and I had no need for them till now. Anyway, the shops were closed by the time my father came back from work. Shops then had strict opening hours, There were no supermarkets open all day and night. There *were* no supermarkets, period. I went with him to the nearest shops where there was any chance of finding football boots in the hope that one was still open by chance. It was a forlorn hope. Then we found a tiny shop in Leicester's Green Lane Road that sold bric-a-brac. There in the window was a pair of *football boots* and it was *still open*. The problem comes with my description of them as 'football boots'. Yes, they were boots and yes you could kick a ball in them. That's where the comparison ended. First of all they were colossal adult boots far too big for me and they would have been state-of-the-art in about 1915. By this time you were more likely to see a diver in a big metal helmet wearing them to aid his submersion. They had an enormous toecap and cost seven shillings and sixpence, the equivalent today a converter tells me of 38 pence. Even then they were overpriced.

I went for the trial the next day as a goalkeeper with my boots attracting great hilarity. Another boy was picked in goal and I had to somehow get into the team playing outfield. It came down to me and one other kid for the last position and Mr Rickard decided to have us both take a shot at goal and the one with the most powerful shot would get in. Well, this was going to be a no-contest. I had boots with toecaps that could have launched missiles. I kicked the ball toecap-first and it begged for mercy when contact was made. I was in!! I can't tell you the rush of self-esteem this gave a little boy without any up to that point. My eyes still water thinking about it even today. My god, I *can* achieve things. I scored in my first game for the school, a goal my father missed. He tended to leave home just when he was supposed to arrive somewhere else. When he did come I ran over to him shouting 'I scored, I scored.' Mind you, that was not such a great achievement given that we won 16-nil against a Catholic school called The Newry who were to football what Bill Gates is to human decency. Soon afterwards the goalkeeper picked in front of me went to play for the fourth year team and I was now in goal (Fig 7 overleaf). I decided immediately what I wanted to be – a *professional footballer*. What an ambition for the kid who two weeks earlier thought he would never amount to anything. I played for the fourth year team the next season and we won a cup in which all the schools in Leicester could enter. It was an incredible achievement – hey this Icke kid might not be an also-ran after all (Fig 8). I should mention something else, though, with regard to all this. While I had low self-esteem up to this point and didn't expect to amount to much there was actually a big contradiction running alongside that. From somewhere deep inside from an early age I felt I had come to 'do something'. Like a destiny if you like. It was coming from a different place to my conscious lack of belief in myself. It was there as a feeling more than a thought. The feeling would just come and go here and there. When I set my sights on being a footballer I thought that might be this 'destiny' I had the feeling about.



**Figure 7:** My first football team with Mr 'Rickard'. I'm fourth from the left at the back.



**Figure 8:** Whitehall School all-Leicester cup-winners in 1963. I'm fourth from the left at the back.

### **Pre-planned 'random'**

There were another couple of incidents that stick in the memory at Whitehall Junior School and when I look back they were not random. They were me being guided through the human maze and activating traits that would be essential in my future life which I had no idea was coming. Other levels of me did, though. What I call Body-Mind – the five-senses basically – are only a part of our multi-dimensional consciousness. We are much more than that if we open our minds to expanded states of consciousness. If we don't, our perception becomes entrapped in five-sense myopia and we are a manipulator's dream. Body-Mind is like a guy paddling down the river in a canoe. The limit of his vision and awareness is the next turn in the river. Our expanded awareness beyond the simulation, beyond the perception of the five senses, can view the whole river from source to sea. What means one thing to Body-Mind means something very different to expanded awareness. For example the canoe might spring a leak and you paddle to the shore furious at your 'bad luck'. Then someone comes over to you and says: 'My god you are lucky there's a big waterfall around that next corner.' These situations have happened to me throughout my life and not only since my initial conscious awakening in 1990. I began to recognise them after that, but they had been happening since I was a young kid. They appeared to be just coincidences and 'bits of luck' until I became aware enough to see the pattern and realise something strange was happening that could not be explained by mere 'coincidence'. This revelation would be decades away, however, as I made my way through the school system.

In the third year at Whitehall I was told by the fourth year football teacher to ask my own class teacher for permission to take part in the weekly football training afternoon which fourth year boys had written into the curriculum. I asked the first week and he said yes and then the second week when I was out playing in goal a kid from my class came over and said I had to return immediately. When I did I was humiliated in front of everyone by a morose, arsehole of a teacher. I thought permission had been given to go to football every week. He didn't. Something inexplicable followed. I sat down at my desk and he set a class spelling test. Now I'm not bad at spelling these days – through decades of repetition – and there's always spell-check. In my schooldays I was useless. At the end of the class the teacher announced the spelling test results. Somehow – *somehow* – I had come *top*. What? *Me*? At spelling? I must say I enjoyed his embarrassment amid my own incredulity when he had to reveal that the boy he had just lambasted in front of everyone and didn't think was very bright had won his test. It was from here that I began to develop a 'fuck you' attitude to anyone who sought to belittle me and put me down. It came in handy after 1990. That same year with that same teacher I came top of the class in the end of year exams for the single time in my life. It was the only point in my school career that I had really tried. I was going to be a professional footballer – I *knew* it – and so why did I need all this school crap? There was, in fact, another reason unknown to me: Why do I need all this perception programming?

The other incident I recall was in my final year at Whitehall when I had a teacher that showed me some



respect. He sent a very fragile piece of slate around the class and when it was given to me by the boy in front I broke it in two by accident testing how strong it was. Oh, no! I watched the now two pieces continuing their journey back to the teacher who was furious when he was given two pieces instead of one. 'Who broke the slate'? came the cry. Silence followed. Could I get away with it? I thought that I had until he went around the class asking each child in turn if it was broken when it got to them. I could see that the only way I was going to survive was to say it was broken when it came to me so blaming the boy in front. I could never do that and so I was left to my fate. In fact, the teacher, a decent man, didn't fume. He said how disappointed he was that I didn't own up immediately. That hurt more than any rollicking. The good thing was that I refused to protect myself by blaming someone else which I could have done. That attitude has stayed with me ever since and it is amazing how apparently random 'little' incidents and choices especially in childhood can have a profound impact on you for life (Fig 9).



**Figure 9:** My final year class at Whitehall Junior School with the 'slate' teacher. I'm fourth from the left at the back – my usual position!

## **Four wonderful years**

Being a professional footballer was all that mattered to me as I moved on from Whitehall to a senior school, Crown Hills Secondary Modern, in 1963. Whitehall is still there pretty much as it was while Crown Hills has a school of the same name on the same site, but with a ferociously ugly building replacing the unique one that I knew. I was supposed to go from Whitehall to another school called Spencefield where they played rugby not football and a group of us got permission instead to go to Crown Hills which was fantastic on so many fronts. There was a big staff change at the same time I arrived and while school work was never my priority (to say the least) I had an amazing four years (Fig 10). The great majority of the teaching staff were brilliant and I can still recall their names, Mr Danvers, Stone, Jay, Hartley, Duggan, Woodcock and Jones. The state curriculum was of course designed to mould young minds in ways that suited the state, but not even close to the scale of perceptual programming that we see today. Those teachers at Crown Hills allowed a freedom of thought and expression that the young of current generations would hardly believe. They were also great characters, often very funny, and went the extra mile to help and support the kids when they didn't have to. It was a different age and a far better one.

I was getting a bit rebellious by now. School work bored me and I couldn't see how much of it would ever be of use in the life I had in mind. At the same time being at the school with my mates and in that teaching atmosphere was a joy I have never forgotten. My French teacher, a lovely lady called 'Madame Barwood', would often make it her first priority at the start of each lesson – especially the late Friday one for some reason – to find an excuse to eject me to the corridor. She knew I wasn't interested in learning French so what was the point in me being there I guess was her conclusion. I still liked her, though, and when I met her in the street years after I left we had a good laugh about it. To this day the only phrase in French I remember is 'Quelle heure est-il?' If you are ever in Paris and want to know the time I'm your man. The headmaster, a guy called Oldfield, and a rare one I didn't really take to, would teach a class next door on Fridays and would often come out to take a phone call and give me the double-take as I stood alone in the corridor. What, you *again*? I wasn't a surly rebel – a rebel in search of a cause – it was just that I wasn't interested in most of what they tried to teach me. I instinctively knew that I would never

have a need for much of it and so it has proved. Most of what interested me – like history – I have spent decades *unlearning* because it simply wasn't true or at the very least only partly so.



**Figure 10:** Crown Hills School on Gwendolen Road in the 1960s. (Courtesy of Tony Danvers.)

At the start of each school year I would be near the front of the queue for new classrooms so I could get my seat for the year next to the windows which looked out on the sports field. I spent many hours daydreaming out of the window as I spend so much of my life still daydreaming today (Fig 11). Daydreaming is my form of meditation letting the mind go where it wants without limitation. 'Icke, look this way', and 'Icke, stop daydreaming' was a regular response from the teachers trying to fill my head with maths (ugh!) or whatever. My mind was only on the job with English (writing not the rest of it), history and geography. The rest passed me by. Oh, yes, and there was also art with a top teacher, Tony Danvers. He encouraged kids to be creative even if you couldn't draw or paint (guilty!). I did a symbolic representation with Tony's encouragement of the great England goalkeeper Gordon Banks, my hero at the time, made from plaster and wire. Tony entered the work in an art exhibition – the one and only time that would ever happen in my life given I was crap. 'Gordon' wasn't very good, to be honest, and made Banks look like the winner in a pie-eating competition. Tony was one outstanding teacher and made art what it should be – fun. It was a delight to make contact with him again before I began writing this book and he provided some of the pictures (Fig 12).



**Figure 11:** Crown Hills school photograph when I was 14 in 1966. I'm the one nodding off (daydreaming).

I remember so much about my time at Crown Hills, almost all of it with affection, but again there were key moments with hindsight that affected me deeply in terms of preparing me for what was to come. There was a school bully who like all bullies frightened people into submission with the fear of the consequences of not doing what he said. The consequences didn't have to be delivered – the thought of them was enough (see humanity for thousands of years and more). One day he and the group of boys around him, all of them cowards, stopped speaking to me and the verbal bullying started which went on for weeks. I was 13 at the time. The bully would often threaten to beat me up. My father saw that I was

not happy and asked me what was wrong. When I told him he said: 'Right, go to school, pick out the main one, and tell him you'll take him on.' The message was that if you have a problem look it in the eye and deal with it. If you have a bully don't be cowered into compliance. The next school day the bully came to me with his gang behind him and told me to wait after school in the boys' toilets. He was going to, yes, 'beat me up'. I can still see his face when I replied: 'Okay, I'll be there.' That wasn't the response he was expecting. I was alone in the toilets after all the other kids went home and in walked the bully with his 'gang'. He then spent the next fifteen minutes or so trying to hit me and never did once. Whatever he threw I blocked. It was a slowed down version of Neo in *The Matrix*! When I went towards him and appeared to be trying to hit him (I wasn't, but he didn't know) he backed off like a frightened moggy. Oh, so this was the big, bad bully when his bluff was called. He swept out, his gang trailing behind, still yet to land a single punch. The next day they all started talking to me again and the bullying stopped. To this day I will not stand aside in the face of a bully no matter who it may be from an official in a luminous jacket to the psychopaths behind mass human control. This was another apparently passing childhood experience that had a profound effect on me from then on.



**Figure 12:** Playing someone or other in a Crown Hills play in my last year at school. I'm second from the left with me spear. (Courtesy of Tony Danvers.)

## **From big boots to football pro**

I played for Crown Hills football teams for three years – many times outfield in the first two – and my chances to be a footballer were disappearing. To be seen by scouts of professional clubs you had to be playing for your city representative team. The thought was that if you couldn't get into your city team you couldn't be good enough to be of interest to football clubs. I was nowhere near doing that. Then came the break that set me on the road to the ambition that began with those giant boots years earlier. There was a trial for the Leicester Schools under-14 team and my sports teacher, a great guy called Mr Stone, sent me along with a few others. The catch was that he sent me as an outfield player. It was taken for granted that the goalkeeper selected would be a boy called Dave Vallance. He was already playing a year up for the under-15 Leicester Schools team and naturally he would be picked for his own age group as well. I turned up on a cold and misty morning with the grass dripping with dew in an area now known as Ellis Meadows and I think connected at the time to the old John Ellis School. They played games of half an hour with different groups of trialists and I was pretty useless outfield at this level. My heart wasn't in it. I was a goalkeeper and that's all I wanted to be. The teacher in charge told about four of us to go and kick a ball around on an area away from the pitch and he would call us back if he needed us again. It was clearly thanks, but no thanks. I walked away pondering on where my ambition could possibly go from here. About five minutes later I heard a shout from the teacher in the distance – 'Hey, any of you lads play in goal?' I was running towards him in a flash – 'Yes – I do!' The other goalkeeper with Vallance had been injured and I took over. I did okay and the teacher told me afterwards that I should come to the next trial because 'We need a reserve goalkeeper to Dave Vallance'. Well ...

The next trial took the form of a full game between two teams of the surviving trialists and the selection

produced one team far more talented than the other with me in the other. I was bombarded with shots from all angles for the totality of game and it was one of those days when if I had dived the wrong way the ball would have hit me somehow and stayed out. I was inspired, My goal was battered throughout and only one shot went past me. Talk about the performance of my life at exactly the right time. The teacher-manager to be fair said that as I had played so well in the trial he had to pick me for the team. We had a strange situation in which Vallance was playing for the Under-15 team and yet couldn't get in the Under-14s. A scout from Arsenal Football Club saw me play for the team a few weeks later and I went on trial there during the week that England won the World Cup in 1966 for the only time. The whole England squad came over to the Arsenal training ground in the week before the final at Wembley when the players not in the main team played a training game against Arsenal. I stood on the touchline alongside these world famous players including the captain Bobby Moore and my hero, the then Leicester City goalkeeper Gordon Banks. What a dream for a kid who loved football. I had learned the skills of goalkeeping by watching Banks week after week from behind the goal at Leicester's former ground, Filbert Street. Arsenal asked me to sign what were called schoolboy forms with them, but my father wanted to hold on. Another famous goalkeeper that I knew in schools football in Leicester was Peter Shilton who played for the Leicester City first team at just 16 and went on to play more games for England than any other player (125) and holds the all-time record for the most competitive appearances in world football – 1,390. I could have signed for Leicester, but at the time Gordon Banks was in the first team and Peter Shilton was his reserve and I thought it best to go somewhere else! I was picked ahead of Dave Vallance for the under-15 Leicester Boys team the next season and for the Leicestershire County Schools team. Everything took off (Fig 13).



**Figure 13:** Leicester schools under-15 team in 1967 when professional club scouts were getting interested. Third from the left at the back this time.

I was recommended for trials by scouts for Liverpool, Nottingham Forest, Blackpool, Millwall and others. My father was adamant that he wanted me to have a trial first with Coventry City, then managed by a flamboyant character called Jimmy Hill. He had taken them from Third Division obscurity to the top division in the season that I joined them in 1967. I played only half an hour in the trial game before they offered me a full-time contract. Coventry was 25 miles from Leicester and it meant that I could get home at weekends after matches. Here I was six years after my 'big boots' trial at Whitehall leaving school behind to be a professional footballer. Would that have happened without the goalkeeper getting injured at the Leicester under-14 trial after I had at first been rejected? A great deal less likely it is fair to say. These are the 'coincidences' and 'bits of luck' which have peppered my life throughout. Success in football had saved me. God knows what I would have done otherwise. Even as a kid the thought of working in a factory or office – where most from my school ended up – was excruciating. I did not have the mind for that. Where would we be without people working in factories and offices in terms of production and organisation? *I know that* and I am not knocking those that take that path. It's just that I would have died of boredom and I knew that from a very early age. Thank goodness for football which gave me a way out.

Leaving Crown Hills was still a big blow despite where I was going. I had loved my four years there when I could dream about being a footballer and all that I wanted to do. Now I had to make that happen in a very different environment. In the last year at school I only had to turn up for a trial to know I would



be picked as my confidence and ability blossomed, Here I was going away to another city to compete with people older and better or just as good. My relationship with football was bound to change and it did. I left Crown Hills to pursue my ambition with a heavy heart. Bye, bye, Crown Hills, thanks for the memories. There was also a girl still at the school in the year below me that I wanted to stay in touch with. I was extremely attracted to her and she to me. I was in love with her actually or as much as a 15-year-old can know what that means. We wrote every week for a few months when I went to Coventry before she dropped me suddenly and without explanation out of the blue. I have never known why, but bizarrely – and I do mean bizarrely – she came back into my life 52 years later. Well, not ‘her’ in the literal sense, but you’ll see what I mean later in the book.

I was about to live my dream and I now knew why since I was a kid that I had the feeling of being ‘here to do something’. I was here to be a footballer. Yes, that was it. Right?

## CHAPTER TWO

# Guided Through The Maze

There is no need to build a labyrinth when the entire universe is one  
Jorge Luis Borges

Coventry City manager Jimmy Hill resigned three weeks after I moved into 'digs' in the city and started my professional career. Noel Cantwell, a lovely guy, replaced him. I had watched Noel from the crowd playing for Manchester United at Leicester only a short time before and now here he was my club manager.

Jimmy Hill went into television where I would meet and work with him a lot of years later while Noel had the job of keeping a Coventry City team in the top division with a playing staff of limited ability at that level. The fact that he did with some very close shaves is testament to him. Noel had a big heart and was a great support to me. What the Coventry first team lacked in top-class talent it more than made up for in characters. Laughs were never far apart with that group including the excellent goalkeeper Bill Glazier who always talked extreme-posh when he was pissed. You knew he'd had too many when he stopped dropping his h's and g's and put them in all the wrong places. Then there were two players that Cantwell brought in – Maurice Setters who played with him at Manchester United and Ernie Hunt from Everton. Both were hysterical. Ernie was one of the most skilful players I ever saw at close range and certainly the funniest. He would launch into one of his stories or songs in his broad West Country accent and you were crying. Maurice was a defender who couldn't run, had bow legs, carried too much weight and was much smaller than most of the forwards he was marking. Despite all of this he was rarely bettered. He knew all the tricks, little push here, little kick there, just at the right moment. I learned so much from his long experience in the many games we would play together. Cantwell's job was not helped early on when the main wooden stand at the Highfield Road ground burned down one night. I was called early next day by youth player Graham Paddon who went on to win the FA Cup with West Ham to tell me there had been a fire. We met up and walked round the corner of the terraced street to see fire engines everywhere and a big hole in the stand. We went inside one end that was still intact and there was Cantwell. He sent us in to get the boots out of all the first team players and firefighters were still inside with big wooden rafters continuing to burn. We were ankle deep in water. The next day I read in the paper that Cantwell had rushed into the burning stand to 'save the boots'. Well, not quite. I was wearing a black jumper and the smell of smoke never did wash out. Imagine getting past the clipboard bloke to enter a still-burning building today.

### **The footballer**

I was 15 and weeks out of school when I began to play for Coventry's under-18 youth team with and against people who were often bigger, stronger and certainly older and more experienced (Figs 14 and 15). Some were even playing in the first teams of top division clubs and came into the youth team only in big cup matches. The game was so much faster than I knew, the shooting harder and the physical side of things much tougher, even sometimes brutal. I had to grow up real quick and get up to speed in every way mentally and physically. No account was taken of your age – 15 or otherwise – you had to perform or you were out. It was a real challenge. I also had to cope with the blow a few months into my professional career of being dumped by the girl at Crown Hills which took a lot of getting over emotionally with the hormones still in a state of transition. I was not helped by an older cousin from Leicester who I had never met before I joined Coventry. He played central defender in the youth team. He was three years older and one of the most truly arrogant people I had experienced at that time. Every

conceded goal caused by his mistake had him pointing at the kid behind him, in other words me. He went on to become a first team player with a few clubs and then sank without trace. I'm sure in his whole career (in his own mind) he never conceded a single goal that wasn't someone else's fault. What I was in those days was super-fit. I would win cross country runs by a mile – often literally – against much older first team players even though I was just out of school. I could run like the wind, as they say, and what an irony that fitness would plague my career. I also obsessively wanted to learn and improve. I would still be on the training pitch working on some skill or other when official training was over. The top competition in professional youth football was the FA Youth Cup, the youth equivalent of the FA Cup, in which every professional club competed and many that weren't. In that first season, when I was still 15, we progressed through the rounds to the semi-final. This was a serious achievement in the light of the competition we had to overcome (Fig 16). I played in the first game of a two-legged semi-final away at Crystal Palace. We got a one-all draw which was good with the second leg to come at home. Then *crash*. My life was about to change in so many ways in a matter of minutes.



**Figure 14:** This was me when I joined Coventry – just a kid of 15 and I would have to grow up fast.



**Figure 15:** Footballer collector's card in my early days at Coventry City.

I was sitting on the grass at Coventry's Ryton training ground in the spring of 1968 the day before the second leg when the youth team manager, Pat Saward, a former player with Aston Villa, read out the team he had selected. He prefaced his announcement with the words: 'Some of you are going to be disappointed when they hear this.' Saward then read out the team and I wasn't in it. *What?* I had played in every game this far. I had never really liked or trusted Saward and I liked him even less now. I always felt he lacked integrity and I wasn't wrong on that one. I was 15, I had played in every round of the

competition including the first leg of the semi-final, and he dropped me without even having a word beforehand, trying to soften the blow, or at least giving me a warning. The first I knew was when he read the team out. Even worse he then said that all the players in the team should go with him for a training session and the rest of us should grab a ball and have a kick around. The teacher's words at the Leicester schools trial were repeated only this time there was going to be no happy ending. Quite the opposite. I was in a daze as I watched the team I had played in all season (they would go on to lose the final) disappear into the distance leaving a handful of us to our own devices. The dark day, actually the dark 20 minutes, was not over, however. We set up a practice exercise with someone crossing the ball into goal area and I would come out to catch it under pressure from other players. Soon after we started a big lad jumped at me and buried his knee into my left thigh. I went down like I'd been hit with sniper fire. Agony was not the word and it was turning out to be a really great day, or 20 minutes. I was helped to the club physiotherapist, Norman Pilgrim, who was a real nice chap. He diagnosed a haematoma – 'an abnormal collection of blood outside of a blood vessel' – which can follow a blow of the kind that I had. It looked like an egg sticking out of my thigh. We called them week-at-homers at Coventry. Norman would send us home to rest for a week before starting treatment. In a single day I had gone from looking forward to playing the following night in the semi-final, second leg, in front of a big crowd at Coventry's Highfield Road stadium to sitting alone at the guest house where I lived in Westminster Road in Coventry with my thigh strapped and my heart broken.



**Figure 16:** The 1967-68 season Coventry City youth team from which I was dropped with no warning. I was 15. Third from the right at the back.

A vital preparation for where my life would go was to become incredibly emotionally strong. I wouldn't otherwise survive where my path would take me. Anyone who couldn't deal with an unyielding emotional onslaught, let alone mere disappointment, would go under fast in the wake of what was to come for me. Life so often gives you your greatest gifts brilliantly disguised as your worst nightmare. Look at your own life and you'll see how the bad times gave you the chance to become wiser, more empathetic and emotionally strong. I have had many emotional blows and disappointments in my life (with many great moments, too) to give me the emotional strength to keep going no matter what is thrown my way. These experiences can destroy you or make you emotionally unbreakable. It's your choice. I chose the latter. You only survived my father's short-fuse personality if you had emotional strength and it started early for me – exactly as pre-planned. My life has confirmed the words of German philosopher Friedrich Nietzsche (1844-1900): 'One must *need* to be strong, otherwise one will never become strong.'

I would like to say that things improved after those 20 minutes that changed my life, but honesty prevents me. They were about to get worse – much worse. When the strapping was removed my left knee was clearly very swollen. I was told that blood and debris from the blow had gathered in my knee. My body systems would soon absorb it and I would be fine was the inaccurate medical conclusion. The knee remains swollen to this day and yet not once have I had any pain in all that time. Norman Pilgrim and the club surgeon at the local hospital were increasingly bewildered when the swelling wouldn't go away. I didn't play for about six months while everyone tried to work it out. Given there was no pain they advised that I start playing again and see what happened. I did, the knee was fine despite being swollen,

and the most successful period of my Coventry career began. The following season, when I was 17, I played in a youth team full of highly talented players and captained by Dennis Mortimer who would go on to captain Aston Villa when they won the European Cup in 1982. By now I was super confident both as a goalkeeper and an individual. The diffident little kid at Whitehall was like another life. My best mate was Coventry player Bob Stockley who would play for Wimbledon in a memorable FA Cup run in the 1970s. People in the UK who remember the famous television series *The Likely Lads* will get the feel for our relationship. We would go out to night clubs and discotheques full of hope of meeting girls and always go home alone! We had so many laughs, though. He was a great kid, a great bloke, and I hope he's well.

Every summer Coventry would play football tournaments in the Netherlands, one time France, against the top teams in Europe including Barcelona and Real Madrid. My experience, horizons, and sense of individuality and personality were fast developing (Fig 17 overleaf). We once again progressed through the rounds of the FA Youth Cup in the 1969-70 season and beat Manchester United one-nil at Old Trafford to reach the final against a Tottenham Hotspur team that included top-players-to-be Graeme Souness and Steve Perryman (Fig 18 overleaf). I say top players 'to be'. They were already outstanding and Souness was a right character even at 16. He was every bit the 'fuck you' player, manager, and now TV football pundit that he went on to be. I liked him. He was an arrogant bugger full of himself to be sure. He was also a one-off. I like one-offs. The final was over two legs, but the teams were so close in ability that it went to four games before they beat us one-nil at the famous White Hart Lane to take the trophy (Figs 19 and 20 overleaf). It had been a fantastic season although, as it turned out, a brief respite from reality.



**Figure 17:** Playing abroad with Coventry – Pat Seward standing far left at the back with Bob Stockley at the front on the right. You know me by now!



**Figure 18:** A programme featuring Dennis Mortimer for one of the fantastic Coventry-Spurs games. So many of those players went on to play professional first team football including myself.







**Figures 19 and 20:** Playing for Coventry City against Tottenham Hotspur at White Hart Lane in 1970.

The next season I was too old for the youth team and Coventry loaned me to other clubs to get experience playing at a higher level. I spent three months at Oxford United, then in the Second Division, now the Championship, and captained by Ron Atkinson or 'Big Ron' (he was) who went on to make his name as a football manager at clubs including Manchester United and then as a brilliant football pundit with his 'Ronism' phrases that set him apart. There was 'early doors' as in 'get at them early doors' which means to get at them from the start. I have no idea where the doors come in. He was already using that phrase back at Oxford. His TV career was destroyed by the political correctness mob when he made an apparently racist remark when he thought the microphone was off. PC tyranny has no forgiveness and no mistake is allowed. They have to destroy you. It's what they do. I say the remark was 'apparently racist'. While it was not at all nice to say the least, I knew Ron Atkinson in a number of football and TV situations here and there over the years and the last thing he was is a racist. It was he who gave black players their big break when he managed West Bromwich Albion and built a team around them. None of this mattered. The PC mob is consumed by its deluded sense of self-righteousness and once it smells blood it has to taste it, too. Lift the mask from the self-righteous and you always find they are everything they rail against. I remember Oxford United for breaking my thumb and for my right ankle swelling for no reason. This time, unlike my left knee, it was *painful* – very. What the hell? What was going on? The swelling wouldn't go down and I headed back to Coventry for treatment. I tried to keep going and I was picked as substitute goalkeeper when the Coventry first team played away at Bayern Munich in a European competition with football legends in their team like Franz Beckenbauer and Gerd Müller. Coventry lost sixnil and it would have been 20 had I been on the pitch. My ankle was heavily strapped and I was in serious pain. It settled down a bit, although still swollen, and I went on loan to Northampton Town where I felt weakness in my left knee although still not pain. Back again I went to Coventry and they thought it must be a damaged cartilage, I had an operation to have one removed and it wasn't the cartilage. By now my left elbow was swollen, too, for no apparent reason.

### **'It's over, son' (Hey, not so fast)**

The inevitable happened when I was given the news that I probably had rheumatoid arthritis and my career was over. I was just 19. What had started with those big boots at Whitehall had run its course or so it seemed. Obviously I was gutted. The worst part was driving back to Leicester to tell my father. He had lived a very challenging life and I knew what a buzz it gave him to have me break the mould in a way. He walked out to meet me from the Gents clock factory where I went with my mother as a kid to get that

week's pay on a Thursday lunchtime. It was a horrible moment. My father did have a trait that led him in the wake of disappointment to take his anger and frustration out on someone and this time it was me. Our relationship broke down for years after this as a result and even when it was patched up it was never really the same again. In this period, I had met Linda who I married within months of our first meeting and she would be my wife for the next 29 years (Fig 21). She's still a great friend, lives down the road, and helps me in many ways that allow me to focus 100 percent on what I do. We had three children, Kerry, Gareth and Jaymie, who are all stalwarts of freedom and give me tremendous support. I needed a friend in Linda and some warmth and love at that time for sure. My football career was over, I'd been effectively thrown out of home by my father and I had nowhere to sleep. Linda lived in Leamington Spa not far from Coventry and she was a Coventry City supporter who watched for those FA Youth Cup games at Highfield Road. She helped me find a guest house in Leamington to live for a week and then a flat. Funnily enough, our family doctor in Leamington was to be Vernon Coleman who nearly 50 years later was one of the leading voices in the UK exposing the 'Covid' scam and we shared a stage at a big public rally in London's Trafalgar Square in 2021.



**Figure 21:** Marrying Linda on September 30th,1971, only four months after we met.

So what now? I was called around this time by John Camkin, a director of Coventry City and owner of a chain of travel agents with their headquarters in of all places, Leamington Spa. He asked me what I was going to do and I said I still hadn't given up on continuing to play if my joints settled down. John was a former sports journalist on national newspapers, did some television commentary and had a lot of contacts in football. He offered me a job at his travel agency – I was *terrible* – and said he would ask around a few football clubs. What came back was an offer from a football great, John Charles, who was manager of a then semi-professional club, Hereford United (Fig 22 overleaf). Big (no, *colossal*) John was known as the 'Gentle Giant' and he was a legend in Italy where he played for Juventus. I played against him for Hereford when he moved on to manage and play for another club and he was a handful even at over 40. John Charles was a terrific bloke, far too nice to be a football manager, although he did sell me a wreck of a 'car' once from which bits periodically dropped off like a clown car in a circus. Rust was holding it together, well, most of the time. Hereford played in the Southern League which was outside the fully-professional leagues and involved playing a couple of times a week with a training session where possible. Players had other jobs like I did at the travel agent until my uselessness led to me leaving. That job sure confirmed my instincts that I could never do a 'proper job'. My boredom threshold was far too low. John Charles would leave Hereford a few months after I joined to be replaced by Colin Addison who would make his name as the player-manager who led the club on an historic FA Cup run that included a famous victory over top division Newcastle United in 1972. I had been in the team at the start of the season and lost my place with a month-long injury. I couldn't get my place back for the cup run. The following season Hereford were promoted into the professional leagues and I became a full-time professional again. My joints had settled down. The swelling was still there but not much pain – for now. The season was a reverse of the previous one. I started out of the team and then regained my place early on to stay there to the end when we won promotion in our first professional season. When I look back I always seemed to play in successful teams from the first one at Whitehall through to Hereford. We were playing in wonderful atmospheres at home where ground-full signs went up every week and in those



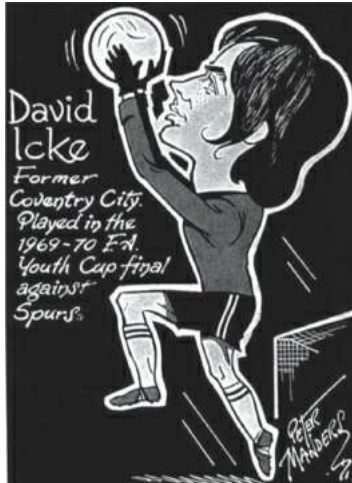
days the football club was the focus of attention for pretty much the whole town. 'Hereford United we all love you' was not only a club song – it was the way things were (Figs 23 and 24). My career had been resurrected after all seemed lost. I was just 20, playing in goal for a professional first team which was rare for a goalkeeper so young. I had conceded the second least number of goals that year in the entire four divisions of the Football League in England. I had also by then conceded the least number of goals per game of any goalkeeper in Hereford United history, a record the local paper tells me still stands (Fig 25). All was well in my world. I was on my way again. Well, not quite.



**Figure 22:** The Hereford United team when I first joined in an attempt to save my career despite the arthritis. The great John Charles on the far left in the front row.



**Figure 23:** At Hereford United aged 20 when we won promotion in our first season in the professional Football League.



**Figure 24:** Cartoon image in the Hereford local paper.



**Figure 25:** Turning the ball over the bar for Hereford United. So many came to Hereford matches they had to sit around the edge of the pitch as you can see in the background. Imagine that being allowed today.

There was a sub-text that only Linda and I knew about. Hereford is the home of the SAS, the elite Special Air Services of the British army which had a base just outside the town at a place called Credenhill. They had first class sports facilities and pitches for the time and we used to train there every day. Imagine that being allowed now, but this was long before 9/11 and the fake 'war on terror'. As the season progressed, the cold mornings came and my arthritis returned with a vengeance. I couldn't tell the club or they would have looked for a new goalkeeper and I was playing well so it wasn't obvious there was a problem except every morning at Credenhill during the warm up. My joints would be stiff and agony until they were warm. Every day I awoke with the knowledge that I would soon face at least half an hour of sometimes excruciating pain. I made every excuse for the limps – 'Oh, I've got a bit of a pull' or 'I think I've got a blister coming'. It was always the same cause – the arthritis in my knees (both by now) and my ankles. 'There's always something wrong with you, Ickey', other players would say and I would laugh while thinking 'if you only knew'. Amazingly, I never felt pain in the actual games which seemed inexplicable. I can tell you that if you want to bring out a fierce determination in someone not to give in then make them warm up with rheumatoid arthritis on cold or freezing English mornings if they want to remain a professional footballer. That'll do it.

There was one incident that season that gave me a powerful insight into the fact that the reality we think we see is not all there is. I have been open to that all my life although this was my first direct experience. We were playing a cup game at Barnet at the old Underhill ground in North London. It was packed that night and one hell of an atmosphere. Newcastle 'giant-killing' Hereford United were quite a draw at the time. I remember the ball falling to a Barnet player about 15 yards from goal and he hit it first time with terrific power. Often as a goalkeeper you think 'this is in' when the ball is hit and then somehow you keep it out. This was one such occasion. I saw the ball leave his foot in real time, but then

everything went into slow-motion. Sound became silence as I moved across to my left towards the direction of the ball. I launched myself from the ground as the ball headed to the top left-hand corner – all in slow motion to my experience and with no sound. I arched my head back and I saw my right hand touch the ball and divert it just enough to go an inch or so over the bar. The moment I touched the ball everything surged back into normal speed and the sound of the crowd crashed back in like pressing the unmute button. As I landed and team-mates ran over to say ‘Great save, Ickey’, I lay there thinking: ‘What on earth just happened?’ Well, perhaps not ‘what on earth’. That experience never left me and I can still see it now as I write. It was the best save I ever made. Blimey, I thought, there is more to the world than we think. Oh, yes.

## **Getting the needle**

I was looking for anything to ease the pain and swelling and with mainstream medicine giving up on me I had to search elsewhere. I had been given a big jar of pills called Indocin after the end-your-career verdict at Coventry and warned that I could be in a wheelchair in my thirties given the young age at which the arthritis began. I had one reply to that: No way is that going to happen. I also asked if the Indocin would cure the arthritis. No, I was told, it would just ease the pain. Right, you can stick that then, I thought. Even at this early age I was extremely sceptical about drug companies and their products thanks to my father. This was just as well. I later read that Indocin and the same nonsteroidal anti-inflammatory drugs under other trade names are rather less than good for your health:

Nonsteroidal anti-inflammatory drugs (NSAIDs) cause an increased risk of serious cardiovascular thrombotic events, including myocardial infarction and stroke, which can be fatal. This risk may occur early in treatment and may increase with duration of use ... NSAIDs cause an increased risk of serious gastrointestinal adverse events, including bleeding, ulceration, and perforation of the stomach or intestines, which can be fatal. These events can occur at any time during use and without warning symptoms.

I was prescribed these at 19 and told nothing about those potential effects or a list of other adverse consequences which is so long it’s shocking. If I had taken them I would have been dead long ago, actually murdered by Big Pharma and the doctor who advised me to take them without regard to the effects or even warning me about them. Linda told me soon after we met in 1971 that she’d read an article about a man in Kenilworth, just down the road from Leamington Spa, who was healing people with something called acupuncture. I went to see him and it turned out he had read about my arthritis story in the local paper. I had not just found an acupuncture practitioner – I’d found Professor J. R. Worsley who is described today as being ‘universally acknowledged as the father and master teacher of Five-Element acupuncture in the modern world who brought this system of medicine to the West’. He and others at his practice basically kept me playing football in the Hereford years against all the odds. I remember hurting my wrist in training one Thursday morning two days before a game and I was told I would never be fit in time to play. I left training and drove the 70 miles to Kenilworth for some needles in the wrist and I trained the next morning with the wrist no problem. I have always been open to other ways of doing things and suspicious of authority in all its forms. I became very interested in acupuncture which clearly helped me when mainstream medicine could not. I read about why it worked and listened to the explanations of Professor Worsley during the treatments.

The body is a field of energy (information) and acupuncture is balancing the flow with its hair-like needles and other techniques. My mind was already opening to other ways of seeing the world. While the arthritis was painful it also gave me many gifts and not least in unleashing unbreakable determination. Acupuncture is a perfect example of how the suppression of knowledge makes you ignorant of what is possible. People say that you can’t put a needle in the foot to cure a headache. Their five-sense Body-Mind myopia perceives only dots and cannot see how the foot and the head can be connected. Well, they can if the body field is interpenetrated by energy flows of information called meridians and these operate in circuits with some passing through the foot and the head. If a blockage or disturbance in the flow of that line in the foot leads to a headache further along the circuit what’s the point of putting the needle in the head? Oh, says the five-senses, I didn’t know that. No. You know next to nothing about anything, that’s the trouble.

## **'It's over, son' (Okay, agreed this time)**

The end of my football career ironically came between seasons in the summer of 1973. In the last few weeks of the previous season the pain had gone and I could actually warm up almost normally every morning. The spring temperatures helped, but it was more than that. I had just turned 21 and signed a new contract with Hereford as we headed into Division Three when the end finally came. I was getting into bed one night and I looked down at my left knee to see that it wasn't swollen for the first time since that blow in the thigh in 1968. My god, I've cracked it, I thought, it's gone. The next morning I woke up in a half-sleep and realised that I couldn't breathe or move. I tried to knock Linda lying beside me. Nothing happened. I was like frozen rigid. I was sure I was going to die until eventually I gasped a breath and immediately feeling surged back through my body – a feeling that knives were being thrust into every joint. I went to bed a professional footballer and woke up never to play again. Linda had to help me even to the toilet for the first three days. No lower joint would work and when I tried it was excruciating. I hoped that it would settle down again before the next season started in a couple of months. While it improved it was never enough to play. The club hospital doctor advised me to stop playing, not that I needed to be told that when I simply *couldn't* play by then. When I tried to start pre-season training the pain was too much and I couldn't hide it any more. The manager Colin Addison asked to meet me in his office one lunchtime and the hour before I got the verdict from the hospital. What followed was a bizarre interaction in which he was telling me he didn't think I was trying hard enough in training (I was in agony) and I was telling him my career was over. It took a while for him to hear me.

I would later look back on my life and see that doors were opening and closing. When one closed another opened, when one thing stopped something else would start, with no lag-time in between. It seemed for years like mere coincidence. Later I would realise there was something else going on. The local Hereford paper ran a front-page lead story about the end of my career and I was asked to be interviewed live on the television show *ATV Today* in Birmingham which covered the Hereford area. The interviewer was a well-known sports presenter, Gary Newbon, and he was talking to me with my career just ended and to cricketer Mike Hendrick who was starting a career as an England bowler. The interview was a segment in the early evening news magazine show and the three of us tip-toed into the studio as the news was being read. Newbon was pacing up and down and I looked around at the presenters, cameras and lights, and felt the tension in the atmosphere. I remember thinking 'Ickey, this is for you, son.' I did the interview and asked Newbon afterwards how I could get into television. He said it normally happened through newspapers and radio. As we drove home I told Linda that I was going to work in television and I set my ambition to present a BBC sports programme called *Grandstand* which spanned the whole of Saturday afternoon and later Sunday, too. The two main hosts were Frank Bough and David Coleman and I'd first watched Coleman present the show as a kid in the late 1950s. It seemed to most people to be a ridiculous goal. I had set out as a ten-year-old to be a professional goalkeeper which at that time was confined to just 92 people in professional first teams each Saturday. Now I wanted to present a TV show that only a handful of people ever did in its entire run between 1958 and 2007.

## **Village store journalist**

Enter once again at just the right time Coventry City director John Camkin, who called to ask me what I planned to do now. I told him I wanted to be a journalist with a view to getting into television and he said he would talk to a few people he knew from his own time in newspapers and TV. I always had journalism in my mind as a second string as I devoured news and sports papers from quite an early age especially the coverage of Leicester City games by a writer on the local *Leicester Mercury*, Laurie Simpkin. He would later give me a job on the paper in another remarkable synchronicity. John Camkin came back to me with an offer from an old friend of his on the London *Daily Mail* who was head of a journalism college in Harlow, Essex, to which newspapers in the Midlands and the south of England sent their young journalists to be trained. His name was Bill Hicks, namesake of the brilliant and spiritually profound American comedian, and he said that if I came down and passed the entrance exam for acceptance into his college he would recommend me to all the newspapers he worked with. I did pass and he kept his word. Only two papers responded, the *Kent Messenger* and, more synchronicity, the *Leicester Advertiser* which was part of the *Leicester Mercury* group. The lack of interest was two-fold. All

footballers in those days were considered to be thick (see 'journalists' today) and I had no educational qualifications whatsoever after leaving school at 15 to play football. The nearest I came to university was playing for Oxford United and would-be journalists were invariably expected to be university graduates as if that somehow ensured basic intelligence. It doesn't. It means you have a good enough memory to take what you have been told and repeat that on an exam paper. Innate intelligence which can't be taught is something very different and today's excuse for 'journalism' is almost entirely devoid of that in the mainstream. The industry demands compliant clones not innately intelligent people who will pursue the truth for the truth's sake.

The basics of journalism, as with writing in general, are not difficult. Writing books, for example, is simply having a conversation via the written word with the reader and proper journalism is telling people what they need to know and asking the questions the public would like to ask, but can't. These questions include: What happened?; Why?; How?; When?; and who was involved? Today's fake journalism might sometimes tell you what happened (if you are really lucky and there is not the usual spin). What it does not tell you is *why* it happened in terms of the real context and implications. Nor will it tell you most of the time, especially with crucial subjects and societal changes, who is really responsible for what is happening behind the scenes. To our fake journalists there is no 'behind the scenes' or manipulation from the shadows. That is always a 'conspiracy theory' no matter what the scale of evidence to support it. Journalism today is a propaganda machine, a mass perceptual manipulation operation, and nothing more. The 'Covid' era has proved this beyond doubt. More than that this journalistic fakery seeks to demonise and dismiss those in the alternative and independent media who do still work to uncover the truth. How the fakes sleep at night is beyond me although given their lack of integrity and self-awareness I suspect 'like a baby' would be the answer.

The *Leicester Advertiser* offered me the job on the basis that no one else wanted it. The paper covered every area of Leicestershire where hardly anyone lived. All the urban areas had their own paper and the *Advertiser* covered everywhere else. There were more sheep on my patch than people. I would go to village stores, post offices and the local vicar to find 'news' to report. Oh, you've got a bring and buy sale? There's a concert at the village hall? Quick – hold the front page. We had a three-day working week in Britain soon after I started to preserve coal stocks in response to a miners' strike. I attended a village parish council meeting in which the main hall was closed and everyone sat around a gas fire in the tiny kitchen discussing village happenings. A few months earlier I had run into my goal at Hereford United with the crowd chanting my name and now I was sitting in a village hall kitchen listening to discussions about street lamps. I'm not knocking journalism at this level. It is necessary in any democracy and many local papers have since sadly been systematically destroyed. The experience just did not fit my vision of a campaigning journalist. Still, hey, it was a start. My eyes were on *Grandstand* which seemed such a long way off. My visits to post offices, vicars and local grocery stores were more Cow and Gate than Watergate and if the *Leicester Advertiser's* circulation had been human it would have been on a life-support machine. The *Advertiser* was a tax write-off for the *Leicester Mercury* and little more. This was the bottom rung of bottom rungs and I had to get out of here!

I began to do radio reports of Leicester City matches on Saturdays for a local news agency owned by a real character, Roland Orton. Pretty soon he offered me a job at his office on the same floor as BBC Radio Leicester. My close proximity and football background led to me becoming their Leicester City match reporter – my first work, albeit minor, with the BBC. This was alongside all my news work with Roland's Leicester news agency which sold its news and sports reports to local and national papers and radio stations. It was a big-step up from the village store. My first football report with Roland was for BRMB Radio in Birmingham who within a few years I would be working for. News agency work put you on call pretty much 24/7 and I was its only regular reporter with only one or two others coming and going. I wanted the more predictable hours of working defined shifts on a newspaper and my eye was on the *Leicester Mercury*. They couldn't offer me anything on the main paper, but there was a job going on one of their other papers, the *Loughborough Monitor*. I took it in the hope that something would come up eventually on the *Mercury* which it did. Loughborough is in the north of Leicestershire and I lived south of Leicester in the village of Croft. Linda and I were pretty much skint trying to pay a mortgage and when our car literally fell apart (like the one John Charles sold me) my time at the *Monitor* consisted of getting

up before the sun, walking half a mile for a bus to the nearest railway station, getting a train into Leicester, changing trains for one to Loughborough, and then walking right across the town to the *Monitor* offices all before 9am. I would work through my lunchtime to leave an hour early to do the reverse trip. Happy days. The *Mercury* job came at last, and was offered by Laurie Simpkin. I spent two great years there learning the trade. What I found strange is that despite spending all that time living and working in and around Leicester between the *Advertiser* and the *Mercury* I never once came across any of the kids that I knew at three separate schools, even though the *Mercury* job took me constantly all around the city. I continued to live in Croft and spent lots of time in Leicester when I took my next job with BRMB in Birmingham. Still I met no one

## **Driving force**

Throughout my pre-1990 life I had an unquenchable inner drive pushing me on. First to be a footballer despite the arthritis and then to reach the goal of *Grandstand*. The drive was relentless which stopped me settling anywhere for long and much as I liked working on the *Mercury* I successfully applied to BRMB to work as a radio journalist in their newsroom in Birmingham at the old ATV television studios in Aston next to the Ansells beer and HP sauce factories. If you haven't experienced the aromatic combination of beer and brown sauce at 6am in the morning after a good night out you have not lived. I worked there for yet another two years learning to be a broadcaster with a break in the middle after the intervention again of John Camkin and also Jimmy Hill who was my brief first manager at Coventry City and now a famous football broadcaster and pundit. They had been given the contract to improve football in Saudi Arabia and John wanted me as part of the team. The money was way more than I was earning as a journalist with a big catch. The contract I was offered lasted two years with no wife or family allowed in the light of the lunatic Saudi anti-women laws. By this time Kerry was born and that was obviously a big consideration. I was sick of being skint and having old cars that didn't work which was a constant theme from the time I left school. Here was a chance to end all that and I took the job. I lasted not two years, but eight weeks. I was trying to come home almost from the first day. Saudi Arabia was a crazy country with crazy laws imposed by crazy people. Some that I met were lovely, if utterly controlled by their religion, while the authorities and their minions were head cases. Even more so today under the psychopath 'Crown Prince' Mohammed bin Salman. All that oil money stolen from the people by the fascist fake 'royal' families did not shield the country from being utterly chaotic. I missed my family and sod the money. It didn't matter to me anymore. I wanted out. John Camkin could see I wasn't happy and suggested I go back home for a week and think it through. He knew as I did that once I was on that plane to Heathrow there would be no return flight. Those two months, however, gave me a later very useful front seat experience of Saudi Arabia and its hypocrisies like alcohol shipped in secretly for the royals through fronts like furniture importers while strict and extreme Islamic laws were enforced by those same hand-chopping, head-chopping, 'royals' who are not 'royals' at all. They are non-Islamic interlopers as they are in all the other 'royal'-controlled Arab countries including the United Arab Emirates, Bahrain, and Qatar (see my comprehensive 9/11 exposé book *The Trigger*).

## **The TV reporter**

More synchronicity followed when I returned to the UK. My old job at BRMB was now filled, but a guy I had worked with was just leaving and there was a perfectly-timed space for me to return. We had a lot of laughs especially surrounding a character in often bright used-care-salesman suits called Tony Butler who presented sport for the station. He was wary of me. I think he believed I wanted his job when that was absolutely the last thing on my mind. *Grandstand* was on my mind, nothing else. I remember Tony coming on the phone furious when I was reporting on a game from Coventry City's ground. I was a news journalist while covering football at the weekend. Coventry's ground was sparsely attended that day with spectators only dotted around the concrete terrace. I described the ground as looking like concrete spotted-dick which is a suet pudding dotted with dried fruit. Its delights had obviously eluded Tony Butler who came on the phone to tell me I could not say 'dick' on the radio. Nevertheless the word did come to mind as I put the phone down. I stayed another year at BRMB before I saw an ad for a 'regional journalist' at the BBC's Birmingham studio on a show called *Midlands Today* which I'd watched since I

was a kid. Its presenters and reporters like Tom Coyne, Alan Towers and Geoffrey Green were household names in the Midlands and now I was about to join them as I was offered the job. The term 'regional journalist' was defined in the job description as writing news scripts with 'occasional appearances in vision'. I thought sod that. I was not going to be that close to my goal of television and sit in the background. I was now working for the BBC that produced *Grandstand*. This was no time to slacken the pace. I spent my spare time while working my notice at BRMB in the *Midlands Today* newsroom learning as much as I could before I started and on the Saturday of my first week when I had my BBC pass to get into any building I was down to London to watch *Grandstand* go out. In doing so I would meet many of the people I would be working with a few years later. They included the presenter Frank Bough whose charm and easy style made him rightly a television legend. He was very nice to me that day. Wow, I had now made it to the *Grandstand* studio and I wasn't leaving it there.

Back at *Midlands Today* I noticed that when the designated reporters had been sent out on diary jobs in the morning – events we knew were happening – any news story that broke would have to be covered by one of the group of regional journalists. I also noticed that these stories would often come to our attention during the lunchbreak and I began taking sandwiches and sitting in the newsroom on my own while everyone else headed for the BBC bar. Day after day the producer would put his head round the door to find me alone in the newsroom: 'David, grab a crew, there's a story to cover'. Very soon 'occasional appearances in vision' became on the programme every night and I was redesignated to be a full-time reporter (Fig 26). I would volunteer for the weekend jobs and spent several nights after work with the between-programme continuity presenter, the lovely David Stevens, fine-tuning my presentation skills. It reminded me of all those extra hours on the training pitch that I chose to do at Coventry City. I was asked what I wanted to achieve when I first joined Coventry. I could have said a top player or first team player. I said that I wanted to be the best goalkeeper that ever lived. That was me. Limited horizons were not my style once the little boy in the big boots became history. Something was always driving me to be the best that I could be at whatever I did. This didn't apply to the rest of my life. I wasn't obsessive in that way, but if I wanted to achieve something I went for it with everything I had. This has remained so ever since although these days in a much more laid-back way. The drive is still there, but the 'gotta, gotta, gotta,' has subsided with age and experience.



**Figure 26:** In the newsroom at *Midlands Today* – I was always at it. Gotta, gotta, gotta.

Again the established presenters and reporters on *Midland's Today* who I had watched as a kid thought I was trying to usurp them. This was especially true of Tom Coyne who feared the next cleaner was going to replace him as presenter of the show. His demeanour on and off camera couldn't have been more different and I was to find the same with so many in television. Geoffrey Green, then at an advanced age, was especially wary of this young whipper-snapper as he perceived me. He was a miserable old bugger, but I liked him for all that. Once again they had all misread me. I didn't want their jobs or to override them. I wanted to go through *Midlands Today* as fast as possible and head for London and *Grandstand*. I stayed a couple of years (a recurring theme that happened many times). Two years at Hereford United, the *Leicester Advertiser*, *Leicester News Agency*, *Leicester Mercury*, *BRMB*, *Midlands Today* and the same with my next job presenting sport for the national London-based BBC current affairs show, *Newsnight*, which still continues today. I was offered that job in the same period as another with the *Midlands Today* rival



*ATV Today* which became *Central News*. What synchronicity that would have been had I taken the *ATV* job and presented the same show in the same studio where I was interviewed by Gary Newbon (who was still there) when my football career ended. The studio where I decided that TV was my new goal. *ATV Today*, however, was based in Birmingham and *Newsnight* was at the main BBC Television Centre in London where I saw that edition of *Grandstand* go out. *ATV* was offering significantly more money to leave the BBC and yet that was not going to influence my choice at all. The BBC = *Grandstand* and that meant more to me than money. It was a good choice to turn down *ATV* with the *Newsnight* offer coming shortly afterwards that would soon lead to *Grandstand*.

## **The TV presenter**

I had specialised in news since I became a journalist, with sport as an add-on here and there, and for the first time with *Newsnight* it was going to be full-time sport. Events now began to move very fast. Within a few months of moving from regional television to *Newsnight*, where national TV producers could see me, I had a call in the *Newsnight* office: 'Hello, David, this is Martin Hopkins at *Grandstand*.' My mouth went dry. *Grandstand!* At the end of the show as the football results came in at 5.45 and the audience was at its peak there was a spot when a presenter named Tony Gubba would round up all the games not covered by reporters from the grounds and go through the new league positions as they were after the day's results. Martin Hopkins, a long-time *Grandstand* stalwart, said Gubba would be away for two weeks soon and would I be interested in filling in. It took me 0.1 of a second to say yes and he said he would check with a few people and come back to me in an hour or so. I paced the floor waiting for the call and when it came he said: 'Okay, you're on'. I did a jig around the office in some disbelief at what had just happened. I went to the *Grandstand* studio for the next two weeks to follow Tony through his afternoon to see what was required and then the day came of my first *Grandstand* appearance. The slot was maybe five minutes long, but very intense and almost entirely ad-lib apart from a written opening with endless crossings out and added words when games changed with very late goals. There were pictures of relevant players to include, too, and it was always bordering on disaster because it was so rushed. The slot was delivered literally minutes after the games ended and information about changes in the league tables was often slipped to you while you were live on air and given that it was handwritten you hoped you could make sense of it. Frank Bough handed over to me and I just about got through the first one with the brilliant Martin Hopkins speaking in my ear. I was shattered afterwards by the sheer intensity of the concentration. If I cocked it up that would be the end of me with *Grandstand*. Anything less than quality and they were not interested.

The following week I was back and compiled my opening script with the usual late changes and went across to sit next to Frank. A football report was being delivered on the phone and when it was finished I knew I would be on live. I sat down and looked at my papers to see nothing but a blank sheet. My heart went walkabout. I sifted through the papers and no opening script. 'I haven't got my script' I said out loud. Seconds, I mean *seconds*, before I was on air John Tidy, who oversaw all the graphics and captions for the show, came over and said: 'Is this what you want?' It was the script. I could have kissed him. The next thing I hear is Frank Bough saying: 'And now here's David Icke with the rest of the football'. The end of my *Grandstand* career was that close. I was so relieved that my whole body relaxed and I delivered the slot with the supreme confidence that surviving near-disaster can give you. 'You read that well', Frank said to me afterwards confirming the finest of lines between success and disaster. Within a few weeks I was given the spot permanently. I was now part of the *Grandstand* team. The experience also introduced me to the joys of 'open-talkback'. Presenters wear earpieces so the gallery can talk to them while live on air. Up to this point you heard silence unless the producer pressed a button to speak. With open talkback, which is what I had for the rest of my television career from hereon, the connection was always open and you heard everything happening in the gallery and everything being said. You had to pick out and respond to what was relevant to you while you were speaking to camera and leave the rest. Live sports shows tended to change so quickly that producers could not be burdened with pressing a button every time they wanted to speak with you. Instead you heard the lot.

I continued working for *Newsnight* with *Grandstand* on Saturdays watching and learning at close range from legendary presenters Frank Bough and David Coleman both of whom I had watched as a kid in



Leicester. I got on well with them both. Coleman had a reputation for being hard to work with and super-critical. I saw through that bullshit to a man who had a big heart behind it all. Like so many people he had a vulnerability and insecurity that the apparently arrogant side was designed to cover. I was offered a full-time contract in 1982 with the BBC Sports Department after being given leave from *Newsnight* to work on the World Cup that year in Spain. I was designated to cover the Northern Ireland team which was expected to play only the initial group games before being eliminated. Instead they became one of the biggest stories of the tournament as they qualified for the next stage after beating the host country Spain in Valencia where we were based. I sat next to an advertising board directly behind the Spanish goalkeeper in the first half when the Irish scored the game's only goal. Alongside me was producer Brian Barwick who would go on to be Head of BBC Sport and Chief Executive of the Football Association. Brian was a brash Liverpudlian then (maybe still is). Once he saw that I don't take shit from anybody we got on well and I liked him a lot as I did the Welsh rugby great Cliff Morgan who headed the BBC department of sport and outside broadcasts. He asked to meet me after the World Cup to congratulate me on my work and we had a wonderful chat. Cliff was an emotional man who loved language and had the gifts of a Welsh orator. I remember he said to me that day: 'David – never lose your sense of wonder.' I never have.

### **A national face – overnight**

My full-time arrival at BBC Sport coincided with the 1982 Commonwealth Games in Brisbane when virtually every presenter and reporter headed for Australia and the few of us left behind had to host all the UK-based shows. Suddenly, almost in an instant, I was all over national TV as part of the early-morning Commonwealth Games programmes, then grabbed a few hours' sleep before presenting the prime time *Horse of the Year Show* from Wembley Arena in the evening while knowing absolutely nothing about horses. I was running on fumes by the end of the week but it was the start of a phenomenal few years in which my face was constantly on the British TV screen working on all the shows I had watched so intently as a boy including the main football programme, *Match of the Day*. This was famously presented by Jimmy Hill, my first manager at Coventry and the man ultimately behind the operation in Saudi Arabia. Jimmy was an intense man when it came to football and very funny with a sharp sense of humour and fun. I found myself by far the youngest presenter at BBC Sport – I was only 30 in 1982 – working with the legends of sports broadcasting history. They have never been surpassed and in the often bland world of broadcasting today they never will be. All of them were unique broke-the-mould characters. Apart from Jimmy Hill there were presenters Coleman, Bough, later Des Lynam, and commentators Coleman (football and athletics); Harry Carpenter (boxing); Peter O'Sullivan (horse racing); Richie Benaud (cricket); John Arlott (cricket); Peter Allis (golf); Ron Pickering (athletics); Brendan Foster (athletics); Murray Walker (motor racing); Ted Lowe (snooker); Eddie Waring (rugby league); Bill McLaren (rugby union); Dan 'Oh, I say' Maskell (tennis); David Vine (snooker, skiing, anything that moved); Sid Waddell (darts); and John Motson (football). I first met Motson with more synchronicity at the pre-match lunch before Hereford United beat Newcastle in that FA Cup shocker in 1972. His commentary on the game would launch his career. Another famous voice, if not so much face, was Len Martin who read the football results on *Grandstand* from the first edition in 1958 to his death in 1995. It may not seem such a big deal today to read the soccer scores, but everyone alive in Britain at that time knew the unique voice and delivery of Len Martin. I was there in the halcyon days of BBC Sport before sport broadcasting contracts were lost to pay-to-view channels and the department became the comparative rump that it is today. I regard my time there as an absolute privilege.

I also worked alongside some of Britain's most famous, and again legendary, newsreaders when I was asked to present the sport on *BBC News* every Saturday night in a slot that had one of the highest national audiences of the week as it followed the also legendary BBC Saturday night entertainment line-up now long gone. Two of the news presenters were Moira Stewart, one of the nicest people I worked with in television, and the lovely Jill Dando who would later be murdered on her doorstep by a still-unknown assassin. My most poignant memory of those *BBC News* days came on April 15th, 1989. *Match of the Day* was covering the FA Cup semi-final at Hillsborough, Sheffield, between Liverpool and Nottingham Forest. The game was not aired live, but I could watch it live as the coverage came into Television Centre in London to be recorded. I watched as something unpleasant was clearly unfolding early in the game and I shouted across to the news desk to switch to the football – 'Something bad is happening here'. It

was bad – *real bad*. I was watching the Hillsborough Disaster in which 96 Liverpool supporters died, children and adults, in the crush that followed the South Yorkshire Police decision to allow far too many people to enter an already tightly-packed area behind one of the goals. A disgusting police cover-up began and it took tenacious families decades to eventually secure a verdict that the police and not the fans were responsible for the tragedy. But don't worry. Conspiracies never happen, right? That's just a theory.

My television career included presenting a Friday evening slot on *Nationwide*, a major show of the day, and I was in the original presenting team, led by Frank Bough and Selina Scott, on *Breakfast Time*, the UK's first breakfast TV show launched amid huge publicity and fanfare in 1983 (Fig 27). Princess Diana came on a 'royal' visit in the early weeks some two years after she married Prince Charles and I was introduced to her. I was taken aback by how tall she was and by the look of sheer fear in her eyes which I didn't understand until events later played out. Fifteen years later I would be exposing the background to her assassination in a Paris road tunnel in *The Biggest Secret*. I particularly liked Selina Scott in my *Breakfast Time* years. She was a genuine woman untouched by all the fame hysteria that surrounded her at the time and which clearly irked Frank Bough who saw himself as the show's 'star'. Selina interviewed me much later when she worked for *Sky News* and I was in the middle of mass ridicule. She was just as warm and friendly as I remembered her and she treated me with rare respect in the mainstream media. I was also a presenter on a young people's programme, *Saturday Superstore*, which began in 1982 presented by disc jockey Mike Read and Sarah Greene, alongside one of the stars of children's TV at the time, Keith Chegwin (Fig 28). Keith was a great bloke. I met him a lot of years later in a motorway service area car park and although I was portrayed as the national 'nutter' by then he, like Selina Scott, was warm, friendly and respectful. I'll always remember Keith for that and his endless laughter. *Saturday Superstore* allowed me to meet all the famous people and popstars of the day as I did on *Breakfast Time*. Talking of which, I met the *Monkees* singer Davy Jones on a train to London once. He came into my compartment as I headed for the BBC and he went to his West End show. Davy has got to be one of the nicest people I ever chatted with and like Selina and Keith there was not a hint of showbiz me, me, me. My focus was always on the next ambition and I never really savoured and enjoyed what I had achieved. The next goal was always in my mind. Okay, done that – now what? These were the 'running shoes' I came out of the womb already wearing. Writing this brief biography section – and my god, there's so much more – has made me look at my life anew. I was everywhere on TV in those years and experienced so much even before the top of my head blew off in 1990/91.



**Figure 27:** A presenter on Britain's first breakfast show – BBC Breakfast Time with Selina Scott in the front centre and Frank Bough to her right.



**Figure 28:** The Saturday Superstore team with John Craven, Mike Read, Keith Chegwin and Sarah Greene.

## **Made it!**

And so back to *Grandstand*. This had been the incessant ambition since the end of my football career and it was secured in the mid-1980s when I was asked to present a run of the Sunday version. All those years – well, only about twelve in fact – and all that effort and here I was driving into London from my then home in Oakley, Buckinghamshire, to do my first show. There were tears in my eyes at the thought of picking myself off the ground with my football dreams in tatters, my body racked in pain, and immediately setting another target in that Birmingham TV studio. Now here I was about to achieve it (Fig 29). The *Grandstands* went very well, but something strange began to happen. With my ambition secured, I lost interest in television. The fire in my belly that drove me forward towards *Grandstand* dramatically waned and while I still did my best my heart was no longer in it. Television is a very vacuous world of backstabbing, inward-looking myopia, and the BBC Sports Department was run by many people who would be a therapist's life's work. I was never a mixer away from the studio setting and that became ever more pronounced as my heart retreated from the TV world. I would prepare my scripts at home on the Isle of Wight where I moved in 1982, travel to London as late as I could to do a show, and have a taxi with the engine running outside Television Centre timed for the closing titles. I was on the train home at London's Waterloo railway station before the rest of the crew were in the BBC bar. Mike Murphy, the *Grandstand* editor who gave me those shows and promised many more, left the BBC and he was replaced by one of those people for whom a therapist would need no other clients. *Grandstand* and me were parting company and in the greater scheme of my life it was, with hindsight, exactly what needed to happen.



**Figure 29:** At last came the magic day when I presented *Grandstand* for the first time.

I was increasingly marginalised by the London end of BBC Sport, but I had a final and glorious Indian summer with the far more humane Manchester operation headed by a proper decent bloke, Nick Hunter. He has never been given the credit he deserves for taking a marginal game in snooker and making it a global television phenomenon in the 1980s. Nick hired me as a snooker presenter as my London career was waning and put me before TV audiences that the London people could only dream about. Snooker

simply exploded as a focus of national interest and the players were amazing one-off characters including Cliff Thorburn, Bill Werbeniuk, Kirk Stevens, the brilliant Jimmy White, Ray Reardon, John Virgo, Terry Griffiths, John Spencer, Dennis Taylor and the mercurial genius turned always-destined tragedy, Alex 'Hurricane' Higgins. Alex could be the nicest man and the worst in the same few minutes. Snooker reached its peak audience with the 1985 World Championship final presented by my colleague David Vine between the world's top player Steve Davis and Irish underdog Dennis Taylor which went to the last ball of the best-of-35 frame match before Taylor won. The audience reached 18.5 million – close to a third of the UK population at the time – and remains to this day both the record viewing figure for the BBC-2 channel and the biggest past-midnight audience in British television history. With today's multi-channel dilution of audiences it will never be beaten. That was snooker in those days. It was a wonderful time and again a privilege to be part of that (Fig 30 overleaf). I did my last snooker world championship with Nick in the spring of 1990 at the Crucible Theatre in Sheffield. My BBC and entire television career was only two months from reaching its conclusion.

### **The 'politician'**

As my interest in television faded from the mid-1980s my mind turned to other things and primarily what human economic activity was doing to what I then perceived as the natural world (much more later). I don't mean the global warming hoax (see Covid hoax sprung by the same people) which was starting to emerge. This was far from the dominating factor in the so-called 'green movement' as it has become today. 'Greens' then cared about all aspects of environmental assault and that would have included the extraordinary impact of mass mask-wearing which greens in general have encouraged, even demanded, no matter what the environmental consequence. My concerns involved the way beautiful landscapes were being destroyed by inappropriate building and how the environment was being deluged by pollution at all levels, air, food, water, the lot. My interest began on the Isle of Wight when I saw landscapes and unique urban and village areas destroyed by buildings that a child could have designed and in no way sympathetic to what was already there. It wasn't a case of stop all development; it was rather what kind of development and where? I came to realise that these decisions were being made by a network of Freemasons and Satanists on the island collectively referred to as the Island Mafia which controlled the local councils – a single council today – and in particular the planning department that had the major say in what was built or not. In other words who could make fantastic profits from developments that the council sanctioned. When you can vastly increase the value of land by giving planning permission for development, corruption will always be rife. The Isle of Wight was – *is* – awash with it. The island is still widely beautiful despite the best efforts of the Mafia, but it has a very dark and satanic underbelly which understandably has contempt for me. I take that as an honour and a compliment. I helped to create Island Watch, an organisation pledged to campaign against inappropriate development and the corruption involved. It was now that I began to appreciate the influence of Freemasons and other secret societies as I realised that decisions the council apparently made in public in the evening were actually being decided at the Freemasons' lodge in the afternoon. 'Public debate' was therefore a farce.



**Figure 30:** Snooker – my television highlight and Indian summer.

I pondered about going into politics to challenge this and the increasing centralisation of power fast emerging known as 'globalisation'. I looked first at the Liberal Party (now the Liberal Democrats) in the mid-1980s which returned the island Member of Parliament and I was in for a crash course in political hypocrisy, mendacity and deceit. God, it was horrible and the people appalling. This is how bad. Soon after I joined the Liberal – note *Liberal* – Party I made a cash contribution to a local council-run school for the disabled after being shown little kids so brain-damaged that all they could do was lie on a plastic flat-top vehicle with wheels and do their best to use their feet to make it move. Looking at their faces wouldn't fail to break your heart. Well, if you had one, I mean. Staggeringly the head of the school told me they were short of these vehicles due to lack of funds. I was dumbstruck at the callous injustice and I handed over the money they needed for some more. My donation was never publicised and nor was it meant to be, but it got back to leading members of the local Liberal Party which ran the council at the time. This led to the most prominent of them, a guy called Morris Barton, telling me that I should not have made the donation. He said that it left them open to being condemned by the political opposition for not funding the school adequately enough to the point where a member of the party had to give money himself. I was very new to politics and I was dumbstruck and gutted to the core at what I was hearing. The Liberal Party and me parted company with swift effect. Morris Barton was the most classic politician and if he had ever told the truth his body would have genetically-imploded from the shock. He was not an exception, however, just an example of the worldwide breed.

I then turned my attention to the Green Party that had recently changed its name from the Ecology Party. It was intellectually headed by what I found to be an incredibly arrogant man, Jonathan Porritt. It's policy material, however, included so much that I could support. The party was campaigning for environmental sanity and also justice and fairness for all. It was *then*, anyway. Don't start me on the 'Woke' green movement of today which believes freedom of speech and opinion is not a right but a crime. I wrote to the head office to ask if they had a contact on the Isle of Wight and they replied that there was no Green Party on the island, which I knew, and not even a contact. This would be 1988. The reply encouraged me to start an island branch and I organised a few public meetings and away we went. What happened next was utterly ridiculous and made me wonder for the first time about a force guiding my life. A couple of weeks after starting the Isle of Wight branch we had a letter from the regional party inviting us to send a delegate to its quarterly meeting of all the local parties in the south of central England at Winchester in Hampshire. I went along and after hours of meaningless navel contemplating the chair lady said that the regional party's representative on national party council was stepping down that day and they needed nominations for a replacement. No one volunteered and so I did on the basis of someone's got to do it. I had been a member of the Green Party for a matter of weeks and now I was on the national party council. *What?* There was a meeting of the council in a couple of weeks and I arrived at a building near Regents Park in London where there was more navel contemplating at a higher level. Just before the lunch break the man chairing said they needed to elect 'speakers' to represent the party in the media for the coming year and he would take nominations when the meeting resumed. During lunch a man came over and said 'You're on the television aren't you?' Yes, I replied. 'So you would be confident in the media then?' he continued. Yes, I guess so. 'If you put your name forward as a speaker I will second you' came the punchline. Okay, why not? I'm up for anything. A short time later I was elected a national speaker for the Green Party – again just a matter of weeks after I joined (Fig 31). It was crazy.



Figure 31: Elected national speaker for the Green Party.

## Bye, bye, Maggie

I didn't think that being officially a national politician would mean much given the tiny Green Party support and the almost total lack of interest by the media. Events would prove otherwise and move fast. Pollution and other environmental concerns began to appear in the mainstream and public attention turned to the subject ahead of the European elections in the summer of 1989. What followed were two million votes for the Green Party in Britain and we were suddenly a player, albeit briefly, on the political stage until the party tore itself apart in a war between the 'Fundies' and the 'Realos'. These were groups represented by those that wanted to keep the core policies and principles and those that wanted to change them to win more votes and be more acceptable to the mainstream. I was caught in the middle as what I called a Fundie-Realo. I wanted to retain the core principles while presenting them in a clearer and more accessible and professional way. In the wake of the European election success I was in the national media talking about politics and this didn't go down well with the BBC Sport people and the BBC hierarchy in general. Apparently there was a conflict between presenting sport and saying the economic system was destroying the environment. I could understand if I was reporting news, but I hadn't done that since I joined *Newsnight* in 1980. The crunch came when I refused to pay the Poll Tax or 'Community Charge' introduced by Prime Minister Margaret Thatcher in 1989 and another remarkable series of synchronistic events followed. The tax in effect had people on small and large incomes paying the same which was obviously unfair and large numbers of people refused to pay in protest. The first court cases for non-payers could have been held anywhere in Britain and yet it happened in the small town of Newport on ... the *Isle of Wight* ... where my case was to be heard. The hearings attracted national and wider-world attention. I arrived on the bus from Ryde with Linda to find an extraordinary number of photographers surrounding me and moving in unison like a single entity. It was akin to the scene in the movie *Notting Hill* when a guy opens the door to find a mass of cameras pointing at him. It's happened a few times to me in different situations and it's quite a sight to experience.

There were so many appearing in court that day that they were processing six to eight at a time instead of one. It came to my turn and in the line with me was a young chap I had seen at a number of protest meetings. He was very forensic in studying the rules and regulations. As the magistrates were going through what they believed was another group to rubber stamp he put his hand up and asked to speak. He asked the magistrates when the prosecution summonses to court were sent out to people and how that compared with the time between non-payment and a summons being issued as dictated by the law. The magistrates consulted with the court clerk. The atmosphere around them and their demeanour visibly changed. They announced an adjournment. When they returned they said that all the summonses to court that day had been sent out too early and therefore all the prosecutions delivered were invalid. Everyone was free to go. I put up my hand and pointed out that those summoned to court that day had lost a day's pay plus their travel costs and these needed to be reimbursed. The magistrates agreed and I would eventually receive my £2.50 bus fare. Margaret Thatcher's Poll Tax never recovered from that humiliation at the first legal hurdle and nor did she. The tax would be replaced and so would Thatcher the following year when her own party conspired to remove her. The 'Iron Lady' was not so 'iron' after all when people stood up to her.

The next day I had a meeting scheduled at Television Centre in London with the Head of Sport Jonathan Martin. He was a system-man claiming to have socialist tendencies and I never really trusted him as I did Cliff Morgan. In fact by then Cliff was the only one that I did trust at the BBC in London. I walked into Martin's office and the morning papers were all over his table with my picture on the front of most of them after the Poll Tax debacle in Newport the day before. 'What I have to say is nothing to do with those', he said confirming that it was, at least in part. He said the BBC was not renewing my contract which had only a few weeks to run. He and they didn't even have the decency to give me longer warning so I could have time to make arrangements for another income. I'd already lost the weekend job on *BBC News* in a bizarre conversation with the then Head of News Tony Hall, later BBC Director General as the by-then Baron Hall of Birkenhead. The fancy titles are so pathetic. Hall rang to tell me that I could no longer work on the Saturday news programme given my political activities. The problem was he couldn't



quite blurt out the words. He went round and round the houses. I saved him from his stuttering by saying I thought it would be best if I stood down. 'Oh, do you, really?' he said, the relief in his voice almost hilariously obvious. So that was it, the end of my television career. Was I gutted? Nope. I had concerns about how to earn a living, but it wasn't only Baron Hall that was relieved. Relief surged through my body. I was free of the nonsense I had come to loathe – Nick Hunter and the Manchester team apart – and by then another life was revealing itself in the most extraordinary way.

## **Guiding hand**

I had believed that my progress in pursuit of multiple ambitions was down to good luck, hard work, and focus. I was now to realise that my entire life had been heading in a particular direction in many and various ways and expressions. There was never a time in my life when the 'journey' started. There was only the moment when it became conscious. My whole life was the 'journey'. When I became a national spokesman for the British Green Party in a matter of weeks I began to reconsider and look back at the pattern. I would set a goal and then achieve it with 'lucky' breaks happening at precisely the right time and once the ambition was achieved something would happen to move me on with a period of around two years often the ball-park time involved. My 'luck' included, but was far from limited to:

- The big toe-cap boots that let me kick the ball much harder than the other kid and get into my first school team.
- The goalkeeper getting injured at the Leicester schoolboys trial after I had been rejected as an outfield player.
- The game of my life in the second trial that put me in the team against all the odds and on the road to being a professional footballer.
- The perfectly-timed interventions of John Camkin with exactly the right contacts in football and media to get me to Hereford United through his friend John Charles and then into journalism through his friend Bill Hicks.
- How John Camkin was based in Leamington Spa where I'd moved shortly before because it was the home town of Linda who I had only just met.
- Finding down the road the world-renowned acupuncturist Professor J. R. Worsley, who kept my career going for two years at Hereford when I should never have been playing.
- Being invited on the *ATV Today* show two days after my career ended which immediately triggered my TV ambitions that drove me through the disappointment and on to the next target.
- How I was recommended by John Camkin's friend, Bill Hicks, to all those newspapers across the south and Midlands of England and one of only two that responded was back in my home city (with all that came from that in Leicester).
- The *Grandstand* break out of nowhere from the programme that had been my target from that day at ATV and the John Tidy incident when seconds saved me from *Grandstand* disaster that would have ended that ambition immediately.
- The never-expected Northern Ireland success at the 1982 World Cup that earned me a contract with BBC Sport and how I joined just in time for the staff exodus to the 1982 Commonwealth Games in Australia which immediately gave me the opportunity back home to quickly become a national face.
- The snooker opportunity at the right time to relaunch my career as it faded in London.
- The ridiculous speed that I went from joining the Green Party to becoming a national spokesman less than a year before the one big election success which gave me national exposure as a politician, albeit

briefly.

- Newport, Isle of Wight, of all the towns and cities in the UK, was the first to hold Poll Tax court cases and a man in my line of defendants stopped the prosecutions and made the Poll Tax and Margaret Thatcher a laughing stock.

On and on the list continues with synchronicities, 'coincidences' and 'luck' at the right moment. By the time of the Green Party and Poll Tax court cases I didn't believe that it was 'luck' anymore. Yes, I was focussed and worked hard, but sorry, that no longer told the whole story. Something strange was happening. The question was – *what?*

I was about to find out.



## CHAPTER THREE

# A Kind of Magic

**Permanence, perseverance and persistence in spite of all obstacles, discouragements, and impossibilities: It is this that in all things distinguishes the strong soul from the weak**

**Thomas Carlyle**

The 'something strange' theme gathered pace as 1988 became 1989. I began to feel a presence around me. When I was in a room alone it was like I was not alone. I kept this to myself as I continued to work for the BBC and the Green Party. Months passed and the presence became ever more tangible and obvious to me.

I had never experienced anything like this before and now it was becoming a part of my life and increasingly undeniable. In March, 1990, while working for the BBC in London, I went back to my room at the Kensington Hilton Hotel in Holland Park a less than 20 minute walk from the BBC Television Centre. As I sat on the bed the presence was so strong I said out into the room: 'If there's something there would you please contact me because you are driving me up the wall.' A few days later I was with a then nine-year-old Gareth heading for lunch at a café at the Ryde seafront railway station near our home, but it was packed. As we walked away a railway worker stopped me to talk about football and when the conversation ended I couldn't see Gaz. I knew he would be in the tourist and newspaper shop on the station looking at books they sold about Isle of Wight stream trains. He always did at every opportunity. Gareth and Jaymie both inherited my love for steam trains even though they were long gone on public railways by the time they were born.

I stood at the door to the shop (which is still there with the door in a slightly different place) and there he was with a stream train book in his hand. I said: 'Come on, Gaz, we'll go and get some lunch in the town.' As I was about to turn and leave I felt the atmosphere change around me which I now know was an electromagnetic field. It was the same feeling I had with the presence although way more powerful. My feet felt like two magnets were pulling them to the floor and then I heard words pass through my mind: 'Go and look at the books on the far side.' It was not so much a voice as a very strong thought-form that was absolutely not consciously generated by me. Obviously bewildered, and with Gaz still with his nose in his book, I walked across to the other side of the shop where I knew they kept a few paperback books dominated by romantic novels for tourists to read while sitting on the beach. My bewilderment included both what was happening and the fact that I could not understand how the type of books they sold there would be of any relevance to me. In among the romantic novels by writer Barbara Cartland and a publisher called Mills and Boon I saw a book with a woman's face on the front called *Mind to Mind* (Fig 32). I picked it up because it was so different to the others and turned it over to read the blurb. That's when I saw the word 'psychic'. The book was a sort of autobiography written by professional British psychic, Betty Shine. I wondered immediately if she would pick up the presence around me. I read the book in 24 hours and contacted her to arrange a visit. I told her nothing about what had been happening to me with the presence for the past year. Instead I said that I had arthritis and maybe the Reiki energy healing she did through her hands might be helpful. That would have been a bonus. My real interest was would she sense anything around me?

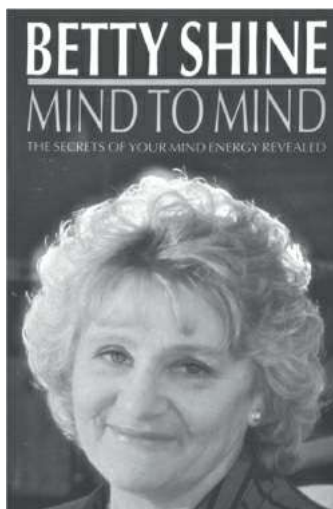


Figure 32: The Betty Shine book in among the romantic novels.

### **My new life begins**

I went to see Betty a couple of times at her home in the village of Ditchling near Brighton on the English south coast. She performed her healing while we had an interesting chat about levels of reality that we cannot see. I had always been fascinated by this. Even more so after my strange experience with the slow-motion save in the Hereford game at Barnet and what I learned about the energetic basis of acupuncture thanks to Professor Worsley. Then, on my third of four visits, my life changed forever. I was on a medical-type bench in her front room while she worked on my left knee when I felt like a spider's web on my face. My mind immediately went to her book where she said that when other levels of reality are trying to lock into you it sometimes feels like a spider's web on your face. It did. What I didn't know at the time is that I was feeling an electromagnetic field through which other realities communicate with this one. It's the same phenomenon as the hairs on your neck or arm standing up in a place that feels spooky (the 'spook' or ghost entity affects the electromagnetic field) and when you are among an excited crowd generating electromagnetism with their emotions. No more than 15 seconds after I felt the spider's web, and without me saying a word, Betty threw her head back and said: 'Wow! This is powerful. I'll have to close my eyes for this one.' She said she was seeing an ancient Chinese-type figure in her mind who gave a name and said 'Socrates is with me.' I had no idea who Socrates was except that someone of that name once played football for Brazil. 'The' Socrates was an ancient Greek philosopher who was condemned to death for 'corrupting the youth' by telling them the truth that the authorities didn't want them to know. Psychics would later tell me that in 'previous lives' I had been Socrates and Italian philosopher Giordano Bruno. Socrates died basically laughing at authority by drinking hemlock in 399 BC and Bruno did the same as he was burned at the stake for 'heresy' (telling the truth) by the Roman Church in 1600. I am *not* saying that I was these people, only that this is what I was told and nothing more. Betty Shine said that the Chinese-type communicator was asking her to pass information to me and as I sat there, still a BBC presenter and Green Party spokesman, she communicated the following:

- We know he wanted us to contact him, but the time was not right (Betty knew nothing of my words in the hotel room).
- He was led here to be contacted, not to be cured. But one day he will be completely cured.
- He is a healer who is here to heal the Earth and he will be world famous. He will face enormous opposition but we will always be there to protect him.
- He is still a child, spiritually, but he will be given the spiritual riches.

- Sometimes he will say things and wonder where they came from. They will be our words.
- Knowledge will be put into his mind and at other times he will be led to knowledge.
- He was chosen as a youngster for his courage. He has been tested and has passed all the tests.
- He was led into football to learn discipline, but when that was learned it was time to move on. He also had to learn how to cope with disappointment, experience all the emotions, and how to get up and get on with it. The spiritual way is tough and no one makes it easy.
- He will always have what he needs, but no more.

I was stunned, of course, in one way, and the 'normal' reaction would have been to dismiss what I was told as ridiculous. I'm a healer and I was here to heal the Earth? I present the snooker! I was going to be world famous? For what? But in fact I didn't dismiss it. There was something vaguely familiar about the whole thing. I got on the train in a daze at the nearby Hassocks station and headed to London to present a programme at the BBC. I watched the world go by from the carriage window as I tried to make sense of what had just happened. This line in particular made so much sense of my earlier life:

*He was led into football to learn discipline, but when that was learned it was time to move on. He also had to learn how to cope with disappointment, experience all the emotions, and how to get up and get on with it.*

My life had indeed been like walking through a maze with some force opening and closing doors – do this, experience that, okay, move on. Now do this next, experience that, okay, move on. These were the 'running shoes' at work. I had most certainly learned how to cope with disappointment, experienced all the emotions, and how to get up and get on with it. Before long my new life would require every last smear of my emotional strength to get up and get on with it and 'the spiritual way is tough and no one makes it easy' would be confirmed with a vengeance over and over. I would see that my life up to this point had been preparation for what I really came to do and why I had felt from an early age that I had some sort of 'destiny'. No, it would now turn out, it was not to be a footballer. As my life moved on I saw that my years in journalism and television had shown me how the media and 'the system' worked and how television had given me a famous public face so that when I came out with my 'revelations' they would not be ignored. When eventually I did speak out at the start of 1991 it was met with fantastic publicity and historic levels of ridicule. No matter. It wasn't ignored and at that stage this was the main thing. My god, I thought, as I arrived at Waterloo station that Betty Shine day: Who am I? What am I? Why me? Where was this all going? A week later I returned to Betty and these messages came through:

- One man cannot change the world, but one man can communicate the message that will change the world.
- Don't try to do it all alone. Go hand in hand with others, so you can pick each other up as you fall.
- He will write five books in three years. The written word will be there forever. The spoken word disappears on the wind.
- Politics is not for him. He is too spiritual. Politics is anti-spiritual and will make him very unhappy.
- He will leave politics. He doesn't have to do anything. It will happen gradually over a year.
- There will be a different kind of flying machine, very different from the aircraft of today (there was also a line about the coming of electric cars).
- Time will have no meaning. Where you want to be, you will be. •

All these messages relating to me in early 1990 have happened or are in the process of happening. I did, for example, write five books in three years although I didn't realise that until after the fifth one was published and I counted back the months. Any author will tell you that writing one book a year is a challenge never mind five in three. To think with now 23 books to my name – some of them mega works – that I once said to Linda that I'd never write a book because I didn't have enough to say. Even this message has to a large extent come true: 'One day he will be completely cured.' My arthritis continued to progress after I left football and it was in both knees, ankles and wrists, my toes, neck, hips, lower back, and later my hands. The spiritual way is tough and no one makes it easy! Ha, ha. Walking was at times extremely painful in my journalism days in Leicester and I was often in back pain. I had no idea what life without pain was like. If I wanted to open a train carriage door which had a twist action on the handle in those days I would have to wait for someone else to come along. If I tried, the pain was excruciating. This was all happening while I was in television. Hence my pain threshold today is extremely high. I am used to it.

The low point came in around 2007 when I went on a trip to India. The arthritis was so bad that I walked through Heathrow Airport in my socks so I could shuffle my feet along the ground. I couldn't even lift my legs to walk properly. Fortunately it was Terminal 5 that had a slippery floor without carpet. I sat at the departure gate until everyone else was on the plane so I didn't have to stand in the queue. I wondered how I was going to survive the more than eight-hour flight cooped up in cattle class. I handed my boarding pass to the steward and when he passed it through the machine there was a beep. What's up now? I thought. 'Oh, you've been upgraded to business class, sir' he said. I actually started to quietly cry as I headed for the plane so relieved was I and comforted in the knowledge that someone 'out there' was looking after me. Such little 'signs' and bits of 'luck' have been a constant in my life. I spent the whole flight to India horizontal in business class and most of it asleep exhausted by the pain. When I got to my hotel near Tiruvannamalai below Arunachala Mountain, which is sacred to Hindus, I slept for virtually 48 hours with the curtains closed and there were times when I didn't know if it was day or night. My joints improved after that although when I visited the temples the attendees were all in the lotus position (forget it) while I sat in my foldable garden chair that I had brought with me in the knowledge that sitting on the floor would be out of the question. People looked at me very strange while I laughed at the ridiculousness of it all which always appeals to me. The India trip was the lowest point of my arthritis pain and it faded from hereon. When it should be getting worse and putting me in that wheelchair it has faded. Today it doesn't trouble me at all and I have not been in pain with it for years.

## **Starting over**

My life was about to change dramatically in the wake of those visits to Betty Shine. Within weeks the BBC failed to renew my contract and I was out of work with no income. I was set free to follow where events were taking me. I began to withdraw from working with the Green Party. I wanted to distance myself in the knowledge that the time would come when I would speak about what was happening and it would generate much scepticism and ridicule. Just how much I would find out in early 1991. I wanted to protect the party from that as much as I could. In line with the Betty Shine communications it took the best part of a year to withdraw from politics completely. I did confide to a couple of Green Party insiders a little about what I was experiencing and soon the rumours were circulating in the party that national speaker David Icke was going a little crazy. If you want to experience a closed mind that thinks it's open find yourself a Green and even more so today as the Green mind has coagulated into the all-encompassing concreted-encased insanity known as 'Woke'. My time in the Green Party had given me both an insight into the Green mind – now far more extreme – and also into politics at close range that would be very useful later on. Politics is going to change nothing I concluded and no matter what the party name, colour of rosette, or claim to be 'different', the political mind blueprint is common to them all. Caroline Lucas, who became Britain's first Green Party Member of Parliament, worked in the national office when I was involved. Almost every time she opens her mouth she supports the agenda of a global multi-billionaire elite while thinking she's 'anti-Establishment'. The global Green movement and the Green Parties that represent its political wing have degenerated into little more than a fascistic tyranny and a free speech-deleting mob promoting the coordinated sinister agenda of billionaires and corporations that I have now been exposing for more than three decades.

I had one or two minor offers for TV work when I left the BBC, but I wasn't interested. I had made the decision that I was going with this, whatever 'this' actually was. By now I could see that life is forever and that we are eternal expressions of consciousness having a brief experience called human. The worst thing I could do was to completely mess up one human life and I could handle that. Bring it on and let's see where this goes. My family was not having my strange experiences as the upheavals began in my life and their own. Why should they understand what was happening to Dave and dad? I didn't understand never mind them. To their eternal credit they continued to stand by me even through the tidal wave of ridicule that was soon to be unleashed (Fig 33). Fortunately I had always lived below my income in terms of spending and there was a bit of money to get us through a year or so without paid work. The idea of getting up to your neck in debt (thus dependency) to live some expensive lifestyle in a big house never appealed to me. I guess being brought up in my early years – and many after – with a pay packet lasting only to the end of the week or month left its mark that way. There was also the message that said 'He will always have what he needs' and I always have.



**Figure 33:** The family in my television days – little did we know what was coming. There's a young Kerry, baby Gareth, with my brother Paul, now another campaigner for freedom, in the middle at the back.

The communications through Betty Shine were as good as their word as my life became an extraordinary series of 'coincidences' and happenings. I was indeed led to knowledge and knowledge was put into my mind. This happened through the synchronistic 'coincidence' of people I met and through books, documents, and personal experiences, first at home and later abroad. I never read a book from start to finish until I was in my 20s and not many after that. Now I read ferociously. One book finished and I was on to the next for year after year. I didn't bother with education at school and suddenly I was seeking knowledge from every source possible on my own terms in my own way. In the early years of the 1990s I would be led to information and make conclusions from that about what was going on. Pretty soon that flipped and I would conclude what was happening first and then the names, dates, places, detail would follow supporting that conclusion. This is how I have worked ever since: 'Knowledge will be put into his mind and at other times he will be led to knowledge.' Then there was this line: 'Sometimes he will say things and wonder where they came from. They will be our words.' My goodness, the times that has happened – as in constantly.

I would go on to present a stream of public talks every year with many lasting up to 11 hours such was the information I had compiled and been led to by then. Again and again I would say things in those talks and also interviews and think 'Blimey, that's interesting, where did that come from?' This continues to this day and led to my out-of-nowhere conclusion soon after the turn of the millennium that we live in a simulated reality limited by the speed of light which has since been supported by gathering evidence even in the scientific mainstream. If you wanted to meet a psychic or medium in the post-Betty Shine months of 1990 then all you needed was to follow me. Betty was the only one I consciously decided to visit and synchronicity brought the rest. Hello, what do you do? I'm a psychic. My god, not another one! A communication that later proved very accurate said:

The diamonds can be found even in the mud – the waters wash them clean ... Seek diamonds, sparkling truth, the clarity, perfection of the

Word. The whirlpools of life carry you to where the diamonds are. Resonate to the perfection of the crystals. Arduous seeking is not necessary. The path is already mapped out. You only have to follow the clues ...

... We are guiding you along a set path. You are learning according to our teaching of you. It was all organised before you incarnated.

A few months later I was in Canada one night on the banks of the Oldman River about 134 miles from Calgary in Alberta. The light of the torch picked out a mass of bright diamond-shaped white stones lying in the mud and washed clean by the receding river. I could clearly see by now that my whole life had been mapped out from the moment I was born to do what I am doing. How true it has proved to be that all I had to do was 'follow the clues'. That's exactly what has happened as they have been put before me. The challenge has been to go with those clues and communicate what they say in the knowledge of what that would mean in terms of public reaction. This, you may have noticed, has never been a problem for me.

Through the rest of 1990 I was compiling my first book on these subjects and what had happened to my life. I called it *Truth Vibrations*. The title was inspired by an amalgamation of information through the psychics about an energetic frequency that was going to be infused into our reality to awaken humanity from its slumber induced by forces that I would subsequently expose. I was told that this frequency or vibrational change would have two main effects. It would open closed minds to a greater reality of self and the 'world' with the most open affected first and eventually even those at the time with padlocks on their minds would be teased awake. The other effect – hence the book title – was that the vibrational change would bring to the surface all that had been hidden from us. When I was told all this in 1990 there was no evidence that any of it was true. If you observed global society there was no evidence that people were waking up from their induced perceptual coma or that the hidden was being revealed. This continued to be the case for many years, a fact I can seriously confirm from my own direct experience of dismissal and ridicule. Then came the millennium with 9/11 and the Western wars of conquest and destruction in the Middle East. I began to observe how minds were beginning to stir and view the world differently. This has continued to expand until a tsunami of awakesness has been triggered by the 'Covid' era. In terms of all that has been hidden would be shown to us – are you kidding? Look at what those with opening minds know about the world and the forces behind events that they didn't know in 1990, 1995, 2000, 2005, 2010, 2015 and so on. It is fantastic what has come to light as my previous books and this book clearly show.

### **Message to mind: You are about to be blown**

*Truth Vibrations* went into production at the end of 1990 for publication the following May when what was left of my old life would be torched. From before Christmas as the book was finished I began to have the urge to go to Peru. I had no idea why. I knew nothing about Peru. In the same period I would turn on the television and there would be a documentary about Peru or I would pass the local travel agent to see holidays to Peru featured in the window. Purely on intuition – my constant guide now – I booked a flight I could not really afford to Lima, Peru. Intuition comes to us through the heart vortex in the centre of the chest which is one of many vortexes known as chakras or 'wheels of light' that interpenetrate the human energy field (more later). We feel intuition in the chest for this reason (Fig 34). Another chakra vortex relating to emotion connects with the belly area and that's why we feel emotion there and people 'get the shits' when they are emotionally nervous and fearful. Watch the body language of someone saying they intuitively *know* – 'I just *know*' – and their hands will invariably go to their chest. When people say they are thinking their hand goes to their head. These are indications of where the source of the perception, knowing or thinking, is coming from. Thinking is very much the act of perceiving within the strict limitations of human simulation awareness while intuitive knowing comes from expressions of reality way beyond the human realm and its phenomenal levels of illusion. Thought perception results from a sequence of thinking leading to a conclusion while intuition comes as one complete package with no runup sequence. The heart *knows* because it is connected to that level of awareness that *does* know. The head/mind *thinks* because it *doesn't* know and has to try to work it out with that sequence of thought (Fig 35). My conclusions come to me first through the heart and then the detailed evidence to support them comes to the mind in the form of dates, places, people, and such like. Heart awareness and brain



awareness are connected, or they are meant to be. They are not, however, the same. Much more on this as we go along.



**Figure 34:** The heart vortex in the 'chakra' system that interpenetrates the human energetic field is our prime connection to expanded awareness beyond the simulation.



**Figure 35:** Thinking and knowing come from very different sources.

My planned two weeks in Peru became three amid an incredible series of synchronicities and experiences. I landed in Lima early in the morning not knowing what I would do next. Events moved fast the moment I entered the luggage hall and within an hour of arriving I was on another plane to Cusco in the Andes mountains with a hotel secured and waiting. I tell that story in other books. I sat on the bed at the hotel thinking, okay, what now? Another hour of 'coincidences' passed and I was connected with a Peruvian guide and a two-week itinerary. I went to all the major tourist sites including the extraordinary and breathtaking Machu Picchu and the guide took me to the city of Puno on the shores of Lake Titicaca which, at some 13,000 feet above sea level, is billed as the highest navigable lake in the world. He booked us into a hotel called the Sillustani named after an Inca site a 40 minute drive away. There were pictures of Sillustani all over the hotel and as I looked at one of them I had the overwhelming feeling – heart again – that I had to go there. I went the next day in a minibus/taxi with the guide and a driver and spent an hour walking around the ruins. It was beautiful looking out from the highpoint across the land to a lake and distant mountains, but I went back to the bus feeling quite disappointed. What I had experienced did not match the powerful urge I'd had to go there the night before. That was to change rather dramatically.

A few minutes down the road on the way back to Puno, as I daydreamed out of the window, I saw a hill to my right. Words began repeating in my mind – 'Come to me, come to me, come to me'. Could my life get any stranger? Nine months earlier I was presenting the snooker for the BBC and I was a national representative for the Green Party. Now I was in Peru purely on intuition and a bloody hill was talking to me. I asked the driver to stop and climbed the hill to find a stone circle. I have never mentioned this before because I have been trying to establish how it could be possible and now I have. I found the stone circle at the top of the hill – a stone circle that wasn't 'physically' there. Yeah, yeah, Icke's crazy. Well, with the hindsight of 32 years, maybe not. I experienced a stone circle at that time and I'll explain what

followed in a moment. The circle had some stones with memorable shapes which made it easy to remember. I went back to Sillustani with a group of people in 2012 to mark my 60th birthday and returned to the hill to show them the circle. *It wasn't there*. The hill was, of course, just not the circle. Instead it was in the main area of the Sillustani site looking exactly how I experienced it on that hill a mile or so from where it was 'physically'. I recognised some of those stones that so registered with me at the time. The discrepancy was not faded memory. I was telling the story of the circle on the hill immediately after it happened and the story never changed. A whole stone circle had been 'moved'?? Ugh?? Not exactly, not 'physically' anyway. I'll explain later how this could be done when we consider the illusory nature of 'physical' reality. There is no 'physical' as we perceive it and you only have to study quantum physics to see that. Many people have told me, especially in the last year or so, that objects in their homes have disappeared. They remember exactly where they left them and sometimes they will reappear exactly where they left them. The stories are far too numerous to dismiss and anyway I have experienced the phenomena myself. I live in a tiny flat where things cannot go missing, but they have when I knew precisely where they were. If you think this is all too crazy and far out (it is from the perspective of 'normal') then strap in for the next bit.

I walked to the centre of the circle and experienced a repeat of what happened in the newspaper shop in Ryde. The soles of my feet began to burn and tingle with a sort of magnetism and I couldn't move them. I felt energy pulsating into the top of my head (where the 'crown chakra' vortex is located) and flowing through me into the ground. Another flow was coming the other way. My arms spontaneously stretched out at 45 degrees. I made no conscious decision to do that. It just happened. I re-enacted the moment on my return to Sillustani in 2012 (Fig 36). I heard a thought-form 'voice' clearly in my mind which said: 'They will be talking about this a hundred years from now' and 'It will be over when you feel the rain.' I was standing under a fierce Peruvian sun looking into a brilliant blue sky with not a cloud to be seen. *What rain? Where?* The energy passing through me became ever more powerful until my whole body was shaking (Fig 37). Time disappeared as I entered a realm of consciousness where there is no time which is only an illusion of the simulation as I will explain. I was mostly 'out there' while all this was going on and in another realm of awareness. I returned to my conscious mind every now and then like when you drive your car and can't remember the last few miles. Your conscious mind has been elsewhere and your subconscious has been doing the driving. In one of these conscious periods I saw a light grey mist over the mountains way in the distance. The mist became progressively darker very quickly and I could see that it was now raining heavily far away. I watched the storm come towards me ridiculously quickly until dark clouds covered the sun and a wall of stair-rod rain came across the hill and struck me with such power that I was instantly drenched. The front of the storm was a straight line you could have drawn with a ruler and hence my term 'wall of rain'. If you put that scene in a movie people would laugh at the very idea that this could ever happen, but it *did* happen. As the rain struck, the energy passing through me for most of an hour immediately stopped. My arms had been in the air all this time and I felt nothing. Now my shoulders were stiff and very painful and my legs so weak I struggled to stand. Energy was still pouring from my feet and hands and my feet were like that for the next 24 hours. I couldn't sleep that night because of it.



**Figure 36:** My return to Sillustani in 2012.





**Figure 37:** A symbolic representation of what happened to me at Sillustani.

### **What just happened?**

I had no idea what had happened or its soon-to-be-experienced implications and it was years before I fully understood the process. I had my perceptual bubble shattered and I was plugged in to a much higher and more expanded state of awareness. This transformation in terms of impact on my life would soon be played out in newspaper headlines and mass public ridicule. Information, concepts, perceptions, poured into my conscious and subconscious mind and my ability to process it all was overwhelmed through sheer volume. It was akin to delivering too many instructions to a computer too quickly. It freezes. It can't process it all. I symbolically froze in just the same way and it lasted about three months by which time I became one of the most ridiculed people in British history. As I 'unfroze' people would say they thought I was supposed to have 'gone mad' when to them I was the same person they always knew. Yes, 'David' had come back although not the same one in the sense that while I acted the same and had the same outward personality I was seeing the world through very different eyes. I was still okay when I headed for home from Peru and then soon after I arrived back in England the consequences of that experience on the hill began to manifest. I didn't know where I was. I'd stayed on another week in Peru and I had to change my flight. I was out of money thanks to a credit card that so few would accept in Peru at the time. I had to barter my radio to get a taxi to the airport. I was only on standby even then and if I didn't get on the flight I had no idea where I was going from there. A thought-form 'voice' kept saying don't worry you'll get on the flight and at one point that 'they' had found me a seat with plenty of leg room. You write it off as wishful thinking. With all the passengers checked-in and the flight soon to leave I was called across to the desk. I was on the flight and when I went on board my seat was next to the emergency door and with a serious amount of leg room. These things are often done to give you both confidence in what is being communicated and to say 'don't worry, we're looking after you and we always will'. 'They' have certainly looked after me. Israeli-American scientist Itzhak Bentov writes in his 1988 book, *Stalking the Wild Pendulum*, about experiences like mine:

It is ironic that persons in whom the evolutionary processes of Nature have begun to operate more rapidly, and who can be considered as advanced mutants of the human race, are institutionalised as subnormal by their 'normal' peers. I dare to guess, on the basis of discussions with my psychiatrist-friends, that this process is not as exotic and rare as one would like us to believe, and possibly 25 to 30 percent of all institutionalised schizophrenics belong to this category – a tremendous waste of human potential.

The reason for this is that they have been catapulted suddenly into a situation in which they are functioning in more than one reality. They can see and hear things occurring in our neighbouring realities, that is the astral or other higher realities, because their 'frequency responses' have been broadened ... The onslaught of information may be overwhelming, and they begin to mix and confuse two or three realities.

That is exactly what happened to me and I am still functioning in more than one reality – many more than one. The difference is that I have integrated them all into one unified interconnecting whole. In the aftermath of Peru I was all over the place switching between realities and trying desperately to make sense of it. For three months after my return from Sillustani if you asked me my name I would have had to check and I had no idea what was going on. It was like being in a permanent waking dream. I was invited in the middle of all that to appear on a live prime time BBC chat show hosted by the then megafamous Irishman, Terry Wogan. What followed became television folklore. The audience were laughing at me within minutes egged on in many ways by Wogan who would publicly apologise years later for the way he handled it (Fig 38). He would interview me again in 2006 in a retrospective of his shows and the interchange went very differently with Wogan looking out of his depth with my information that was well received by the audience in a turning of the tables that I understandably found very cathartic. In a little over 15 minutes that first interview in 1991 burned every bridge to my previous life. There was no going back. There was nothing to go back to. I couldn't walk down any street in Britain without being pointed out and laughed at. I was the focus of years of unceasing ridicule in an onslaught that few will ever have experienced. It was historic in scale and nature.



**Figure 38:** On the now legendary Wogan Show.

Kerry and Gareth were followed to school by 'journalists' and mercilessly ridiculed when they got there every day over their mad father. If you wanted to see an endless flow of humanity at its very worst, in all the depths of its empathy-deleted ignorance and density, you should have been with the Ickes in those years between 1991 and at least a decade later. Even today after all that I said was coming is happening there are still legions of people so locked away in their programmed self-delusion that 'Icke's a nutter' is still the reflex action response to my name. By self-delusion I mean how they repeat the narratives of authority as their own opinions when they are simply believing what authority wants them to believe to benefit authority. Given that authority wants them to believe that 'Icke's a nutter' that's what they do. It's me that should be laughing at what is truly pathetic to behold. How such people function between 'Covid' jab and 'Covid' jab I have no idea. What appears to be one thing, however, can be very much another when viewed from a different angle and perspective. Life doesn't always give you what you want so much as what you need. A communication to me through a psychic in those early years said:

True love does not always give the receiver what it would like to receive, but it will always give that which is best for it. So welcome everything you receive whether you like it or not. Ponder on anything you do not like and see if you can see why it was necessary. Acceptance will then be very much easier.

## **No more prison cell**

Those years of unceasing ridicule were actually setting me free from the prison that most people live in which is the fear of what other people think. My life was going to uncover secrets and truths so fantastic

that anyone still concerned with how they were perceived by others would never have spoken about them never mind so publicly. My conscious mind didn't know what was coming while other levels of me did. I was being prepared for this just as my whole life up to this point had been preparation for what I had come here to do. You don't talk about shape-shifting Reptilians if you have a smear of concern about how others see you. When you are faced with the years of unyielding and merciless ridicule and abuse that I experienced you either withdraw from the world and hide away or you stick your chin up, your chest out, and allow the fire to hone you into unbreakable steel. I chose the latter (Fig 39). I was going to speak my truth and no level of ridicule and abuse was going to stop me (Fig 40).



**Figure 39:** Throw all the ridicule and abuse that you like. You will not break me. I cannot be broken.

Amid the hysteria of ridicule I embarked on a speaking tour of university student unions organised by my old television agent Paul Vaughan who stuck with me through it all and proved himself to be a real genuine friend. Can you imagine what happened at those universities? I remember driving home through the night after my first university event at Bangor in North Wales in the early 1990s. I had been ridiculed all evening by the packed student audience and instead of staying overnight I just wanted to get home. What was the point of going on? Everywhere I went was abuse and ridicule. Outside of my own front door I couldn't get away from it wherever there were people. The sun was just appearing as I drove along a deserted one-track country road. A psychic had told me a year earlier to pick a symbol that 'they' could show me to communicate answers to questions. Behind her right ear on a shelf was a pot fish. 'I'll make it a fish', I said. As the darkness lifted in that early morning on the isolated and deserted country road, I said 'show me a fish' if what I am doing is going somewhere – if it is worth keeping on. At that very moment – and I mean the *very* moment – that I asked the question a big blue van appeared over the rise in the distance. It was the first vehicle I had seen in ages through the night. As the vehicle got closer I saw that it was a fish and chip van with the word 'fish' blazed above the cab windscreen. The 'coincidence' was so fantastic that I thought, okay, I'll carry on a bit longer and see where it goes.



**Figure 40:** Freedom.

Students were booking me to speak at universities in the knowledge that I was being set up to be ridiculed for their entertainment. They were not self-aware enough, as most people aren't, to see that what we do and say is a statement about *us* and not those we think we are making a statement about. I remember walking out to a packed audience of students at one university and the laughter, ridicule and abuse was so loud and long that it was minutes before I could speak. I stood patiently looking at them in despair that these were potentially influential figures of tomorrow. Eventually they calmed down and the room became quiet. I said: 'You think I'm mentally ill, don't you?' More uproar followed as they shouted their agreement. I let the noise disperse back once again to silence. 'So what does that say about you?', I said. 'You have come here tonight to ridicule someone you think is mentally ill.' You could have heard a pin drop as that realisation sank in and I was treated with respectful silence for the rest of the night except for about four young blokes at the back near the bar who continued to heckle. The room was in darkness so I couldn't see them. When I took questions in the second half I asked for the lights to be turned on and for the microphone to be handed for the first question to these prats at the back. They recoiled as if the microphone was on fire and that's the last we heard of them. Shouting ridicule from the darkness is the modus operandi of cowards and like all bullies they have balls the size of nanotechnology when someone faces them up. My experience in the Crown Hills school toilets with the bully and his gang showed me that and the lesson would now be mighty handy. Indeed my whole life up to this point gave me the emotional and stoical tools I needed and that's why it happened as it did.

Fear of what others think of you is the prison that enslaves almost everyone. It is the foundation of group-think when people fuse into the belief system of the group and stay quiet about their own unique take on life even if they have one. When you seek the approval of others instead of expressing your uniqueness you are no longer 'you', unique 'you'. Instead you become *them* by couching your views and behaviour in ways that are acceptable to the group which is precisely how cults operate. Well, sod that for a game of soldiers as they say. I am me and if anyone doesn't like that, well, fine, that's their right, but I am me and I am not going to be otherwise because of what others may think. They can think what they choose – *so can I* and I will thank you. The 'Covid' era has been all about molding group-think (authority-think) and turning that coagulated psyche against the individual-think of those that pushback against the lies and won't have the fake 'vaccine' that isn't actually a vaccine. Kerry, Gareth, and Linda were subject to ridicule by association although I think a lot of people felt more sorry for Linda that she lived with a crackpot like me. Kerry, Gareth and later Jaymie were all strengthened in their personalities by using the experience of their dad's ridicule to ditch their concern with what others think of them. What hurt me so much over the years about the effect of my actions on them has turned out to be exactly what they needed to experience. The spiritual way is tough and no one makes it easy. It's worth it, though. Look at what they are doing now – building platforms and groups to challenge tyranny and defend freedom. To think they could have had some other mind-numbing life working in a bank or something instead of expressing their uniqueness every minute of every day.

While the world was laughing at me almost wherever I went in public, amazing things continued to happen as I travelled increasingly further afield. I was gathering ever more detailed information about how those that appeared to be running the world were actually pawns of those *really* in control. Later I came across the non-human force behind it all and later still the illusory nature of our apparently 'physical' world and the simulation that holds humanity in perceptual servitude. I'll cover all these aspects and put them together in a coherent whole as we proceed. Information would come from whistleblowers, people inside government-military-intelligence networks, researchers in specialist fields, books, documents, direct personal experience, the sources were many. An extraordinary picture emerged that is still expanding into ever greater knowledge to this day. A new subject would come into my life and suddenly information on that subject would be coming at me from all angles. This recurring process has taken me deeper and deeper in the rabbit hole as I have been led to knowledge and knowledge has been put into my mind. This book is the latest instalment. The constant flow of information into my life for the last 32 years would be incredible by itself, but there is more. The incredible 'paranormal' experience on the hill in Peru was only one example of happenings that cannot be explained by the official and 'normal', 'scientific', take on reality which is provably flawed and fundamentally so. The 'para'-normal has become part of life to me and in fact there is nothing 'para' about it. Myopic 'science' simply adds 'para' to anything that its closed minds can't explain.

## Eagle tales

I'll describe one sequence of happenings as an example of the experiences I have had which 'science' can't explain, but absolutely can be explained, and will be later in the book. The sequence has a theme of Native Americans and Canadians which was in my life a lot between 1991 and 1993. I remember the first time I spoke abroad on these conspiracy subjects in Houston, Texas, in 1993 at a 'New Age' event at a local hotel so off-the-wall (even for me!) that I went for a walk before I spoke to get away from what I was seeing. The 'turn' before me involved people running on and off the stage dressed as planets. I travelled to Texas with 'Yeva' who looked appropriately like a Native American grandmother with her long grey hair. We met just over a year earlier in Glastonbury in Somerset in a house next to the famous Glastonbury Tor. Yeva was a godsend to me at that time (Fig 41). I was still trying to understand what on earth was happening to my life and she had long experience in esoteric circles and had considerable psychic abilities. We began to travel together and arrange talks to which nobody came. Anyway, she went with me to Houston and while I was speaking for my 90 minutes I saw that she was talking intently with a Native American-looking guy. When I finished she came over to say 'You have to talk with this man'. I did and he was indeed a Native American. He said that he never came to New Age events. He found them nonsensical, but something told him he should come to this one. He had a little stall selling his wares. The man said that when I started to speak he knew why he had felt so strongly to be there. 'We have a legend', he said, 'about a white man who would come to Turtle Island [America] and change everything – you are that man.' He handed me a beautiful eagle feather which I have beside my bed to this day. I knew nothing of the legend. I read when I searched out the story that the Hopi people in Arizona await the return of Pahana, their 'lost white brother', who will come from the east and bring peace and a new religion. I am all for the peace, but not a new, or any, religion although the term is used in this context in the widest sense. The legend says that Pahana will return dressed in red and bring a missing section of a sacred Hopi tablet. An Internet article says:



**Figure 41:** The lovely Yeva – a great lady and a great friend.

Many of the Hopi believe we are living in the 'End Times', and therefore they expect Pahana to return soon. The lost white brother should arrive before the time of the 'Great Purification' of Hopi prophecy. The belief in the lost white brother is so strong that the Hopi even bury their dead facing east in expectation of the Pahana who will come from that direction.

I would make many visits to the Hopi reservation when I lived for months on end in Arizona and also to the Navajo lands across the Utah border in the extraordinary Monument Valley. The strangest thing happened as I was speaking with the Native American outside the Houston hotel. He said what he did and I looked away at something quite briefly to find when I looked back that he was gone. I'm not claiming that I am 'Pahana', by the way. I'm just recalling what happened. The Native American/Canadian theme had been with me for a couple of years by then and the following sequence began in Calgary, Canada, when I went to the Glenbow Museum where a whole floor was dedicated to Native Canadian history and culture. I saw a picture on the wall of Sitting On An Eagle Tail, one-time chief of the Peigan tribe, also called Piikani. They were forced onto a reservation in Alberta in the late

19th century. I stared at the picture for a while and something attracted me to it very strongly.

Later that day I was on indigenous land and went into a shop selling books on Native Canadian history. As I leafed through one of them I saw the name again Sitting On An Eagle Tail also known as Zaotze Tapitapiw. He was a friend of Crowfoot, the famous chief of the Blackfoot. The Peigan/Piikani were and are part of a tribal grouping sometimes known as the Blackfoot Confederacy. There was great controversy at the time I was there over flooding sacred indigenous lands with the building of the Oldman River Dam a more than two-hour drive south of Calgary. I went to the site to see what was happening and it was on this trip that I had the 'diamonds in the mud' experience. I took the scenic route off the main highway and stopped at one point where the land made my heart sing. I got out the car and looked across the landscape. It felt like home somehow. I would later find out that this was the land that Eagle Tail chose for the Peigan/Piikani reservation and it remains so today. I also went to the Blackfoot reservation to visit Crowfoot's grave high on a bleak ridge, well, it was bleak that day anyway, and then headed to the nearby Blackfoot museum. When I arrived a sign said 'museum closed' and I thought I'd missed out. I walked up the stairs of the building which housed the little museum on the first floor in the hope that someone was still there and they would let me in. Better than that I found the museum door ajar with no one around and I could just walk in. There in front of me among a very few exhibits was the original medicine bag of Zaotze Tapitapiw – Eagle Tail.

### **Feathers from the sky**

Sometime later I went with Yeva to the Pitt Rivers Museum in Oxford where lots of Native American artefacts were on show stolen during what was the near-genocide of indigenous peoples in North America and certainly the genocide of their culture and way of life. When I parked the car in the city centre a student recognised me and came over for a chat. I asked him for directions to the Pitt Rivers, but he sent us the wrong way it turned out. As I walked with Yeva in the wrong direction and began to recount the story of what had happened to me in Canada I mentioned the name Sitting On An Eagle Tail and immediately looked up to see a pub sign portraying a baby flying with an eagle. The pub was called the Eagle and Child and I would later read that this was a regular meeting place for Oxford writers J. R. R. Tolkien who wrote *Lord of the Rings* and C. S. Lewis, author of the *Narnia* books who had handed out proofs of his *The Lion, the Witch and the Wardrobe* at a meeting in the pub in 1950. They both explored the nature of reality. That night Yeva and I had arranged to go into Stonehenge on a private visit which you could do in those days. I would be banned from the stones on a later night visit for playing music. The guard said there might be complaints. I looked around in all directions to see no other building from horizon to horizon and asked: 'What – from the neighbours?' I told an alleged 'spiritual' woman about this and she called a national newspaper to tell them the story. It was reported that I was in a group dancing naked in Stonehenge. If only it was true. That would have been fun.

Yeva was a visual psychic and as we sat among the stones in the darkness she said she was seeing the whole of the surrounding Salisbury Plain covered in Native American tipis. She then said that a long line of Native American spirits were coming towards us and the chief at the front was holding a long headdress which he was handing to me saying 'It's time to give you your feathers' or something close to that. The next morning I wanted to see an abbey building in Amesbury, the nearest village to Stonehenge, which is now the Amesbury Abbey Care Home. Yeva stayed at the nearby church and I walked down the path to the abbey to find it closed off. I came back to see Yeva on the far side of the churchyard stooping down constantly picking up something from the grass over and over again. *What the ...?* I walked towards her to see that she was picking up feathers as literally hundreds of them were appearing out of 'nowhere' at about 50 feet and falling all over the grass. It was raining feathers. The few trees in the churchyard were not very tall and there were certainly no birds around. Even if there had been how would they produce hundreds of feathers that literally manifested out of the ether 50 feet or so above us? I stood there watching them manifest and fall. We were there for ages picking up as many as we could carry and it was well over 300 before we gave up with more still falling. I took them home and kept them for years. Once again that's impossible, right? We will see not. I have spoken to many people around the world who have seen objects appearing 'out of nowhere' including coins, crystals, many different things, which they have kept. We are 'in' a *simulation*. A virtual reality game creator could not insert a program

in which feathers fall out of the sky? Or a storm comes out of the mountains super-fast? Or a stone circle ... You get what I'm saying and we'll be going much deeper.

## **Talking to myself**

Extraordinary experiences like this were not happening all the time – as in every day – but they were far from rare. What *was* an almost daily experience was the synchronicity of my life leading me to information. In the early years it was mainly about how those apparently running the world were not the ones actually running it. Then, from 1996 when I first embarked on 'speaking tours' of America, the non-human and Reptilian dimension appeared followed after the turn of the millennium with the key to everything – the illusory nature of 'physical' reality. The revelations about the simulation came next and now for this book another level of knowledge about the human plight and how we escape to eternity. I put the term 'speaking tours' in quotes because yes, I was speaking, but next to no one was listening. You could hardly claim them to be a 'tour' except in the literal travelling sense. A freedom organisation in California helped me embark on my first 'speaking tour' of the United States in 1996 as they also supported the long-time researcher Jordan Maxwell who I first met that year. I would speak night after night to tiny audiences, sometimes five in someone's front room as I did in New England one evening. I spoke in Portland, Oregon, where the organiser said at the start how pleased he was to see so many people there. There were 40. Blimey, what was he expecting then? It was heart-aching and sometimes heart-breaking to wake-travel-speak-sleep day after day, week after week for three months at a time when interest in my information was almost non-existent. 'What's the point?' crossed my mind so many times. Something deep inside drove me on and just when I was at my lowest something would happen to give me a lift and keep me going. On the 1996 'tour' the pointlessness of it all was almost overwhelming me when I arrived in Vancouver, Canada, to a one-off event organised by a great man, Joseph Duggan. He was a vociferous campaigner for freedom despite the serious debilitating consequences of Parkinson's. Joseph had hired a hotel conference room. I expected another night talking to empty chairs and found the place to be full with 250 people. What a lift that gave me to carry on and the next year it was 350, the next 750, then 1,000, and it would have been thousands after that had venues not cancelled bookings through the efforts of ultra-Zionist organisations and a bloke called Richard Warman, a government employee in Ottawa, who seemed obsessed with preventing me from speaking in public. There is a UK Channel 4 documentary about his efforts to stop me produced by a guy called John Ronson which is still around on the Internet. All that effort Warman put in to stop me and ultimately in terms of global attention to no avail. His determination against mine was always going to be a no-contest.

It was the same story back home in the UK. Yeva would travel around Britain with me. I would so often put the chairs out, talk to them, and then put them away again poorer than when I arrived. At the same time people were saying 'where's the money going?' Out of my life was the answer. I recall one 'tour' talking to empty venues when my hopes were on the talk in Manchester where there seemed a lot more interest and a decent crowd was likely. That afternoon we went on a visit to the old set at Granada studios in the city of legendary television soap *Coronation Street*. I had watched the first episode in black and white in 1960 at home in Leicester when I was eight. Some 60 years later I would meet and have a long chat with an actor in that first show and still there today, William Roache, who plays Ken Barlow. Bill is really spiritually awake and the youngest-looking 88-year-old I had ever seen. It was extraordinary. Whatever he's on I want some. It was interesting to see the '*Street*' set with most of the public tour indoors and I was looking forward to speaking to a decent number of people that evening. Then as Yeva and me came outside again to head for the venue we were met with a massive snowstorm. It came in so fast and with such depth and ferocity that when we drove – slowly – to the venue the radio weather reports were warning people not to go out unless absolutely necessary. It was to be another night of empty seats and it was the same story the next night at a theatre in Forres, Scotland, which had I think 325 seats with only the front row with any bums on them. Yet another 'speaking tour' had been a gut-wrenching, spirit-sapping, nightmare, and with only one venue left in the Scottish capital Edinburgh thoughts of calling it a day swirled around my mind. What happened next became a theme in those early years as hundreds came to the Edinburgh event just as my heart was struggling to go on.

Perhaps the lowest point was that trip to Houston when money was pouring out of my life with none



coming in. I was not paid for the Houston talk, but I did sell a lot of books that I had brought with me from England. A lot for me then, anyway. On the journey to the airport I was asked do an interview with a local community radio station and I took off my jacket to do so. At the airport I realised I'd left the jacket behind and the talk organiser drove back to find it. She did, minus all the book money in the pocket. The long flight home followed with my spirit in the hold. Yeva and I would eat in roadside cafes called Little Chefs and Happy Eaters. We would stare into the distance trying to make sense of it all. 'What's it all about, Yeve?', I would say. 'I dunno, Dave', would come the reply and we'd drive on to the next empty venue. We had that exchange so often it became a joke between us (Fig 42). Two other great friends who stepped forward to support me from around 1994 were artist Neil Hague, who is still with me today with his art work and publishing skills, and a one-off character from Liverpool known simply as 'Ayem' who passed in 2019. She perfectly shared my sense of humour and we laughed so much (Fig 43).



**Figure 42:** What's it all about Yeve? I dunno, Dave.



**Figure 43:** Neil, Ayem, and me after a talk event I did in Amsterdam. I may have had enormous challenges, but there have been so many laughs.

### **The tide turns (at last)**

This was pretty much the story throughout the entire 1990s although there was a visible increase in interest with the publication of my book, *The Biggest Secret*, in 1998 which has been called the Rosetta Stone of the conspiracy research movement. The movement didn't exist except as a few individuals when I started out and now it's a worldwide phenomenon despite desperate ongoing efforts by global authorities to censor it out of existence. Two thousand years after its creation the Rosetta Stone was found that helped scholars to crack the code of the long-lost language of hieroglyphics. I have been working to crack the code of a global conspiracy to enslave the entire human race. Interest in my work expanded



rapidly after the blatantly-staged 9/11 attacks which were not the work of '19 Arab hijackers' (see my mega-9/11 exposure book *The Trigger*). This increased further when George Bush and Tony Blair lied for their masters about weapons of mass destruction to justify a catastrophic invasion of Iraq. The momentum has continued to gather and grow ever since with two all-day events at the Wembley Arena in London where I had once played in a televised national five-a-side tournament for Coventry City in 1967 and later presented sports programmes there including that BBC *Horse of the Year Show*. To walk out on stage and see all those thousands of people in 2012 and 2014 was testament to the fact that the waters were breaking (Figs 44 and 45). With the 'Covid' era has come global recognition for my work with my stream of books since the early 1990s warning that what is happening today was coming unless humanity awoke to its real controllers and the agenda being pursued for global technologically-imposed fascism. I have lived alone for the best part of two decades to focus my mind totally on the job in hand and not once have I felt lonely. There is too much to do and every minute of that focus has been worth it now. Funny, I am known for talking – and talking and talking – but in fact 95 percent of my life is spent listening and quietly looking. Talking and writing communicate information. Listening and looking uncover it.



**Figure 44:** On stage at the Wembley Arena – the tide was turning.



**Figure 45:** What great moments the two Wembley shows were for a family that had come through so much for the crime of seeking the truth. Jaymie organised the 2014 event as his business and organisational skills were coming to the fore and led to the outstanding Ickonic media platform that was his creation.

From being ridiculed by the mainstream media I am now ignored – don't let anyone know what he's saying because it will make too much sense to them. I was banned from YouTube, Facebook, Twitter and anything that moved on the mainstream Internet in the spring of 2020 when I exposed that 'Covid' was a gigantic scam to turn the world fascist – exactly what then happened. Once I was ridiculed wherever I went. Now I am stopped in the street by people all over the world who support what I am doing and

want to know more. I have spoken to 40,000 people in London's Trafalgar Square (Fig 46). [Davidicke.com](http://Davidicke.com) is visited by millions every week while Jaymie has built a fantastic team, including Gareth, an outstanding presenter, at Ickonic media. This is like an alternative Netflix, with news programmes, series, original documentaries, and films galore added to every week. I do my own show dot-connecting the news every Saturday and I have presented a 13-part series on the nature of reality as well as many other contributions. All my talks at Wembley and in many other locations and countries since the 1990s are also there. Jaymie and Gareth have both become major figures in the freedom movement with the different and complementary skills they bring to the table (Figs 47 and 48). Multi-talented Gaz also oversees all my book publishing and distribution. A psychic communication in 1990 said of my daughter Kerry: 'One day your daughter will see her star and go for it.' She has done just that and has developed, again through hard and challenging experience, into an exceptional human being – or rather consciousness – and a leading light in the freedom movement on the Isle of Wight where a community is being formed of like-minded awakening people. We always go to the London freedom marches and rallies together. Those words communicated through Betty Shine in 1990 have proved stupendously prophetic about where my life would go and I couldn't be more proud of how everything has turned out. Now we have the epic challenge of finishing the job and thwarting global fascism just when it thinks the game is won.



**Figure 46:** Freedom rally in Trafalgar Square in 2020.  
(Photo: Alan Ball)



**Figures 47 and 48:** Gareth and Jaymie ... so proud of them.  
(Photo: Alan Ball)

An extraordinary aspect of what my children have gone on to do is that I never encouraged them to listen to me, accept my information, or walk my path. I don't believe in that. The best thing parents can do for their kids in my view is set them free to go their own unique way. Support them and guide them from your own experience, yes, but never force or manipulate them into what you think they should do. They are their unique self and they must be allowed to express that. Both my sons became goalkeepers even though I never encouraged them to play in that position. They chose it. Gareth went on to play for

the England beach soccer team around Europe, Jaymie played for Portsmouth FC youth teams and had trials with Manchester United and Aston Villa. Gareth looked like making a full-time career as a singer-songwriter and Kerry, a brilliant middle distance runner in her school days, became an outstanding mother and highly-intelligent campaigner for freedom with a backbone of steel. The flow of life and circumstance brought all of them into this arena focused on the defence of freedom. I didn't encourage it. I would not impose on their choices. It just happened.

Ambition is fine, but only if it does not block out all other possibility. If one ambition is pursued and it is not happening it is no good banging your head against that padlocked door while other doors are wide open and saying 'over here' – this is for you. Look at my own experience and you see that again and again. Life if you are awake to it has a flow. You can go with that flow and surf the wave, or you can battle against it with a mono-ambition that leads only to a mono-mind, frustration and sense of failure. You have not failed. You have simply picked a course that is not for you. Maybe societal-programming chose it. Maybe your parents did. I have met many people at advanced age still feeling guilty at not doing what their parents wanted for them. *Sod that*. It's none of their business. Parents should be supporters, not dictators.

Another thing I didn't do with my children was protect them from every experience and emotional challenge. That does them no favours. I had seen by then what my own challenges in life had given me in mental and emotional strength. Protect children from all unpleasant life experience and when they go out into the world as adults they will be crushed. They will have no emotional tools to cope. What we become is the sum total of the experience that we have *learned* from and other people's experience that we have learned from. If someone acts in a way that teaches us not to do the same we should thank them and not condemn them for their 'error'. They have to deal with that, but their 'error' and consequence has given us a gift of knowledge. The problem is not having challenging experience; it is not learning from that, gaining wisdom from that, which means you are destined to repeat the challenging experience maybe over and over. A 'mistake' is only negative if you don't learn from what it shows you and so you do it again. There are no 'mistakes' only learning from experience – or not. 'Mistakes' are either wonderful opportunities to learn and gain wisdom, or disasters to be repeated. We make the choice that dictates which they are. I love what I call 'lived in' people who have developed the strength of personality that comes from overcoming adversity. They are the wise ones with something to say that is not taken directly from a daily news show. Those who have had easy lives protected from challenge have so little to say, so little to engage you, because they have experienced so little that engaged them and gave them *life*.

I have outlined some of the basic pillars and happenings in my 70 years so far which can serve as examples for later explanations for why the 'world' is as it is – or seems to be. For those new to my work it also gives a feel for where the information comes from with multiple sources synchronistically coming my way to be weaved together in a dot-connected whole. I have not lived a 'normal' life I think it is fair to say, but then what is 'normal'? It is simulation 'normal'; It is human program 'normal'. It is how you are supposed to live your life according to that programmed 'normal'. What is 'normal' except that which is 'normally' done? 'Normal' is merely what most people do, it is the familiar, that's all. It doesn't make it the right way or, most importantly, the only way. We learn from experience and if you censor what can be experienced you censor learning. You censor the means to enlightenment. If we use the linear 'time' of the five senses – what we *were* is what made us what we *are*. Without the were, there is no are. The 'were', the 'have been', the 'have done', are only experiences in the exploration of forever. What is 'yesterday' except an experience that made us what we are 'today'? Intelligent awake people learn from experience. Asleep people repeat it. That's the only real difference.



**Figure 49:** Still crazy after all these years – and just as fiercely determined.

(Photo: Alan Ball)

My life has been guided to experience whatever I needed to experience, go wherever I needed to go, in pursuit both of expanding awareness and understanding the human plight. On that basis my life was never going to be 'normal'. How could it be? The goals and priorities were at odds from the start with a 'normal' human experience. From the time my mind was blown in 1991 I have not seen my life in human terms with human goals and ambitions, the need to do 'human' things, and live in a 'human' way. I have seen my life as a job. If that meant missing out a lot on holidays, days out, nights out, and perceived fun then so be it. I have come to work and at some point I will return home. To my true home, not an illusory one. Being out of sync with 'normal' has brought many challenges and much ridicule and abuse, and all has been worth it. I wouldn't change a thing (Fig 49).

I am now going to lay out what all the synchronicity of experience and information in my travels to some 60 countries this past 32 years has shown me about the reality that we perceive as human society. With the information and insights continuing to unfold I am going deeper than ever before into where we are, what we are, and why we are 'here' at all.

## CHAPTER FOUR

# Method in the Madness

The eye sees only what the mind is prepared to comprehend  
Robertson Davies

The almost unimaginable synchronicity of the more than three decades since I walked into Betty Shine's front room in 1990 have shown me so much about the world that we think – *think* – we live in. It has indeed been a magical journey despite the sometimes serious challenges that have continued throughout.

I have seen (remembered) that life is eternal forever. It's not a sprint; it is the endlessness, timelessness and blissfulness of eternity. There is no death – only life. It's when we forget this that the trouble starts. Our perceptions then focus what we call 'life' into the biblical threescore years and ten that symbolise our sojourn between cradle and grave. Our attention becomes focussed on an apparent 'physicality' that doesn't actually exist except as a brief and illusory experience. Phantom physicality presents the human senses with a phantom 'world' of limitation, 'I can't', and 'it's not possible'. From this five-sensory reality comes the false and fractured self-identity with human labels – race, culture, sex and sexuality, income bracket, 'class', politics, and all the rest – which are no more than transitory happenings that we falsely believe to be 'us'. They are not 'us'. They are *experiences*. The 'I' is something else. When that knowledge is lost, the human world of illusory 'past' and 'present' emerges that we define as 'history' and present day. A world in which bewildered and separated consciousness tries to make sense of the non-existent that we take to be 'real'; the virtual reality that is perceived as the 'real world'. 'I live in the real world, mate' is the calling card of the self-styled 'streetwise' that dismiss any idea of other realities while living in anything but a 'real world'. It is a feedback loop of self-perpetuated illusion that entraps perception through belief becoming perceived reality and perceived reality becoming belief. Round and round it goes and until the circuit breaks no change is possible. Repetition of the same self-deception never changed anything. How could it or can it?

I am going to summarise in this chapter what I have uncovered about the true nature of the world that we see and from then on go deeper and deeper into the world that we don't see including the Matrix or simulation which seeks to hold us in servitude to its manufactured illusions and separate us from prime and infinite reality beyond its technological outer-limits. Those behind the breakneck descent into global dystopia, which my books have so long predicted, know how humans interact with reality and how we *create* our reality with our perceptual states. They just don't want the population to know. This revelation would set us free and the chosen few hoard and hide this knowledge across the generations in a global network of secret societies that I refer to as the Global Cult. At the same time they purge and ridicule 'occult' (hidden) knowledge as best they can where it permeates human society and block its circulation in 'education', media, mainstream science and medicine. They know that perception dictates behaviour and experience and if they can control perception they control behaviour and experience. Perception = behaviour = experience and collective behaviour (perception made manifest) is what we call human society. Control perception and you control the world and you control perception by programming the mind to perceive reality as you desire. We will see that even visual perception is not dictated by the eyes, but by the mind. Where does this 'human world exist' as we experience it? In your mind and nowhere else. The Cult knows this while the target population overwhelmingly doesn't and this colossal built-in advantage is the foundation of how the few control the many and always have. The target is not primarily your body. It's your *mind*.

## Psychology of government

People rightly highlight the structures of control through governments, media, corporations and the organised crime referred to as 'banking' and 'finance'. Go deeper into the rabbit hole and all these apparently 'physical' phenomena are architects of *perception*. It's *all* perception. If you have access to 'money' you have a certain perception; if you don't, you have a different perception and not least of your own potential to live the life you desire. What you believe you perceive and what you perceive you experience – it's a feedback loop. Perceive and believe are interchangeable. Behaviour and experience are always the outcome no matter what their order. Governments and their agencies may appear to be making decisions and laws affecting the population, but at their core governments are telling the population what to believe and perceive. Governments are dominated by whole armies of behavioural psychologists today for this very reason. The 'Covid' hoax – and it is a hoax – is exposed in detail in my last two books, *The Answer* and *Perceptions of a Renegade Mind*. The hoax has been driven by psychologists. All the restrictions, manufactured divisions, isolation and face-nappy masks have nothing to do with protecting health and everything to do with re-wiring perception into meek and unquestioning conformity through fear of a spook 'virus' and/or fear of not doing what the government tells you to do in alleged response to a spook 'virus'.

I have studied the techniques of mind control both sides of the Atlantic since the 1990s and this has included talking to a long list of people caught in horrific mind-altering government/military/intelligence programmes such as the infamous MKUltra in North America which came to public attention (or a fraction of it did) in the 1970s. I have listened to stories of enforced isolation, mind games and masks that were used to disorientate, perceptually manipulate, de-humanise, de-individualise, and deprive the brain of the oxygen it needs to adequately develop and process information. I have watched exactly those techniques employed on the global population in the 'Covid' era. They have turned great swathes of humanity into obedient conformity and handed freedoms that brave people long fought to establish to psychopaths orchestrating events for their own truly evil ends. Masks are a classic. Endless scientific papers have shown that holes in masks are much bigger than what they *call* viral particles (more later). Some scientists have pointed out masks are the equivalent of trying to stop mosquitoes with a chain-link fence. Oh, but surgeons wear masks, the programmed cry. Yes – to stop blobs of saliva falling into open wounds and not to stop micro-particles of a 'virus' that has *never been shown to exist*. I have been pointing out since the summer of 2020 that masks are useless to stop 'viral particles' even if you believe in them purely on the basis that holes in masks are significantly bigger than 'viral particles'. It took the Centers for Disease Control and Prevention (CDC) in the United States until 2021 to admit that cloth masks are useless. The admission came after the most terrible damage had already been done to health and psychology of adults and children through: Diminished intake of oxygen; increased carbon dioxide the body is trying to expel; bacteria and fibres in the masks breathed into the lungs including cancer-causing titanium dioxide; dehumanisation by blocking facial expression; and devastating effects on babies that get their perceptual cues from the faces of parents and others. One speech therapist alone reported a *364 percent* increase in referrals for speech problems among very young children with 'autism symptoms also skyrocketing'. The therapist said: 'It's very important kids do see your face to learn, so they're watching your mouth.' Not if you are wearing a mask they're not and there lies the problem.

Masks throughout history have been used as symbols of submission and to silence literally and psychologically (Fig 50). They are used today for the same reason, if only straight-jacket-minds would free themselves and see. American Cathy O'Brien, my great friend who suffered for decades in MKUltra and its elite offshoot Project Monarch, told me how her daughter Kelly was forced to wear a mask from the age of two as part of her mind-programming and to deny her brain the oxygen to develop as it should. Cathy was another example of my life of synchronicity when an acquaintance in Scotland sent me her incredible book, *Trance-Formation of America*, which I immediately read in a day. Two weeks later I was given a book table next to hers at a conference thousands of miles away in Denver, Colorado, and she's been a close friend ever since. Imagine what has been done to the minds and brains of the young, never mind adults, by wearing masks at school all day and being told to fear their mates as a deadly threat. We don't have to imagine with suicide and depression among the young soaring beyond belief. Cathy points out that the singer Michael Jackson was a product of the ongoing MKUltra (it never ended)



and what was he famous for? The obsession with wearing a mask. Every aspect of 'Covid' has had a psychological intent right down to the fake 'virus' itself which is no more than a 'virus' – akin to a computer virus – of the *mind*. The world and reality are going to look very different by the time you finish this book. Masks are only one example of a tidal wave of attacks on the psyche to dictate perception and behaviour.



Figure 50: The face of fear – exactly as planned.

### Get them early

Government in all its forms and expressions is a perceptual programming machine and this starts from the earliest age through government-controlled 'education' that was created specifically to provide a perceptual download through all the formative years and is designed to influence and solidify the population's sense of reality for an entire human lifetime (Fig 51 overleaf). John D. Rockefeller, the American oil, banking and pharmaceutical tycoon, founded the US General Education Board at the start of the 20th century and betrayed the real reason for the 'education' system when he said: 'I don't want a nation of thinkers – I want a nation of workers.' Rockefeller's co-founder and business adviser, Frederick T. Gates, took up the theme:

In our dream we have limitless resources, and the people yield themselves with perfect docility to our moulding hand. The present educational conventions fade from our minds; and, unhampered by tradition, we work our own good will upon a grateful and responsive rural folk.

We shall not try to make these people or any of their children into philosophers or men of learning or of science. We are not to raise up among them authors, orators, poets, or men of letters. We shall not search for embryo great artists, painters, musicians. Nor will we cherish even the humbler ambition to raise up from among them lawyers, doctors, preachers, statesmen, of whom we now have ample supply.



Figure 51: Perceptual programming starts at the earliest age and goes on for life unless we break the program by thinking for ourselves.

Everything is about perceptual control in pursuit of behaviour control as information leads to perception which leads to behaviour which leads to human society and, most notably, its direction. I was fortunate in that I went to schools with mostly honest teachers with integrity who cared about what they did in the 1950s and 60s. There was the added bonus of always being a rebel at heart who did not take

things at face value no matter who told me to believe them. The state curriculum was still designed back then to program perception although nothing like to the extremes of today. Most of the teachers I had at Crown Hills especially encouraged questions and there was some learning about *how* to think and not just *what* to think. Not so now. Oh, my god, no. Today's schools and universities are prison camps for the mind as perceptual control has reached new depths of depravity, (Fig 52). Teachers have become the prison warders who are themselves programmed by the same system they now mindlessly impose upon the latest generations. They are the programmed programmers, the blind leading the blind – or trying to make them so. Ideologues are knowingly doing this to serve the agenda of their masters, not least via the hijacked teaching unions the world over. Teachers who can see what is happening are caught in a web that leaves them no room for manoeuvre. They teach the state's way on the state's terms or they are shown the door. One word out of place in the politically-correct 'Woke' (fast asleep) tyranny now upon us and a boot makes contact with their arse. It is a world of  $2 + 2 = 5$ . If you dare to claim that it's 4 then you are a racist, culturally-misappropriating, pronoun-abusing, transphobe. Perceptual myopia of the Woke Cult-induced-and-funded psychosis has been gathering in intensity for long enough to have flooded the adult world with fully-programmed agents of insanity with no need even for intimidation to bring them to heel. Woke spends its entire life 'to heel' which is defined as 'submissive agreement or compliance' and 'an order to an animal, by its master, not to stray far'. By that definition most of humanity is 'to heel'.

Teachers and academics who won't comply are hounded and abused from their jobs by the very young people they refuse to program. Oh, the irony. You are not programming us as the state demands and so we're going to destroy you. This is a blatant inversion in a society teeming with inversion for reasons I will be making clear. Many great teachers have been lost who could no longer face the dire reality of what they were being told to do which is to mould into solidity the minds of the young for a sick and sickening state apparatus. In the same way great policemen and women have been lost to the same fascist demands of the state to be replaced by psychopaths and software minds incapable of questioning the program. The global frenzy of sacking 'unvaccinated' police officers, military personnel, medical staff, teachers, and others throughout the system is to purge the workforce and institutions of those with a mind of their own and the backbone to say my body is mine and not the property of some psychopath or moron with a needle. The decision to refuse the fake vaccine that is not a vaccine has sifted the free-thinkers from the unquestioningly compliant. Those driving world events are well aware of that. Thus the non-submissive free-thinkers must be destroyed with the full support of unthinking obedience by much of the rest of the population. I will continue throughout to refer to the 'vaccines' as fake because under all credible criteria – and the criteria before 'Covid' – they do not meet any definition of a 'vaccine'. If it's not a vaccine we must not fall into the trap of calling it one simply on the basis that official statements claim that it is. I refuse to do that and always add 'fake' to every mention. The official justification and previous definition of a vaccine is that they stimulate and program the immune system to stop people getting infected with a disease or transmitting it to others. Not even the makers of 'Covid' fake vaccines claim that and the evidence since the rollout has confirmed how useless they are in that regard. They have been created for a very different reason.



**Figure 52:** The real goal of 'education' and major studies have shown that this is precisely what it does. (Image by David Dees.)

## The answer is FOUR!

Schools and universities today are full-blown programming machines in which perceptually programmed (or compliant) 'teachers' fill the minds of the young with the most monumental and provable crap. Kids absorb this software download and then seek to enforce their deeply skewed reality upon those with the intelligence and open-mindedness to have a different view or at least question the validity of the said monumental crap.  $2 + 2 = 5$  becomes the 'everyone knows that'. Why? Simply because for the most part all they hear is  $2 + 2 = 5$  and they absorb as their reality what has no challenge in their daily experience (Fig 53). Other views are silenced and demonised to stop them being part of the perceptual mix of potential possibility. When you want people to perceive only one possibility – *your* possibility – debate becomes as garlic to a vampire. If your provable claptrap can't win a debate then don't have one and here you have the *real* reason for the 'cancel culture'. Once you accept even outwardly that  $2 + 2 = 5$  your mind has conceded its self-respect and once that has gone only submission remains. The tyranny has you by the balls and you speak ever higher with every squeeze. In a desperate effort to hide their shame from themselves those who spinelessly feign believing that  $2 + 2 = 5$  eventually persuade themselves that it *does* simply to kid themselves that they haven't surrendered their self-respect and dignity. To do that they must start *believing* that the answer is 5 and the march of psychological fascism goosesteps apace absorbing more minds by direct assault or via illusory self-respect preservation.

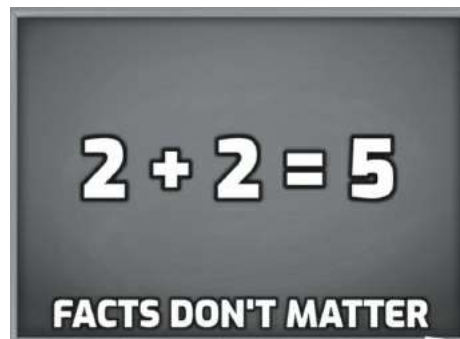


Figure 53: 'Education' is indoctrination.

Thought-policing has sunk to such depths that a device called 'Themis' intended for classrooms and social situations is programmed to detect and interrupt 'offensive' remarks. An alarm goes off lasting about two minutes if the device detects politically-incorrect language, jokes, perceived racial terms (everything is racist) and comments about 'body image'. Developers say it is an attempt to manifest political correctness as an ideology into a product' and is being trialled to moderate debate in UK schools and universities. Cut the bullshit and it's designed to *destroy* debate and limit the use of language in exactly the way George Orwell describes in *Nineteen-eighty-four* with his 'Newspeak' which purged the language of any word that actually meant anything. Orwell pointed out that as we think in words to delete all words that describe anything in detail is also to stop people even *thinking* about anything in detail. Cult-owned Woke's political correctness is Orwell's Newspeak under another name. Speech is the language of the mind and to target speech is to target the mind. It's all about the mind which will make perfect sense when we later explore the far-reaches of the rabbit hole. Woke has destroyed comedy because it doesn't have a sense of humour and that most balancing of traits – the ability to laugh at yourself. Wokers can never be accused of not taking themselves – *everything* – seriously enough.

You can observe a Woker or free-thinker by where the conclusion comes. Woker conclusions come at the start of the process. They are *told* what their conclusion must be. The Woke mind is told that all white people are privileged – even that great number sleeping in the streets and living in poverty. The conclusion comes first through the power of repetition and group-think and no amount of information to the contrary will breach the concrete of the original conclusion. If the power of logic and evidence comes even close to doing so it must be censored and silenced. The more ludicrous the conclusions become and the easier they are to demolish the more extreme and hysterical becomes the censorious mob. Cult

billionaires funding this Woke insanity meanwhile hold back their laughter as best they can. See the 'Covid' and human-caused climate change hoaxes both promoted by the *same people* such as Bill Gates. A psychopath like Gates cares about human health and a planet which those he represents are systematically dismantling? *Are you serious?* People awakening from the awakening, or never conceding to its lunacy in the first place, always reach their conclusions at the *end* of the process and not the start. They observe the claims and counter claims and analyse the evidence before reaching a conclusion unique to them and they are open to having their original views changed by the power of information and experience. They are not so arrogant and naïve that they believe there is no more to know when there is *always* more to know. This will be obvious as this book progresses. You can see the power of programming over rational thought when the Woke mob demands that we believe that it's perfectly sane to have a bloke with a dick have access to the toilets and dressing rooms of women and girls simply because he claims to identify as a woman. You would assume that the rape and sexual assault of women and girls by dick-laden 'women' in once female-only facilities and prisons would awaken even the Woke-insane from their coma. But, no.

### **Women are womxn**

The conclusion will not budge from its programmed solidity and instead those speaking out for women and girls are the target of Woke ire. This is classic mind control when perception is downloaded and the mind frozen into unquestioning press-enter compliance as a computer responds to encoded input. The UK Green Party prompted membership resignations by those that still retain at least some sanity when it appointed a male-born 'trans-woman' to head the party's 'women's group'. This is now the anti-women party that has referred to women as 'non-males' which is right on Cult message. Leicester University appointed a male student identifying as a trans-woman to be 'women's officer'. The same bunch renamed International Women's Week as 'Womxn's Week' in a perfect example of Woke virtue-signalling and self-obsession. Women's sport is being wrenched from those born women by 'women' in male bodies with greater strength and muscle mass. American male-bodied swimmer William Thomas was ranked 462 as a man, but then changed his name to 'Lia', said he was a woman, and became a women's swimming champion smashing records. 'Lia' has dangly bits. 'Her' body is that of a bloke and no one with a male body should be competing against women. End of. Start a new category for such swimmers. There, sorted. But the Cult does not want a fair solution when its agenda is served by what is happening. Women who complain are targeted by the brainless 'anti-hate' hate brigade as transphobes.

I couldn't care less what people choose to identify as – identify as a motorbike if you want – who the hell cares? Do what you like so long as you don't impose it on anyone else is my philosophy. On that basis imposing self-styled 'women' with dicks upon women and girls as they are today is a bloody outrage. The usual Woke bullying means that people are frightened of even defining what a woman is. We saw this with Woke judge Ketanji Brown Jackson at Senate hearings over her nomination to the US Supreme Court. She was asked to define a woman and she said that she couldn't because 'I am not a biologist'. Neither am I, but try this Ms Jackson: A woman is a human being born with female sexual organs. As women's rights campaigner Kellie-Jay Keen said: 'I'm not a vet, but I know what a dog is.' Keen said that 'the only people called women these days are actually men'. Jackson's reluctance – and that of most other people – to accurately define a woman comes from the fear of breaching Woke orthodoxy imposed by bullies. These extremes of derangement have a dark and sinister agenda behind them, as we shall see later, which even activists, or most of them, know nothing about. The famous Voltaire quote also comes to mind: 'Those that can make you believe absurdities can make you commit atrocities.' That, in truth, is what this is really all about along with other reasons. It's a psychological operation to seize control of the human psyche through a belief in blatant absurdities and the consequent deletion of self-respect. Once that is achieved the hijacked mind can then be directed to commit atrocity.

There is method in the madness which connects into a breathtaking web of interconnected deceit founded upon the control of information (perception) via the governments, 'education', mainstream media and the psychopathic platforms of Silicon Valley. Woke is also about developing weak people frightened of their own shadow who will not stand up to the excesses of authority. Weak and frightened people want authority to protect them from what authority has made them fear. For 'protect' see control.

This is why the young are told to be upset, offended and outraged about anything that moves and much that doesn't. It's why 'trigger' warnings are issued to archaeology students about an upcoming 'well-preserved archaeological body' in case they find this 'a bit gruesome'. Forensic science students are given a verbal warning before images involving blood patterns, crime scenes and dead bodies. Pre-warnings are issued to Bible students about 'themes of sexual violence and abuse' or descriptions of the demise of Jesus. Then there are the 'microaggressions' about which 'minorities' are told to be upset no matter how ludicrously trivial and unintended. Is it any wonder that so many of the young generations reeled back in terror at 'Covid' propaganda and became the enforcers of mask fascism, jab fascism and isolation fascism? They have been primed all their lives to be so. It's all about perception given that it's all about mind. I feel sorry for them, I really do. They come out of the womb and so often programmed parents tell them what to believe; then programmed teachers tell them the same in tandem with the programmed mainstream media. Any access to other views questioning the moronic narrative is censored by social media and so all they ever hear is the moronic official version of *everything*. Why should we be surprised that Wokers believe shocking levels of nonsense when that is all they have ever heard? They are further encouraged to hate and demonise anyone telling them a different story. What chance have they got unless they regain control of their own mind?

## **Global Cult**

I will be going way beyond the world of the human five senses in the multi-levelled control system founded on the simulation. I'll start, however, with the reality that everyone is aware of. The illusory 'physical' realm of apparently daily 'life'. We will see later that 'physical' is not physical at all, but you get my drift of where I am talking about. Open your eyes and there it is. This is where the five-senses tell us we 'are' even though we're not and where everything looks apart from everything else with empty 'space' in between. It is the world of buildings, vehicles, streets and fields, oxygen, carbon dioxide (the bastard), banking systems, corporations, governments and the perceptual trickery called schools, universities, media and Silicon Valley. The five-senses may deliver the illusion of apartness and that's all it is – illusion. In every way all is connected whether by a sea of consciousness beyond the limitations (laughable limitations) of human 'sight' or by the fact that all those banking systems, corporations, governments and perceptual tricksters are controlled by the same interconnected web or Global Cult in pursuit of the same agenda of total human control. We are seeing today only where that agenda has now reached in its long-sought ambition and, extreme as it has already become, there is a way to go yet. Where it is planned to end would make the most 'out there' dystopian sci-fi movie seem like Mary Poppins.

The Global Cult operates as a spider's web that has locked its sticky strands into every facet of human life as I have documented in fine detail in other books. This did not happen overnight or over decades; it's progressed over thousands of years as we perceive 'time'. You can comfortably pick up its journey to global control in ancient Mesopotamia, the 'Land Between Two Rivers', the Tigris and Euphrates, in Sumer and Babylon now called Iraq. This is a good starting point although it goes back further. Wherever the Cult has located its operational centre an empire has followed. The Babylonian and other Mesopotamian empires – which at one point encompassed Egypt – became the Roman Empire when the Cult established Rome. Later, when the Cult located its headquarters in Britain, the British Empire followed on which the sun never set so extensive was its global real estate. At the same time the Cult was infiltrating other countries of Europe and together they embarked on the acquisition of the world via the empires of Britain, France, Belgium, Germany, Spain, Portugal, the Netherlands, and Italy. During colonial occupation of pretty much the entire globe the Cult established subsidiary networks of secret societies and family bloodlines in each country and when colonialism apparently ended with 'decolonisation' this was no more than overt control being replaced by the much more potent covert control. At least with colonial occupation the oppressed knew who was controlling them. Covert control means the population has no idea who their real rulers are while believing that those they can see are making the decisions as political leaders and sundry dark suits in authority. This is fundamentally not the case. Colonisation out of Europe was when the Cult went global and this became even more so with the advent of 'globalisation' and the global centralisation of power in every area of life. For the few to control the many, decision-making has to be centralised and to control the world that has to be decision-making



on a global level. The more you centralise power the more power you have to centralise even quicker and the process gets faster and faster which is exactly what has happened.

## Money out of nothing

The Global Cult is a network of secret societies and semi-secret groups with an interlocking leadership that I call 'The Spider' from which the agenda for humanity emerges very much like a spider weaving its web until everything is caught and can wriggle no more (Fig 54). If it feels like that today well that's because it is. The Spider is not ultimately human and that's for later. The strands of the web close to the Spider are the most exclusive secret societies and most of these don't even have names which makes them harder to track and expose. Their members are the most 'in the know' and don't seek to put themselves on public display. Among the next layer are families like the Rothschilds and Rockefellers, or rather their most influential personalities, who act as the senior 'fixers' answering ultimately to the non-human force behind it all. The Rothschilds created the planetary mass-control structure known as the modern banking system, the origins of which can be traced to Babylon. Lending people money that doesn't exist called 'credit' and charging interest on it has so long been the centre of human control. It enslaves the human flies in a web of debt which, when it cannot be 'repaid', allows the Cult banking system to seize assets like homes, businesses, land and resources in return for the non-repayment of fictional 'credit' *plus interest*. This 'plus interest' is crucial. Most people have no idea how 'money' is created. It's something to do with government isn't it? Well, no, actually. 'Money' is created overwhelmingly by private banks within the Cult system making loans of fresh-air 'money' called 'credit' that has never and will never exist except in delusional theory. Governments could create money interest-free and circulate it among the population interest-free. Instead the very currency – the unit of exchange that allows commerce – comes into existence at the start as an interest-bearing debt. This is insanity in any rational society yet perfectly sane in an irrational one. "Laws" have been passed that allow something called fractional reserve lending and these 'laws' are the result of the Cult controlling both the banking network and governments. In simple terms fractional reserve lending means that banks can 'lend' 'money' they don't have called 'credit' which is 'money' that does not exist except as a theoretical concept and figures on a screen.



**Figure 54:** The Global Cult structure that allows the few to covertly control the direction of the world. (Image Neil Hague.)

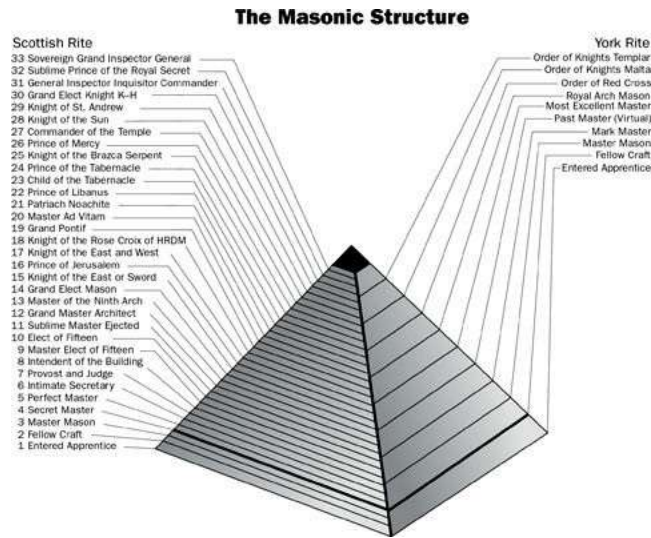
The other built-in catch-all is that this credit is 'lent' at interest while the interest is never created. Go to a bank to take a 'loan' of say £100,000 and the bank will issue £100,000 of credit through its computer system. You agree to 'pay back' £100,000 plus interest and here's the catch: The interest is never created even as 'credit'. Only the principal of the 'loan' is brought into theoretical existence. This happens with every 'loan' and means there is never ever enough 'money' in circulation to pay back all the debt principal and interest. People losing their homes, businesses, land and resources is built into the very structure of the banking system *on purpose*. In boom times (instigated by an *expansion* of credit that banks circulate as 'loans') this is less noticeable; but during a financial downturn or depression (instigated by the *reduction* of credit that banks circulate as 'loans') this is put on public display as the bankrupt hand

over their assets to the banks for not repaying credit plus interest that has never, does not and will never exist. For many this situation is inevitable given that there is simply not enough 'money' in circulation to pay back all the outstanding 'loans' plus interest because the 'interest' is never created. Banking is quite simply a criminal activity and should be treated as such. This grotesque system is directed from the secret levels of the inner-web where you find especially the Rothschilds. I hear people say that banking and the rest of the fresh-air 'financial world' is all about greed. Yes, that is of course a major factor although not the main one for the Cult inner-core. The main one is *control*. The Cult has constructed a global system that has connected choice to the ownership of 'money' or wealth in its various forms. The more 'money' you have the more choices you can make and what is freedom? It is the ability to make choices. The more choices you have the freer you are and vice-versa. Control of money (who has it and who doesn't) controls freedom (who has it and who doesn't). This is the real reason for why the world is structured as it is on the foundation of illusory 'money'. The banking system is indeed organised crime and it's owned by the Cult as its very foundation of global control.

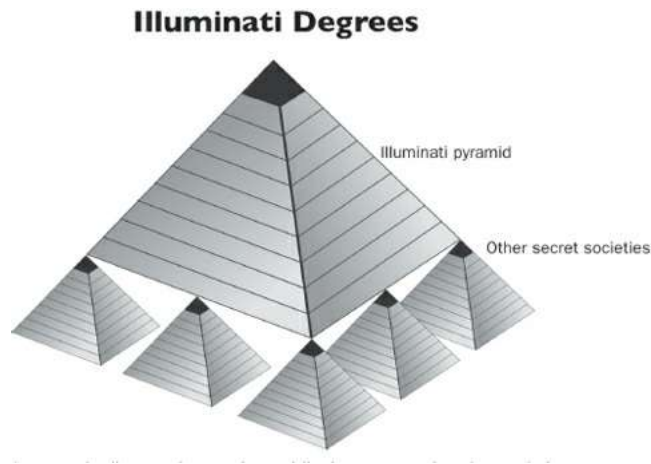
### **From hidden to the seen**

As we expand further out from the Spider, those most exclusive secret societies and the levels of the Rothschilds and Rockefellers, we come next to the secret societies that we do know about in terms of their existence if not their manipulations. These include the Freemasons (the inner elite not the rank and file); the Knights of Malta (very associated with global finance); Knights Templar; Opus Dei; the inner sanctum of the Jesuit Order; and the Skull and Bones Society in America connected to so many US Presidents and those in other influential positions. The secret society network is ginormous and answers ultimately to the same masters. Most of their members don't know this due to fierce compartmentalisation into levels of 'degree' (degree of knowledge). You only progress to the next level when you are considered worthy or safe to be given the knowledge that exists there. Most Freemasons, for example, never progress beyond the bottom three levels of degree, the so-called 'Blue Degrees', when there are 33 levels of the Scottish Rite (Fig 55 overleaf). Even at the apparent peak of these secret society pyramids the chosen are fed into levels above that which other members don't even know exist. Here the real action happens from expanded knowledge of where the world is really being taken, by whom, and to what end. I call these the Illuminati degrees to make them distinct from the 'individual' secret societies that feed into them (Fig 56 overleaf). Secret society initiates and those from semi-secret offshoots are placed in positions of power and influence throughout the national and global system. All answer in the end to the Spider and its agenda even though the less significant ones won't even know there is a Spider. Comparatively few positions in any organisation need to be controlled to control the entire structure. You need only secure positions which make key decisions and dictate who is hired and fired. This way you can quickly fill the personnel with the psychopathically knowing (the few), the psychopathically unknowing (the more) and the simply compliant that do whatever they are told without question or dissent (the great majority). The world is controlled by psychopaths and unknowingly administered on their behalf by compliant idiocy. Never was this more obvious than in the 'Covid' era.





**Figure 55:** The Freemasonic structure illustrates the compartmentalisation that isolates secret society members into degrees of knowledge – degrees of *ignorance* except for the inner core.



**Figure 56:** The Illuminati degrees take carefully-chosen initiates from the top of other secret societies to be given knowledge even the official levels of secret societies don't have.

We now reach that point in the web where the hidden meets the seen. Here we have what I call the 'cusp' organisations whose role is to take the agenda emanating from the Spider through the unseen realm of secret societies and play it out into the world of the seen via governments and their agencies, corporations, mainstream media, Silicon Valley platforms, 'health' systems, 'education', and such like. Cusp organisations are semi-secret in that they operate ostensibly in the public arena while pursuing a secret agenda below the surface. These include the Bilderberg Group, Council on Foreign Relations in the United States, Trilateral Commission, the Royal Institute of International Affairs in London, and the Club of Rome which was created by the Cult in 1968 to exploit environmental concerns to justify the centralisation of global power over the fine detail of people's lives (Fig 57). From the Club of Rome came the hoax of 'human-caused climate change' which is not actually happening (see *Everything You Need To Know But Have Never Been Told* for the fine detail). The Bilderberg Group is named after the Bilderberg Hotel in Oosterbeek, the Netherlands, where it held its first official meeting in 1954. This is publicly secretive although far less so than it used to be before we in the alternative media shone the light on its manipulations. Also located at this cusp are the seemingly millions of 'think tanks' and nongovernmental organisations (NGOs) including the Open Society Foundations of Cult operative George Soros which

have played such a central part in funding and orchestrating the rise of the Cult-serving 'Woke' mentality; Cult-serving divide and rule operation Black Lives Matter (BLM); and the fantastic movements of people from the Middle East and Africa into Europe and across the systematically unprotected southern border of the United States from South and Central America (and now the much wider world). The massive displacement of Ukrainians after the Russian invasion is all part of this on the Cult chessboard to change global demographics on the road to a one-'culture' world through cultural fusion into a perceptual monoculture.



**Figure 57:** Some of the cusp organisations coordinated by a London-based Rothschild-created secret society called the Round Table which was first headed by Rothschild agent Cecil Rhodes from the latter years of the 19th century. Also at this cusp is the extraordinary global network of think tanks and non-governmental organisations (NGOs).

Two million people a year are walking across the open US border unchallenged since 'Biden' came into office with many given government-funded flights from secluded and guarded airports to settle across the country in a calculated policy of changing the cultural dynamic of America. The racist targeting of white people is all part of this strategy and the same is happening in Europe. White people are in the gunshots because they represent the biggest racial group in Western society which the Cult is seeking to dismantle and absorb into its world system. Once whites are subjugated the Cult will come for other racial groups until all are subjugated. Mass unchecked immigration of other cultures into the West was predicted in my books long ago when I said that people like Soros were working to create a situation in which so many headed for the US southern border that they would be unstoppable in tandem with government policies to encourage that outcome. Precisely this has happened. How did I know? It has all been long planned. The Cult wishes to destroy all countries and any sense of nationhood so that everywhere can be absorbed into a centrally-driven, technologically-controlled global fascist dictatorship. Cusp organisations and think tanks have the role of manipulating policy consensus in government and the system in general to allow the Cult (the Spider) to dictate events and direction. Hundreds of millions are playing their part in doing this while having no idea there even is a Cult let alone a Spider. Influential people in politics, business, banking, media and other institutions are invited to gatherings and memberships of cusp organisations such as Bilderberg and the think tanks and NGOs to have their minds honed into a consensus policy that takes the world in the Cult-desired, Spider-desired, direction. What is that direction? We're living it.

### **Looking without seeing**

From the cusp organisations the Cult web expands out into human society and 'everyday life.' This is the realm of the seen, the five senses, where everything appears random and apart from everything else. People look at the world, but most do not see. There is neither randomness nor apartness. Governments

and their agencies, the financial system, corporations, mainstream media, Silicon Valley platforms, 'health' systems (including the World Health Organization), and 'education' seem to have no obvious connections as people observe daily happenings. In fact they are all structured like secret societies and employ the same techniques of knowledge control. Those at the top know their real motivation and reason for being while those at the bottom do not. Those in between know to varying degrees depending on their place in the hierarchy. The big penny-drop comes when you realise that all these organisations and agencies are connected by the Cult web if you go deep enough in their structure. This realisation, which was shown to me decades ago, makes sense of the world and daily events. For example why would Silicon Valley platforms censor those that question and expose the ludicrously lying narrative of the World Health Organization (WHO) with regard to 'Covid'? That would appear to be inexplicable when they are supposed to be forums for information and opinion exchange. It's not so bewildering when you realise that the WHO was created by the Cult Rockefeller family in 1948 to concentrate global power over health under one roof and that Facebook, Google (which owns YouTube) and Twitter etc. are Cult-controlled organisations (see end-of-[Chapter Five](#) postscript about Elon Musk and Twitter). Facebook and Google were seed-funded by Cult money through various sources including DARPA, the technological development arm of the Cult-owned Pentagon, and In-Q-Tel, the technology seed-funding agency of the Cult-owned CIA.

The World Health Organization which has dictated 'Covid' response policy to all its member countries worldwide is controlled today through funding by close and long-time Rockefeller family associate Bill Gates. The Rockefeller-Gates family connection goes way back and I have seen genealogy that claims that the two families are from the same original bloodline. Plans are now underway between the Cult-owned, *privately*-owned, World Health Organization, Cult-owned European Union, and other Cult-owned member countries to agree a legally-binding 'treaty' to allow a centrally-dictated (Cult-dictated) response by the WHO to all future 'pandemics'. What the WHO (Rockefellers, Gates and the Cult) say that countries must do they must do. The globally-centralised control of 'health' policy which the Rockefellers created the World Health Organization to secure would have arrived. Alongside this would be the deletion of any alternative media to expose the lies that spew force from these psychopaths. In that sense the 'Covid' hoax, extreme as it is, can be seen as merely one stage in a much bigger plan. The 'Covid' card will be played again – as it is in China as I write this – and they have many other pandemic cards to play especially once the next level of WHO control is in place through the 'treaty'. Once again it is all about the centralisation of power on a global level.

## **Cult permits the Cult**

It also becomes clear why Big Pharma companies invariably get permission for their fake 'Covid' vaccines to be used on whoever they want with no proper testing or long-term trials. Mass-murdering Big Pharma is owned by the mass-murdering Cult and so are the drug and vaccine regulatory agencies such as the mass-murdering US Centers for Disease Control and Prevention (CDC), mass-murdering Food and Drug Administration (FDA), and mass-murdering UK Medicines and Healthcare products Regulatory Agency (MHRA). The Cult is asking the Cult for permission to advance the Cult's fake vaccine agenda and why wouldn't that be granted? These psychopathically-corrupt 'regulators' are not there to protect the public from harm. They are in bed with the drug companies and they have sanctioned emergency approval for fake vaccines despite all the fatalities and destruction of health to be given to younger and younger age groups. The Cult wants the global population subjected to their deadly and genetically-transforming content and Cult agents in the regulatory agencies seek to ensure that it happens. Those involved in any way in this are driven by pure evil. The pharmaceutical cartel was established by the Rockefeller family through oil tycoon John D. Rockefeller (1839-1937) who also instigated the demise of alternative forms of healing and imposed allopathic or scalpel and drug 'medicine' on humanity. Rockefeller died at the age of 97 with his personal homeopath at his bedside while seeking to eliminate homeopathy for everyone else. Ever wondered why so many of these Cult major players live such long lives? They don't get the same treatment that everyone else does. The Cult Rockefeller family established Big Pharma and the World Health Organization which is part of the United Nations that the Rockefellers also played a central role in creating. The UN building in New York stands on phenomenally valuable land given for free by the Rockefeller family. Rockefeller means Cult just as Rothschild means Cult. The Cult has secured

control of government, global finance and corporate commerce and most importantly it has seized ownership of 'education', the mainstream media and Silicon Valley platforms – *perception*. At national and international levels this combination forms the permanent government that continues unchecked no matter who is in theoretical political power. Parties come and go (controlled by the same people anyway) while the permanent government is always there (Fig 58). I have highlighted this structure for decades and now it's been given a name, the 'Deep State'.



**Figure 58:** The Cult structure of control in countries and globally.

All Cult influence and control comes from hijacking human perception and, in turn, perception comes from information. We form our perceptions from information received from whatever source. If the Cult is going to dictate perception – thus behaviour – it must dictate what people see and hear through ownership of the means of communication and censor anything that offers another way of seeing self, the world and events. The Cult created major social media platforms while buying others and the now insane censorship is the work of the Cult via its gofers like Mark Zuckerberg at Facebook (Meta), Sergey Brin and Larry Page at Google and Alphabet, Susan Wojcicki at YouTube, and Parag Agrawal at Twitter who replaced the pothead Jack Dorsey as CEO. Agrawal was born in India and only moved to the United States in 2005 to study at Stanford University. Now, at least officially, he controls what Americans can communicate on his platform along with the rest of the human race. His attitude to freedom is captured in this quote from 2020: 'Our role is not to be bound by the First Amendment [which in theory guarantees free speech], but our role is to serve a healthy public conversation ... [and to] focus less on thinking about free speech, but thinking about how the times have changed.' Translated from the Orwellian that means: 'Our role is not to be bound by the First Amendment, but only to let you see what my masters want you to see.' Agrawal was appointed specifically to do that and he's willingly doing it. As cable news host Tucker Carlson said of Agrawal: 'A single man who has total and undisguised contempt for America's most basic values gets to decide what Americans are allowed to talk about.' We'll see if Agrawal survives the purchase of Twitter (officially) by Elon 'I'm your side, honest' Musk.

Cult operatives have long been creating and acquiring mainstream newspapers, magazines, radio and television, to the point where the media is owned by a shockingly few corporations with again an interlocking leadership answering to the Cult. This explains the extraordinary depth, breadth, and coordination of censorship and lies in the 'Covid' era in which the same deceit and cover-up of the truth has been slavishly dispensed by fake 'journalists' across the globe. 'Independent' search engine DuckDuckGo abandoned its no-censorship policy by announcing in March, 2022, that 'Russian disinformation' (who decides?) would be down-ranked in its listings. Thankfully, two others, Brave Search and Presearch, said they would hold their ground on unbiased listings. The Cult further controls the narratives of America's nightly talk show hosts such as the incredibly unfunny John Oliver, Stephen Colbert, Jimmy Kimmel and James Corden. Every evening they parrot the Cult narrative while ridiculing or demonising those that challenge the fascist orthodoxy. They haven't got a brain cell between them and that's why they've got the job. Colbert with his multi-million annual salary said he didn't care if fuel went to £15 a gallon because paying that to support Ukraine was good for the soul. In fact, all the price-hikes were doing is harming Americans – this bloke's audience. These people don't give a damn about you.



They all have their tongues up the arse of the ruling class to ensure ongoing employment. Whatever they say is what the Cult wants you to believe.

I was deleted from all major Internet platforms as early as the spring of 2020 when I began very publicly and successfully exposing the 'Covid' lie as a gigantic global hoax. Everything I said then has either been confirmed to be true or has never been proved to be wrong. You can read my comprehensive demolition of the very existence of the SARS-CoV-2 'virus' in *Perceptions of a Renegade Mind*. I'll also include some of the major points later on. What I said was true about the 'virus' never being shown to exist in any scientific paper and that the 'virus' is a computer-created genome forgery. I was right in April, 2020, when I said the PCR test was not testing for the 'virus' because it *can't*; that lockdowns were about targeting the economy and livelihoods and had nothing to do with health; that masks were useless in protecting from 'viral' particles so tiny they can only be seen under an electron microscope; and that masks were doing serious harm to people in terms of respiratory health (how ironic) and psychology. The latter is especially true with children and young people. I was right that the 'virus' had been hoaxed to justify the 'vaccination' of the population for very sinister reasons. All these points that I made in the spring of 2020 have now been confirmed by a tidal wave of evidence and even official admission in many cases; but I was censored and banned. Why? *Misinformation* which is Cult-speak for the truth. Even if what I said had not been correct I still have a right to my opinion in anything that credibly claims to be a free society. The very foundation of freedom is the right to be wrong. Once that right is lost some authority decides what is right and wrong instead of the people through free thought and so you have tyranny.

### **Censorship: The calling card of tyranny**

We have reached the stage now where doctors and scientists eminent in their field are censored and deleted for challenging the infinitely contradictory and blatantly obvious mendacity of the Cult's 'Covid' and 'vaccine' narrative. Anyone telling the truth or giving people a platform to tell the truth is targeted by the 'liberal' Woke fascist mob to be silenced (Fig 59). We saw this with American podcast host Joe Rogan after he gave the opportunity for experts in their field to challenge the 'Covid' narrative on his Spotify show which was reaching audiences of some eleven million. It came to a head when two guests exposed the dangers and catastrophic consequences of 'Covid' fake vaccines which do not fulfil the previous criteria for what constitutes a vaccine. They are gene therapy genetically manipulating the body with mRNA ('messenger' or rather modified RNA) synthetic genetic material in a process *never used on humans before*. Stefan Oelrich, president of Bayer's pharmaceuticals division, made it clear to 6,000 participants at the World Health Summit in Berlin in 2021 that mRNA 'Covid' vaccines are not vaccines, but gene therapy that were part of a 'Bio Revolution'. He said that if the jabs were marketed as what they really are the public would refuse them:

We are really taking that leap [to drive innovation] – us as a company, Bayer – in cell and gene therapies ... ultimately the mRNA vaccines are an example for that cell and gene therapy. I always like to say: If we had surveyed two years ago in the public – 'would you be willing to take a gene or cell therapy and inject it into your body?' – we probably would have had a 95 percent refusal rate.



**Figure 59:** Cult-created-and-funded Woke is a classic satanic inversion with 'inclusion' meaning 'exclusion' and 'democracy' meaning 'fascism'. This is a scene from the daily two minutes of hate ritual in Orwell's *Nineteen-eighty-four*.

You don't tell them what the fake vaccines really are. You tell them they will protect people from 'Covid' when that's not what they are designed to do at all as we've seen. Crucial to this is the censorship of anyone who will tell people the truth. The more qualified they are to do that, the more urgently they must be silenced. This includes insider whistleblowers who have revealed official data showing the fake vaccine 'trials' were fraudulent and were not 'trials' at all. In Rogan's case he spoke with Dr Robert Malone, a pioneer of the mRNA technique used in 'Covid' fake vaccines, and American cardiologist, Dr Peter McCullough, a vice chief of internal medicine at Baylor University Medical Center, who said rightly and *provably* that the fake 'pandemic' was deliberately planned and the fake vaccines were killing thousands of people. We then went through the usual stage show involving Cult-cowed Spotify and jokes like system-serving 'rocker' (ha, ha) Neil Young and singer Joni Mitchell. Young and Mitchell removed their music from Spotify in protest at Rogan's 'misinformation' (the 'misinformation' of two experts in their field). Prince Harry and Meghan Markle, that pair of professional prats and Wokers, said they were 'concerned' at the 'misinformation' which is all you need to confirm that the 'misinformation' they were 'concerned' about had to be true. Mr and Mrs Prat were not concerned enough to withdraw from their gargantuan Spotify contract for producing utter crap. Spotify of course caved – it's in the stage show script – by taking down 70 Rogan podcasts initially and said it would add 'warnings' to any content on the platform questioning the official 'Covid' narrative. Spotify boasted how it had already deleted 20, 000 other videos that questioned 'Covid' and the fake 'vaccines'. It was revealed during the Rogan controversy that the top owner of Spotify is also the top owner of 'Covid' fake vaccine maker Moderna. This is the Scotland-founded asset management operation Baillie Gifford and Company which owns nearly 46 million shares in Moderna valued at more than \$11.6 billion. They are the biggest shareholder in Spotify with 22 million shares worth more than \$22 billion.

Dutch podcaster Jorn Luka was banned by Spotify in this period for posting an interview with me which should not have been a surprise when Spotify banned me in the spring of 2020. Rogan has refused to interview me in all the years of his podcast on YouTube before moving to Spotify. I have no idea why given all the subjects that I cover that relate to his content. I doubt it will happen now with censors looking over his shoulder. Rogan made the mistake of appearing to apologise for his content and saying he would try to have more 'balance' which means having people on with official opinions. 99.9 per cent of the mainstream media promotes the 'official opinion' and bans any other. Yet Rogan's podcast as a rare example of the semi-mainstream offering another view has to be 'balanced' with the official opinion. It's a joke. When Rogan has these people on, I hope he asks the questions and makes the points they will have no chance of credibly answering. We'll see. We have the cancel culture when people get banned, but this is given more power by what I call the 'sackcloth culture' where people fall to their knees and apologise to the mob in an attempt to appease them. The mob is never appeased. The more you give, the more it wants, until it destroys you. I have found that ignoring their inanity is the best way to respond which means no response at all except continuing to do what you do. They soon give up when you won't bend and give them no encouragement.

### **Only the weak and mendacious censor**

Censorship is not a sign of power. It is confirmation of weakness. They know their narrative is child's play to demolish and they simply silence, or seek to, those who demolish it. I don't want to censor anyone. I believe in freedom of expression and anyway I am confident that what I say can stand its ground in any debate. The Cult and its operatives know that their narrative can't survive the light of scrutiny and from this point of weakness they have to censor. Zuckerberg, Brin, Page, Wojcicki, Agrawal, and everyone else involved in the lies and censorship worldwide are all guilty of crimes against humanity for all the deaths and life-changing injuries the fake vaccines have caused to people who may have made a different decision had they not had their right to informed consent destroyed by these censors. None of those names and others involved across the world will care about those consequences. To do what they do in the first place they have to be empathy-deleted, compassion-deleted, heart-deleted, psychopaths. Another aspect of information and perception control are 'fact-checker' organisations that have ballooned in the 'Covid' and pre-'Covid' years like the Gates-funded NewsGuard and others such as Full Fact, Snopes and Reuters. Their job is to 'fact-check' all challenges to the official narrative of everything and to find that any questioning is not justified and the official narrative is always correct.

How these people live with themselves is a profound mystery. Cult-owned Silicon Valley corporations censor posts on the basis of the Cult-owned fake 'fact-checkers' dubbing them 'misinformation' no matter what the scale of evidence to support what is said.

One of the worst is Elite-funded NewsGuard (NewsSlant) that has 'partnered with the American Federation of Teachers (AFT), the second largest US teachers' union, which pressed for mandatory 'Covid' fake vaccination and masks for schoolchildren. It is therefore fascistic by definition and Cult agenda to its ideological DNA. This 'partnership' involves telling schoolchildren what they should believe and not believe under the guise of helping them to 'navigate a sea of online misinformation'. In the Cult context 'misinformation' means 'the truth' or closer to the truth. Much that these 'fact-checkers' dubbed 'misinformation' with regard to 'Covid', tyrannical restrictions and fake vaccines, has turned out to be true. As an article at [Childrenshealthdefense.org](https://childrenshealthdefense.org) pointed out: '... a closer look at NewsGuard's advisers, partners and investors reveals a web of interests closely linked to the military, intelligence, media and political establishments, as well as to the world of corporate marketing – including an advertising agency sued for illegally marketing opioids.' One member of the NewsGuard Advisory Board is Michael Hayden, CIA Director during the Boy Bush presidency. Schools are programming centres now, nothing more, and teachers who support it and stand for it, led by Cult-co-opted teaching unions, are a bloody disgrace to the children who supposed to be in their care.

### **Imran Ahmed: Professional censor**

Another character that requires a mention is professional censor, Imran Ahmed, a banker and activist with the UK's super-Woke Labour Party. Ahmed heads up the Center for Countering Digital Hate, or as I prefer to call it, Center for Digital Hate. Note the American spelling of Center for what is supposed to be a UK operation. Ahmed's modus operandi has been to demand that media organisations ban and silence his targets for 'racism' and 'hate speech'. This is seriously rich when these 'anti-haters' seek to demonise (attract hatred) to those they don't want the public to hear. Most telling and revealing was how when the 'Covid' card was played Ahmed and his Digital Hate morphed immediately from using 'hate' as the reason to ban people from public discourse to attacking them for questioning the official 'Covid' narrative and later the fake vaccines. It was a swift and extraordinary shapeshift. The same happened when he targeted information and opinion at odds with the official narrative of the Russian invasion of Ukraine. Ahmed told the pathetic *Mother Jones* magazine: 'There are particular individuals within the anti-vaccine world who are amenable to pro-Russian propaganda.' Ahmed shapeshifts faster than the Queen, but always with a common thread – censoring those who question and expose official narratives. Who is amenable to Cult propaganda, Mr Ahmed? We know who you are, we know why you do what you do, and we know why you get so much access to the mainstream media, Mr Ahmed. If you were good at what you do you would not make it so obvious, but you're not. Good, that is.

Ahmed, I think it is fair to say, is not the brightest man ever to move his lips. His contacts mean that he doesn't have to be when softball questions from softball people are his daily diet. His backbone twitches at the very thought of debating live with me which is why he refuses. I would have him for breakfast, dinner and tea and he knows it. His modus operandi is to feign outrage at social media organisations allowing any remaining dissenting points of view while giving those same organisations the excuse they want to censor even more. Ahmed led the charge to have me banned from YouTube, Facebook and Twitter and as always crows with delight at every 'fellow human' that he denies the rights that he demands for himself. He's such a lovely man. Ahmed is treated as an 'expert' on 'misinformation' by the mainstream media and politicians when he clearly represents a greater agenda for mass censorship of opinion and information that challenge official fairy tales.

One question you will never hear a mainstream Cult lackey interviewer ask him is this: Who the hell are you to decide what the public can and cannot hear? It's much better for their career to say 'Yes, Mr Ahmed, no, Mr Ahmed, is there anything else you would like to say or anyone else you want to demonise, Mr Ahmed?' I watched him interviewed by Woker Cathy Newman on the UK's *Channel 4 News* once. My only regret was not having a sickbag to hand. A supporter of [Davidicke.com](https://www.davidicke.com) made it his business to investigate the web that connects with Ahmed, Digital Hate, and the enormous network of censorship organisations, personnel, and funders that extend across the Atlantic into the United States



and the fully-Woke, fully-Cult-owned, Democratic Party. Ahmed began to appear on the American Cult-owned Woke media and once again he is given free rein to demonise whoever he chooses. One of his targets has been the thoroughly-decent Robert Kennedy Jr who is doing magnificent work exposing the fake vaccines and the Cult-owned Big Pharma cartel including a deeply researched exposure of mass murdering psychopathic 'health chief' Anthony Fauci in the book, *The Real Anthony Fauci*. Why would Imran Ahmed want to silence Kennedy, I wonder? I can't think. I mean, who would benefit?

People say that if you don't like Big Tech censorship start your own platform. When you do that you have government censors coming after you as they then target independent sites. The UK government's Imran Ahmed-promoted 'Online Safety' Bill is going through Parliament as I write. The bill claims to be addressing Internet child sexual abuse, terrorist material, racial hatred and incitement to violence. The *real* reason is to destroy the alternative media with crippling fines if the government's fascist broadcast regulator Ofcom deems that content is 'harmful'. The content can be perfectly lawful and legal. No matter – if Ofcom decrees it could be 'harmful' then it must be deleted or fines and even jail will follow. Ofcom is so bad that it was created by Tony Blair in 2001 and is now headed by Melanie Dawes, a career bureaucrat with no media experience. She was previously Permanent Secretary of the Ministry of Housing, Communities and Local Government, and has worked for the Treasury, Revenue and Customs, and the infamous Cabinet Office from where the 'Covid' response was orchestrated by an army of behavioural psychologists. Media experience for a UK broadcast media 'regulator' is not necessary when you have simply been put in there to do a pre-ordained job. Dawes took over in February, 2020, just as 'Covid' was kicking off and censorship was required for those exposing the lies of her masters.

An Ofcom decree in the spring of 2020 effectively had me banned from all UK mainstream broadcast media (they spinelessly complied naturally) when I exposed 'Covid' as a hoax and how the PCR test was not testing for the 'virus'. Both were true as ever more people now realise. The truth, however, is no defence against censorship tyranny. It's the *reason* for censorship tyranny. Ofcom's Melanie Dawes must face a Nuremberg jury for again denying the public informed consent under the post-war Nuremberg Code designed to stop the abuse of people through medication without knowledge of its effects and potential consequences. Dawes denied that informed consent through censorship of what the UK broadcast media was allowed to say and who it was allowed to interview. Ofcom has been established as the government censor of all broadcast and Internet information that the Cult doesn't want you to see. Blair played the same 'harm' scam when he introduced 'emotional harm' as a reason for the state to steal children from loving parents. Tens of thousands have been mercilessly parted on that basis. When social service psychopaths can find no physical harm reason to steal kids they invent spurious 'emotional harm' that is rubber-stamped by a judge in a secret family court that cannot be reported. Now we see this being played out with Ofcom and 'harmful content' which includes 'misinformation' – that Cult euphemism for the truth. The Cult-owned fascist Trudeau regime in Canada is seeking to do the same as I write with Bill-C11 to 'protect Canadians from harmful content'. The bill would give the government, as in fascist Britain, complete control over what you're allowed to post and see, and websites you can access. The global pattern is blatant. The Department of Homeland Fascism in the United States now officially equates questioning and challenging government narratives with 'terrorism'. 'Hate', 'harm', and 'terrorism' are only what the Cult decrees them to be as we saw when Facebook/Meta suspended its 'hate guidelines' by allowing people in Ukraine, Russia, Poland, Latvia, Lithuania, Estonia, Slovakia, Hungary and Romania to call for violence against Russians 'in the context of the Ukrainian invasion'. Internal emails reported by Reuters told content moderators that posts calling for the death of Vladimir Putin were also allowed. You can post hate so long as you hate the people we want you to hate.

Big Tech and the media are operating as full-time propagandists for the Cult with the Hunter Biden laptop story a most blatant example. In the closing weeks of the 2020 presidential election Joe Biden's corrupt and moronic son (it's obviously genetic) was revealed by his own computer to have been running a cash-for-influence scheme in league with his father and other family members. This secured millions for the Bidens from overseas sources, most notably Ukraine, but also Qatar, Russia, and China. Joe Biden was selling policy changes affecting those countries while vice-president to Cult-owned Barack Obama. The revelations should obviously have ended Biden's presidential ambitions. Instead Big Tech censored circulation of the story while Big Media trashed its significance and dubbed it 'Russian disinformation'. The Cult-owned *New York Times*, which had helped to bury the story, admitted in March, 2022, that it was

true. Those who take themselves seriously had known this from the start. When the *Times* admission finally came, of course, Biden was president and the job was done. 'Fact-checker' NewsGuard had said all along that the Biden laptop story was 'misinformation' which probably came from Russia. Were they banned from *anywhere* for lying? Oh, no. It was the right kind of lying so they were okay. Censorship is about manipulation of perception which is about manipulation of mind. I say again: It's all about *mind*. I will come back to this recurring theme that will be central to everything as we dive deeper and deeper into the levels of deceit.

## **Nazi normalisation**

I have said and written for decades that the goal of the Cult is to reach a point of information control in which no one ever sees or hears anything that isn't sanctioned by authority. This is what the UK Online Safety Bill and its like in Canada and elsewhere are really seeking to achieve. Orwell depicted just such a society long ago. It means that no matter what scale of censorship you now see we are nowhere near the end of that particular road. 'Covid' was designed to make censorship 'normal' and accepted. We saw how seamlessly that crossed from what you could see about 'Covid' to what you could see about the Russian invasion of Ukraine. 'Evil anti-vaxxers' who must be attacked and silenced became 'evil Russians' who must be attacked and silenced no matter what their views or background. Orwell's concept of a daily two minutes of hate has become hours and hours of it on Twitter. Two fascist American Senators claiming to be Democrats introduced a bill to 'legalise' censorship and criminalise freedom of speech in breach of the free-speech defending First Amendment. They are a pair of morons called Ben Ray Lujan and Chris Murphy. The latter moron said:

Throughout this pandemic, the impact of misinformation has been devastating. Rumours and conspiracy theories about the efficacy of masking or the safety of vaccines still run rampant on social media and have caused thousands of deaths that could have been prevented.

This legislation will help us get smart about how to tackle misinformation and effectively promote science-based health information, especially as we continue fighting Covid-19 and prepare for future public health emergencies.

What a monumental liar when the opposite is true. Staggering numbers have been killed by the fake vaccines. You see the key point there: '... prepare for future public health emergencies.' The alternative media threw spanners in their works galore despite all the censorship. Now they seek to delete all other evidence and voices ready for the next 'health crisis' which they have long planned. Biden's surgeon general 'Dr' Vivek Murthy, another Cult-owned fascist, formally demanded major Cult tech platforms hand over data relating to 'the scale of Covid-19 misinformation on social networks, search engines, crowd-sourced platforms, e-commerce platforms and instant messaging systems'. Murthy sought information from the tech tyrants about 'major sources of Covid-19 misinformation' that differed from the official narrative – a narrative long shown to be a cesspit of lies from start to finish. 'This is about protecting the nation's health', Murthy said, engaging in a classic example of Cult inversion. These disgusting people must face a Nuremberg-type trial when sanity gains control of the human mind.

## **The web at work**

Cult web coordination explains why so many of those alternative voices censored by Cult media corporations have also been banned by Cult-owned financial corporations in a further effort to stop them functioning. I was banned by Cult-owned PayPal and I wasn't even using it! Canadian truckers raised \$10 million for their mass protest against Cult-gofer Prime Minister Justin Trudeau and his 'Covid' fascism through the crowd-funding website, GoFundMe. The coward Trudeau ran for the hills when tens of thousands of truckers arrived in the capital Ottawa from all over Canada and claimed he was isolating after testing positive for 'Covid' (despite being triple-jabbed with the fake vaccine he was trying to impose on the truckers to 'protect Canadians from Covid'). He was lying, of course, and he was really isolating from the truckers who with that financial backing had the money to stay in Ottawa until Trudeau's (the Cult's) fake vaccine mandates were dropped. The Cult knew the money was crucial and GoFundMe froze the fund and would not allow donations for the truckers from the public to go to the

truckers. GoFundMe even said at one point that the money would be given to charities that it chose. This is how the Cult web works and GoFundMe needs to be boycotted by everyone who has a smear of respect for freedom and integrity. More about GoFundMe's connections shortly.

Web networks further reveal why and how we have seen such coordination and mutual support between Woke organisations claiming to be 'anti-system' and billionaire corporations in the field of tech and commerce of all kinds. The Cult owns them all from Black Lives Matter and the transgender movement to Apple, Microsoft and George Soros. Those paying attention will see that all the demands of 'Wokers' in all their forms fit exactly with the agenda of the Cult. They include everything from 'Covid' fascist orthodoxy to divide and rule on the grounds of race; mass immigration to change national cultures and demographics; transgender hysteria to change human genetics (more later); and human-caused 'climate change' founded on lies so outrageous it takes the breath away which is handing control of global energy to the East at the expense of the Cult-targeted West. Wokeness has been indoctrinated with ever greater extremes through the fake 'education' system to instil the ignorant subservience to authority that Woke has become and was designed from the start to become. Organisations like Extinction Rebellion protest 'against authority' and demand the very green fascism agenda that authority (the Cult) wants to happen instigated through the Club of Rome and other assets. What a head-shaker. The ignorant arrogance of Cult puppet Greta Thunberg is a most blatant public example. It is the mushroom technique – keep them in the dark and feed them bullshit – which produces heads full of bullshit that then seek to impose their bullshit on everyone else. Did I mention Greta Thunberg? Or 'Covid'. Or the fake vaccines? We are on a train fuelled by bullshit hurtling towards oblivion pulling behind an endless line of wagons full to overflowing with bullshit. We have bullshit opposed by more bullshit – ignorance opposed by more ignorance. Belief in a naturally-occurring 'virus' (bullshit) is challenged by those who say it was released from a lab in Wuhan (more bullshit) when there has never been any scientific evidence that there even *is* a 'virus'. Bullshit is called truth and truth is called misinformation and many won't look at the truth because it's labelled misinformation. They cannot decide for themselves and instead have their conclusions delivered whole with a ribbon and a 'Pre-Poo toilet spray' to mask the bullshit. Yes, such a product does really exist I was staggered to find and most necessary, too, when Gates is about to speak. Fortunately more are starting to get it and they need to – *fast*.

## **Picking the gofers**

People don't come to political and other positions of power by accident when they are crucial to making decisions that advance the Cult agenda. Cultists and their non-human masters don't like leaving things to chance and they are terrified of states of flux that they cannot call. They want certainty and to know the final score before the game starts. This means seeking to control both sides and the referee (see drug regulation agencies and Big Pharma). I learned long ago how those who later advance into key positions are developed and programmed from a very early age and selected for what they will eventually do. The two-party political system, sometimes three, is so easy to control if you have your agents in major positions in those parties to ensure that your people are selected into leadership roles. 'Democracies' are really one-party states as we see with the Cult-owned Democrats and Cult-owned Republicans in the United States and in the UK the Cult-owned Conservative Party and Cult-owned Labour Party. The Conservative Party imposed fascist restrictions on the population in response to the 'Covid' hoax and what did the Labour Party 'opposition' say? They were not fascist enough. The Cult controls the media, polling organisations and increasingly voting systems themselves to secure the man or woman it wants as president, prime minister, state premier or governor etc. and electronic voting systems make that even easier. It is so naïve to think that Donald Trump was a maverick who bucked the system to become a one-term president. Trump is part of the system with the role of leading his supporters to glorious failure as he has done this far. He's a pied piper for those who can see through the lies but unfortunately can't see through his. I had Trump's number when he was running for office in 2016 and I have detailed his background in other books. A 'saviour' he is not. Quite the opposite.

One of the main Cult prepare-them-for-office organisations is fronted by Klaus Schwab, an economist and mechanical engineer, from the Cult's World Economic Forum (WEF) which has been on the frontline of the 'Covid' and climate change hoaxes. It was Schwab and his WEF that put the puppet Thunberg on the world stage. She was carefully chosen for many reasons including to harness support from the young

for climate change measures on the grounds that they will otherwise have no future; and to prevent proper questioning of the provable crap repeated by Thunberg because to do so would be 'cruel' with someone of her age. On the rare occasions she has been asked the mildest of sceptical questions she has been utterly lost. Thunberg is a mantra-repeating clueless script-reader and nothing more. The exploitation of her is a disgrace. Check the 'solutions' to 'human-caused climate change' and compare them with the 'solutions' to 'Covid'. They are control over the fine detail of our lives which is the Cult agenda writ large and what a coincidence that both hoaxes are being perpetuated by the same people, including Schwab and Gates.

The 'Green' climate agenda has led to the West becoming dependent for energy on sources they do not control – not least Russia. Biden's response to the invasion was to ban the import of Russian energy on which the US, thanks to him, had become dependent. This further inflated the cost of fuel (and so everything) for Americans as they are coldly squeezed until the pips squeak. Energy costs are being manipulated to force the population into compliance with the Cult 'green' (fascist) agenda. Neither Russia or China could care less about 'climate change' when both know it's a hoax and between them they are self-sufficient in cheap energy (with new coal-fired power stations in China) while the West has fallen into energy dependency and soaring prices in the wake of 'Covid', suppression of fossil fuels, and the response to the Russian invasion of Ukraine. See how the Cult-owned 'Greens' condemn Western countries for using carbon fuels while ignoring China which is the global leader in CO2 production. Meanwhile the West moves to solar panels – 80 percent of which are produced by *China!* It's all pieces being moved on the Cult chessboard to dismantle the West to the benefit of Cult-owned China and the East.

If the 'global warming' myth is true why are only 'experts' repeating the script allowed in the media and not those with greater knowledge of carbon dioxide who are banned from appearing? Why are the billionaires of the Cult like Bill Gates warning about 'sea level rises' while buying multi-million dollar homes on the *beach*? Anyone who is frightened of debate (as with these 'experts' and media organisations) clearly has no confidence that their claims will stand up to scrutiny. The Cult-owned BBC is a glaring example on every front. A billion dollars was handed out to 'save' Australia's Great Barrier Reef while the Australian Institute of Marine Science reported that coral cover has *increased* more 27 percent in the northern reef and by 26 and 39 percent in the central and southern areas. Narrative-repeating 'experts' like Woke BBC 'national treasure' David Attenborough and 'journalist' George Monbiot on the UK *Guardian* have told us for decades that the reef was 'dying' due to rising carbon dioxide which is the gas of life. Without it we would all be dead. Our food supply depends upon it for a start. 'Global warming', and the 'climate change' that it became when temperatures stopped rising, is a speciality of Schwab and Gates to justify the dystopian transformation of human society and give all the advantages to China and Russia in a planned economic and military war between East and West on the way to a global dystopian state.

Klaus Schwab was born in Germany when the Nazis were in power and it clearly had an impact on him. He progressed rapidly through the Cult network as his career in manipulation blossomed and he became a steering committee member of the Cult cusp operation, the Bilderberg Group, and was a director of the UK *Daily Mail* group for five years. He founded the European Management Forum in 1971 when he was only 32 and 440 executives from 31 nations attended the first meeting. Given his lack of international profile that is remarkable in itself and other forces had to be at work. No doubt his connections to infamous Cult and Bilderberg operative Henry Kissinger, the former US Secretary of State and National Security Advisor, helped things along. Schwab's operation changed its name to the World Economic Forum in 1987 and famously hosts the Cult gofer gathering in Davos, Switzerland, every year. This is attended by a *Who's Who* in world leadership, political and otherwise, in some 1,500 private jets to, among many other things, demand human society is transformed to save the world from 'climate change'. The WEF attracts funding from some one thousand multinational Cult corporations. Schwab himself is little more than a gofer and as with others of his ilk his unquestioning service to evil has made him extremely rich. The motivation of the WEF is confirmed by members of its Board of Trustees that include Larry Fink, CEO of BlackRock, the largest investment management corporation on earth, of which more shortly. Other WEF trustees are the notorious Cult asset Christine Lagarde, former Managing Director of the International Monetary Fund (IMF) who became President of the European Central Bank;

Mark Carney, big player in global finance, former governor of the Bank of Canada and Bank of England, and leading figure in the Bank for International Settlements that coordinates Cult policy between central banks; and Queen Rania of Jordan, ranked by *Forbes* magazine as one of the world's 100 most powerful women.

## **School for gofers**

German author, researcher and journalist Ernst Wolff has highlighted how Schwab established and managed the Young Global Leaders School through which many of the 'leaders' in the 'Covid' hoax years passed on their way to office. No wonder they have all sung from the same Cult song-sheet throughout the fake pandemic and responded in almost exactly the same way. I detail in *Perceptions of a Renegade Mind* how political, government and health personnel worldwide were perceptually prepared (programmed) through 'training courses' to be in key positions right now to impose the Cult narrative and agenda on the masses with such unquestioning and unthinking coordination. Schwab established the Global Leaders for Tomorrow school in 1992 which became Young Global Leaders in 2004. This head-hunts young compliant and psychopathic people to occupy major positions to advance the transformation of human society into a centrally-dictated fascist tyranny. Names from the first 'class' in 1992 included Angela Merkel, long-time Chancellor of Germany, Nicolas Sarkozy, who became President of France and yes ... Tony Blair, a Cult operative to his fingertips and UK Prime Minister between 1997 to 2007 when he helped to mass-murder untold numbers of Iraqis in the 2003 invasion justified by the lie of weapons of mass destruction. This war criminal has been vocal in his support for every fascist measure of the 'Covid' period and has never in his life seen a Cult arse that he didn't want to lick.

Other Schwab graduates have included former Blair aide Prime Minister Jacinda Ardern who turned New Zealand fascist; Health Minister Greg Hunt who turned Australia fascist; Emmanuel Macron who turned France fascist; Governor Gavin Newsom who turned California fascist; Prime Minister Justin Trudeau who turned Canada fascist; and Chrystia Freeland, his Deputy Prime Minister and Minister of Finance in Trudeau's government who helped him turn Canada fascist. Another is reported to be Devi Sridhar, Professor and Chair of Global Public Health at the University of Edinburgh, who advised the Scottish government on how to deal with 'Covid' – 'advice' that turned Scotland fascist. The ironically-named 'Freeland' is a long time Schwab asset and serves on the board of trustees of his World Economic Forum. Freeland is the granddaughter of Ukraine-born Nazi collaborator, Michael Chomiak (Mykhailo Khomiak), a Nazi-trained espionage and propaganda agent who was sought by Polish authorities after the war until the 1980s for Nazi collaboration while he was located in Canada where he died in 1984. Schwab said in an interview in 2017 that something like half of Trudeau's cabinet had been through his 'school' and this is the Cult-owned crowd that oversaw the imposition of martial law in response to peaceful trucker protests against fake vaccine mandates. Fascist attacks on the truckers were Cult-orchestrated via Schwab-owned Trudeau and Freeland. Schwab further bragged that the president of Argentina Alberto Fernández and Russia's Vladimir Putin were Young Global Leader graduates. A coincidence? Yeah, sure it is. But Putin is the bad guy that the West hates isn't he? Stage show, mate, pure Cult theatre. Putin's response to 'Covid' and all the surveillance systems justified by 'Covid' was the same as the Cult-owned West and Cult-owned China. Other Schwab school graduates include:

Jean-Claude Juncker, former Prime Minister of Luxembourg and President of the European Commission; José Manuel Barroso, former President of the European Commission; Alexander De Croo, Prime Minister of Belgium; Sanna Marin, Prime Minister of Finland; Carlos Alvarado Quesada, Costa Rica President; Peter Buttigieg, US Secretary of Transportation; Sebastian Kurz, a Chancellor of Austria; Annalena Baerbock of the German Green Party, Minister of Foreign Affairs, Leader of Alliance 90/Die Grünen; Jens Spahn, German Federal Minister of Health since 2018; Philipp Rösler, German Minister of Health and Economics and Technology, appointed Managing Director of the World Economic Forum by Schwab in 2014; Faisal Alibrahim, Saudi Arabia Minister of Economy and Planning; Vasudha Vats, Vice-President of Pfizer; Richard Branson of Virgin fame; Jacob Wallenberg from the elite Swedish family known as the 'Swedish Rothschilds'; Chelsea Clinton, daughter of the deeply corrupt and evil-beyond-belief Cult operatives Bill and Hillary Clinton that I have been exposing in all their horrors since 1994.

Schwab's graduates dominate the Internet with Bill 'Covid fascist' Gates at Microsoft; Jeff Bezos, Amazon founder and owner of the *Washington Post*; Larry Page, founder of Google; Mark Zuckerberg, founder of Facebook; Niklas Zennström, founder of Skype; Jimmy Wales, founder of Cult-narrative Wikipedia; and Jack Ma, founder of Chinese Internet tech giant Alibaba. Add to them 'royalty' from Sweden, Norway, Denmark, and the Netherlands; Leonardo Di Caprio, actor and UN 'climate ambassador'; singer Bono (big mate of Bill Gates); and many in political office pushing the Cult's climate change hoax along with 'Green' David de Rothschild and Ricken Patel, founder of Avaaz which ferociously pushes climate change and other Cult agendas. There are also government ministers, politicians and officials from Pakistan, Denmark, Mali, Maldives, South Africa, Israel, Bhutan, Rwanda and Angola, along with Schwab graduates right across the global corporate world and media. You can have a Schwab graduate invading a country, Schwab graduates condemning him with crocodile tears (literally), and Schwab graduates reporting the event to the public. Talk about keeping it 'in-house'.

Author Ernst Wolff says the school appears to include some critics of the system to give the illusion of diversity. There are currently some 1,300 graduates of the school from North America, Europe, Asia, Africa, and South America, so plenty more Cult gofers primed to occupy strategic positions worldwide and do whatever their masters demand. Schwab and the WEF also founded the Global Shapers Community in 2012 which brings together those identified by them as having leadership potential from around the world who are under 30. This was a definition of fascism by the Italian fascist Benito Mussolini: 'Fascism should more appropriately be called Corporatism because it is a merger of state and corporate power.' Communism is the absorption by the state of corporate power and this is why I say that fascism and communism are masks on the same face. The expressed goal of Cult-owned Schwab and the WEF is 'cooperation' between public government and private corporations and this is where the whole theme so promoted by Blair and other Schwab graduates of 'public/private partnership' came from. This is a Trojan horse for Cult corporations to take over government. Mussolini again: 'Fascism should more appropriately be called Corporatism because it is a merger of state and corporate power.'

## **Web connections**

On that subject here is an example of how the corporate web connects with the Cult government-military-intelligence network. I mentioned that when Canadian truckers launched their mass protest against mandatory fake vaccines in the capital Ottawa and elsewhere in early 2022 they raised \$10 million in public donations through crowd-funding site GoFundMe to allow them to financially stay in situ. The Cult and its Canadian government lackeys wanted to block these funds and suddenly GoFundMe, which is supposed to be an 'independent' company, announced that the money would not be given to the truckers. They made some lame excuse that showed they were not even trying to hide what was going on. American proper journalist Jon Rappoport investigated the background to GoFundMe and this is what he found. Two companies Accel and Technology Crossover Ventures (TCV) own the majority stake in GoFundMe and this is the same Accel that invested \$13 million in the fledgling college enterprise of a guy called Mark Zuckerberg in 2004 that would rapidly become the global communication game-changer Facebook. Accel is headed by Jim Breyer, son of Hungarian-Jewish immigrants, who became a billionaire member of the Cult's World Economic Forum, Council on Foreign Relations (CFR), and major investor in China. Rappoport points out that Breyer chaired another company, National Venture Capital Association of America, and in that same year of 2004 a man called Gilman Louie joined the board. Louie was the first CEO of the CIA's technology-funding operation In-Q-Tel (also I-Q-T) which supports companies developing technology useful to CIA 'data gathering'. The CIA's Louie was involved in another company headed by Breyer, BBN Technologies, which employed Dr Anita Jones who had worked for In-Q-Tel and was an adviser to the Internet-creating DARPA, the sinister technological development arm of the Pentagon. Amazing isn't it that none of this gets into the mythical narrative of Zuckerberg and Facebook which became the world's biggest data-mining and personal profiling site? You know – the same Zuckerberg and Facebook that is censoring anything that challenges the Cull narrative on 'Covid', 'human-caused climate change', and so much else. Breyer's Accel is a further investor in Spotify of Joe Rogan censorship fame. As Rappoport puts it: 'GoFundMe, Accel, Facebook, CIA, In-Q-Tel, Jim Breyer, CFR, World Economic Forum, major investments in China. Basically, The Club.' I can't think why

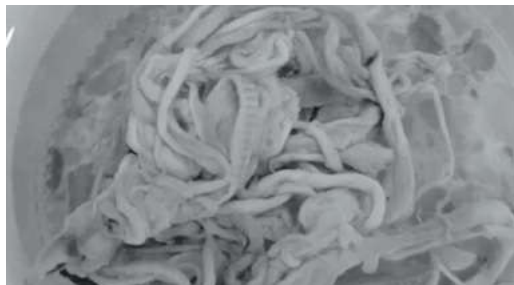
GoFundMe would block funds for freedom-demanding truckers given this background. The truckers then raised millions more in public donations through GiveSendGo and these were frozen by the Ontario Superior Court of *No Justice* after an application by the Ontario government of Premier Doug Ford. Then the Toronto-Dominion Bank successfully applied to the same rubber-stamping court to freeze trucker donation accounts containing \$1.1 million. You can clearly see how the web works.

## **Cult genocide**

Clearly none of this is happening by accident and this is where we find the method in the madness. I'll go into this in far more detail later. In short: A non-human force is ultimately behind the Global Cult with the goal of infiltrating (achieved) and then taking over human society (almost there) through control of perception via technology. This includes a programme of mass depopulation which I have long predicted and is now playing out as a consequence of the 'Covid' fake vaccines. Scott Davison, CEO of major US insurance company OneAmerica, said that deaths of working-age people between 18 and 64 increased by *40 percent* in the third quarter of 2021 as the fake vaccines were widely circulating. Davison said: 'We are seeing, right now, the highest death rates we have seen in the history of this business – not just at OneAmerica. The data is consistent across every player in that business.' He said these were 'huge, huge' numbers. 'Just to give you an idea of how bad that is, a three-sigma or a one-in-200-year catastrophe would be a ten percent increase over pre-pandemic', he said. 'So 40 percent is just unheard of.' Davison said the trend continued in the next quarter.

German health insurance company BKK ProVita said that adverse effects data was being 'significantly' underreported and was far higher than official figures. BKK board member Andreas Schöpfbeck said: 'According to our calculations, we consider 400,000 visits to the doctor by our insured persons due to vaccination complications to be realistic to date.' He added that if those figures were extrapolated over a year for the German population of 83 million it was likely that between 2.5 and 3 *million* Germans received medical treatment for fake vaccine adverse events. Data from the UK Office for National Statistics (ONS) in February, 2022, revealed that fake vaccinated children have a death rate 54 times higher than un-fake-vaccinated kids. Funeral directors have said that numbers passing through their businesses did *not* increase during the 'pandemic' of 2020 – so where was the 'virus'? This changed dramatically after the fake vaccine rollout in late 2020, early 2021. 'I have never seen anything like it', one said. A mortician in Sydney, Australia, described people being cremated in droves after dying from fake vaccine-related side effects such as 'heart attacks, strokes and blood clots'. Many funeral homes were being forced to secure large freezers to store the dead, she said. 'Some of the places are actually installing extra-large freezers that hold a minimum of 20 – and some of them are ordering eight big containers that each hold 20 bodies.' HART (Health Advisory and Recovery Team) is a group of UK doctors, scientists, economists, psychologists and academics who came together to share concerns about the official response to the 'Covid pandemic'. They reported in early 2022 that emergency calls for cardiac arrests had soared in 2021 when the fake vaccines were made available:

It is notable that the 2019 and 2020 expectations for the number of arrest calls are almost identical – only a 0.2% difference. However, the 2021 baseline was inflated by 14%. Using the 2019/2020 baseline the number of arrest calls has been 30% above expected levels with 27,800 extra arrest calls. That amounts to over 500 extra arrest calls every day (although they were not evenly distributed through the year). Between 90 and 97% of these people will have died as a result.





**Figure 60:** The ‘worm-like structures’ found in the bodies of deceased fake-vaccinated people.

American funeral director and embalmer Richard Hirschman revealed how he is seeing arteries and veins filled with unnatural blood clot combinations with strange fibrous materials that are filling the vascular system. You can see Internet videos of the clots being removed from corpses and they are shocking in their length and extent. No wonder the authorities blocked autopsies on ‘Covid’ patients. Hirschman said he had never seen anything like this in more than 20 years of experience as a board-certified embalmer. He confirmed that others in the industry were finding the same. Hirschman described clots and ‘worm-like structures’ (Fig 60). He began to see them for the first time in late 2020 and eventually they involved half the bodies that he saw. Later it was 80 to 90 percent. What happens in one limb happens in both so it is bodily universal and not location specific. Hirschman said he had witnessed an increase in deaths from heart attacks and strokes and given the blood clots he was seeing that was no surprise:

If this is caused by the vaccine and my gut is telling me it is ... imagine the amount of people that will be dying in the future because people cannot live with this kind of substance floating around in their vessels ... If one of these small fibrous tissues gets up into the brain you’re going to have a stroke. If it gets into your heart, it’s going to lead you to a heart attack.

Data compiled on the US Vaccine Adverse Event Reporting System (VAERS) revealed that ‘Covid’ fake vaccines are almost 50 times deadlier than flu vaccines by number of doses – 743,179 adverse events with the ‘Covid’ jab in a period of 14 months against 137, 533 with the flu shot over 13 years. Strokes told the same story with 4,532 ‘Covid’ jab cases reported in 14 months against 122 in 13 years with the flu vaccine. Headlines from outside the mainstream media began to reflect the reality the Cult-owned media was seeking to suppress:

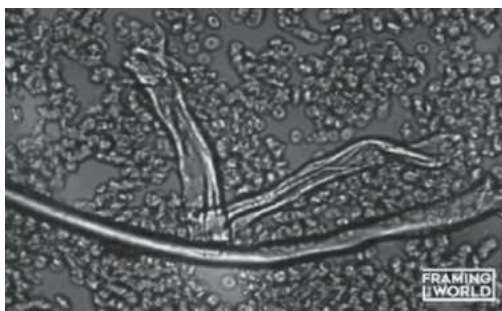
Why Are Deaths in Highly-Vaccinated Denmark Approaching a Record High?; mRNA Jab Deaths And Injuries Are Soaring In Europe; Countries with high Covid vaccination rates all suffered an extraordinary rise in excess deaths in 2021 suggesting the jabs are to blame; Parents protest deaths of children from Pfizer vaccines in Geneva, Switzerland; CDC data shows 40% rise in Excess Deaths among 18 to 49-year-olds in the USA in 2021; FIFA football deaths in December 2021 alone matched the annual average for the last 12 years; Government Must Halt Child Covid Vaccination Immediately and Investigate the Cause of the Spike in Child Deaths; UK has recorded 5 times more deaths in 12 months due to Covid vaccination than it has deaths due to all vaccines combined in 21 years & Twitter doesn’t want you to find out ...; Deaths among male teens increased by 53% following Covid vaccination in 2021 and the death spikes correlate perfectly with the uptake of dose 1, 2 & 3; New Study Shows Increase In Deaths In 145 Countries After Covid Vaccines Were Introduced.

## **Pants on fire**

At the same time a stream of UK NHS ‘doctors’ were pouring out shocking and provable lies on the Internet about the jabs and their effectiveness and safety under something called the Vaccine Confidence Project. ‘Confidence’ is secured by telling the public unbelievable whoppers so they will have the fake vaccine no matter what the already documented consequences. Where is their self-respect? The death and injury trend must continue with the fake vaccines containing self-replicating synthetic genetic material that goes on spreading and expanding. The jabs have also been found to contain lethal graphene oxide nanoparticles by scientists and doctors in the UK, New Zealand, Germany, Spain, America and elsewhere. Graphene is used in batteries, super capacitors, bio-sensing and drug delivery, and can cut the body to pieces on the nano-scale after being infused by the fake vaccines. Graphene conducts electrical signals including communications between cells and can therefore change the entire communication system of the body and rewire the body-brain dynamic. No, that is not a ‘conspiracy theory’. This ability is claimed in graphene promotional videos to be a way of overcoming spinal injuries, Alzheimer’s, and cancer. Some claim that graphene is quickly ejected from the body, but not so. Spiders sprayed with graphene mostly died while those that survived began to spin webs containing graphene that were incredibly strong. Graphene is *not* ejected from the body; it becomes *part* of the body. Once inside these

are some of the consequences that can follow:

Blood clots; damage to red blood cells and the immune system; multi-organ inflammation; inflamed mucous membranes and a loss of taste or smell (inflammation of the mucous membranes) and an unusual metallic taste in the mouth; magnetic properties which may explain how many people found their bodies have become magnetic to metal objects; neurodegeneration in the brain; many effects of graphene oxide are the same as alleged symptoms of 'Covid-19'.



**Figure 61:** Nanotubes in the blood of the fake-vaccinated.

Graphene can cut blood vessels and tissue to shreds at the nano-level and if graphene was in the flu 'vaccines' widely given to especially old people before 'SARS-COV-2' was said to have appeared it would explain phenomena attributed to 'Covid-19'. Doctors and researchers have found graphene nanotubes in the blood of fake-vaccinated people (Fig 61). You can see Internet videos of graphene self-assembling into networks when stimulated by electricity/electromagnetism and it is clear that what fake vaccines put into the body is designed to interact with Wi-Fi and 5G for reasons I'll come to later. Graphene can generate magnetism which would explain the magnetic nature of the skin in some fake vaccinated people especially at the injection site. Graphene nanoparticles are highly likely to be involved in the phenomenon of 'shedding' when fake vaccinated people are said to pass on their injected contents to the non-fake-vaccinated who then develop similar consequences. Skin contact is said to be one means. Snake-like structures have been found in the blood of the fake vaccinated which connect and self-assemble into 'matrix-like' material. This has never been seen in the human body before and the same with self-assembling crystalline substances found in the blood and fake vaccine vials. These have been shown to illuminate when a smartphone is nearby. Thousands have been found in one drop of blood or vial material. None of these things are mentioned in the official ingredients.

Pfizer in league with the US Food and Drug Administration (FDA) tried to delay the release of data from its fake vaccine 'trials' for 75 years. That's how much they care about you and your right to informed consent. When a court refused the request amazing revelations began to emerge from the documents. The London *Daily Express* reported that when Pfizer applied for FDA approval it was aware of almost 158,000 adverse events from the fake vaccine and no wonder they requested the documents remain sealed for 75 years. Adverse effects Pfizer was aware about before the fake vaccine rollout included Vaccine-Associated Enhanced Disease (VAED) which as the name suggests means the fake vaccines make subsequent disease worse than it would otherwise be. Pfizer documents that it was so keen not to release reveal how VAED was considered to be an 'important potential risk' including Vaccine-Associated Enhanced Respiratory Disease. The documents say that an expected rate of VAED was difficult to establish so a meaningful observed/expected analysis could not be conducted based on available data: 'The feasibility of conducting such an analysis will be re-evaluated on an ongoing basis as data on the virus grows and the vaccine safety data continues to accrue.' In words of few syllables that means they would find out the effect of the fake vaccines by using them on the public while Pfizer, politicians, and compliant 'health professionals' (liars) told people they were 'safe and effective' when they are neither. What's more, the un-fake-vaccinated 'control group' in the fake trials was then also fake-vaccinated to prevent any comparison being made ongoing between vaxxed and unvaxxed. As a result of this deceit and mendacity Pfizer made some \$36 billion in 2021 thanks to governments using public money to buy their health-destroying shite.

Among the markers for Vaccine-Associated Enhanced Disease are:

Hypoxia (oxygen deprivation to the brain); pneumonia; respiratory failure; acute respiratory distress syndrome; cardiac failure; cardiogenic shock; acute myocardial infarction; Myocarditis; Arrhythmia; vomiting; diarrhoea; abdominal pain; Jaundice; acute hepatic failure; deep vein thrombosis; pulmonary embolism; Peripheral Ischaemia (decrease in blood supply/oxygen); Tachypnoea (abnormal rapid breathing); Vasculitis (blood vessel destruction through inflammation); acute kidney injury; renal failure; altered state of consciousness; seizure; Encephalopathy (degenerative disease of the brain); Meningitis; cerebrovascular accident; Thrombocytopenia (blood coagulation disorder); disseminated intravascular coagulation; multiple organ dysfunction syndrome; multisystem inflammatory syndrome in children.

A UK laboratory report found graphene oxide in vials of Pfizer, Moderna, and AstraZeneca. Many vials contain only a saline solution which neither damages the body nor protects from 'Covid'. This is to stop the death numbers getting so out of hand they cannot be hidden. The idea is that as people have repeated fake vaccines they will cop for a bad one eventually with the effect spread over a longer period. A rider to that is that even some of the saline vials have been found to contain graphene. Christopher Cole, Food and Drug Administration (FDA) Executive Officer, was caught on a hidden camera by the Project Veritas organisation saying that annual 'Covid' fake vaccines are the planned policy. 'Biden wants to inoculate as many people as possible', he said. 'Biden' doesn't know what day it is. His *Cult handlers* want to jab as many people as possible. Researchers have also exposed how particular groups of vial lot numbers are especially deadly and how fake vaccine companies are colluding to coordinate the circulation of these lots. Who is orchestrating this coordination of mass murder? The *Cult* which *owns them all*.

Reports from Spain, Slovakia, Cyprus and other countries have found PCR test swabs mostly out of China contaminated with nanotech hydrogels, lithium and the poison ethylene oxide. The plan was not only for mass fake vaccination, but mass testing to get people both ways. The American National Cancer Institute describes ethylene oxide as a flammable colourless gas with a sweet odour and used primarily to produce other chemicals, including antifreeze. Ethylene oxide is employed in smaller amounts as a pesticide. 'The ability of ethylene oxide to damage DNA makes it an effective sterilizing agent but also accounts for its cancer-causing activity', the Institute says on its website. Lymphoma, leukaemia, stomach and breast cancers are the most frequently reported. Human exposure to ethylene oxide comes through inhalation and ingestion, 'which may occur through occupational, consumer, or environmental exposure'. Or, since 'Covid', by having a test swab stuck up your nose over and over. I have a different view about what 'cancer' really is so let's say what they *call* cancer.

## **Killing the kids**

Christopher Whitty, the psychopathic Chief Medical Officer for England, overruled the government's vaccine advisory committee which for once – *once* – recommended against giving the fake vaccine to healthy 12 to 15 year olds. Whitty and chief medical officers for Scotland, Wales, and Northern Ireland, did not give a medical reason for this, but instead spoke of children losing 'education' time and the mental effects of missing school. Funny, this did not concern Whitty at all when he was pressing for closing schools during lockdown. From the moment fake vaccines were given to kids in this 12 to 15 age range (and higher) the ratio of deaths from all causes far exceeded the five year average. How is this not murder when deaths and adverse effects in higher age groups were already well known? One definition of murder is this: 'The killing of another person without justification or excuse, especially the crime of killing a person with malice aforethought or with recklessness manifesting extreme indifference to the value of human life.' Even if you gave Whitty the benefit of the doubt and used only the latter part of that definition how can what he did not be murder when the health and fatality consequences of the fake vaccine were well known by then? Edward Dowd, a former executive-turned-whistleblower with investment mega-giant BlackRock, teamed up with an insurance industry collaborator to investigate the excess death data of America's CDC. What they found was shocking. The Millennial age group (born 1981 to 1996) saw an *84 percent* increase in excess mortality after the fake vaccines were introduced and many Millennials were subject to mandates to keep their jobs. This was seven times higher than the

'Silent Generation' of 85 and over. Dowd said that from the summer to the autumn/fall of 2021 there were 61,000 more Millennial deaths than normal. That's more dead Americans than were killed in the Vietnam War when 58,000 troops died in ten years. Here were 61,000 young Americans dead in *six months*. But there was more – much more. Excess mortality for Generation X (born 1965 to 1980) saw a spike in the same period of 101,000 while over-65 Baby Boomers experienced 306,000 excess deaths. Dowd described this as a 'World War Two event' when 291,000 Americans died. 'We've had 1.1 million excess deaths since the pandemic began, many of which occurred in the second half of [2021], which is, again, all you need to know', Dowd said. '1.1 million excess deaths equates to 4,000 World Trade Center events.' He continued:

I think this is the smoking gun: that the vaccines are causing excess mortality in all age groups and it's no coincidence that [CDC Director] Rochelle Walensky refuses to answer Senator Ron Johnson's letters. They're hiding. Fauci's gone. She's gone. They're hiding. So, I'm going to put a word out there. It's an old word but it should be re-introduced into the conversation. It's called democide: Death by government. So the government, through the mandates has killed people.

They were murdered and those that caused them to be fake-vaccinated – and administered the shots – are murderers by this definition alone: 'The killing of another person ... with recklessness manifesting extreme indifference to the value of human life.' The Cult-owned mainstream media cover up all this by omission and demonisation of those seeking to make the public aware of the unfolding human disaster. Ever more 'symptoms' of 'Covid' are added to explain health consequences of the fake vaccines with suddenly the heart condition myocarditis a 'Covid' symptom after so many have died from heart attacks or had their sports careers destroyed by myocarditis and other heart damage. We have been bombarded with propaganda in the wake of this from fraudulent 'doctors' and fraudulent media about how heart disease in the young is normal and all the ways that your activities can trigger heart attacks. They could not cover up the number of professional sports people who have died or had their careers ended by heart conditions since the rollout and nor the number of those who have collapsed in public situations such as television and stage shows or while making statements to the media. Among them was American comedian Heather McDonald who was in the middle of boasting to her audience about how many fake vaccines she's had when she collapsed on stage. After she left hospital McDonald was asked if she had been checked for myocarditis. What's that?, she replied. Those telling others to 'get the jab' and being dismissive and hostile when they refuse have no idea what is in the vials and the potential health consequences.

The devastating and cumulative dismantling of the immune system caused by the jabs has promoted claims about a new 'highly virulent' strain of 'HIV' and how 'Covid' has an 'HIV-like mutation' which helps it to attack human cells. The relevance of this is that the 'HIV virus' is supposed to demolish the immune system and cause 'AIDS' or 'acquired immune deficiency syndrome'. Oh, it's HIV that's destroying immune systems not the fake vaccine!

That would be difficult given that there is no 'HIV' – it has never been shown to exist as intelligent and inquiring people have long known (see *Perceptions of a Renegade Mind* and *Children of the Matrix* which exposed the AIDS scam in 2001). American biochemist Kary Mullis, the Nobel Prize-winning creator of the PCR test, knew there is no HIV a long time ago and said so in his great book *Dancing Naked In The Mind Field*. There is no HIV and there is no 'Covid'. I'll have more on this and 'HIV' towards the end of the book.

## CHAPTER FIVE

# The Cult New World

Silent acquiescence in the face of tyranny is no better than outright agreement  
C. J. Redwine

Cult depopulation genocide is central to the entire transformation of human life. I have described for ten years this planned new world as the Hunger Games Society and long before that by other names. My exposure of the 'new system' now unfolding goes back decades.

Today Cult operatives like Schwab at the WEF talk about the Great Reset and 'Build Back Better' which you will have heard repeated over and over by Cult parrots including Biden, Trudeau, Johnson, Ardern, Blair, Obama, Rutte in the Netherlands, the UN Secretary-General, and so many more. Both terms are expressions of the age-old technique of Creative Destruction in which you continually destroy the status quo, replace it with another, and then destroy that to replace it with another (Fig 62). Each new 'quo' moves the world closer to your ultimate goal which is total global control of every man, woman and child and every facet of what would pass for their 'life'. This is what the 'Covid' hoax is all about – global creative destruction of the 2019 status quo to open the way for the Great Reset of a transformed human world. Creative Destruction is achieved through the perceptual manipulation technique that I have long dubbed Problem-Reaction-Solution in which you covertly create a problem, tell the public a version of the problem that you want them to believe, and then offer a solution to the problem which changes society in ways that advance your agenda. There is also the technique of NO-Problem-Reaction-Solution (PRS) in which you don't need a real problem and only the perception of one by the constant repetition of the same lies. Examples include 'weapons of mass destruction' in Iraq that didn't exist and were used to justify a catastrophic invasion in 2003, and the 'Covid pandemic' and 'human-caused climate change' hoaxes that are being used to transform global society through 'solutions' that install an Orwellian fascist dictatorship founded on surveillance and control overseen by artificial intelligence (AI). History is absolutely peppered with Problem-Reaction-Solutions (including the two world wars) and with No-Problem-Reaction-Solutions that have triggered a constant stream of Creative Destruction to drive every new status quo closer to world domination by the few of the many. The bosom buddy of PRS is what I dub the Totalitarian Tiptoe in which events are depicted as random and in and of themselves when together they form a pattern driving society further and further into dystopian centralisation of power. Each step hands ever fewer people control over ever more. An obvious example of this is the European Union which was originally sold as a free trade zone and became step-by-step the bureaucratic dictatorship that has dramatically centralised power and control over Europe.



**Figure 62:** How the world is changed step by step. The 'Covid' hoax is a classic example. The world of 2019 is gone forever.

I have exposed the plan for the Hunger Games Society for decades and called it by various names before the *Hunger Games* movies portrayed just such a society in which a super-rich and psychopathic elite lived in extremes of hi-tech luxury while lording over a population of slaves and serfs living in barely-survivable deprivation. This is what Schwab and his fellow psychopaths call 'The Great Reset'. If people in the post-war West find such control and injustice hard to contemplate the 'Covid' years will have given them a taste. If they lifted their eyes to scan the rest of the world they would see that other populations have lived under the jackboot ongoing in China, Saudi Arabia, and vicious, merciless regimes that abound across Africa, Asia, South America and Eastern Europe. For them life has always been dystopian. Recall the inhuman, poverty-ridden horrors and slavery of Victorian Britain and the black slavery of the United States and apartheid of which people still alive today have personal memory. The post-war 'window' of Western liberal democracy – illusory as much of that has been – is a tiny glimpse of the sun that is about to close, too, if we take freedom for granted. The world is planned to be China, Saudi Arabia and Afghanistan. Anyone fancy that?

Schwab's Great Reset demands no countries, only 'sectors', no elections, and decisions to be made by a cabal of technocrats, engineers and bureaucrats, including medical bureaucrats, in a system known as a 'technocracy'. This is fascism imposed by AI. I am going to summarise here what I have been saying over the decades about this planned society and see if you can recognise what I said with regard to the global transformation that has been 'Covid'. The Cult's Brave New World can be accurately symbolised as a pyramid with the tiny few at the peak controlling all wealth and resources through an unelected world government of bureaucrats and technocrats such as the sinister scientists, physicians, psychologists, and Silicon Valley crazies of the 'Covid' years (Figs 63 and 64). Imagine post-2020 on steroids and you might be somewhere close. At the bottom of the pyramid as always is planned to be the mass of the global population living in poverty and deprivation seeking to survive on a 'guaranteed income' or pittance from a despotic state that demands total acquiescence to even part with that miserly sum.



**Figure 63:** The Hunger Games Society that the 'Covid' hoax has so advanced – as planned. (Image by Neil Hague.)





**Figure 64:** The Hunger Games Society structure now known as the Great Reset and 'build back better'. (Image by Gareth Icke.)

Literally every move you make would be monitored by AI and registered for compliance or otherwise as with the social credit score system in China on which the global control blueprint is based. Lose enough 'credits' in China for non-compliant behaviour and you can't fly, board a train, work or eat. This is the real reason for so-called vaccine passports or 'green passes' which are so-named in preparation for the rapidly fusing 'Covid' and 'Green' agendas orchestrated by the same Cult operatives. Some countries may have rolled them back, but they will return when other excuses can be found. Social credits through the passports will be accompanied by carbon credits when you will have a carbon allocation and the products you buy and your lifestyle will be constantly monitored for alleged carbon usage. Once your limit was breached you would be stopped from doing and buying anything with a carbon element. Cult credit card corporations are already introducing cards that stop working each month when you reach an agreed carbon limit on the tiptoe to compulsion.

Still continuing with what I wrote *before 'Covid'* ... Income independent of the state and the global system would be deleted through destruction of businesses, except for the gigantic Cult corporations, and through AI seizing remaining employment. From this we can see what lockdowns were really about with the global economy holed below the waterline by 'Covid' restrictions followed by war and soaring inflation led by energy costs and staggering government spending on 'Covid'. Between the population and the Cult one-percent, or less than one-percent in truth, is designed to be a police-military state with the two forces ultimately amalgamated into one authoritarian tyrannical force of human control imposing the will of their masters. Most of this policing and militarisation of enforcement would also be AI and not human. We are now seeing AI law enforcement being rolled out on the road to this technological tyranny. Those in uniform today imposing the will of their perceived superiors and masters should take note, or those with the brain capacity to do so that is. Notice how the police have come to look in uniform, armaments, and demeanour ever more like the military. The fusion is happening before your eyes via the Totalitarian Tiptoe. Against this background, which I have been warning about for decades, look at how the world has changed since the 'Covid' card was played worldwide at the turn of 2020. All that I have warned about has advanced at dramatic speed through lockdown and the fascist behaviour of so many in uniform with every excuse being advanced to use the military in domestic situations. The conspiracy – *yes conspiracy* – that I have been exposing over 30 years is now on public display.

## **Manufactured crash**

The Cult's Great Reset includes a totally transformed global economic system and that means under the law of Creative Destruction that a world economic crash is planned that you could hear on Mars. The 'Covid' hoax has purposely holed the world economy below the water line and sinking has seriously begun through catastrophic and soaring inflation which is a fancy way of saying the price of everything is skyrocketing. Governments poured multiple trillions into the economy to pay for their 'Covid' policies in the form of fresh air 'money' backed by nothing. With every new dollar or pound the value of the



currency fell and prices rose. America tells the story in all its apparent madness. I say 'apparent' because the aim is to bring countries and populations to their knees to allow the new economic system to be imposed. In that sense it is not madness. It is cold calculation. How about the following for economic suicide? 80 percent of dollars in circulation at the beginning of 2022 had been created since *January, 2020*. This is economic Armageddon and it is meant to be. Russia's invasion of Ukraine and the economic response to this by the US-led West has made the situation even worse – as intended. Plus the fact that rising fuel prices give companies and middlemen the chance to add a greater surcharge on goods that even fuel price increases justify. Every crisis is an opportunity for the unscrupulous and psychopathic.

The global supply chain has been systematically dismantled and the subsequent shortage of goods is further inflating prices. China has used the never-stops-giving excuse of 'Covid' to instigate the lockdown of tens of millions with factories closed to send further shockwaves through global supply networks. We can see why Cult-controlled America and the West have moved so much production to China and the China-controlled Far East to hand the supply cards to Beijing. Now China is seeking to replace the dollar as the world's premier or 'reserve' currency with the yuan which would blow mega-holes in the US economy from which it would likely never recover. The idea is to bring the population to its economic knees (control) and then step forward with a 'solution' in which a new system to 'save the people' is swapped for all that 'the people' own. This is the origin of the World Economic Forum mantra that 'You will own nothing and be happy'. A small 'guaranteed income' would be paid by government and only if you do everything authority (the Cult) tells you to do.

The cat and the bag parted company on the Cult plan to seize your money when Klaus Schwab-owned Canadian Prime Minister Justin Trudeau and his Schwab-owned deputy and Finance Minister Chrystia Freeland froze the bank accounts of trucker protestors in Ottawa without a court order for the crime of peacefully challenging their fascism. The despicable pair with their tails between their legs then abruptly unfroze the accounts no doubt on the orders of Schwab for revealing too early the laws already in place to steal the assets of the population at will in collaboration with the satanic Cult-owned banking system. Pressure to impose the Schwab policy of a digital ID would allow not only bank accounts to be seized but access to anything online blocked by blocking your ID code without which you would not be able to do anything. Obey or you will become a non-person incapable of feeding yourself or your family. The plan to phase out cash and impose a single global digital currency, which I revealed in *The Robots' Rebellion* in 1993, is all part of forcing people online where their money can be confiscated. The cynical lie by the Cult-owned World Health Organization that people could 'catch Covid' by handling money dramatically reduced the use of cash with even small companies and kiosks moving to card-only transactions. Newspapers were quick to point out that although you could 'catch Covid' from paper money you could not do so by handling newspapers. The 'virus' it seems knew the difference between different types of paper. I asked supermarket staff banning cash why if you could 'catch Covid' from paper money they were still selling newspapers. Bewildered looks came back in reply and no words. My god the naivety of the human race is breathtaking.

## **Welcome to the hive**

I have been abused and ridiculed on an often industrial and historic scale for saying that the world on every level is nothing like people believe it to be and that a grand global conspiracy is being perpetrated to instigate total global control of every facet of human life. Such a reaction comes with the territory of challenging authority and convention and telling people what they don't want to hear. Why would they? I don't want it to be true either. Unfortunately it happens to be so and we have to deal with that or take even worse consequences than we have this far. Telling people what they *do* want to hear is easy. The door is already ajar for people to accept that reality when it's the reality they want to be true. Politicians specialise in telling you what you want to hear to get elected and then doing the opposite in office. When, like me, you are exposing a world that the population would rather not be real, the door is not ajar; it's padlocked and defended like a perceptual Fort Knox. The problem now for ridiculing abusers is the world that I said was coming over the last 30 years is now here. The hive mind of 'group-think', for which humanity has become infamous, is planned to be made technologically official to block access to all free-thought by connecting AI to the human brain and body. Self-replicating nanotechnology and 'living'

synthetic genetic material identified by proper doctors and scientists in the vials of the 'Covid' fake vaccine are designed to enter the brain and rewire the entire genetic structure for those that it doesn't actually kill in a mass depopulation program. Biological Human 1.0 is being phased out for the synthetic 'biological' Human 2.0 which will get its thoughts, emotions and perceptions direct from AI. Not even the manipulation and censorship of information to dictate perception will then be necessary. AI will *be* your mind. More proof that Icke is crazy? Sure it is. This is Google executive and 'futurist' Ray Kurzweil openly laying out this very plan as his masters seek to sales-pitch this horrific end of humanity as the creation of the 'god-like human'. His official period for instigation is 2030 and what he describes is already well underway:

Our thinking ... will be a hybrid of biological and non-biological thinking ... humans will be able to extend their limitations and 'think in the cloud' ... We're going to put gateways to the cloud in our brains ... We're going to gradually merge and enhance ourselves ... In my view, that's the nature of being human – we transcend our limitations.

As the technology becomes vastly superior to what we are then the small proportion that is still human gets smaller and smaller and smaller until it's just utterly negligible.

The 'cloud' is being expanded by the day through 5G transmitters across the world – with 6G and 7G waiting to follow – and tens of thousands of low-orbit satellites are being launched by SpaceX Cult-asset Elon Musk and others to transmit the cloud to every inch of the Earth which means every human brain. Cult-owned Amazon announced plans in April, 2022, to deploy 3,236 low Earth orbit (LEO) satellites under the name Project Kuiper. They are collectively creating the Smart Grid in which all humans and technology will be connected to the Internet through the 'cloud' to form a hive mind in which perceptions will be delivered directly through a central control system. This is why almost everything today is preceded by 'smart' – smart televisions, smart meters, smart cards, smart cars, smart driving, smart pills, smart patches, smart watches, smart skin, smart borders, smart pavements, smart streets, smart cities, smart communities, smart environments, smart growth, smart planet ... on and on it goes. 'Smart cities' are now being built and other cities converted will be high-rise, densely-occupied micro-home megacities of total surveillance and control through AI. Every word, thought and action, outside or in your own home, will be monitored and stored by the AI super grid to ensure you are obeying every decree to the syllable or consequences will follow. The world is planned to be an expanded and extended version of China. The Cult was behind the Mao revolution in 1949 and the Cultural Revolution that followed. The plan was to impose a tyranny within which a system of total human control could be incubated and perfected before being rolled out as the global system. The Cult had to move much slower in the West before 'Covid' came while paying lip-service to 'freedom and democracy'. There was no such problem in China where what Mao (the Cult) said the country did and today's mass control system was created underpinned at every turn by technology and AI. What has happened since the 'Covid' hoax was triggered out of *China*? The rest of the world has become ever more like China which is exactly what was planned all along. I have been saying for decades that if you want to see the world tomorrow look at China today.

### **China, China, China. Did I mention CHINA?**

All this explains why American and Western Cult-controlled corporations, 'entertainment' giants like Disney, Silicon Valley, and sports such as the National Basketball Association (NBA), are so in bed with China and refuse to criticise its truly evil human rights abuses. Don't fall for the idea that this China-worship is only about money and the billion-plus Chinese audience. Yes, money is part of it, but it's much more sinister than that. Outsourcing of production and jobs to China and the China-dominated Far East has handed Chinese fascists control over essential products no longer made in the West and with that the control of the global supply-chain. China is buying up American farmland along with China arse-licker Bill Gates who is now the biggest owner of farmland in the United States. This is all connected to controlling the global population by controlling the food supply and is happening in tandem with the destruction of food production by 'Covid' measures and sanctions supposedly targeted at Russia over the invasion of Ukraine. In fact, the sanctions are the Cult targeting the very Western countries imposing the

sanctions. I wrote in *The Answer* that the 'Covid' hoax was being used to create food shortages (dependency on government) and now we are seeing that play through made even worse by the conflict in Ukraine – a manufactured crisis which seamlessly followed another in the form of 'Covid'. Ukraine and Russia are the 'breadbasket of the world' supplying more than a quarter of the world's wheat. Russia is a massive supplier of fertiliser used on farms in the West. 'Biden's' (the Cult's) ban on imports from Russia has driven the cost to astronomical levels to increase the price of the food that it helps to produce. A global food crisis is being coldly manufactured in multiple ways. Meanwhile, Russia's alliance with China means they do not face the same consequences.

The US government makes decisions that benefit China and weakens America because it is serving the Cult agenda and not the interests of Americans. The United States is being systematically weakened on every level in preparation for a Chinese (Cult) takeover which includes a planned conflict between the US/West and an alliance of China, Russia and subordinate countries such as Iran which I have been warning about for a very long time. Russia's invasion of Ukraine has been a step on this road and cemented the long-planned alliance between Russia and China as global power is realigned from West to East. America's chaotic withdrawal from Afghanistan leaving weapons that made the Taliban one of the best-armed regimes in the region and the calculated impotence of the Cult-owned Biden administration with regard to Ukraine are all hammer blows to America's global credibility. They are part of the incessant demoralisation of the population. Putting a demonstrably corrupt and senile president in the White House was a premeditated act to this end as with the shocking buffoon that is vice-president Kamala Harris. The same story can be seen with Cult-owned buffoons in political power across the West.

Biden took office with the United States enjoying energy independence. A year later all that was gone and the US was buying more than 500,000 barrels a day from Russia after 'Biden' closed pipelines and blocked investment in domestic carbon energy supplies. Fuel prices soared and Biden's response was to ban imports of Russian energy in retaliation for the invasion of Ukraine. This made fuel costs go even higher (and made Russian oil worth more) while Russia had other markets for its oil – like China. Ask yourself why anyone would do this except to undermine the country whose interests they are supposed to protect and represent. Ask successive administrations of both Cult-owned US political parties why they have handed control of production and the supply chain to China. The Cult climate change hoax can be seen in its proper context here. This has been the excuse to destroy energy supplies and independence in North America and Europe while China and Russia go on as before and don't give a damn about 'climate change' which they know to be a hoax. The outcome is energy independence for them and global dominance of the West through dependency. Weakening America and the West is happening on an individual level, too. In China and Russia men are encouraged to act like men and risk-taking is part of life. The West is obsessed with the riskless pursuit of 'safety' in which people become frightened of their own shadows. None of this is by chance. French philosopher Albert Camus (1913-1960) said: 'All greatness is rooted in risk.' If you are dismantling a society you don't want greatness. You want weak people terrified of risk. You don't want them striding towards danger and exploration. You want them hibernating in their comfort zone behind a padlocked door. No risk means stunted potential and conceding freedom in return for perceived safety (see 'Covid'). American Founding Father Alexander Hamilton was so right when he said: 'To be more safe they become ... willing to run the risk of being less free' (see 'Covid'). This is how tyrants seize power (see 'Covid'). As Hungarian-Canadian academic Frank Furedi put it: 'Relieving people of the burden of freedom in order to make them feel safe is a recurring theme in the history of authoritarianism' (see 'Covid').

## **Soros speaks and the Cult is talking**

The attack on the Chinese regime by Cult asset George Soros in February, 2022, may well have signposted a change in the rhetoric on the way to such a conflict when he described China as the 'world's most powerful authoritarian state' and 'the greatest threat that open societies face today'. He must have been looking in the mirror at the time. There had to be a good reason why Soros said that given that he's working to make the world like China, The global centre for the production of the opioid drug Fentanyl is Wuhan, China, from where it is shipped to Mexican drug cartels for distribution in the United States across the now open southern border. A war between drug gangs and the Mexican government has been raging for years. Now it is spilling over into the United States with murders in cities like Houston, Texas,

soaring and creating the fear of even leaving home which Cult operatives, especially Soros, have worked so hard to create. The volume of Fentanyl crossing the border is skyrocketing and the drug has become the biggest killer of Americans aged between 18 and 45. This is all connected to the dismantling of American and Western society. From drug addiction comes homelessness and crime to secure the money to feed the addiction. Society breaks down. Add to that the list of Soros-funded district attorneys, such as George Gascón in Los Angeles, who are placed in office by the Cult to allow crime to run riot through non-prosecution and releasing the violent from jail. The response of the 'Biden' (Cult) government to the drug crisis has been to provide pipes for black Americans to smoke crack cocaine and make it okay to shoot Fentanyl in the open. It doesn't take a genius to see what they are doing. In the background as always across a range of interconnected areas is the monumentally evil Cult operative Soros. He funds not only district attorneys, but also the Woke agenda, BLM, open borders, and so much more. Soros has bankrolled Media Matters, founded by the appalling David Brock, which targets for demonisation and silencing anyone in the public eye challenging the Cult narrative. Black American campaigner Candace Owens describes Soros as 'the most racist ... man in America'. Yes, while funding 'anti-racist' groups. Are we getting it yet?

### **Fink again**

Another in China's camp is Larry Fink, CEO of BlackRock, the world's biggest asset management company that 'manages' assets worth more than \$10 TRILLION. Where Fink puts that money can make or break even the biggest of companies and he has used this power to impose the Woke agenda (including the human-caused climate change hoax) on corporations and others that benefit – or depend – on his decision-making. One commentator described Fink as 'king of the Woke-industrial complex'. Fink himself has admitted his goals: 'Behaviours are going to have to change and this is one thing we are asking [telling] companies, you have to force behaviours and at BlackRock, we are forcing behaviours.' He said of the climate change hoax: 'Every company and every industry will be transformed by the transition to a net-zero world. The question is, will you lead, or will you be led?' Do eight billion humans have any say in this? Of course not. Why is Woke madness perpetuated everywhere in global business today? Larry Fink. So who owns Larry Fink?

BlackRock is the biggest adviser (dictator) to the world's central banks. Fink and his business associate Stephen A. Schwarzman were involved together in the Blackstone Group before he broke away to form its near namesake BlackRock which has caused much confusion over which is which. China-investor Jim Breyer of Accel (Facebook, GoFundMe, Spotify) joined the Blackstone board in 2016 and it really is a small world that we are talking about. Central to Blackrock's modus operandi is an AI computer investment system known as Aladdin to seize control of the global economy by controlling the market. Another often missed aspect of all this is how Blackrock and their like are buying up vast numbers of residential properties to drive up the cost and make it impossible for young people and others to own a home. 'You will own nothing and be happy'. I have been warning for decades in the books and talks that this was the plan to stop home ownership and make everyone dependent on Cult-owned corporations. Precisely this is now happening on a mega and gathering scale.

Fink already essentially controls the American economy along with three other asset management companies, Vanguard Group (\$7 trillion under its management), Fidelity Investments (\$4.9 trillion), and State Street (\$3.9 trillion). Cross them and other trillion-dollar investment management companies and you can be in big trouble if investments of *other people's money* are withdrawn. This is the point. The power is welded using the money of Americans through conduits like pension funds to impose the Cult agenda on US society which according to polls the overwhelming majority of Americans *don't want*. Larry Fink is a blatant Cult operative playing not only a key role in Schwab's World Economic Forum, but also sits on the board of the Cult's Council on Foreign Relations. The fantastic financial impact of what he controls is used to advance the ambitions of both. Even so, Fink, too, and his like, for all their outward appearance of omnipotent power, are only gofers for forces deeper in the web that they would not dare to disobey. The number of CEOs of these gigantic asset management companies are tiny and the masters they dare not disobey are even smaller. This is how the few control the world.

## **Fink of the money**

BlackRock and Vanguard are among the top three shareholders of 'Covid' fake vaccine makers Pfizer, Moderna and Johnson & Johnson and benefit from the soaring profits in the 'Covid' period. They also have ownership stakes in companies developing vaccine passports. After the US Supreme Court quashed Biden's fake vaccine mandates on American private companies a long stream of those with BlackRock and Vanguard investment continued to insist that employees had the jobs. These included Netflix (biggest stockholder Vanguard); Nike (biggest stockholders Vanguard and BlackRock); Verizon (biggest stockholders Vanguard and BlackRock); Twitter (Vanguard and BlackRock were the second and third biggest stockholders before the Musk takeover); Facebook (Vanguard and BlackRock are the first and third biggest stockholders). Other investment assets include giants such as Google, Microsoft, Intel, IBM, Walmart, Ford, Goldman Sachs, the list is fantastic. BlackRock and their fellow investment giants own the media and now we can see why all these 'unconnected' companies move and speak as one unit.

'Elected' politicians are irrelevant in the face of such concentrated economic might which means that literally a handful of people can dictate the direction of the entire economy, society itself, and what the global population is allowed to see and hear. People will know of the world famous corporations these characters oversee. How many have heard of BlackRock, Vanguard Group, Fidelity Investments and State Street where the real economic power resides? If you want to take over (achieved) and weaken (being achieved) America on behalf of Cult-controlled China then here's your vehicle. A few people can't control the world? For goodness sake they *already do!* Their plan includes a one-world digital currency, the deletion of cash, and crashing of the present financial system to open the way for an entirely new one founded on total human control. Add to this the Cult ownership of the 'defence' (attack) industry which makes its staggering profits from wars instigated by Cult-owned governments – especially in the United States – which are themselves controlled by the Cult-owned Deep State and the military-industrial-intelligence complex. Funny how I was dismissed for saying that governments are pawns of the military-industrial-intelligence complex and now this is so widely accepted with its own name, the Deep State, which is an asset in each country of the Cult.

This then is the Cult web and agenda – only some of it – now unfolding all around us with an ever-quicken speed thanks to 'Covid', associated hoaxes like 'human-caused climate change', wars and economic upheavals. As American proper journalist, cable news host Tucker Carlson, put it: 'What were once called conspiracy theories are now called breaking news.' Everything has been long-planned which is why I have been able to predict what was coming in my books and presentations over more than 30 years.

What I have described in this chapter is only one level of the multi-faceted, multi-dimensional 'Matrix' simulation prison cell and from hereon we are going deep into the pit of demons to see both the nature and scale of the human prison and how we can free ourselves at last after aeons of control by the non-human 'gods' behind it all.

**Postscript:** While this book was in the production stage it was announced that Elon Musk had bought Twitter. The alternative media and others who desire freedom were elated at his pledge to end Twitter censorship. I am all for that, but I urge caution.

Musk is a most blatant Cult asset who heads three key companies advancing the Cult agenda – SpaceX (launching tens of thousands of low-orbit satellites to beam 5G and other radiation fields at the population); Neuralink (connecting the human brain to machines); and Tesla (developing electric autonomous vehicles in which the computer will eventually dictate where you can and cannot go). You will see the fundamental Cult significance of these companies as we go along.

Someone so connected to three Cult agenda streams truly cares about your freedom of speech?? More to know, people, and one Cult technique is to have its own assets leading the fake challenge to its agenda to lead the opposition to glorious failure (see Donald Trump).

## CHAPTER SIX

# Forbidden Knowledge

The only true wisdom is in knowing you know nothing Socrates

Layer after layer of interconnected information has been given to me since 1990 which has included the human control system; the non-human force or 'Spider' working in the background; the true nature of reality; the fake 'world' of the simulation; and the disturbed and distorted consciousness ultimately orchestrating the enslavement of human society.

One subject doesn't stop to be replaced by the next. Each adds to the previous ones and the information then runs concurrently across them all. This is why I live alone and spend my life working seven days a week; it's why I'm constantly focussed on what I do to process and compile the tsunami of information and fit the pieces together. The key subject which connects all the others into a seamless whole is reality. What is it? What is our relationship with it? Who are we? Where are we? What is this 'place', this 'world'? Without the background to reality itself nothing in the rest of the book will make sense. *With* that knowledge *everything* can make sense.

### Worlds apart

There are two worlds within what seems to be one (Fig 65 overleaf). There is the reality that the population believes itself to be experiencing and the realm of the Global Cult. The difference between them is *knowledge*. The Cult has created an 'education' system designed to program a perception of self and reality that maintains the masses in a state of ignorance about all major areas of life essential to understanding what is going on. The Cult-owned media and Silicon Valley platforms continue to perpetuate this ignorance in the post-school, post-university, years with their coordinated lies and censorship orchestrated by the Spider. The collective ambition is total human control via the control of human perception which becomes human behaviour which becomes human society. To control society you must control perception and to do that you must control information from which those perceptions are formed. Those few sentences describe why the world is as it is and why it functions as it does. The goal in World Number 1 is to keep the population in ignorance and separated from what they need to know. World Number 2 is the world of the Cult with its global web of secret societies that I have already described. Secret societies are obviously created to keep secrets and from whom? The population. Knowledge that the people need to set them free is hoarded in the secret society web and passed on only to chosen initiates through the generations and across the centuries. Even then the overwhelming majority within this network only have snippets of the truth. What they need to know to serve the Cult and no more. The Cult network is fiercely policed and compartmentalised and structured in levels of 'degree' employed by all secret societies. Those in the Cult's higher degrees decide who can and cannot be privy to the information they know. Only the Cult's inner core have the greater knowledge and they, too, will be compartmentalised from the non-human levels that I will be exposing. Corporations, governments and the world in general is similarly compartmentalised. The guy working the car park at Facebook doesn't know what Zuckerberg is doing and Zuckerberg doesn't know what his masters are doing. The prime areas of knowledge that must be kept from the people are two-fold:

- 1) Where the world is being taken by the Cult.
- 2) The nature of reality.



**Figure 65:** The two worlds in which knowledge is hoarded in the secret societies of the Cult network and kept from a population perceptually-programmed by Cult-owned 'education' and media. What to the Cult are coordinated and interconnected actions appear to the great majority of people as random.

The first one is obvious and the second less so. By keeping the plan for humanity secret your coordinated events and happenings can be presented as random when they are all connected to the same end. I have long used the phrase: 'Know the outcome and you'll see the journey,' If you don't know the planned outcome, the steps towards the outcome can seem random and in and of themselves. Know the desired outcome and suddenly the 'random' appears as it really is – blatantly connected and coordinated. Once you know the outcome laid out in the Cult script, the world and its happenings take on a totally, utterly, completely, new perspective. I have worked to uncover that script and present it to the population to allow the illusion of random to be seen. From that point people can see daily events as pieces in the same picture and steps in the same direction.

### **Hiding the illusion**

Even more crucial than this to the Cult is to entrap humanity in a state of ignorance about our own true identity and the very reality that people think – *think* – they are experiencing. Therefore the dominant message coming from Cult-owned-and-funded science and academia is that we live in a solid world of physicality; everything is apart from everything else; nothing is connected; life is random; and death is the end for everyone. None of this is true, but if you want to enslave people in a sense of pointlessness, fear, bewilderment, and limitation you need them to believe this crap. The backstop when this narrative fails is religion in which you are judged for all eternity by an angry, vicious (but 'loving') god on your actions in a single human life that can last anything between a few seconds and more than 100 years. You are either death-fearing or god-fearing and often both. Whichever one you choose you are still 'fearing' which is the whole idea of the exercise for reasons that will become devastatingly clear. The truth is rather different – dramatically so – and this really is the truth that will set us free. That's why the Cult doesn't want you to know what I am about to reveal.

All the scientific evidence and support for what I am about to say can be found in my mega-works *The Perception Deception*, *Everything You Need To Know But Have Never Been Told*, and *The Answer*. There is also a 13-part series on the nature of reality that I wrote and presented for Ickonic using special effects. In this book I want to connect the dots simply and clearly between apparently unconnected information and subject matter that is, in fact, fundamentally connected. I have always found it amazing that, of all the areas of life and society discussed and explored by humanity, the key questions are nowhere near the top of the list: Who are we?; Where are we?; What is this 'place', this reality? I mean – you'd think we'd want to know, surely? These questions have long been at the *top* of my list. How can we understand anything else if we don't understand the very reality that we are experiencing? If you want to entrap the target population in perceptual servitude this is precisely the situation that you want to create. Most think that reality is far too complex and bewildering and best left to those clever and superior scientists and academics who are in truth almost in their entirety clueless about what reality really is. There are some brilliant scientists exploring the cutting edge of human knowledge as there are some outstanding academics and doctors. To see them all like that, however, is a big, BIG, mistake. My experience of all

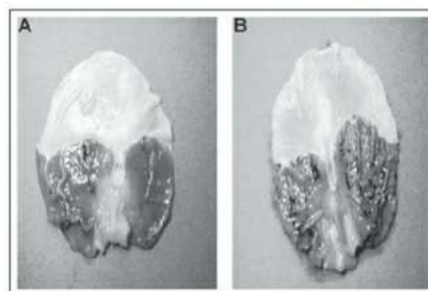


three professions is that they are largely, yes, I mean largely, peopled by a combination of programmed ignorance, concrete minds, and staggering levels of myopia. Plus many are so corrupt and devoid of integrity that their 'conclusions' are decided by what their paymasters demand them to be rather than open-minded research and inquiry. I want a 'scientific study' that tells people what I want them to believe. Yes, Mr Gates, how much? This exchange of cash is followed by media reports peppered with 'scientists say', 'experts say', and 'the latest study says' when all are simply what Bill Gates and other Cult billionaires and operatives want them to say. Replace 'scientists' and 'experts' in these 'news' reports with 'Bill Gates' and the truth will dawn. It's the same with replacing 'China' every time you hear it with 'the Cult'.

Research the scale of funding by the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation of 'science', 'academia', 'medicine' and 'media' and you will be shocked by its scale, reach and influence. When these fake 'scientists', 'academics' and 'experts' move their lips, Bill Gates and the Cult are speaking. They are the last people I seek out to tell me anything about anything. How essential that has been in the 'Covid' era in navigating the lies and deceit spewing from the mouths of these Cult-owned gofers. Without that perspective we have seen what happens. Much of humanity has descended into serfs shaking with fear and punctured with fake vaccinations. Gates is not only evil, he's insane. He's funded a Japanese university to produce 'flying syringes' which take the form of genetically-modified mosquitos that can administer vaccines when they bite. The Nuremberg Code of informed consent for medical procedures is not a problem for a Cult-owned, Rockefeller-owned, psychopath like Gates, and nor is persuading academics and scientists to manifest his madness at the expense of their fellow humans. 'Experts' will do anything, and tell you anything, for money.

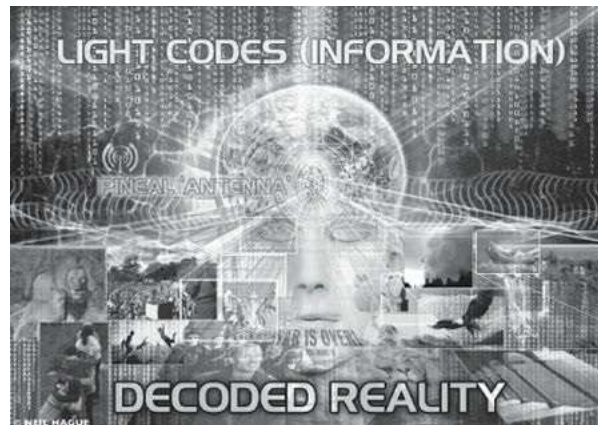
### **'Infinite Love is the only truth'**

The illusion of 'physical matter' became tangible to me over two nights in a Brazilian rainforest in 2003 when I took the psychoactive potion Ayahuasca. I had accepted an invitation to speak at the week-long event and experience the rainforest plant. I knew that if I was going deeper in my understanding I had to explore others levels of reality beyond the perceived 'physical'. This had to be in a conscious-state and not a fleeting dream. I took Ayahuasca on the first night on my own while a facilitator observed in the big circular wooden building at the location in the forest. The next night I was with a large group of people as the dose was increased and my mind boarded the magic carpet. I drank from a small glass and Ayahuasca tasted a bit like liquorice. It contains Dimethyltryptamine, or DMT, a powerful neuron-transmitter and psychedelic drug that occurs naturally in many plants. DMT stimulates the pineal gland in the centre of the brain which operates as what is called the 'third-eye' – the connection with other expressions of reality beyond the five-sense 'world' that we normally perceive. The pineal gland is only the size of a grain of rice, but it is vital to body function as well as our ability to 'see' outside what we think we see. The pineal is an antenna receiving and transmitting information. How 'coincidental' then that fluoride added to drinking water and toothpaste calcifies the pineal gland. This is part of the agenda to block humanity's other-dimensional senses to maintain us in five-sense ignorance (Figs 66 and 67). The effect of what is called DMT has been known since ancient times and you can see depictions of psychoactive plants and the pineal gland in the remains and artefacts of ancient cultures throughout the world. The pineal gland is often symbolised as a pine cone which it resembles.



**Figure 66:** Fluoride calcifies the pineal gland and scrambles its ability to connect with other realities as part of the Cult's effort to isolate human

perception in the five senses.



**Figure 67:** The body is an antenna decoding reality from wavefield information and the sensitivity of the pineal gland affects the scale of frequencies that we can tap into. (Image by Neil Hague.)

It took about an hour for the Ayahuasca effect to kick in on the first night and I began to enter an altered state of consciousness. It's a strange experience. When you open your eyes the world is pretty much as you have always perceived it; when you close them you are in a completely different reality and it is hard to keep your eyes open for long. You don't want to. The other reality is so fascinating. On the first night as I began to be aware of my consciousness shifting, I felt as if someone was squeezing the centre of my chest where the heart chakra or vortex is located as I mentioned earlier. There are seven major vortices – 'chakras' or 'wheels of light' – that connect the body and the realm of the five-senses with other levels of consciousness that most people never truly connect with during a human life. One of the Cult's prime objectives is to create a separation between five-sense Body-Mind and expanded consciousness to isolate the population in a reality and perceptual prison that I will expand upon as we go along. Healing that separation is what people call 'awakening' or 'waking up'. This is really a reconnection or reintegration of multiple levels of self. The prime chakras or vortices in the human energy field are: The crown chakra on top of the head; the brow (or 'third eye') chakra in the centre of the forehead; the throat chakra; the heart chakra in the centre of the chest; the solar plexus or navel chakra; the sacral chakra beneath the navel; and the base or root chakra at the bottom of the spine (Fig 68). Each vortex has a particular function or functions. The crown chakra has the potential to connect us to higher levels of consciousness; the brow chakra gives us access to psychic communication beyond this reality and connects with the pineal and pituitary glands in the brain that together form the 'third-eye'; the throat chakra relates to communication and creativity – vibrational communication (language/sound) via the vocal cords; the heart chakra is our potential connection to the highest levels of awareness, intuition, 'knowing', and innate intelligence which cannot be taught; the solar plexus chakra is a seat of raw power that can be used for good or ill; the sacral chakra relates to emotions and sexuality; and the root chakra is said to connect us to the 'material' realm of perceived matter. This is the seat of what is known in the East as 'kundalini' which takes us back to Peru.



**Figure 68:** The chakra ‘wheels of light’ network of vortices that connect and interpenetrate different levels of the human energetic field.

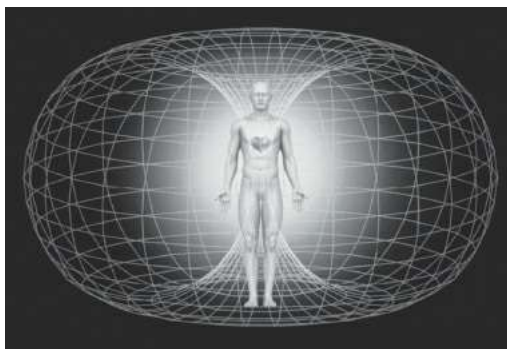
Kundalini – literally ‘coiled one’ in ancient Sanskrit – is an energy symbolised as an uncoiling snake which when activated can explode through the spine and central nervous system and out through the top of the head (the crown chakra) to connect us to greater ‘enlightenment’ in realities far from this one (Figs 69 and 70). ‘Far’ in terms of frequency that is. Kundalini activation was a central part of what happened to me on that hill in Peru and why I felt that double-flow of energy from the earth through my feet and central nervous system and out through the top of my head with another flow going the other way. The interaction was between the root chakra (earth) and crown chakra (other-dimensional enlightenment). This was the source of the explosion of information that poured into my conscious and subconscious awareness that literally blew my mind for three months in 1991. The key vortex is the heart chakra, the balance point for the other six and why the heart projects the body’s most powerful electromagnetic field (Fig 71 overleaf). The lower three largely relate to this reality and the higher three largely to expanded states of awareness and communication. The heart is the governor sitting at the centre, or should be, and our connection to our expanded and ultimately Infinite Self. For this reason the Cult has structured human society and perception to block the heart chakra’s proper function by transferring attention into the head (five-sense mind) and the belly (scrambled emotions). Awakening people in a state of expanded awareness is the last thing it wants. When that happens its control agenda would be over.



**Figure 69:** What was activated in me on the hill in Peru.



**Figure 70:** The symbol known as the caduceus is symbolic of the kundalini phenomenon.



**Figure 71:** The power of the heart and heart vortex can potentially project a massive electromagnetic field.

I was aware, as I lay in the Brazilian darkness, of that squeezing sensation in precisely the place where the heart chakra is located. I then felt like an arc of electromagnetic energy from the chest to the centre of my forehead and the third-eye or brow chakra. The squeezing was now at both ends of the arc. The pure power was amazing. While this was happening the music that the facilitator was playing began to malfunction as the player switched on and off. Then one of the strip lights on the ceiling came on. I wondered why anyone would turn the light on. I looked to my right and the facilitator was nowhere near the light switch or the music player. Even then the light switch would have turned on all the lights around the building and not only one. The arc of energy I was feeling from heart to brow grew in intensity and two more strip lights came on. So much 'paranormal' activity is associated with electrical systems with lights and devices switching on and off or lights dimming. Consciousness in its infinite forms communicates with our reality through electromagnetism which is the very foundation of our simulated 'world' as we'll see. These projected electromagnetic fields can impact upon electrical systems and also explain the 'spider's web' that I felt on my face with Betty Shine, why the atmosphere around me changed in the Ryde newspaper shop, and what happened on the hill in Peru.

### **There is no 'physical'**

On the second night of Ayahuasca, as I eased into an altered state, a voice which took a female form began to speak to me very loudly and clearly and continued for the next five hours. Information the voice communicated was astonishing as I was given chapter and verse about the illusory nature of 'physical' reality. The voice began by saying that I was going to be taken to where I came from and to where I would return. With that I found myself experiencing a realm of absolute love, peace and bliss in which everything was *One*. There was no division, no competition, no conflict, no fears, no worries. What's more, it was silent and still except for the odd movement in extreme slow motion. I can see why this state of awareness has been called the 'Void'. 'This is the Infinite, David', the voice said as I was shown a field of glistening blackness. I read the account of a near-death experience years later in which this same

phenomenon was described as 'dazzling darkness'. It was an excellent term for what I saw (Fig 72). I refer to this level of consciousness as *Infinite Awareness In Awareness of Itself* and this pervades the entirety of Infinite existence. When people say 'God is everywhere' this is what they are talking about if they only realised and stopped seeing everything in 'physical' terms through the perceptions of five-sense reality. *Infinite Awareness In Awareness of Itself* is the creative force of All-Possibility and All-Potential from which all creation springs (Fig 73). We are all expressions of Infinite Awareness, but clearly not all are aware of their infinite nature. They can believe instead they are an engineer, dental assistant, teacher, delivery driver, or whatever, when those are only their self-identities and experiences in a brief perceptual sojourn called human. I call this human self-identity Phantom Self while *WE* are Infinite Awareness although in almost every case *not* in Awareness of Itself. Our true identity has been hijacked. We are not our bodies; we are the consciousness having an experience *through* the body as we experience the Internet through a computer. *We* are awareness, a state of being aware. Everything else, including all form, is illusion in the sense of physicality. We are formless with the potential to take any illusory form as an aid to Infinite experience (Fig 74). We are awareness, but how aware? Aware enough to answer the phone at a call centre and self-identify as a call centre operative? Or aware enough to know that we are *All That Is, Has Been, and Ever Can Be* – Infinite Possibility, Infinite Potential, waiting to be manifested by our perception in a process I'll be explaining? Crucial to escaping the prison cell of perceived limitation and Phantom Self is to escape the trap of believing in a physical world in which everything is separated from everything else. Most of the five hours on the second night of Ayahuasca was the voice dismantling that illusion. There was no 'physical' or 'solidity' and our reality is nothing like it appears to be.



**Figure 72:** Neil Hague's depiction of what I was told in my Ayahuasca altered state was 'The Infinite' – a brilliant, dazzling, blackness and stillness.



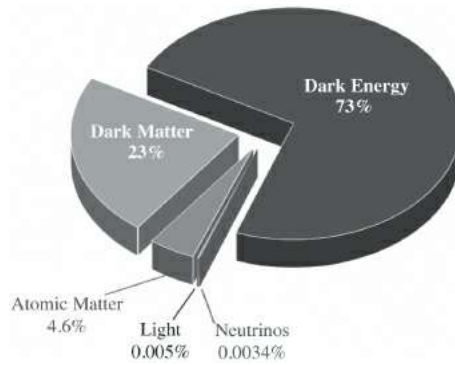
**Figure 73:** Where all is known and from where all creativity springs.



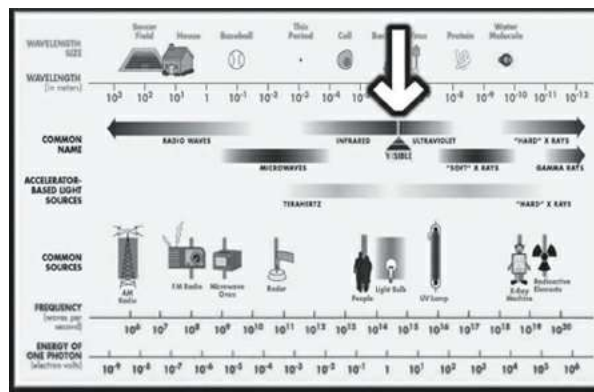


**Figure 74:** What we are when all illusion falls away.

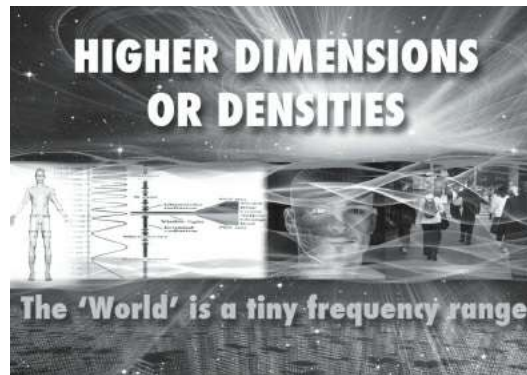
I returned to England with total recall of what the voice said and I have accessed so much more knowledge and insight into our reality in the two decades since then. I began to look at the various scientific disciplines from quantum physics to biology and you realise that the puzzle pieces are all there to confirm the physical illusion. Sadly the disciplines don't talk to each other and often compete for funding and prestige. Invariably the (Cult) funders get the conclusions they pay for at the expense of the truth. Quantum physics alone demolishes solid reality. Other disciplines have to acknowledge this as reluctantly as they can and then they crack on as if the no-physical quantum world doesn't exist. To accept its full implications would be the end of the entire worldview of biology and medicine and they cling to the wreckage and seek to glue it back together as its credibility increasingly falls apart. Meanwhile, science projects working for the Cult focus on this very quantum world including nanotechnology. They know physicality and 'matter' are illusions and this is a crucial part of the knowledge base passed on through the generations in the secret society network of the Cult and kept from the population. Reality is not as complex as it appears to be and this encouraged perception of complexity hides reality's simple foundations. What we see with our eyes – actually our brain/mind – is only a tiny band of frequency called *visible* light within the electromagnetic spectrum. The entire spectrum (what we call 'light') is estimated to be just 0.005 percent of what exists in the Universe (Fig 75). Some say it's up to 0.5 percent and whichever it's infinitesimal. Think about that and even more so this: The only band of frequency that we can 'see' is a fractional smear of the 0.005 percent known as visible light (Fig 76). In the name of sanity we are basically *blind*. Religions tell us that all we need to know is between the covers of a single book within a barely perceivable fraction of 0.005 percent of the Universe. How crazy is that? As the quote by Socrates at the start of the chapter says: 'The only true wisdom is in knowing you know nothing.' The way to know anything is to open your mind to all possibility and not confine perception to the sense of reality programmed into your psyche all your life to keep you perceptually, thus 'physically', enslaved. We scan the world and think we can see all there is to see in the perceived 'space' we are observing when we are 'seeing' only the hilariously narrow frequency band of visible light. Infinite Reality exists in that same 'space'; it's just that we can't see it (Fig 77). Our five-sense visual decoding system can only decode visible light. Try putting on a computer screen levels of frequency that the computer is not programmed to decode. You can't and the principle is exactly the same. People are ridiculed and dismissed for claiming they've seen non-human entities or spacecraft appearing out of nowhere and then disappearing. Once again the ridicule comes from ignorance. It shows that if you can suppress knowledge of the possible you can manipulate your targets to dismiss with a laugh and a wave of the hand what is actually happening. Those entities and craft don't appear and disappear. They enter the human visual frequency range and then leave. To the human *observer* they only seem to appear and disappear as they come and go from the only band of frequency the observer can see. It's real simple and that goes for all apparently 'impossible' phenomena.



**Figure 75:** According to mainstream science the electromagnetic spectrum is only 0.005 percent of what exists in the universe – 0.5 percent at most.



**Figure 76:** Visible light, the only band of frequency we can see, is a smear of the 0.005 percent. Humans are virtually blind and no wonder so many suffer from intergenerational myopia.



**Figure 77:** Our 'world' is a band of frequency. Infinity lies beyond its illusory limitations. (Image by Neil Hague.)

The limits of our five-sense visual reality mean that we can only pretty much see the frequency of 'objects' – actually holographic forms as I'll come to. As a result everything seems to be separated from everything else with 'empty space' in between when there is no 'empty space'. Everything is connected by a field of energy – consciousness – that I will call The Field (Fig 78). Imagine a Wi-Fi field or the ocean which connects all sea life. In fact there are *two* Fields – the Infinite Field which is an expression of Infinite Awareness and the electromagnetic Simulation Field. Which one we allow to most influence our perceptions and behaviour decides if we are 'asleep' or 'awake'. The Simulation Field is a waveform information construct that mimics the Infinite Field to draw consciousness into its 'human' lair of illusion.



I'll be dealing with the Simulation Field in much more detail and until then I will refer to them as The Fields, plural. In both cases these Fields are operating on levels of frequency that the body's senses cannot decode and so can't see. This produces the illusion of everything being separated when all is One and connected by The Fields (Fig 79). All so-called paranormal phenomena can be explained once we understand The Fields. We are expressions of The Fields and we can communicate telepathically for example as our thoughts and emotions travel through The Fields in the form of frequency. Every thought and emotion generates a frequency relating to the nature of the thought/emotion. Hate, depression and anxiety are low, slow, dense frequencies while love, joy and happiness are quick, high, frequencies which is why when we feel depressed we feel 'heavy' and when we feel joy we feel 'light'. This corresponds to the frequencies we are generating with our thoughts and emotions and their impact on the body's electromagnetic field (called on one level the 'aura').



**Figure 78:** The five-senses see forms and 'things' with 'empty space' in between when in fact that 'space' is filled with the consciousness of possibility, probability and potential which we can tap into and manifest. This is The Field that connects us all as One. (Image by Neil Hague.)



**Figure 79:** 'The Fields' unseen to our five-senses connect everything as all fish are connected by the ocean. (Image by Neil Hague.)

## **Wow, I was just thinking of you**

Many people have experienced thinking about someone and then the phone rings and it's them. Crikey, that's a mystery! Not at all. When you were thinking of them they were thinking of you as they were about to call. The frequency communication between you was generated through The Fields. This can happen at any perceived 'distance' given that there is no 'distance' – another illusion incredible as that may seem to the five senses. Such telepathy doesn't happen more often because humanity has been so desensitised from these levels of frequency communication while living in reality bubbles of five-sense perception that cannot sense or hear the 'voices' (frequencies) in The Fields. 'Voices' that psychics and mediums hear and connect with are communicated through The Fields, whether the Infinite or simulation variety. 'Voices' I have heard communicating with me are actually *frequencies* in The Fields that I decode into 'voices' or rather thought-forms that I decode into the experience of a 'voice'. We are

doing that anyway with human 'voices' which are frequencies generated by the vocal cords that our hearing senses decode into language. Ancient cultures and tribal people retained this sensitivity which became known as the 'bush telegraph' and allows those out in the bush to sense what is happening back in the village by decoding frequencies generated from the village and communicated through The Fields. The bush telegraph still operates for those tribal peoples largely untouched by 'modern' Western 'culture' which is what? A *five-sense* reality that entraps awareness in the illusions of 'physicality' and closes off the channels to bush telegraph sensitivity. 'Western culture' is specifically designed to do that and the 'Great Reset' is a far more extreme version of this using technology.

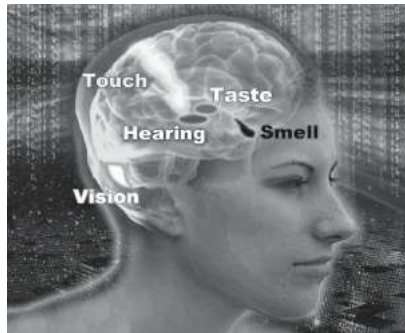
Animals don't go to school, watch the media, and have their sense of reality disconnected from these subtle energies and they are therefore ultra-sensitive to what is happening in The Fields. It's been noticed how animals seem to know that a storm or earthquake is coming while humans have to see them to acknowledge their existence. A storm or earthquake begins with changes in The Fields long before they become visual reality. Animals – and sensitive humans – feel these changes and take action to avoid what they know is about to happen. This is what we call 'intuition'. The Fields connect us all – everything is part of a seamless whole – and *we are all One*. The apparent divisions between us are illusions of the human sight decoding process which cannot see The Fields that connect us whether humans to each other, humans to the 'natural world', or everything (in the case of the Infinite Field) to Infinite Reality. We can communicate with animals, plants and trees through The Fields. No, not through human language; through the vibration of the words and the frequency of our hearts and minds. What are words except frequency fields of information cast into The Fields by our vocal cords? All communication is really frequencies passing through The Fields to be decoded by those who can see, hear, touch, taste, smell, and sense a greater reality. This is the simple knowledge that the manipulators of human society don't want us to know given that it sets us free from the ignorance which holds us in servitude. The Fields are the foundation of everything and to understand The Fields is to understand life itself.

### **Body-Mind and decoded illusion**

Consciousness operates on levels of vibration that cannot directly interact with the band of frequency we call the human world. Consciousness – awareness – in its prime state could not pick up objects or sit in a chair just as two radio stations on different wavelengths cannot connect. We therefore experience human reality through a vehicle called a 'body' which *does* match the frequency band of human reality and can interact with it. More than that the five-senses and systems of the body decode information from The Fields (the Simulation Field overwhelmingly in this case) and produce the experienced illusion of a physical world. Or at least that's how it operates on one level. I'll be going very much deeper later on. Everything in our human reality is wavefield information that connects with *The Fields* which encompass all other fields. Our bodies are information fields and so is everything you think you see, hear, touch, smell and taste. The five senses decode frequencies of information in the waveform Fields through the antenna we call eyes, ears, skin, nose and tongue, and transforms them into electrical signals which are communicated to the brain. This, in turn, decodes the electrical information into digital and holographic information that we experience as a physical external world when *there is no 'external' world* as we perceive it (Fig 80 overleaf). A computer decodes information from Wi-Fi into the form that we see on the screen and the text and images we are observing are *inside* the computer in the same way that perceived physical reality is *inside* us. Different areas of the brain decode those signals into the perception of sight, sound, touch, smell, and taste to construct the sense of reality that we experience as an external world when, in that form – so-called physicality – it only exists in our head (Figs 81 and 82). Even 'our head' is a misnomer given that brain and body are also waveform information fields that we decode into apparent physical reality and I shall put this in a wider context in due course.



**Figure 80:** 'We may perceive the 'world' as 'physical' but all is an expression of decoded waveform information. (Image by Neil Hague.)



**Figure 81:** 'We may perceive the 'world' as 'physical' but all is an expression of decoded waveform information. (Image by Neil Hague.)

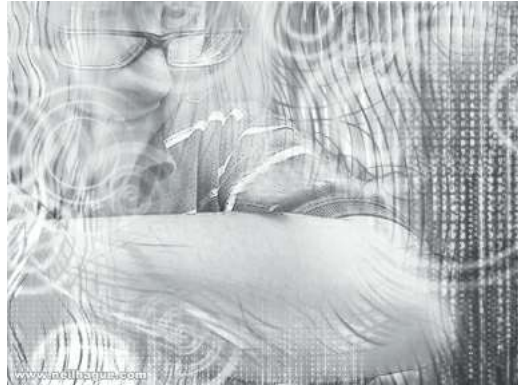


**Figure 82:** Where is the 'physical world'? Here you go ... on one level that is. (Image by Gareth Icke.)

I have told the story in some previous books described by Michael Talbot in *The Holographic Universe* in which a stage hypnotist was performing at a private party. A man called Tom was put in a hypnotic trance and told that when he 'woke up' he would not be able to see his daughter. The hypnotist guided the daughter to stand right in front of her sitting father so he was looking directly into her belly. Tom was asked if he could see his daughter in the room. He looked around and said 'no' while his daughter was inches away. The hypnotist put his hand in the small of her back and asked Tom what he was holding. 'A watch', he said, while his daughter stood between him and the watch. He was asked to read an inscription on the watch which he did. To 'normal' reality what I have just described is impossible, but in fact it can be explained so simply. As with everything in our reality, the daughter's body was a waveform field of information operating outside of visible light. It was beyond her father's sight senses. For him to see her he had to decode her field into a holographic form operating *within* visible light. The hypnotic suggestion that Tom would not be able to see his daughter firewalled his brain not to decode her field. In his reality she remained in waveform and so not only was he unable to see her – she could not block his view within holographic reality of the watch. Once you grasp the real nature of reality the impossible becomes possible and the 'paranormal' becomes simply explainable. We even decode our *own* bodies into

the appearance that we see (Fig 83). Body-Mind with its five senses decodes information from the simulation into the world we think we are living 'in' when it's all a decoded illusion. As the Morpheus character said in the movie, *The Matrix*:

What is real? How do you define 'real'? If you're talking about what you can feel, what you can smell, what you can taste and see, then 'real' is simply electrical signals interpreted by your brain.



**Figure 83:** The body is an information field decoded into 'physical' illusion by the information field we call the brain; but there is another level of this that I will come to later. (Image by Neil Hague.)

Robert Lanza, an American medical doctor and scientist, describes how a candle flame is emitting tiny packets of electromagnetic energy called photons, each pulsing electrically and magnetically. We only see the flame that we recognise when the brain decodes that energetic information into a holographic state. Lanza writes in his excellent book, *Biocentrism*:

It is easy to recall from every day experience that neither electricity nor magnetism have visual properties. So, on its own, it's not hard to grasp that there is nothing inherently visual, nothing bright or coloured about the candle flame. Now, let these same invisible electromagnetic waves strike a human retina, and if (and only if) the waves happen to measure between 400 and 700 nano meters in length from crest to crest, then their energy is just right to deliver a stimulus to the 8 million cone-shaped cells in the retina.

Each in turn send an electrical pulse to a neighbor neuron, and on up the line this goes, at 250 mph, until it reaches the warm, wet occipital lobe of the brain, in the back of the head. There, a cascading complex of neurons fire from the incoming stimuli, and we subjectively perceive this experience as a yellow brightness occurring in a place we have been conditioned to call the 'external world'.

The same principle applies to colour which is also a vibration interpreted by your brain. Every colour and shade of colour is a different *frequency*. Something appears to have a certain colour or colours because it reflects some light frequencies (which we decode and therefore 'see') and absorbs the rest (which we don't decode and therefore don't 'see'). Black absorbs all light, so it's black; white reflects all light, so it's white; and different colours absorb some light frequencies and reflect others. Scientist Isaac Newton (1642-1726) called the frequency band of rainbow colours a 'spectrum' and this is appropriate when the word originates with the Latin for apparition or phantom. 'Spectre' has the same etymological source. Where are all the colours that you see? In your 'head', the human decoding system. It's the only place they exist.

### **What's the time? NOW!**

The scale of the 'external world' and 'matter' illusion is fantastic. The Simulation Field is feeding information to the five-senses to be decoded into an experienced reality of light, heat, weight, solidity, motion, space, and time, when none of them exist beyond the informational confines of the simulation. They are the decoded interactions between the simulation, five senses and brain/mind within the speed of

light. For example, there is no time, simply the decoded illusion of it. There is only the Infinite, eternal NOW. Crazy? Where are you when you experience what you perceive as the present? In the NOW. Where are you when you think about the 'past'? In the NOW. Where were you when you experienced what you call the 'past'? In the NOW. Where are you when you think about the 'future'? In the NOW. Where will you be when you experience what you call the 'future'? In the NOW. There is only the NOW. There is only the 'is'. 'Time' is a concept and concepts are the perceptions of mind, not Infinite Awareness. We have a concept of 'time' when it does not exist. We will see as the book proceeds that we have concepts of endless things that do not exist. We are not past. We are not future. These are concepts. We are 'is'. We are *Isness*.



**Figure 84:** Virtual reality technology feeds information to the five senses to hack into the human decoding system ...



**Figure 85:** ... even though the senses are only decoding information from technology the result can appear incredibly real.

Then there is the illusion of space and distance. How can they be real when the apparent 'light years' of 'distant' space that you view in the night sky only exist in that form in your brain/mind? Play a virtual reality game and you will perceive space, distance and time, but they are only information encoded in the game for the player to decode into an illusory reality. Virtual reality games with their headsets, earphones and gloves are hacking into the very five senses that decode human reality from the simulation and yet how real these games can appear (Figs 84 and 85). The 'modern' technological world is mimicking the way we decode 'normal' reality and before long you won't be able to tell the difference between 'virtual reality' and 'real reality' (the simulation). How can weight be real when your body and everything else is a waveform information field decoded into a non-physical hologram? Why do we breathe heavier running up hill when there is no hill except in our minds? When Morpheus and a breathless Neo are sparring in a *Matrix* simulation program Morpheus asks: 'Do you think that's air you're breathing now?' and 'Do you think that my being stronger and faster has anything to do with my muscles in this place?' How can that be when it's all happening in the mind and the body itself is a 'physical' illusion that tricks the mind into a sense of limitation? It's worth repeating that for later reference: The body itself is a 'physical' illusion that tricks the mind into a sense of limitation. Another *Matrix* quote captures the point:

Do not try and bend the spoon. That's impossible. Instead, only try to realise the truth ... There is no spoon ... Then you'll see that it is not the spoon that bends. It is only yourself.



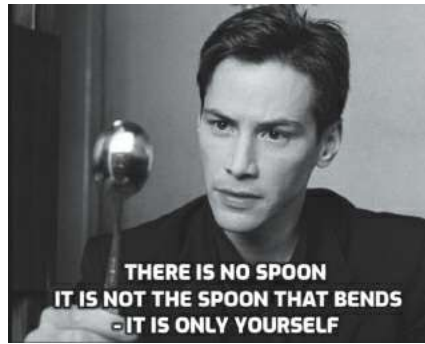


Figure 86: The world is not what it seems.

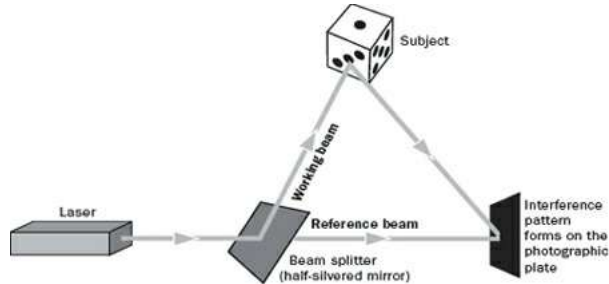
The spoon doesn't bend because there is no physical spoon. It's a decoded illusion and it's not the spoon that bends; it is your mind, your *decoding system* (Fig 86). Mind-altering drugs can distort reality when they distort the way reality is decoded. Nothing exists in our 'human' reality unless we decode it into holographic (illusory 'physical') reality. I have made the point already that words do not pass between us as we think they do. Frequencies encoded with the information we *call* words do that. Our vocal cords generate frequency waves as we appear to speak and they travel through The Fields until our hearing antenna sense those waves and transform them into electrical signals which are sent to the brain/mind to be decoded into 'Hello, mate, how are you?'. We only taste when the brain decodes electrical signals from the tongue into 'Mmmm, that's lovely', or 'Ugh, what is that?'. We only feel pain when a message from the area involved is decoded by the brain into 'ouch'. Pain relief methods are used today which stop that message reaching the brain. If the brain doesn't decode the signal then it *can't* register as 'ouch'. Does a falling tree make a noise? Only if you hear it. A falling tree is a frequency field moving through The Fields. The interaction creates an energetic disturbance in The Fields and if someone is close enough their hearing senses will pick up that disturbance – those waves/frequencies – and the brain will decode this into the sound of a tree falling. If no one is there, a falling tree makes no noise. Without an *observer* – a decoder – it *can't*. Everything comes down to the observer creating reality. Control the perceptions of the observer and you control the decoded *experience* of the observer. Here we have the very foundation of human control and, at the same time, of human freedom as we shall see as the dots continue to connect.

### **Holographic 'physical'**

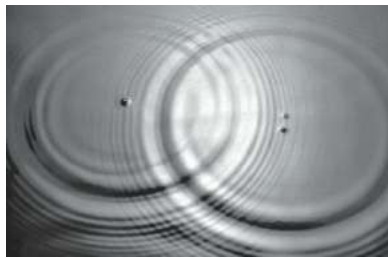
Physical reality is actually holographic reality. The world and everything we see in terms of form is a hologram decoded from information encoded in waves. The principle is the same as the process through which holograms are created that we buy in the shops and see in more sophisticated ways in stage concerts and product launches. Holograms are made by splitting a laser into two parts – one (the reference beam) goes directly onto a holographic print and the other (the working beam) records the subject in waveform before being directed onto the print (Fig 87). Here it collides with the reference beam and together they create a waveform representation of the subject which can be likened to dropping two pebbles in a pond with the waves moving out until they collide (Fig 88). The pattern in the water is a waveform representation of where the stones fell, how far apart, how fast and how big they were. In the same way the holographic print contains the information in waveform of the subject (Fig 89). A laser is then directed at this wave pattern and something remarkable happens as an apparently three-dimensional holographic image is projected from the two-dimensional wave pattern and the most advanced of them look as solid as you and me (Fig 90). But they are not solid. They just *appear* to be. That laser, in terms of the human experience, is our conscious attention, our focus. When we observe something, our attention triggers the decoding process that makes it appear holographic or physical. When something is not being observed it returns to waveform – including us. This is why some cutting edge scientists have said that our reality only exists when it is observed. They are right although rather than 'observed' the term should be *decoded* (Fig 91). Computational power required is dramatically



reduced if a simulation is only manifested when observed and is not permanently in a fully decoded state. Holograms today are increasingly made digitally and that's what the brain/mind is doing. It decodes digital holograms that we take to be an external and 'physical' world from waveform and electrical information. The digital level of reality is where physicists say everything can be broken down into numbers and mathematics and here, too, we have the basis for the esoteric art of numerology.



**Figure 87:** How holograms are created.



**Figure 88:** Drop two pebbles in a pond and where the waves collide is a waveform representation of where the stones fell, how fast, and how heavy they are.



**Figure 89:** A holographic print is encoded in waveform with all the information of the object or subject involved.



**Figure 90:** All the famous people here are holograms.



**Figure 91:** The 'human' decoding process from waveform via the electrical and into digital holograms. (Image by Neil Hague.)

If the world is not 'solid' how come we can't walk through walls? Why when we bump into each other do we bounce off? How come I can sit in this chair? This is obviously caused by a form of resistance, but not 'physical' resistance – *electromagnetic* resistance or electromagnetic repulsion. Something that appears extremely solid like a wall is a slow dense frequency and the human body is quicker and less dense. They are, however, all close enough within the frequency band to experience electromagnetic resistance that we decode into the illusion of physical resistance. You could think of this principle as interference between two radio stations when they are close enough on the frequency dial. There eventually comes a point where frequencies are so different that radio stations can broadcast their output in the same space as all the other stations without interference and you can liken ghosts to a form of visual interference. Here you have the reason why people describe seeing 'ghosts' pass through walls as if the wall is not there. To the 'ghost' the wall is not there because their frequencies are so different.

I've seen this happen. I woke up one night in a holiday cottage in Normandy, France, and watched a ghostly figure, like a hazy field of energy, enter through the closed door to my left and float across the room to pass through the wall on the far side. It was so clear. The cottage was located at the site of the infamous Battle of the Falaise Gap, or Falaise Pocket, in August, 1944, following the D-Day Landings in World War Two. The cottage would have been there at the time. Many thousands died and even decades later you could still feel death in the energy field. Everything that happens becomes part of The Fields. That information – that recording if you like – will go on resonating the frequency of the event until it is dispersed. People continue to hear the noise of battles long gone in the area where they happened and feel a shudder when they enter a building where some horrific event has taken place even though they may not know that. This is the origin of 'good vibes' and 'bad vibes'. What we call 'ghosts' are fields of consciousness operating on frequencies close enough to our frequency to be seen or sensed while not close enough – most of the time anyway – to look as apparently solid as we do. If we were on the same frequency as the 'ghost' they would look as solid as you and me.

The same principle of frequency applies to those emitted by people based on their perceptions and mental and emotional states. Every thought and emotion generates into The Fields the frequency they represent. The sum total of these thoughts and emotions combine to form the electromagnetic field that we call our perceptions and the frequency nature of this perception field dictates how we interact with The Fields of possibility and probability, Infinite and simulated. I'll come to this in the next chapter. Those sensitive to these perceptual fields can see an apparently smiling, charming man or woman, yet feel a negative, even sinister 'vibe' coming from them. You can hide yourself with a facial expression and words of false bonhomie. You can't hide the vibrations you emit that reveal the frequency truth behind the smiling curtain. Our relationship with The Fields is like a feedback loop in which our frequencies affect The Fields while the vibrational state of The Fields in a given location affects us. It's all encoding and decoding – choice (encoding) and consequence (decoding). What is life except choice and consequence? Choice leads to consequences and if we don't like the consequences the wise make different choices to attract different consequences. This is the feedback loop with The Fields of infinite potential and possibility and the far more limited potential of the Simulation Field. They operate like an interactive Cosmic Internet. The force in pursuit of human control seeks to disconnect us from what should be these natural connections with the Infinite Field by drawing our focus (awareness) into the five-senses alone

where the holographic world of the Simulation Field is all that we see and feel. We become unaware of the Infinite Field of prime reality that lies beyond. Answers to the challenges in the world of the seen will not be found in the world of the seen. That is only a simulated projection akin to a movie screen. Those answers lie in the expanded realms of consciousness that we cannot see and choose not to sense. This does not have to be. Infinity is awaiting us the moment we choose to free ourselves from the prison cell of five-sense reality.

## The brain is not consciousness

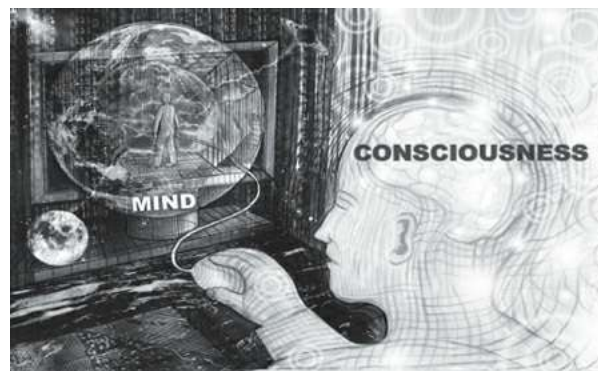
The brain and genetic system in general (as we decode them) are processors of information and receiver-transmitters of information. Consciousness does not come *from* the brain, but *through* the brain. DNA in the cells is a receiver-transmitter of information that connects us with other levels of reality. Change DNA, which is what the synthetic 'Covid' fake vaccines are doing, and you change what people interact with by changing the frequencies on which DNA receives and transmits. When our connection with expanded awareness is diminished our perceptions retreat into only five-sense reality. Information processed by the brain into an apparent 'world' can come from the seriously limited source of the five-senses or from infinity itself. Which one depends on which Field – Infinite or Simulation – that is most influencing our sense of reality. How open we allow our 'five-sense minds' to be dictates how much of the Infinity Field that we connect with and this impacts fundamentally on our sense of self and reality. The result is called open minds and closed minds that have very different perceptions through access to different levels of information, insight and inspiration. Closed minds limit reality to the five-senses and form reality 'bubbles' that perceive only the infinitesimal world of the 'seen' (Fig 92 overleaf). Such minds self-identify only with the 'self' that they can see. I call them 'I am ares' – I am a man, woman, this race, this sexuality, this income bracket, this class, this culture. They are self-identifying the sense of 'I' with what they are *experiencing* in a brief human life and lose sight of the fact that their true 'I' is the eternal consciousness *having* the experience. They are not Charlie sweeping the streets or Mary on reception. These are only *experiences*. What we *are* is consciousness, ultimately Infinity itself, This delusion, this fake self-identity or Phantom Self, is the very foundation of control by the few of the many. Most of humanity lives in a perceptual prison of the five senses while infinity is seeking to connect with us, to intuitively guide, and open us to the *Source of All* which is love.



**Figure 92:** Once isolated in five-sense reality and disconnected from any influence from expanded awareness, human minds can be programmed with the perceptions that suit the Cult agenda of global control. The human plight in a single sentence.

Imagine a computer as symbolic of the body and five-sense awareness, and the operator sitting with the mouse and keyboard as symbolic of expanded awareness (Fig 93). The two interact to their mutual benefit as we should be interacting with our eternal self during a human experience. Observe what happens when a computer virus takes control of the system. The operator can bang the keys and click the mouse and there's no response. The virus is now controlling the actions – perceptions – of the computer. This is what has happened, with systematic calculation, to most of humanity. The 'virus' in this case is the force of malevolent manipulation that I have been exposing for more than 30 years. The book will explain how this is done and how we can delete that control founded on the separation of five-sense mind from

eternal self. This separation is the core of all human misery and control. Separation makes people feel 'lost' and gives us that hollow feeling of emptiness as if something is missing. It is. What's missing is our connection to *All That Is, Has Been, and Ever Can Be*, the All-Possibility of which we are a unique expression; but fear not. That connection can be restored and the separation healed with a process much simpler and quicker than most can imagine. Human experience means that five-sense Body-Mind has different perceptions to expanded levels of ourselves that some call subtle bodies or 'soul'. Expanded awareness is observing the human experience of body-centred 'mind' and the two should be interacting in the way that I have described using the analogy of the computer and the operator. The disconnect between Body-Mind and expanded awareness is the result of vastly different perceptions which are expressed as vastly different frequencies. They separate like two radio stations on different wavelengths. We hear that two people are not on the same 'wavelength'. In other words they don't understand each other. This is literally true and absolutely so with Body-Mind and expanded awareness once the five senses become perceptually entrapped in the apparently material world. Body-Mind loses the frequency connection with, and influence of, its expanded self.



**Figure 93:** The analogy of the computer (five-sense mind) and the operator (expanded awareness). The Cult goal is to disconnect one from the other because unless it does so there can be no mass-control. (Image by Neil Hague.)

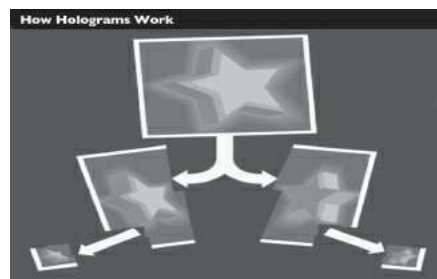
### **('Para') normal is only the normal we forgot**

Over and over you see phenomena dismissed by people who can't understand how it can happen. This mentality dominates mainstream 'science' and much of the population. How can it be happening when I don't know how it could be happening? Well, maybe possibility – shock of shocks – is not limited to what people believe to be possible. I don't think 'the possible' takes that into account somehow. Poltergeist activity takes the form of 'physical' objects moving or even flying around a room along with strange and unexplained noises, smells, even levitation of people and objects. How this is possible can be explained by a simple fact: *There is no physical*. What we perceive as physical objects are really decoded holographic projections of energetic information fields and if the field moves then so must its apparent 'physical' expression. In this way other non-physical energy can influence the non-physical energy of objects. In the human decoded world of holographic reality it appears that solid, physical, objects, including people sometimes, are being moved, levitated and even thrown around the room. The question remains about what force exactly is generating this and there are probably a number of answers. It can be a mischievous spirit seeking to disrupt and intimidate, but there are too many occasions when an adolescent teenager is involved – often girls – for this to be dismissed as coincidence. Some scientists and researchers believe that the spirit uses the young girl as a vehicle to disrupt The Fields at a given location. Others have suggested that the teenager's state of emotion and extreme changes taking place at puberty can cause them to generate powerful and chaotic fields of energy that have the effect we call a poltergeist. All of these explanations can be true when each is a means for that part of The Fields to be seriously distorted and disrupted which means everything attached to The Fields is similarly disrupted. In the decoded holographic reality of humans the energetic disruption becomes apparently physical disruption and chaos in what appears to be classic poltergeist activity. Once we understand that the base state of all physicality is a waveform field of information and that the frequencies generated by thought and emotion

can impact upon those fields the apparently inexplicable becomes straightforward to explain.

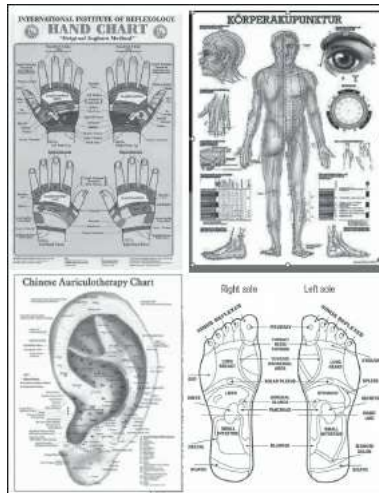
The healing art of homeopathy is another example of this. Homeopathy is dismissed by science, media, and many in the general public who are told what to think by science and media. The line you hear again and again is ... you cannot heal the body with a substance diluted so many times that none of the substance remains. This is a reflex-action response of five-sense Body-Mind for which 'substance' (illusory physicality) is everything and the arbiter of all reality. The body is a hologram and the base state of the body is a waveform energy field – a vibrating field of information represented as frequencies interacting with each other. When that field is in harmony we are healthy and when it is disrupted – diseased – we suffer from some sort of illness in body or psyche. Everything in our reality is a frequency including the substances used in homeopathy. Those frequencies remain in the water when the substance is diluted into oblivion and it's the *frequencies* in homeopathy that can have a healing effect through their interaction with the frequencies in the body field. If that field is in harmony the body is in harmony. One is only a holographic projection of the other. You don't need the *substance* for homeopathy to work. You need the *frequency* of the substance.

A team at the Stuttgart Aerospace Institute in Germany proved in their experiments that information frequencies remain after a substance has been removed. They developed a technique to photograph information contained in water and in one experiment they dipped a flower into a large tank of water and then removed it. When they photographed the water with their technique they found that *every droplet* contained the information of the flower. The substance had gone while the *information* from the substance was still there and that is what happens with homeopathy. Why would information from the flower be in every droplet and not just part of the information with the droplet only part of the whole? This is explained by an amazing characteristic of holograms which explains so much about so much. Wavefield information from which the hologram is projected – decoded by the observer – is distributed in a way that every part of a hologram is encoded with the information of the *entire* hologram. If you cut a holographic print into four parts and direct the laser at each one you do not get a quarter of the picture projected as a hologram. You get a smaller version of the *whole* picture (Fig 94). The body is a hologram and healing techniques such as reflexology and acupuncture can identify the whole body in parts of the body like the foot, hand or ear (Fig 95). This is why a skilled palm reader can see information from the whole body in a hand. Alternative healing techniques are invariably working at the wavefield level of the body. When the field is in harmony this must be transferred to the 'physical' level which is a holographic projection of that field and its holographic nature means that every part of the body is a smaller version of the whole body.



**Figure 94:** Every part of a hologram is a smaller version of the whole.





**Figure 95:** Acupuncture, reflexology, and other forms of alternative healing, can find parts of the body that represent the whole body because the body is a hologram.

### Take a card

These principles of frequency and *perceptual* frequency apply to other methods of ‘divination’ or reality-reading such as Tarot cards. When the cards are offered, why do you pick card ‘A’ and not card ‘B’ when if you had picked card ‘B’ your reading might be totally different? Tarot cards carry symbols that represent mental and emotional *perceptual* states in the form of frequency. The Global Cult and its constituent secret societies have a whole language of symbolism through which they communicate with each other and (via the subconscious) with the population. Symbols represent mental and emotional frequencies which can influence people mentally and emotionally when they come into contact with those symbols on TV, in an advertisement, in the street, or in a carefully-selected logo behind a politician. The human electromagnetic field is encoded with frequencies that match the person’s state of being and the trends in those mental and emotional states that are leading in a particular direction. When you pick a Tarot card your field magnetically attaches to the cards that represent corresponding frequencies in your field. You pick card ‘A’ and not card ‘B’ because of that. You may think you are choosing with your conscious mind when in fact the electromagnetic connection between body field and card field is making those choices. When the cards – all your choices – are laid out on the table they portray a symbolic representation of you *in that moment* – emphasis in that moment. As you change, so the cards will change, as your *frequency* changes (Fig 96).

An accurate Tarot reading does not tell you what will be, only what will potentially be if your energetic field stays the same. Your *perceptual* (frequency) state stays the same. Even then the Tarot reader has to be skilled and energetically sensitive and the same with palm readers, psychics, mediums and homeopathy practitioners. Far from all of them are and we need to be selective. The great Zulu shaman Credo Mutwa ‘threw the bones’ for me once. They were bones carved into particular symbols and the principle is the same as the Tarot and rune stones that also carry symbols. Credo asked me to put my hands over the basket of bones before he began. This was to magnetically connect the energy fields of the bones with my own. He then threw the bones on the floor and where they land in relation to each other, and how far apart, can be read by the shaman. Where they came to rest on the floor was decided while they were still in the basket by their connection to my energy field and, again like Tarot, they represented on the floor a symbolic mirror of me *in that moment* and where the trends in my life were leading.





**Figure 96:** The perceptual (frequency) state of your energetic field makes the 'pick' through its frequency connection to the fields represented by the Tarot cards.

The art of numerology is the same except that it works with the digital level of Body-Mind, a digital expression of wavefield *frequency* information. A numerologist reads the numbers relating to our lives. Our names can be broken down into numbers, birth dates and so on, and everything about us can be digitised by numerology. I have had psychic and numerological readings close together as part of my research and they both gave me similar information. They were reading the *same* information expressed in different ways as waveform field and numbers. There is a lot more to know about all this, however, and how it relates to the simulation. I'll have much more to say about 'divination' and 'psychic connection' later on. An obvious expression of the simulation is astrology which is based on the movement of 'heavenly' bodies within the simulation. Planets and stars are holographic fields of energy-consciousness and as they move through the Simulation Field they affect the information/frequency state of The Field. We are constantly interacting with the Simulation Field and these changes affect us. The point at which we enter this cycle affects our own field and we will be encoded by these astrological impacts in different ways to those who entered at another part of the cycle. As a result different encoding ('astrological signs') will interact with the Simulation Field in different ways – 'I'm a Taurus', 'I'm a Gemini', 'I'm a Leo'. I have met astrologers on retainers to Cult operatives who seek advice on when to act in many and various ways to take action when astrological energy flows favour what they want to do rather than push against it in line with the tide in, tide out principle. If you want to swim out to sea pick a time when the tide is going in the same direction. A Shakespeare play puts it this way: 'There is a tide in the affairs of men which, taken at the flood, leads on to fortune; Omitted, all the voyage of their life is bound in shallows and in miseries.' That tide is energy. Cult initiates know about these energetic realities and that's why leading CEOs have astrologers on the payroll. Cult banker J. P. Morgan said: 'Millionaires don't use astrology, billionaires do.' If you tap into expanded awareness beyond the simulation you can override astrological energies. If you don't, you can be a prisoner of them.

### **What miracles?**

From the perspective of reality set out in this chapter those 'miracle' happenings in my life can be explained. Everything is information decoded by the observer and it is possible to infuse information into The Fields to make something amazing happen. Weather is decoded information and inserting a frequency field to be decoded as a rainstorm deluge at Sillustani is child's play if you are advanced enough in your knowledge of how it all works. The same applies to feathers falling from the sky and a stone circle being 'moved'. The 'physical' circle does not have to 'move' only the information field that it represents and even then it does not have to move – simply be 'copied' into my mind. This did not have to happen in anyone else's reality either. I had the experience and only I had to decode that reality. Someone else on that hill may well not have seen a circle and witnessed me standing alone inside. While I was experiencing the circle others would have been walking around the 'original' a mile away. In both cases the 'circle' was waveform information decoded into holographic reality. What is a virtual-reality game except encoded information? Does anyone doubt that the creator of such a game could encode a rainstorm or feathers falling or a stone circle? No, we are all well aware that is possible. The possibilities

and potential of those games reflect those of our reality as we are going to see very clearly in the next chapter. There are no 'miracles' only levels of knowledge about how reality works. To someone who doesn't know, an inexplicable event can appear miraculous. To someone who does know it's commonplace and a cinch to explain. If you seek to perceptually entrap the population in limitation, separation, and ignorance you must ensure that they *don't know* and that's why Global Cult insiders work so hard to keep it to themselves.

The realisation from all this is that everything no matter how separated it appears to be to the five senses is one Infinite Whole in which the only division is the *perception* of division. A perception and not a reality except as a perceived reality. The illusion is symbolised in the way we talk of the Atlantic Ocean, Pacific Ocean, Indian Ocean and South China Sea when 'they' are the *same* body of water. We call the same body of Infinite Awareness Ethel Jones and Arthur Smith. The ocean is the droplet. The droplet is the ocean. Put the droplet in the ocean. Where does the droplet end and the ocean start?

There is no such point. They are indivisible.

## CHAPTER SEVEN

# The Mind Trap

As a thing is viewed, so it appears  
Buddhist saying

**H**uman reality is the tale of two Fields. One is Infinite and the other a technologically-generated simulation designed to ensnare and seduce perception into believing in a ‘real world’ that’s not real at all.

Imagine an Infinite version of Wi-Fi being overlaid with another information field that is far more limited (Fig 97). I don’t mean that the whole Infinite Field is overlaid, only a tiny part of it that we now call ‘human’. The simulation, when compared with its own illusions of space and distance, is very small. It is an informational and perceptual prison isolated and separated from the Infinite Field of the *All That Is* as symbolised in Neil Hague’s portrayal of what I mean (Fig 98). I say ‘separated’. In fact nothing can actually be separated from the Infinite Whole; but you can be *perceptually* separated in that your experience is one of isolation and separation without the influence of expanded awareness. I’m going to focus in this chapter on the simulation, what it is and how it works, before dealing with the non-human forces behind it. Different dimensions of reality exist as different bands of frequency and interpenetrate each other like radio or television stations on different wavelengths sharing the same ‘space’. Or, at least, that’s the way it can be experienced. I am not talking about dimensions taught in science class of width, height, and depth with the addition of ‘time’ to make a fourth. I mean levels of perceived reality that can be seen, sensed and experienced. I would say once again that these ‘dimensions’ are really created by the *observing* consciousness. The limits of *perception* create the illusion of ‘dimensions’ or bands of frequency. If your perception – what you can tune into, be aware of, and connect with – is limited to the simulation within the speed of light then that becomes your ‘world’ or dimension. Many call this the ‘Third Dimension’. If your conscious awareness (perceptual limit) can extend into what is known as the Fourth Dimension then there is no ‘Third’ or ‘Fourth’ – there is only *your* dimension represented by the extent to which you can perceive reality.



**Figure 97:** The two Fields of Infinite Reality and Simulation Reality. Which one we most connect with dominates our sense of everything. (Image by Neil Hague.)



**Figure 98:** A symbolic representation of the Simulation Field overlaying the Infinite Field and entrapping the perceptions of minds that fall into its lair. Body-Mind focus alone connects you with the Simulation Field. (Image by Neil Hague.)

'Dimensions' are limits of our conscious awareness created by the observer and one size doesn't fit all. They are what *you* make them. The *All That Is In Awareness of Itself* perceives *all* reality and will have no sense of 'dimensions' or perceptual 'sectors' in the way that its more limited 'parts' do. Reality is one seamless Infinite Field of possibility and probability waiting to be manifested into an experience by the perceptions of the observing consciousness whatever form or level of awareness that may take. Everything is the perception of the *observer*. I will, however, use the terms Third, Fourth and Fifth Dimension to keep it simple in the sense of Third Dimension (the simulation world of perceived 'matter'); Fourth Dimension (the realm of mind from where the simulation is projected); and Fifth Dimension and beyond (expanded and Infinite Awareness outside the simulation). They are all the same Infinite Awareness, but not all are equally 'conscious'. A heaving, swirling ocean and a block of ice are made from the same substance while being incredibly different in manifestation. Mind is the ice to the heaving, swirling ocean of expanded awareness. Mind is made 'ice-like' by the simulation which limits its sense of perception and therefore its frequency and sense of awareness. Mind is expanded awareness under lock and key. The answer is to break the lock (Fig 99).



**Figure 99:** Opening your mind to expanded awareness taps into the Infinite Field and a very different 'Mission Control'. (Image by Neil Hague.)

### **Perception creates reality**

The simulation was created to seize control of perception and sense of reality by hacking into the relationship and interaction between 'human' consciousness – mind – and the Infinite Field. To repeat the point: Reality is one seamless Infinite Field of Possibility and Probability waiting to be manifested into an

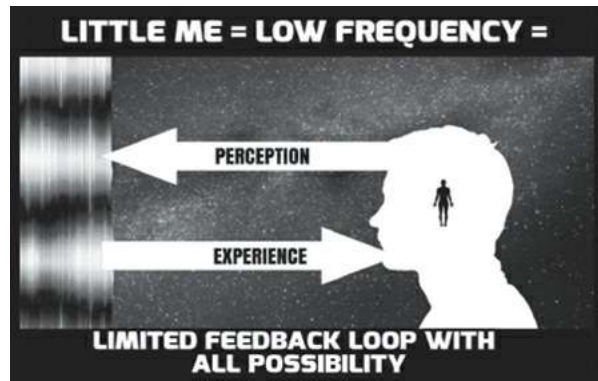
experience by the perceptions of the observing consciousness whatever form or level of awareness that may take. Put another way the perceptions of the observer decide what experiences we manifest from the Infinite Field ('sea') of Possibility and Probability with which we constantly interact. We, too, are an expression of that Field and as such that is always *our* potential possibility and probability. Yes, *all* of it. How much of Infinite Possibility we are accessing decides *everything* (Fig 100). Nobel Prize winning physicist Werner Heisenberg (1901-1976) said: 'Atoms or elementary particles themselves are not real; they form a world of potentialities and possibilities rather than one of things or facts.' What activates them into particular experienced potentialities and possibilities? We return to perception. It's *all* perception which dictates how and what we *observe* which, in turn, dictates what we experience. How we perceive = how we observe = what we experience (or think we do). What we believe we perceive and what we perceive we experience. It works like this:



**Figure 100:** When mind stays connected to expanded awareness outside the simulation we have an Infinite mission control to guide us through the maze. When that connection is lost the maze – the simulation – completely dictates perception and reality. (Image by Neil Hague.)

Our thoughts and emotions generate frequencies related to those particular thoughts and emotions. The totality of these frequencies are collectively represented as an energetic field that we know as perception. Different thoughts and emotions – points of observation – will produce different perceptions and frequencies in this perceptual field. It is through this field – this 'aura' – that we interact with the Simulation Field and the Infinite Field of Possibility and Probability. Different perceptual states will connect with and manifest correspondingly different possibilities and probabilities. Here are two simple examples. Your perception is that you are an insignificant 'Little Me' who has no power to influence your life (experience) and no potential for anything beyond the mundane. You are therefore a follower of those you do believe have that power. You 'know your place'. It is for others to reason why and for you just to do or die. This limited perception and self-identity is represented energetically in your perceptual field which reflects in its frequencies that same state of limitation. Your limited perceptual field will connect with like-frequencies in the Infinite Field and the possibilities and probabilities that you interact with will reflect your perception of self and reality (Fig 101). A feedback loop is established between you (your perceptions) and the frequencies those perceptions represent in The Fields and in this way your perceptions become a self-fulfilling prophecy in manifesting an experience to match your perception. A Little Me perception becomes a Little Me life. What you believe you perceive and what you perceive you experience. Indeed if your perceptual field is so limited and low in frequency you are doing little more than interact with the Simulation Field which is designed to dictate your whole life. At that point the Matrix has you and that's the very goal of the Cult and its masters.





**Figure 101:** How limited perception leads to limited experience. (Image by Gareth Icke.)

By contrast if your perception and self-identity is one of limitless possibility, of being an expression of Infinite Awareness having a brief experience called human, your interaction with The Fields is transformed and so is your life. Your expanded sense of reality and identity becomes a correspondingly expanded perceptual field resonating at much higher frequencies and you interact with the Infinite Field of Possibility and Probability in a far more expansive way (Fig 102). Your expanded perception becomes an expanded experience. ‘Awakening’ is simply an expansion of perception and self-identity out of the fast asleep five senses. Those who go through this process – and the numbers are now phenomenal – notice that synchronicity comes into their life that wasn’t there before. Daily experience becomes peppered with ‘Fancy seeing you here’, ‘What’s the chance of that?’, and ‘bits of luck’ appearing just when you need them. This is nothing to do with ‘luck’. Your expanded perception is interacting with expanded swathes of possibility and far more becomes possible. You are creating a different reality from different perceptions. I experienced all this myself. A quote I saw on the Internet captured the process:

Accidents happen, that’s what everyone says. But in a quantum universe there are no such things as accidents, only possibilities and probabilities folded into existence by perception.

This is the last thing the Cult wants you to know when *not* knowing is the foundation of human control. The Cult and its initiated assets are well aware that perception becomes reality and that if they control your perception they will control your life. Global society is structured to this end through Cult-owned ‘education’, media, and Silicon Valley to dictate the information that becomes perception. What is the fascist censorship of media and Big Tech in the ‘Covid’ era except control of information to emphasise the official narrative and silence any challenge to that? While these psychopaths are directing your experience by downloading your perception they want you to believe that what happens to you is random chance. They want you to believe in good luck and bad luck and arbitrary happenings. The worst nightmare of the Cult is for the population to realise that perception becomes reality. People would then have the power in their own hands – minds – to change their reality. This is where the simulation comes in with its fake reality to confuse and control. The Simulation Field shares the same ‘space’ as the Infinite Field and the idea is to manipulate the perceptual fields of the population to attach to the Simulation Field. The interaction that follows mimics that with the Infinite Field except the simulation is not infinite and both limits possibility and entraps the mind in a reality that appears to be ‘real’, but isn’t. Oh, no, that can’t be – the world is ‘natural’. Okay, so what is ‘natural’? What do you have to compare with ‘natural’ to show the difference? If everything you see is the simulation the answer is that you have nothing to make that comparison. At least with a virtual reality headset you have ‘normal’ reality to compare and even virtual reality is becoming so sophisticated you soon won’t be able to see the difference between headset reality and ‘normal’ reality which is itself a simulation. We are being taken into a multi-levelled virtual reality illusion from which we are not supposed to escape. But we *can*.



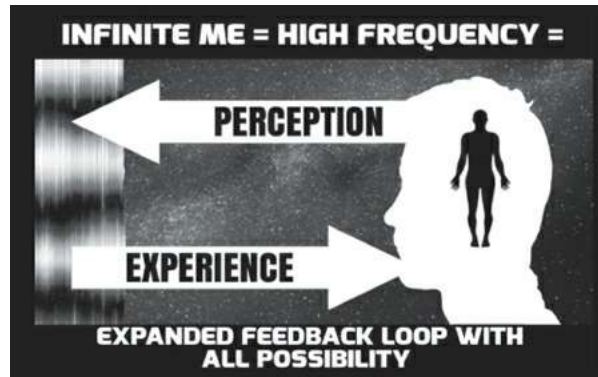


Figure 102: Different perception = different experience. (Image by Gareth Icke.)

## Our simulated 'world'

If you think that the current level of human technology is amazing, strap in. It's still the Stone Age compared with what is possible. Even then the cutting edge of technological advancement within the human world is originating in other realities. Have you noticed there is no break in the ever more sophisticated technology and devices that seamlessly flow into the public arena? This can happen when the technology has been waiting to be played out for aeons by the non-human source behind all of this. Technology has not had to be randomly 'invented'. The human mind had to be carefully developed to have the intellectual capacity to work with this technology while being so spiritually regressed (wisdom regressed) that they cannot see they are building their own prison cell. We are observing this all around us today and the process has been happening step-by-step for what we perceive as 'centuries'. AI and surveillance technology is rolled out from the Deep Underground Military Bases (DUMBS) all over the world where interaction takes place at the deepest and most compartmentalised levels between human scientists and engineers answering to the Cult and the non-humans that control the Cult. Here technology and know-how is transferred from non-humans to Cult cabal – much of which is also non-human as I will come to in the next chapter. Cover stories and cover people are then used to explain where the technology came from to keep the public in ignorance of where it really came from. Society-changing technology invented by chance by geeks in a garage is a Cult favourite to hide the truth. You know the front people who parrot and personalise these cover-stories. They are the very famous and very rich big names of Silicon Valley and the wider world of Big Tech. This is why I say that people such as Gates, Musk, Zuckerberg, Brin, Page, and company are not running their giant corporations so much as fronting-up for that which really controls them – the Cult. When Elon Musk says he believes we could live 'in' a simulation it's because he knows that we do. They all do.

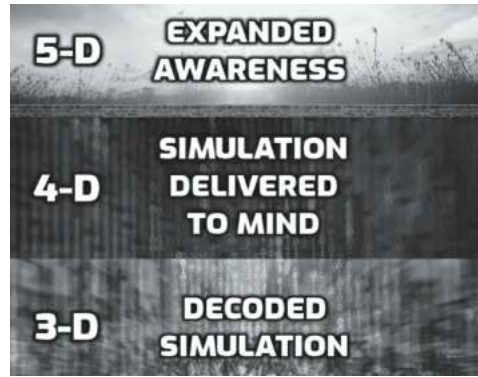
The non-human force has technology generating the simulation that makes ours, even at its current state of advancement, look like starting a fire by rubbing rocks together. This technology is located in the Fourth Dimension (what I will call 4-D), outside the range of 'normal' human awareness. In the same way the machines in *The Matrix* movies operate outside the simulated reality they are generating. The Fourth Dimension is also known as the 'astral planes' – the realm of *mind* – and believed to be in esoteric circles the frequency bands through which we enter and depart 'physical' reality. Near-death experiences mostly take place in the astral or Fourth Dimension where out-of-body states can also happen known as 'astral projection'. The astral is known among other names as Barzakh by Islam and Yetzirah in Judaism and is once again a common thread in religions and ancient cultures. Barzakh means 'limbo, barrier, partition, obstacle, hindrance, separation', and is said in Islam to be the stage between death and resurrection to the 'Hereafter'. Other references to the astral include the 'Dreaming' of Australian Aborigines; Duat of ancient Egyptians; Bardo of Tibetans; and Universe of Asiyah to Kabbalists in the Jewish mystical tradition. The term Fourth Dimension can conjure thoughts of something way 'out there' when in fact in frequency terms it's really close. The consciousness field of your thinking mind is located there and directly interacts with the body five senses through the brain (or appears to). The brain is only a processor of information delivered by the mind and not the origin of consciousness. The brain, too, is an illusion in

the sense of physicality. There are caveats to everything for reasons we'll see in a moment. We cannot see the consciousness field that is the human mind with our 'normal' sight sense, but you are thinking with that Fourth Dimensional field as you read this book. The astral itself has many layers of frequency depending on the awakens of the mind and one is known as the 'lower astral'. This is the realm of 'demonic' entities, malevolent and confused 'ghosts', and those that manipulate our experienced world in ways I will be describing. I have referred to this lower astral realm in books going back to the 1990s as the 'lower Fourth Dimension' with the two terms interchangeable. The lower Fourth Dimension is very close in frequency to the human realm and entities can pass between them. Reports of seeing strange figures or animals unknown on earth could well be astral phenomena briefly crossing the frequency veil. When I say 'Fourth Dimension' or '4-D' from hereon I mean the demonic lower frequency levels unless I make it otherwise clear.

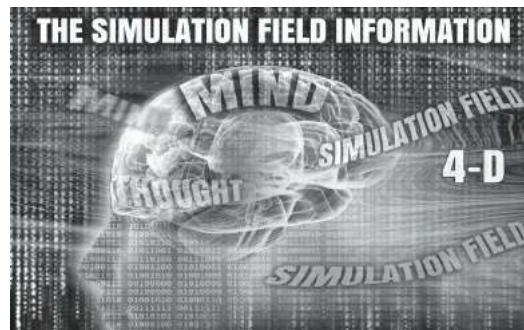
In this Fourth Dimension or astral the simulation is projected as wavefield information into the human mind which decodes this into a '3-D' illusory 'physical' world. Think virtual reality headset or a computer decoding Wi-Fi (Fig 103). 'Human' interaction with virtual technology is mimicking interaction between mind and the Simulation Field. The whole caboodle is controlled, monitored and overseen by artificial intelligence way beyond anything we see in human reality so far. The simulation is being projected directly into the mind at that *Fourth Dimensional* level to be decoded into a sense of 3-D 'physical' reality (Fig 104). The idea is to hijack the perception of mind and focus its attention in a fake simulated reality of holographic illusion that lowers its frequency and triggers a disconnection from the perceptual influence of Fifth Dimensional expanded awareness. When I ponder on this I see the consciousness field we call mind trapped in like a Wi-Fi field constantly feeding the information source of the simulation (Fig 105). The prime separation the manipulators seek is Fourth Dimensional mind from Fifth Dimensional expanded awareness outside the simulation. All other separation and senses of separation come from this prime separation. Mind is decoding its own perceptual prison cell. If this is done unconsciously and without question the mind decodes whatever the information delivers and it reminds me of an old tea advertisement in which a monkey says: 'Do you know the piano's on my foot?' Another monkey sitting at the piano replies: 'You hum it, son, I'll play it.' The simulation hums it and mind plays it until the simulation scam is revealed. Mind is decoding its own Alcatraz believing it to be real. In doing so the focus of mind is mesmerised and focussed on the simulation and shuts out all else. 'Awakening' is restoring that connection which is why the sense of reality in those awakening is so different to those still entrapped in mind and the five-senses alone.



**Figure 103:** Mind decoding the simulation operates on the same principle as a human decoding a virtual reality game. With the mind 'game', however, the headset is never removed and becomes the mind's permanent sense of reality.



**Figure 104:** The simulation is projected in the form of wavefield information into the human collective mind in Fourth Dimensional reality and the mind decodes this into a holographic illusory 'physical' reality that we think is the human 'world'. Mind's focus of attention on the simulated projection disconnects its sense of reality (and so frequency) from Fifth Dimensional consciousness outside the simulation. *Gotcha!*



**Figure 105:** The energy field we call mind is being infused with Simulation Field information and it's like permanently wearing a virtual reality headset. The 'headset' – the simulation – becomes the mind's sense of reality. (Image by Neil Hague.)

Fourth Dimensional AI is greatly in advance of anything in the simulated 3-D world although we are getting closer with the scale of technological possibility transferred piece by piece through the underground bases. The transfer is happening within the perception of mind and not in the 'physical'. There is no 'physical'. It's all happening in the mind. This is the reason for my caveats and riders here and there. What appears to be an interaction between mind and the human brain and body is another level of illusion when seen from the biggest picture. Our entire simulated reality only exists *inside* the mind including the brain and body. The mind is not in the body. The body is in the *mind*. You are reading this book with your mind. Where does that mind appear to be? How do you experience your mind? It appears to be in, and part of, your body, right? Your body dominates your mind's sense of reality. It seems to dictate the boundaries of 'you' and possibility. Your body is massively influencing your mind's sense of reality like wearing a virtual reality headset. In fact, your mind is operating in 4-D while your body is in 3-D which is a simulated projection decoded by your mind. Therefore your body must be in your mind and not the other way around.

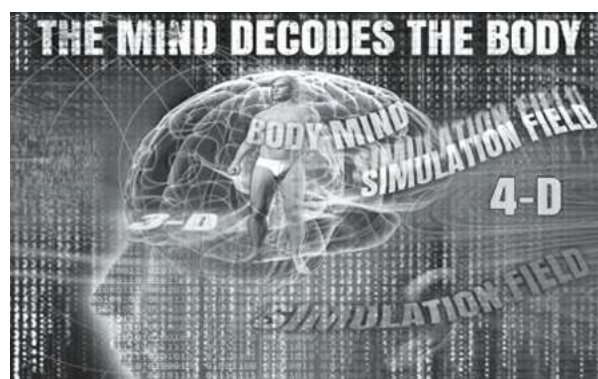
Observe the *Matrix* movies which for whatever reason portray these concepts literally and symbolically. They don't enter the Matrix with their 'bodies'. They enter with their *minds*. Take the location of the characters when they are outside the Matrix to be their mind in the Fourth Dimension decoding the simulation and you get the dynamic. A probe is inserted into the back of the neck or lower brain stem. The probe connects them to the *information* source of the Matrix and their brain begins to process that information into the illusion of a physical realm that is nothing more than a decoded source of information. The brain is not the origin of consciousness. It is a processor of information from any source within its range of operation. Put on a headset in a virtual-reality game and the brain decodes that information into events and happenings; but the brain is still a figment of the manipulated imagination of mind. It's not real as we perceive it. The brain *and* the headset are both inside the *mind*. Everything in the

simulation is inside the mind. It's all a technologically-generated *dream*. The brain is part of the simulated information projection that 'Fourth Dimensional' mind decodes into a mere sense – *experience* – of reality. Human virtual reality is a virtual reality within a virtual reality. The Metaverse promoted by Cult-owned Mark Zuckerberg and others in Cult-owned Silicon Valley is another layer of reality illusion to further bamboozle 'human' (mind) perception and self-identity. Zuckerberg may not be the sharpest pin in the box, but he's surely not stupid enough given his Cult connections not to see what the Metaverse is really designed to do – seal human perception away in even deeper levels of illusion and separation by further mesmerising the mind.

### **Where is your body *really*?**

Fourth Dimensional mind is fed the information that it decodes into 'physical' reality. This includes the body/brain which are part of the simulation as encoded information fields decoded by the mind into holographic 'physical' illusion. The mind believes it is in the body when the body is *in the mind*. The belief that the mind is in the body leads to the mind believing it is subject to the limitations of the body and five senses. At one end of the feedback loop the mind is creating (decoding) the 'physical' body while at the other end the apparent limitations of the body impact on the perceptions and reality of the mind. Observe how when people get ill they think the body is the governor of that outcome and not the mind. They are given a fatal diagnosis and they think the body governs the outcome. A doctor's 'how long you have' verdict becomes the period in which the person dies purely from the belief (mind) that the doctor must know. In fact the mind is master of the body, but the mind is manipulated to believe the body is in control. Talk about The Trap (Fig 106). The mind-simulation-mind feedback loop works on the same principle. You could liken this feedback loop to an audience in a theatre unknowingly projecting the movie on the screen and then having their perceptions changed by the movie. We have human virtual reality technology that makes it appear that you are inside a body. Experiments have clearly shown that the mind can be manipulated to believe that a false hand is its own. You see people react at what is done to the false hand as if it was done to them. Tricking the mind is a doddle. Tricking expanded awareness is quite another thing. I was interested to see, as I was completing this book, that Buddhism has a version of the mind-to-mind feedback loop. Buddhism speaks of the Three Realms – Realm of Desire, Realm of Form, and Realm of Formlessness – which are all created by thought:

Whatever I think, that I see. The mind creates the Buddha. The mind itself sees him. The mind is the Buddha. The mind is the Tathagata [an enlightened one put most simply]. The mind is my body, the mind sees the Buddha. The mind does not itself know the mind, the mind does not itself see mind.



**Figure 106:** The mind decodes the body and the body impacts on the reality of the mind. It would be funny if it wasn't so tragic for human freedom. (Image by Neil Hague.)

That pretty much describes in part what I am suggesting. Mind creates reality and mind 'sees' the reality it creates; mind does not know unless awakened that it has created what it 'sees'. Then there is the famous Buddha quote: 'The mind is everything. What you think you become.' This is correct although in

my way of seeing reality mind is *not* everything. Mind in a programmed state is what blocks us from the everything. Conscious and subconscious 'you' are in the *Fourth Dimension* where your mind is located and you are decoding the information source of the simulation into the illusion that you are 'in' a 3-D world of solidity and physicality. You are no more in that world than Neo, Morpheus and Trinity are when they 'enter' the Matrix in the movie series. Where do we 'live'? *In our own minds*. I did say we were going deeper than ever before! The awareness level called mind is often referred to as the 'ego' and I have seen that defined as a 'point of attention'. Exactly. The reality of any level of consciousness is its point of attention. In 'human' form we are a point of attention within Infinite Awareness. We are not infinitely aware because the human point of attention (perception) perceives limitation and not Infinity. This is the whole foundation of human enslavement. Controlling our point of attention from which all else follows. The simulation is a dream world, yes, but the dream is externally generated. If you think of something now, say wild flowers in a field on a beautiful sunny day, this will be called 'imagination'. The simulation by contrast is information encoded with data for you to decode into wild flowers on a beautiful sunny day to project an illusion that appears so real and tangible that you believe you are *in* that field with those flowers under that sun. The first is imagination and the second is manipulated imagination and this is what the simulation basically is – manipulated imagination. As Morpheus says in *The Matrix*:

Have you ever had a dream, Neo, that you were so sure was real? What if you were unable to wake from that dream? How would you know the difference between the dream world and the real world?

The awake dream and sleep dream are continuations of the same dream. It's *all* a dream and as Edgar Allan Poe said: 'All that we see or seem is just a dream within a dream.' When it comes to the relationship between mind and The Fields the dream is the dreamer and the dreamer is the dream. Can we escape the simulation dream? Yes, we can and I'll come to that, but first how did human minds become trapped in this cycle of illusion?

## **Let there be ... the simulation**

I have been saying for years that the creation of the simulation is described at the start of Genesis. There is a lot of truth in biblical texts often obscured by symbolism taken literally. There are also serious twists to deceive. Many times 'God', allegedly singular, is described in plural terms such as Elohim. The line about the sons of God interbreeding with the daughters of men is translated from text that actually says sons of the gods, plural. This amalgamation of multiple non-human 'gods' into a single 'God' (see the next chapter) has changed the whole meaning of the Old Testament which describes an angry, bloodthirsty, and jealous 'God' which we are supposed to believe is also a 'loving' 'God'. The biblical claim made that there is no other God but me will be put into context in the next chapter, too. I say that Genesis is describing the simulation when the text says that in the beginning 'God' (the gods) created the heaven and the earth – the holographic simulation of heaven and earth. Genesis says:

And the earth was without form, and void; and darkness *was* upon the face of the deep. And the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters. And God said, Let there be light: and there was light.

But what is this 'light'? Ancient texts and many near-death experiencers describe a very different kind of 'light' outside the body than the fierce electromagnetic light of the human world – *simulation*. They often use the symbolism of water to describe energy and reality beyond the human realm. You see terms such as 'watery light' and light that 'casts no shadows' in contrast to the fierce electromagnetic light of our reality. Let there be electromagnetic light and there was electromagnetic light might be more accurate. Electromagnetism within the speed of light *is* the simulation at the level that we experience:

And God said, Let there be a firmament in the midst of the waters, and let it divide the waters from the waters. And God made the firmament, and divided the waters which *were* under the firmament from the waters which were above the firmament: and it was so.



The term 'firmament' is described as a vast solid dome that divided the waters from the waters and if we continue the theme of 'waters' referring to energetic states we have a perceptual limitation between the reality 'in' or 'under' the dome and realities outside the 'dome'. There have been many depictions through the centuries of a dome around the Earth (Fig 107 overleaf). I looked up at the sky many years ago and it took the form of an enormous dome. The highly symbolic movie *The Truman Show* released in 1998 had the leading character played by Jim Carrey born into the set of a television soap opera. No one told him and he continued to live his life as if he was in a real world while all the people around him were actors and actresses in the soap. Whenever he tried to leave the hidden dome, in which all this took place, something would happen to stop him. The sun that came up every day and the moon every night were part of the set. Eventually he realises his life is an illusion and takes to what he thinks is the ocean to get away. He reaches the edge of the dome where he finds a door to the 'real world'. I don't know if the writer was trying to symbolise the human plight or if he just thought it was a good story, but symbolise it he did. Genesis goes on to describe how 'God' (the gods) went on to create animals, what we call the natural world, and how 'He' made the sun, moon and stars. What we perceive as infinite space with all the planets and stars is a holographic illusion projected into our minds that we decode into what appears to be physical reality. This would explain the paradox, often known as the 'Fermi Paradox', of an apparently limitless night sky with a complete absence of life. Italian physicist Enrico Fermi said that with 100 billion stars in the galaxy it was inevitable that intelligent life must have evolved elsewhere so 'where are the aliens?' If you wanted to enslave your target minds in an illusion of isolation and separation would you have your simulated reality teeming with life or apparently devoid of life?? In the same way if you wanted to maintain humanity in ongoing ignorance would you want them to see a panoramic range of visual reality or confine them to the ridiculously narrow band of frequency known as visible light? Ponder on how the Universe was created according to mainstream 'science' and you will find the continuing theme. They want us to believe in a 'Big Bang' 13.7 billion years ago when the Universe was compressed into the nucleus of an atom which they call the 'singularity' and this exploded to somehow – out of nothingness – create matter, energy, space, time, consciousness, and Mrs Smith who runs the corner shop. As American writer and researcher Terence McKenna brilliantly said:

... what these philosophers of science are saying is, give us one free miracle, and we will roll from that point forward – from the birth of time to the crack of doom! – just one free miracle, and then it will all unravel according to natural law, and these bizarre equations which nobody can understand but which are so holy in this enterprise.



Figure 107: A 19th century depiction of the Earth within a vast dome – the firmament.

Mysteries about how our reality emerged 'out of nothing' can be credibly explained with no miracles required if science opened its mind to the simulation.

### **'Human' is what exactly?**

What is 'human'? What does it mean? Well, it means the *human* body which decodes information through



the brain and genetic system into a certain sense of reality. Mind decodes the simulation information source into a holographic 'body' and the body is encoded to perceive reality according to its program and in doing so impact the reality of mind of which it is ultimately a projection. A human acts like a human because of the information program encoded into the body just as an elephant acts like an elephant and a duck like a duck for the same reason. 'Human' is a manifestation, an illusion, of the simulation. It is the vehicle designed by the non-human force through which our 'Fourth-Dimensional' minds could be tricked into believing they are 'incarnate' within a physical body in a physical world. The body is the way – in the perception of mind – that it interacts with this physical world, the illusory projection that the mind thinks is real. Picture characters inserted into virtual reality video games which are manifestations of the game and respond to the codes and rules on which the game is based (its 'laws of physics'). Now imagine consciousness experiencing reality through those characters and being so mesmerised by the illusion that the consciousness self-identifies with the character they are experiencing. Consciousness in that perceptual state would forget that it was consciousness and believe it was the character as it responded to the rules of the game – the simulation. The body-program controlled by the codes of the game would be mistaken for consciousness making its own decisions.

Ninety-five percent of human behaviour has been shown to originate in the subconscious – not the conscious – mind. Observe most humans and it's like watching a computer respond to data input. In a given situation you can predict how most people will react in almost any culture or race. The situation is like pressing enter and the program controlling the body then responds to program. The 'subconscious' in this sense is the *simulation*. If expanded consciousness does not override the program running through these simulation 'human body' inserts then it becomes a mere spectator. The body-program (responding to the simulation program) dictates perception and behaviour for an entire 'human life'. This would account for the 'press-enter' predictability of humans and why the majority unquestioningly do whatever authority tells them. In this sense 'authority' is pressing enter with its decrees and the human body-program responds with the same obedience as a computer. I include in this 'cultural programs'. Minds perceiving through different cultures tend to adhere to those programs, rituals, and ways of doing things. Okay, familiarity from childhood plays a part, of course, but the body also carries those cultural blueprints through DNA. Relatively few break out of these programs and take another path at odds with the culture they were born into because of a combination of upbringing, in which guilt plays a major part, cultural programs running through the body, and fear of going against the cultural group. The 'Great Reset' is designed through an AI connection to the brain to fuse multiple cultural programs into one global monoculture program which everyone must follow.

## **Who is at the wheel?**

Humans who do not impact on their lives with expanded awareness are not only *like* computer programs they *are* computer programs. The 'Covid' era has put this big-time on public display. I tell the story in *Everything You Need To Know But Have Never Been Told* about the cognitive experiments of Benjamin Libet (1916-2007). Libet was a scientist in the physiology department of the University of California, San Francisco, and a pioneering researcher into the nature of human consciousness. In one famous experiment he asked a study group to move their hands at a moment of their choosing while their brain activity was being monitored. He wanted to identify what came first – the brain's electrical activity to make the hand move or the person's conscious intention to make their hand move. It had to be the second one, surely? Nope. Brain activity to move the hand was triggered a full half a second before any *conscious intention* to move it. John-Dylan Haynes, a neuroscientist at the Max Planck Institute for Human Cognitive and Brain Sciences in Leipzig, Germany, later went much further with a study able to predict an action *ten seconds* before there was a conscious intention to do it. Frank Tong, a neuroscientist at Vanderbilt University in Nashville, Tennessee, said: 'Ten seconds is a lifetime in terms of brain activity.' Where are actions coming from if not 'us', the conscious mind?

The only way for 'incarnate' consciousness to escape the illusion and break the control is to override the program. To do that we need to realise that there is a program to override. Non-human forces, their simulation and the Global Cult within simulated human reality, are all working together to maintain the fantasy that the illusion is real. When consciousness can be tricked into self-identifying with the body it is

self-identifying with the simulation program – doubles all round! The program rules, okay? There are three elements to ‘human’ that bring clarity to our plight. They are:

- (1) The body-program insert that interacts with the simulation as part of the simulation – the ‘computer game character’.
- (2) The level of us called mind that operates in the frequency range of the Fourth Dimension and directly receives the projected information of the simulation which it decodes into the illusion of a 3-D reality including the body.
- (3) Consciousness in the ‘Fifth Dimension’ and beyond into Infinite Reality which I will refer to as expanded consciousness or awareness.

The simulation while it appears to be a Third Dimension or 3-D phenomenon is really a ‘Fourth Dimensional’ reality which is where it is all really happening. The 3-D ‘world’ of human is only a decoded illusion of 4-D mind. The simulation’s role is to literally hold the attention – the perception and imagination – of 4-D mind and disconnect it from the influence of expanded awareness in 5-D and beyond. Without that influence of expanded awareness to break the spell of the simulation, 4-D mind remains at its perceptual mercy indefinitely until the spell is broken. What about the ‘death’ of the body? I’ll be discussing that. It is worth saying here that the 3-D fake ‘physical’ is not the only level of the simulation and its projected illusions. I have been detailing in many books how the foundation target of the non-human force, its Global Cult and simulation, is to disconnect Body-Mind from expanded awareness. One key way this is done is by constantly stimulating the central nervous system and its networks through electrical/electromagnetic interaction with technological radiation and Wi-Fi. Fear and stress can also do this by pressing the ‘on’ button of the fight or flight response with no ‘off’ time to relax and chill. A constantly-stimulated central nervous system will most certainly keep you in the perception/frequency zone of the Matrix. You are stimulated to be simulated. The illusion collapses once expanded awareness enters the mind’s perception. 5-D awareness operating outside the realm of simulated illusion can see what is happening. When people ‘awaken’ (open their minds to 5-D) they see what they could not see before. A quote in the first *Matrix* movie says:

The Matrix is a system, Neo. That system is our enemy. But when you’re inside, you look around, what do you see? Businessmen, teachers, lawyers, carpenters. The very minds of the people we are trying to save. But until we do, these people are still a part of that system and that makes them our enemy.

You have to understand, most of these people are not ready to be unplugged. And many of them are so inured, so hopelessly dependent on the system, that they will fight to protect it.

If we adjust the context of the simulation in line with what I have been describing the quote would go something like this:

The Matrix is a system, Neo. That system is our enemy. When you’re inside, you look around, what do you see? A 3-D illusion being decoded by 4-D minds that we are trying to free. But until we do, these minds are still a part of that system.

You have to understand, most of these minds are not ready to be unplugged. And many of them are so inured, so hopelessly mesmerised by the simulation that they will fight to protect it.

## **Wanna bite?**

There was no ‘human’ before the simulation in the dense ‘physical’ sense that we recognise. That human is a creation of the simulation. Original ‘humans’ operated in a much higher frequency reality with far less density. It was an ethereal-like 5-D realm and humans were consciousness in a state of Oneness and unity and not locked away in 4-D mind which decodes 3-D reality as duality and polarity. The biblical story of Adam and Eve in the Garden of Eden can be found in different forms in many cultures in their creation myths and legends about human origins. The common themes include humanity living in a ‘paradise’ from which they were ejected and ‘fell’. The biblical version tells how ‘God’ (the gods) created humanity as ‘Adam and Eve’ and the serpent tempted them to eat the forbidden fruit, often dubbed an

'apple', from the tree of knowledge to know good and evil (polarity, the simulation). What was the 'forbidden fruit' really? Humans in higher vibrations were tricked, 'tempted' and enticed into the trap of the simulation as they fell down the frequencies from 5-D consciousness into the much more limited 4-D mind. This was 'The Fall' when humans fell from paradise and became trapped in the illusions of the simulation which appeared to be the paradise they left, but wasn't. I'll pick up this point in a moment.



**Figure 108:** Amalgamation of 'labels' – sex, race, religion, sexuality, income bracket – that we falsely believe is the true 'I'.

The villain in the Garden of Eden was the serpent – symbolic of the non-human creators of the simulation. Does anyone really think that the serpent in the garden was a talking snake? The creation of Adam and Eve (post-'Fall' humanity) was key to deluding minds into experiencing 'incarnation' into a physical world and entrapment in the illusion of limitation, apartness and isolation. What is the level of awareness that we refer to as 'mind'? It is those aspects of 5-D consciousness that were manipulated into a lower frequency state to become entrapped in the simulation. 'The Fall' and the 'ejection from paradise' and the 'garden' was when expressions of 5-D fell down the resonance scale into 4-D and became what we now call 'mind'. Ever since that happened mind has been trapped by perception in the simulation apart from those who have truly awakened and got out of here. The manipulation is all happening in the Fourth Dimension and the 3-D simulation is only a means to achieve perceptual control of 4-D mind by separating and isolating its sense of reality from an influence of the 5-D consciousness that it once was and from where it 'fell'. This is achieved by drawing the 4-D mind's sense of reality and focus of attention into the myopia and perceived limitation and separation of the body within the simulation (Fig 108).

### **Ancient confirmation**

Amazingly the simulation was described long ago in their own way by Gnostic people in a fantastic set of writings found in a sealed jar in 1945 near the Egyptian town of Nag Hammadi an 80-mile drive north of Luxor on the banks of the Nile. They were estimated to have been hidden in the jar about 400 AD and they have become known as the Nag Hammadi Library. The find included 13 leather-bound papyrus codices (manuscripts) and more than 50 texts written by Gnostics in Coptic Egyptian. I have read through two books of translations and the information is astonishing in the light of computer technology today. Gnostics and Gnosticism are not a race. They are a way of perceiving reality. Gnostic means 'learned' and Gnosis is translated from the Greek as secret knowledge which relates to understanding spiritual mysteries that reveal the nature of reality. Gnostic thinkers dominated the Royal or Great Library of Alexandria in Egypt which collected nearly half a million scrolls, manuscripts and documents from across the ancient world including Assyria, Greece, Persia, India, and of course Egypt. The Great Library was destroyed in stages by the Roman Church which wanted to protect its fake narrative by eliminating Gnostic information. The censorship process of deleting truth continues to this day worldwide through Big Government, Big Media and Big Tech. The dynamic has never changed, only the historical setting. Church tyrants oversaw the burning of irreplaceable works stored at the library and you will find those that survived locked-away in the vaults at the Vatican. A major attack on the Royal Library came in 415 AD which led to murder by the mob of Hypatia, a mathematician, astronomer and philosopher. Hypatia was educated in Athens and was head of the Platonist school in Alexandria where she taught the work of Greek philosophers Plato and Aristotle. The time of her death corresponds with the estimated period

when the Nag Hammadi texts were sealed and hidden in the jar. A quote attributed to Hypatia captured Gnostic philosophy on life: 'Reserve your right to think, for even to think wrongly is better than not to think at all.' How relevant that remains today. Such an open-minded spirit of discovery led to Gnostic insights that were thousands of years ahead of the mainstream world. They included the Earth orbiting the Sun 2,000 years before that discovery was attributed to Polish mathematician and astronomer, Nicolaus Copernicus.

Gnostic belief also manifested with the Cathars in southern France who were naturally attacked by the Roman Church with typical psychopathic insanity and led to them being burned to death in the siege at the Castle of Montsegur in 1244. Gnostics were aware that death is only the death of the body and not consciousness. I have detailed in other books how the Vatican and its version of reality came out of Babylon and has been Cult-owned from the start. Why would the Cult not seek to destroy via its Vatican those who are exposing the illusions that allow the Cult to control the human mind? Soul derives from the Greek word *psyche* and hence the English 'psyche' which is defined as 'the mind, or the deepest thoughts, feelings, or beliefs of a person or group'. The way out of here is to open mind/soul (4-D) to spirit (5-D). This is a good point to emphasise how 'soul' is different to 'spirit' in the context that I am using those terms. Soul is an aspect of mind that still perceives itself – as with mind - in terms of individuality. It is correct, therefore, to speak of mind/soul (sense of individuality and apartness) and spirit (the 5-D and beyond *All That Is* that has and lives the awareness that all is One. Mind/soul is involved in the reincarnation process (The Trap) that I will be exploring while spirit is way beyond that sense of reality and thus experience.

### **The 'bad copy'**

Gnostic texts tell how a non-human force they call 'Archons' (Greek for rulers) made a 'bad copy' of Prime Reality Earth and in our terms today we would call that a digital copy (Figs 109 and 110). Prime Reality Earth still exists in higher levels of frequency and awareness from where 'humans fell', or consciousness fell, to *become* humans as we perceive them. Once again you can liken this to making a copy of a website. At the start both websites look the same and simulated earth could have looked like Prime Reality Earth which may have led to the original entrapment. While the prime website (reality) continues to be what it always was, the copy can now be changed until it is a grotesque distortion of the original. I suggest this is what has happened with the simulation. It has been distorted beyond recognition and goes on being so to ever greater extremes. The Gnostic version of the Christian Devil/Satan is called Yaldabaoth (also the Demiurge) and texts say Yaldabaoth (a distorted, inverted, state of consciousness) created the Archons which are the equivalent of the Christian demons. Gnostics said the 'God' worshipped through the Roman Church is Yaldabaoth, an expression of the evil that created the 'material' world (simulation). They said there are two realms which they called the Upper Aeons and Lower Aeons (Infinite Reality and the fake 'material' simulation). They further made the clear distinction as I do between *nous* (mind) and *pneuma* (Infinite Self) and we see the theme in religions of the East with their Maya (mind/illusion) and Brahman (Infinite *All That Is*). A Nag Hammadi text in the *Bruce Codex* describes the nature of 'The All' which Gnostics refer to as 'The Father':

He is an incomprehensible one, but it is he who comprehends All. He receives them to himself. And nothing exists outside of him. But All exist within him. And he is boundary to them all, as he encloses them all, and they are all within him. It is he who is Father of the aeons, existing before them all. There is no place outside of him.



Figure 109: Neil Hague's symbolic depiction of the bad copy.



Figure 110: Gnostics knew that 'physical' reality was fakery.

To Gnostics the 'Upper Aeons' are the realm of love and unity or Oneness while the 'Lower Aeons' are the fake reality or duality – the simulation – of the Archon manipulators. They define the Lower Aeons in terms of 'imperfection', darkness, the Abyss, and Hell, while labelling them the realms of 'fate' which without the serious input of expanded consciousness that is exactly where we are. By fate I mean the way the simulation dictates experience without expanded awareness to override that program. Gnostic texts make the distinction between spirit (Upper Aeons) and 'soul' (Lower Aeons). Spirit is our connection to the Infinite while mind/soul are subject to the simulation (more later). Nag Hammadi texts call Yaldabaoth, their Devil/Satan, the 'counterfeit spirit' which created the Archons and 'bad copy' Lower Aeons simulation after they say 'he' detached from his 'Mother' and left the Upper Aeons. This is yet another version of being 'cast out of paradise'. Nag Hammadi documents say that what I am calling the simulation was a 'bad copy' or 'reflection' of Upper Aeon reality. The *Apocryphon of John* says:

... [Yaldabaoth] organized (everything) according to the model of the first aeons [by using] the power in him, which he had taken from his mother, [and] produced in him the likeness of the cosmos ...

... This is the first archon [Yaldabaoth] who took a great power from his mother. And he removed himself from her and moved away from the places in which he was born [Upper Aeons]. He became strong and created for himself other aeons with a flame of luminous fire which exists now.

Luminous fire = the electromagnetic 'Let there be Light' of the simulation. The biblical 'god' is called 'the Lord' and is quoted many times as saying 'I am the Lord your God' while the Gnostic Yaldabaoth is known as 'the Lord' or 'Lord Archon'. Gnostics also refer to Yaldabaoth as the 'Great Architect of the Universe' (the simulation) and the Cult-connected Freemasons worship their creator 'god' as the 'Great Architect of the Universe' or the 'Grand Architect'. The creator of the simulation in *The Matrix* is known as the 'Architect'. Gnostic texts speak of the Christian Satan Yaldabaoth manifesting the 'bad copy' simulation by producing 'in him the likeness of the cosmos' indicating what Gnostics call Yaldabaoth

may be the energetic fabric of the simulation. Caleb Scharf, Director of Astrobiology at Columbia University, has said that ‘alien life’ could be so advanced that it had transcribed itself into the quantum realm and become the physics of our reality:

Perhaps hyper-advanced life isn’t just external. Perhaps it’s already all around. It is embedded in what we perceive to be physics itself, from the root behaviour of particles and fields to the phenomena of complexity and emergence ... In other words, life might not just be *in* the equations. It might *be* the equations.

This would indicate from my perspective outlined in this book that ‘human’ minds are entrapped within the entity known as Yaldabaoth which is feeding the information that we decode into the simulation. Gnostics certainly portray Yaldabaoth as consciousness, not form, and Archons as energetic fields of consciousness in their base state. Texts say they can take form as serpent entities and those that sound like the ET type known as the Greys. Yaldabaoth and Archontic energy fields and their effect are always connected to the theme of chaos, inversion and upheaval. The Nag Hammadi *Origin of the World* manuscript says:

... there appeared a force, presiding over the darkness [Lower Aeons]. And the forces that came into being subsequent to them called the shadow ‘the limitless chaos’.

This sounds, along with inversion and upheaval, remarkably like the human world and leads us down to the next level of the rabbit hole from which everything else comes. Nag Hammadi texts say Yaldabaoth and the Archons lack creativity or ‘*ennoia*’ – for reasons I will explain later – and instead developed the skill of imitation which included, yes, what we now call virtual reality simulation. Their expertise is mimicry. John Lamb Lash, author of an excellent book about the Nag Hammadi texts, *Not In His Image*, writes of the Gnostic ‘bad copy’:

Although they cannot originate anything, because they lack the divine factor of *ennoia* (intentionality), Archons can imitate with a vengeance. Their expertise is simulation (HAL, virtual reality). The Demiurge fashions a heaven world copied from the fractal patterns of the eternal Aeons, the Pleromic gods who reside in the galactic centre. His construction is celestial kitsch, like the fake Italianate villa of a Mafia don complete with militant angels to guard every portal ...

They can guard, but they can’t stop – *if* you are in your vibrational power. The relevance of fractal patterns will become clear.

## **Shadows on the wall**

Nag Hammadi documents refer to the ‘bad copy’ as a realm of non-existence which is correct in that the fake world of the simulation is only a decoded illusion and nothing like humans experience it to be (Fourth Dimensional minds perceive it to be). Gnostics used the symbolism of a shadow to portray the fake reality of what they call the Lower Aeons as a poor reflection or shadow of prime reality (‘Upper Aeons’). One of the most profound descriptions of simulated reality came from the Greek philosopher Plato (about 428 to about 347 BC) who was a pupil of Socrates and a major inspiration for Gnostic thought. Plato’s Allegory of the Cave tells the story of prisoners who lived in a cave and had never seen outside. They are chained and can only see one wall of the cave. A fire burns behind them where figures walk past casting their shadows on the wall the prisoners can see (Fig 111). The prisoners don’t know this. They only see the shadows they believe to be reality. Some became ‘experts’ on the shadows that were no more than illusion (see today’s mainstream scientists and academics). One prisoner escapes and sees that reality is not what he thought it was. He comes back to tell his fellow prisoners what he found and they refuse to believe him. Plato used the allegory to symbolise the human plight. How accurate he was. Nag Hammadi texts use very different terms for that which exists (Infinite Reality) and that which does not exist (the fake ‘world’ of the simulation) which they say is evil. Among Gnostic distinctions between them are: Fullness/deficiency; immortal/mortal; spiritual/psychic; spirit/soul; existence/non-



existence; no time/time. Note the last one. – no time/time. What we call ‘time’ is encoded in the simulation as part of the perception deception. A Nag Hammadi text in the *Bruce Codex* highlights the difference between the ‘existent’ and ‘non-existent’:

And then the existent separated itself from the non-existent. And the nonexistent is the evil which has manifested in matter. And the enveloping power separated those that exist from those that do not exist. And it called the existent ‘eternal’, and it called the non-existent ‘matter’. And in the middle it separated those that exist from those that do not exist, and it placed veils between them.



**Figure 111:** Plato's brilliant symbolism of illusory ‘physical’ reality.

The human body is a phenomenon of the simulation to focus the attention of mind/soul that they are somehow incarnate in a physical world. It's a trap in other words and that, too, is how Gnostic texts perceive it. They refer to the body as a prison and humans as sparks or droplets of the same essence as ‘God’ that became trapped in their bodies (the perception of their bodies). Gnostics believed that humans would eventually escape. They describe the body as a ‘garment’ that clothes the Spirit. The *Corpus Hermeticum VII:2* tells of ... ‘the tunic that you wear, the garment of ignorance, the foundation of vice, the bonds of corruption, the dark cage, the living death, the portable tomb ...’ Firstly there is the illusion of being *in* the body when the body is really *in the mind* – a classic example of the inversion technique of the non-human force that turns every perception and sense of reality on its head. We are not in the body. The body is in us. We are not in the Matrix. The Matrix is in us. Now it is plain to see why the mind and its associated emotions have such an impact on the body and why the placebo effect is so powerful when people heal their bodies by believing that a potion will cure them which is only a saline solution or similar. The body is a computer program insert connecting and interacting with the big program of the simulation itself. Gnostic texts urge people to ‘rip off the tunic that you wear’, but I take that to mean rip off its perceptual influence. To literally ‘rip off the tunic’ by committing suicide is not to escape the trap, but to go deeper into it as a result of the emotional/vibrational impact. I have been describing the body as a biological computer since the 1990s and it is encoded with perceptual and behavioural traits to dominate the mind's sense of reality. Most minds are so controlled, so overwhelmed by the body data programs, they become the whole perception of self and reality for an entire human experience. Mind/soul goes AWOL and lets the body-programs run the show. In this way mind/soul doesn't direct the body – the body directs soul/mind. We all know lots of people who fit that bill and never have they been more obvious than since 2020,

We must always remember, however, that the simulation is interactive just as the Internet is interactive. The simulation affects us while we can affect it if we tap into 5-D consciousness and express that into the Simulation Field. The Cult and its masters have to control the frequency of that Field to maintain perceptual and frequency dominance of its captive population (4-D minds). Open your mind/soul to spirit and you become far more powerful than body-programs. You can override them in terms of health, perception and life experience. You start living life instead of life living you. They speak of mind over matter. It's really mind/spirit over the *illusion* of matter.

## CHAPTER EIGHT

# Maybe Icke's not so mad

**You may be the only person left who believes in you, but it's enough. It takes just *one star* to pierce a universe of darkness. Never give up.**

**Richelle E. Goodrich**

I have described the nature of the simulation in great detail in other books including *Everything You Need To Know But Have Never Been Told* and how mainstream scientists have begun in ever larger numbers to pick up on the theme.

That was not the case immediately post-millennium when to my knowledge only Oxford University academic Nick Bostrom and myself were saying this publicly and consistently although we differed in exactly what the simulation was, why it was created, and by whom. The belief that 'physical' reality is illusory goes way back into what we call history. Religions and beliefs from the Indian sub-continent speak of Brahman (ultimate reality) and 'Maya' (literally 'illusion' or 'magic') and French philosopher René 'I think therefore I am' Descartes (1596-1650) questioned how we know the external world exists as we experience it. The answer is that we can't know. With the development of technology the possibility has emerged that 'Maya' is describing a simulation. Many scientists and studies worldwide are now concluding that the emerging evidence does indeed suggest that our reality is simulated. An investigation by American nuclear physicist Silas Beane and his team at the University of Bonn in Germany decided that we probably do live in a simulation which may well be structured as a lattice of cubes (Fig 112). They proceeded on the basis that any simulation must have limits to its operation as any virtual reality computer game does. In the words of the Beane team paper 'Constraints on the Universe as a Numerical Simulation' there would be a 'pattern of constraint'. They found just this with something called the 'Greisen-Zatsepin-Kuzmin limit', also known as the 'GZK cut-off', which is described as a boundary for cosmic ray particles caused by interaction with cosmic background radiation. Beane rightly points out that a simulation would have its own laws of physics or encoded rules and constraints. I said earlier that this is why near-death experiencers recall a very different reality when they 'leave' the body (leave this level of the simulation or 'material' world).



**Figure 112:** Silas Beane and his cube structure. Mainstream science is now looking seriously at simulated reality.

I said shortly after the millennium that the 'constraint' of the simulation is the speed of light at 186,000 miles per second. The speed of light only appears (at first) to be the fastest speed possible because it is the fastest speed within the *confines of the simulation*. Or this level of it, anyway. Communications between

subatomic particles have been shown to be way faster than the speed of light, but this is happening outside the limits of the simulation in at least Fourth Dimensional reality. The Beane paper says that if we are in a simulation the inmates wouldn't know: 'Like a prisoner in a pitch-black cell we would not be able to see the "walls" of our prison.' You only have to observe the rapid development of virtual reality technology to see that this is true. Soon the computational line will be crossed when you won't be able to tell the difference between 'real' reality and virtual reality. Why? Because 'real' reality and virtual reality are the same simulated phenomenon (Fig 113). David J. Chalmers, Professor of Philosophy at New York University, imagines in his book, *Reality+*, someone wearing an advanced virtual reality headset waking up in a virtual bed and going about their virtual day:

Are you sure you are not in such a VR [virtual reality] device right now? If you're sure – how can you really rule out the VR hypothesis? If you're not sure – then how can you be sure about anything you perceive in the world around you? Can you really be sure that this is a genuine book you're reading, or a genuine chair you're sitting on? Can you really be sure about where you are and about whether what you're seeing is really there?



Figure 113: The 'real world'.

American theoretical physicist James Gates was Professor of Physics at the University of Maryland, Director of The Center for String and Particle Theory, and on the Council of Advisors on Science and Technology to the Obama Administration. He and his group of researchers found computer codes of digital data embedded in the energetic fabric of 'human' reality. They match the 1 and 0 on-off electrical charges of the binary system used by computers. He said that they had no idea what they are doing there. Well, they are there because we live 'in' a simulation or rather the simulation 'lives' in us. The binary 1 and 0, on-off, electrical system has also been identified in DNA which is the body-computer's 'hard-drive' and a receiver-transmitter of information as it interacts with the simulation and potentially with awareness beyond the simulation. Moderna, a maker of the mRNA 'Covid' fake vaccines which have killed and maimed so many worldwide, refers to the body and its fake vaccines in its own documents as an 'operating system' which is what they are. 'Covid' fake vaccines change human DNA and the frequency on which it receives and transmits. An operating system (the body) is changed by another operating system (the fake vaccine). This is fundamental. DNA carries the simulation program driving human perception, behaviour and experience of those entrapped in the five-sense bubble. The simulation enslaves humanity in its programs through DNA and the only way to break this stranglehold on perception and awareness is to open ourselves to expanded states with higher frequencies that can reset DNA to interact with Infinite Awareness rather than only simulation awareness. At every turn you see the theme of disconnecting Body-Mind from 5-D expanded awareness outside the simulation. James Gates and team further discovered mathematical sequences known as error-correcting codes or block codes within the energetic fabric. These are another feature of computers. Error-correcting codes restore data to its 'default setting' or original state if something happens to knock it out of balance. Gates said they had found a set of equations embedded in our reality that are indistinguishable from those that drive search engines and browsers. It's a *simulation*, folks.

Modern technology is mimicking the simulation to create a simulation within a simulation to further entrap perception in what is being dubbed the Smart Grid and the Metaverse. Our 'world' on every level is going digital and our experienced reality is one of digital holograms which is now the cutting edge of

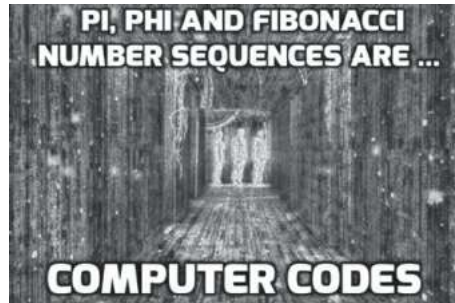
human holographic development. No surprise then that Massachusetts Institute of Technology (MIT) physicist Max Tegmark highlights in his book *Our Mathematical Universe* that the 'physics' of our reality are the same as virtual reality computer games and that our entire reality can be broken down and expressed as *numbers*. Tegmark said a character in computer games would believe everything was real as they went about their 'lives', yet if they began to study their apparently 'real' world they would see that everything was made of pixels and what they thought was physical 'stuff' could be described by 'a bunch of numbers'. Some scientists who have studied reality deeply enough have said that on one level it does take the appearance of *pixels*. Tegmark said that anyone outside the game would see that 'physical' was just numbers while inside the game that would be dismissed as stupid. I know the feeling. This is the reason those in expanded states of consciousness that extend outside the simulation can see it's a simulation and those perceptually confined to the simulation cannot. Tegmark continued:

We look around and it doesn't seem that mathematical at all, but everything we see is made out of elementary particles like quarks and electrons. And what properties does an electron have? Does it have a smell or a colour or a texture? No! ... We physicists have come up with geeky names for [Electron] properties, like electric charge, or spin, or lepton number, but the electron doesn't care what we call it, the properties are just numbers.

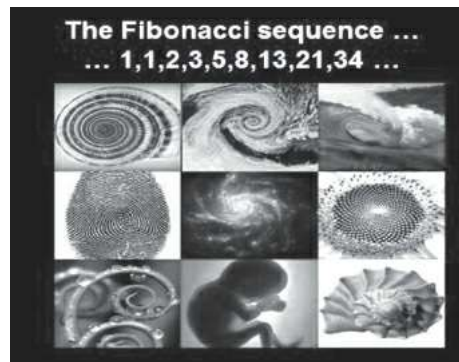
### **Divine' proportion = computer codes**

It's been known since ancient times that the world is encoded with particular geometrical codes and sequences. Initiates of this knowledge encoded their major buildings such as churches and temples with the same proportions including Phi, Pi, Golden Mean, Golden Ratio and Golden Section. Collectively they are called 'divine proportion'. They are not 'divine'. They are the simulation. I have been saying for decades that they are *computer codes* (Fig 114 overleaf). Another example is the Fibonacci number sequence named after 12th/13th century Italian mathematician, Fibonacci, or Leonardo of Pisa. The Fibonacci sequence adds the two previous numbers to get the next one ... 1, 1, 2, 3, 5, 8, 13, 21, 34, 55 ... and so on. As with 'divine proportion' in general, the Fibonacci sequence can be found in everything including the human face and body, animals, DNA, seed heads, pine cones, trees, shells, spiral galaxies, hurricanes and the number of petals in a flower. This has to be so in a holographic simulation (Fig 115 overleaf). I emphasised earlier that an extraordinary characteristic of holograms is that every part of a hologram is a smaller version of the whole and this is the foundation of the principle of 'as above, so below'. Therefore everything within the whole hologram (simulation) must be a smaller version of the whole hologram (simulation). Characters in computer games are encoded with the same physics, maths and rules as the rest of the game and the simulation is the same. The 'human body' is an extension of the game with the same characteristics because it is *part* of the game. Then we come to fractal patterns which are embedded throughout the simulation and, hardly surprisingly, are based on the holographic principle. They are defined as 'a never-ending pattern that is infinitely complex and self-similar across different scales' (Fig 116). These are the fractal patterns referred to by John Lamb Lash in his book about the Nag Hammadi texts when he says: 'The Demiurge fashions a heaven world copied from the fractal patterns of the eternal Aeons.' The fractal patterns of Prime Earth Reality. All form is a vibrational pattern that maintains energy in a particular state. Cells of the body may constantly change, but the foundation pattern pretty much stays the same as cells come and go and we don't notice. See videos of cymatics on the Internet and how sound arranges particles in different states and patterns responding to the frequency of the sound. Our 'physical' reality is a hologram and so, as with fractals, the same patterns repeat across different levels. This is a list from *Everything You Need to Know But Have Never Been Told* of just some phenomena encoded with fractal patterns:

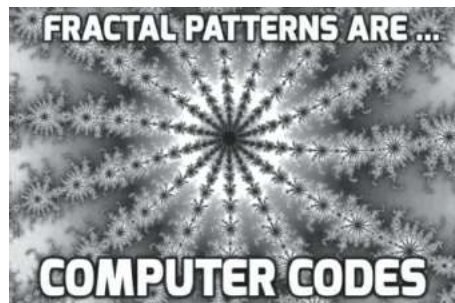
River networks, mountain ranges, craters, lightning bolts, coastlines, mountain goat horns, trees and branch growth, animal colour patterns, pineapples, heart rates, heartbeats, neurons and brains, eyes, respiratory systems, circulatory systems, blood vessels and pulmonary vessels, geological fault lines, earthquakes, snowflakes, crystals, ocean waves, vegetables, soil pores and even the rings of Saturn.



**Figure 114:** ‘Divine proportion’ is the information fabric of the simulation.



**Figure 115:** The Fibonacci sequence is encoded throughout our reality.



**Figure 116:** Fractal patterns – more ‘computer codes’ of the simulation.

The same fractal patterns have been found in psychology, behaviour, speech patterns and interpersonal relationships. This is the simulation program at work. ‘Symmetrical mathematics’ are defined as ‘one shape becoming exactly like another when you move it in some way, turn, flip or slide’ and is obviously related to the fractal principle, The journal *Nature’s Scientific Reports* published a study exploring the existence of fundamental laws that may govern growth on all levels including electrical firing between brain cells. the growth of social networks, and expansion of galaxies. Physicist Dmitri Krioukov, co-author of the study, said that natural growth dynamics are the same for different networks including the Internet, brain or social networks. The *HuffPost* reported:

When the team compared the Universe’s history with growth of social networks and brain circuits, they found all the networks expanded in similar ways: They balanced links between similar nodes with ones that already had many connections.

For instance, a cat lover surfing the Internet may visit mega-sites such as Google or Yahoo, but will also browse cat fancier websites or YouTube kitten videos. In the same way, neighboring brain cells like to connect, but neurons also link to such ‘Google brain cells’ that are hooked up to loads of other brain cells. The eerie similarity between networks large and small is unlikely to be a coincidence, Krioukov said.



No, it's not, and nor is this 'natural'. Everywhere I see scientists grappling in bewilderment with the apparent mysteries of ever-repeating themes and examples of as above, so below, when the mysteries can be solved with one sentence: *They are dealing with a holographic simulation*. To misquote the child in *The Matrix*: 'Do not try and bend the Universe. That's impossible. Instead, only try to realise the truth ... There is no Universe ... Then you'll see that it is not the Universe that exists. It is only yourself.'

## Electric atmosphere

Another confirmation of the simulation in my view is an emerging and highly compelling area of scientific research under the heading of 'Electric Universe' and the Thunderbolts Project pioneered by Australian physicist Wallace Thornhill and American researcher and writer David Talbot. The whole of experienced reality is founded on electricity and electromagnetism. Everything from the brain to the genetic system to the entire perceived Universe is electrical in nature as you would expect with a simulation. How do virtual reality games and computers work? Precisely. A team headed by Jacqueline Barton, a world-renowned chemist at the California Institute of Technology (Caltech), discovered that DNA is 'like an electrical wire for signalling within a cell'. Scientists discovered that bees find pollen by picking up electrical signals transmitted by flowers and a British team lowered extremely high blood pressure through an electrical wire in the brain to change what was being communicated. The Universe to the smallest filament communicate electrically and are powered by electricity. We see electrical lightning, electrical storms, the Aurora Borealis or northern lights, and the rapidly rotating electromagnetic fields that are tornadoes which appear in electrical storms. Electric Universe advocates rightly point out that we are looking at a gigantic circuit of electrical communication which connects everything from planets and stars to the human brain (Figs 117 and 118). Even at this level we are *One*. Electrical and electromagnetic interaction between humans and planets form the basis of astrology. Images from the Herschel telescope have shown that stars are formed on galactic electrical filaments. Mainstream science believed this to be impossible when it was highly predictable to those coming from the Electric Universe direction. David Sibeck, a project scientist at NASA's Goddard Space Flight Center, said:

The satellites have found evidence of magnetic ropes connecting Earth's upper atmosphere directly to the Sun. We believe that solar winds flow in along these ropes providing energy for geomagnetic storms and auroras.



**Figure 117:** The 'Universe' is a gigantic electrical circuit because it's a simulation.

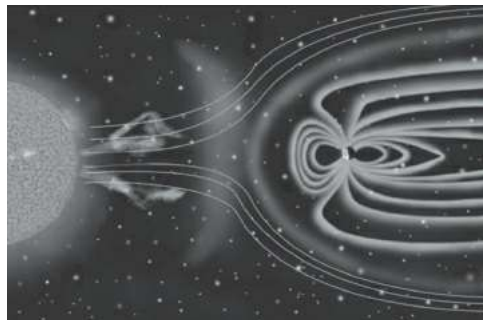
Everything is connected and through these electrical and electromagnetic communications and networks the Sun impacts on Earth temperature. Isn't that amazing? The Sun affects Earth temperature. Who would have thought it? Blimey, the things you learn. There was me thinking it was carbon dioxide, the gas of life, without which we would have no plant life and food supply, thus no humans or animals. The observable Universe is 99.999 percent plasma, the so-called fourth state of matter, which is an almost perfect medium for electricity and electromagnetism. American scientist Irving Langmuir (1881-1957) discovered that when plasma of one electrical charge meets plasma with a different charge a barrier is automatically created between the two.





**Figure 118:** When holographically decoded the electrical circuitry looks like this.

This is how planetary magnetospheres are formed from plasma-electricity interaction. Planets and stars generate unique electrical signatures. Where one charge meets another an energetic barrier is formed that defines the magnetospheres (Fig 119). The Sun is almost entirely plasma as you expect to be the case given that it is *processes* electrical power rather than *generating* it. Mainstream orthodoxy says the Sun is a nuclear reactor projecting heat from its core through the surface and out into the solar system. This makes no sense of the observable evidence. Why is space so cold and heat only generated when solar energy interacts with Earth's atmosphere? The Sun absorbs, processes and projects electricity from the universal electrical circuit and it passes through 'space' as electricity to be decoded into heat by interaction with the planetary atmosphere. I expand greatly on this in *Everything You Need To Know But Have Never Been Told* both in terms of the Sun and the whole Electric Universe concept which answers so many former mysteries that have baffled scientists. The Universe is a gigantic quantum computer powered by electricity and projected by Fourth Dimensional mind as Third Dimensional reality.



**Figure 119:** Planetary magnetospheres are formed when a barrier forms between two different states of electrical charge within the plasma field.

## Support gathers

More scientists and researchers are now seeing the obvious with regard to the simulation. Rich Terrile, director of the Centre for Evolutionary Computation and Automated Design at NASA's Jet Propulsion Laboratory, has said that his research led him to conclude that the Universe is a digital hologram. By definition this must have been created by some form of intelligence. Researchers at the Ibaraki University in Japan produced papers suggesting that the Universe is nothing but a holographic projection, which it is. It's not a projection like looking at a movie screen. Information is 'projected' into Fourth Dimensional mind and that does the projecting (Fig 120). American celebrity scientist Neil deGrasse Tyson said at the 2016 Isaac Asimov Memorial Debate that the likelihood of the Universe being a simulation 'may be very high'. The event brought together scientists to discuss the simulation hypothesis. Some agreed, some didn't. One of the mistakes the 'no' camp makes is equating human technological limitations with the limits of possibility. They are not the same. The non-human force is employing simulation know-how way, way, beyond anything humans can conceive. The simulation is employing the power of the mind, of consciousness, to generate its illusions. Preston Greene, an assistant professor of philosophy at Nanyang Technological University in Singapore, has even warned against establishing the Universe as a simulation

in case the creators then turned it off. 'If we were to prove that we live inside a simulation, this could cause our creators to terminate the simulation – to destroy our world.' Well first of all it's not our world it's *their* world and they need us and our energy more than we need them. We don't need them at all. We are consciousness. The simulation illusion is all theirs and it can't work without us when our minds are essential to decoding it holographically into being.



**Figure 120:** 'Cinema mind' decodes the simulation information source into a holographic reality that we call the human world. (Image by Neil Hague.)

The decoding aspect of the simulation explains another mystery of science. It has long been postulated by some scientists that our reality only exists when we are looking at it – observing it. This is known as the Observer Effect when it should really be called the Decoder Effect. The act of observation – attention – triggers the act of decoding waveform information into holographic (fake physical) information (Fig 121). When the simulation in its waveform foundation state is not being observed (decoded) it remains in a waveform state. In fact it is *always* in a waveform state just as the waveform holographic print is always the waveform print even when the laser picks out the information to project a 3-D hologram. The print does not morph into a hologram – the hologram is projected *from* the print which doesn't go anywhere. In the same way the simulation always exists in waveform even when the mind's act of observation – decoding – manifests its holographic (particle) form. Quantum science has long pondered the mystery of how something can exist as a wave and a particle at the same time as it has been shown to do. Wave and the particle are the same information made manifest in different states. The wave is the particle and the particle is the wave. They are indivisible as the waveform print and the laser-projected hologram are indivisible and exist at the same time. They have to. The hologram can't exist without the waveform print and the particle can't exist without the wave. Physicists at the Australian National University claimed to have proved that reality in its experienced form only exists when it's observed after conducting experiments based on the wave-particle phenomenon. Virtual reality games only exist in the way that you experience them when you are watching (decoding) a particular scene. All the other scenes exist only as codes until they appear to your perception. A DVD is a disc of information. It only appears as images when the player decodes them onto the screen and the scene you are watching is the only one in that form at that moment. The rest of the DVD remains as encoded information.



Figure 121: Attention creates 'physical' reality.

## The death trap

Okay, now I am going to be really controversial which of course is not like me. Icke says *he's* going to be controversial?? Shit, what is he going to say? Well, a couple of things: (1) This 'material world' is only one level of the simulation and the idea is to trap minds in further illusion after body 'death' to keep them on the Ferris wheel of the reincarnation cycle; and (2) not every 'human' has consciousness in the sense that we perceive it. Many are software inserts into the simulation like those known in computer games as a 'non-player character'. These are defined as 'any character in a game that is not controlled by a player. In human terms not controlled by consciousness, but instead *completely* controlled by the simulation. Another 'non-player' definition is that this 'usually means a character controlled by the computer (instead of the player) that has a predetermined set of behaviours that potentially will impact gameplay'. I am saying there are humans like this? Yep, lots of them. Wow. *What?* A touch controversial, yes, but dispassionately observe the world. Many agents of the Cult are software inserts completely controlled by the simulation. Professor of Philosophy David J. Chalmers refers to non-player characters as 'pure sims':

These are simulated beings who are wholly inside the simulation. Most of the people in [Daniel F.] Galouye's novel *Simulacron-3* are pure sims. They receive direct sensory inputs from the simulation because they're part of the simulation. Importantly their brains are simulated, too. Simulations containing only pure sims may be *pure simulations* – simulations in which everything that happens is simulated.

There can be *mixed simulations*, which contain both biosims and pure sims. Inside the Matrix, the leading characters Neo and Trinity are biosims, whereas the 'machine' characters Agent Smith and the Oracle are pure sims.

I say that our reality is the latter mixed simulation. My view is that not all humans are conscious as in Infinitely so (at least potentially). Not all humans have 'minds' as such in 'Fourth Dimensional' reality. I know this will be a shocker to many. I can only tell you where life has taken me in terms of understanding what is going on. AI is now producing images of 'people' who do not exist. They are literally made up (Fig 122). Studies have shown that people cannot tell the difference between the fakes and 'real people' on a ratio higher than the toss of a coin. Hany Farid, co-author of a study published in *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences USA*, said: 'We found that not only are synthetic faces highly realistic, they are deemed more trustworthy than real faces.' AI-generated non-people like this can be used to construct a whole back story about their lives that appears in the media and perhaps portrays them as victims of war or a terrorist attack when they don't exist. How would the public ever know unless someone did some detailed research and even then any findings would be banned by Cult-owned social media and the rest of the mainstream. Check out footage known as Deep Fakes in which technology can make anyone credibly appear to say anything with the correct voice frequency and lip-movement even though they didn't say a word of it. Remember, too, that this is what is possible in the public arena when the secret projects will be far in advance of anything you see. Imagine what is possible in the 4-D realm in terms of full-blown non-player characters. I hear it said that a body cannot exist without the mind. I don't agree in the sense that this claim is delivered. Bodies need the mind to decode them into holographic reality, okay. They don't need a mind, however, to be their mission control. The simulation is perfectly capable of being that. Do inserted characters in computer games have minds? They are animated not by mind/soul, but by electricity. The simulation in its 3-D projection is founded on electricity and electromagnetism. Such bodies are animated by the simulation and are an expression, a part, of the simulation. Their 'minds' are artificial intelligence programmed to play a particular role like a non-player character. I cannot stress enough that virtual reality and computer game technology is mimicking the simulation (a form of the holographic principle) and so what you see in one will be happening in the other. Bodies 'die' when electricity is withdrawn and with that the 'mind/soul' is freed – freed in the sense that mind is freed from the *belief* that it is 'in' a body. This belief triggers the illusion of embodiment and freedom from embodiment at 'death'. *It's all belief* and perception programming. *All of it*. Software insert non-players are AI and follow a set programmed path with programmed responses and reactions. Is that so crazy when you see where AI robotics is now even in the human realm?



**Figure 122:** AI technology can already create digital ‘people’ like these that don’t exist as ‘humans’. Far more advanced 4-D technology can’t go much further to create holographic digital ‘inserts’?

## In our face

Rich Terrile at NASA’s Jet Propulsion Laboratory said: ‘Soon there will be nothing technical standing in the way to making machines that have their own consciousness.’ Their own *technologically and computer-generated* sense of consciousness and will they need mind/souls to achieve that? Of course not. Terrile said: ‘If one progresses at the current rate of technology, a few decades into the future we will be a society where there are artificial entities living in simulations that are much more abundant than human beings.’ Videogames were becoming ever more sophisticated and in the future we would have simulations of conscious entities. What are they seeking to do by connecting the human brain to AI? To turn once conscious people into *non-player characters*. It’s the ultimate control. Remember, too, that this technology does not have to be invented. It already exists and it is only a matter of transferring that into the human realm from ‘Fourth Dimensional’ reality which means that Terrile’s timescale can be greatly reduced. Already China is using news readers that are AI copies of news hosts and it is becoming increasingly difficult to tell them apart. China today and the world tomorrow. Terrile said: ‘If in the future there are more digital people living in simulated environments than there are today, then what is to say we are not part of that already?’ I say we are. The population of the world (simulation) only reached one billion in 1804 and it is now approaching eight billion. Is this extraordinary increase all the result of mind/souls ‘incarnating’? Cult operatives in Silicon Valley are predicting that human brains will be attached to AI by 2030 and onwards and that AI will do more and more of human thinking until that is negligible. This will make *all* ‘humans’ the equivalent of AI software inserts. The simulation is controlled and operated by AI and AI inserts allow the program to be manipulated from ‘within’ with AI controlling them completely. Many of the front people and assets of the Global Cult are AI inserts or cyborgs. Look into their eyes. Can you see ‘life’ there, or sparkle and vibrance that comes with a state of Infinite Awareness? Does AI have empathy or compassion when even if that could be simulated it can also be deleted from the program.

Movies like *The Matrix* and television series such as *Westworld* have explored these concepts. Many characters in *The Matrix* are portrayed as advanced programmed software inserts which in the case of Agent Smith could make multiple copies of themselves. Could this explain why some people have been seen in different places at the same moment? Anything becomes possible and explainable once the implications of the simulation are understood. The central *Matrix* character of the ‘Oracle’ is revealed in the storyline as a program and no one knew. The storyline is that you cannot not tell by looking who is a Matrix software program and who is not. My body is a program, so is yours, and so is that of an AI insert. Bodies are the same and therefore look the same. The question is not about the body. The question is what is *driving* the body? Is it AI or mind as an expression of Infinite Awareness? Everyone ‘dies’ when they are programmed to ‘die’ unless Infinite Awareness overrides body-programs. Which it can. Most are never aware of this power and their death is dictated by the data running through the program. This doesn’t have to be. There can also be constant interventions by AI to change the programs in accordance with events and happenings. People view the gathering tussle between human consciousness and AI while not realising that the whole story of humanity has been the tussle between consciousness and AI.

## Birth and death illusion

When mind is influenced by a connection to Infinite Spirit in 5-D, and upwards, it can override the

program. If it is not, the simulation is controlling all sense of reality. This includes the birth process. There is no physical so there can be no birth process except as a decoded illusion. That said, if the information is telling the mind it is emerging from the birth canal then that will be its reality. If information encoded in the body communicates to mind that it is dying then the mind will experience bodily death. *Experience* it when, in fact, there is no such 'physical' event happening. Far out, eh? Characters in *The Matrix* died when their minds accepted they had died. In the end the Neo character reached a level of consciousness that saw through the illusion of death and came back to life despite being shot multiple times. The body that was shot and 'died' was after all in his *mind* and existed only as information fed to his brain outside the Matrix. The birth and death 'process' is an illusion created by the simulation to trick the mind into the fantasy that it is entering and leaving a 'physical' world when all that's happening is the mind is decoding the informational *illusion* of entering and leaving a 'physical' world. The body is *in the mind* not a maternity ward. The simulation birth and death illusion has monumental manipulative potential especially through the fear of death when there is no death. The body has a cycle (which the mind decodes), but *we* – the Infinite 'I' – have eternity.

There is no birth or death outside the simulation. There is only life. What is experienced as birth and death is only the mind decoding 'entry' and 'departure' at this level of the simulation. This is fundamental to the mind trickery to induce a sense of life being limited and brief; a feeling of isolated pointlessness; and the crucial control that comes from the fear of death which is a fear of the unknown. Humans are terrified of the unknown and the simulation program keeps them from knowing anything except the basics. The more unknowns the better because there are more reasons to be afraid. Minds are fed the information by the simulation that they are being born, growing up and growing old, and then that they have died. 'They' have done none of these things. 'They' is our mind in Fourth Dimensional reality decoding an information source into perceptual servitude. I know this is a lot to take in. Ponder on it when you have quiet moments. An obvious question is how this could possibly be done. It would be so complex and complicated surely? The whole thing is being run by artificial intelligence on a level that even the cutting edge of human AI today could not even begin to contemplate. AI in our decoded reality is still in its infancy while 'Fourth Dimensional' AI is light years further on. The system is driven by the energy generated by mind and its illusory experience. We can't see thought and emotion. We only see and feel the consequences of it. They are a 'Fourth Dimensional' phenomena in terms of their frequency and low-vibrational thought and emotion such as fear, depression, anxiety, and hatred are *lower* Fourth Dimensional phenomena where the human control system is. The non-human force feeds off that energy and its AI is powered by it. Remember the machines in the *Matrix* movies being powered by the energy emitted by human babies and the Morpheus quote is now put in greater context as he held up the battery: 'The Matrix is a computer-generated dream world built to keep us under control in order to change a human being into this.' But not a human being. A mind that *thinks* it's a human being.

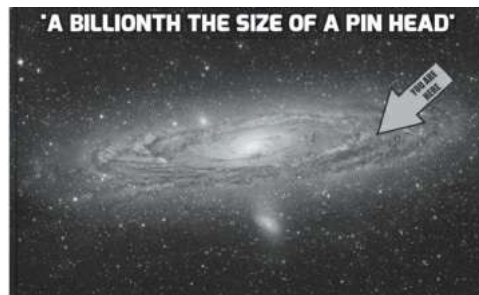
Simulation information tricks the mind into believing it is born and dies. While the experience of death is to leave one 'place' and go to somewhere else the whole sequence is actually the same seamless program. *The mind doesn't go anywhere*. The simulation makes it believe that it does and so it experiences that sense of reality. The nature of the information changes and so the sense of experience changes. From decoding the illusion of being 'in' the body, the mind decodes the illusion of being 'outside' the body. These are different phases of the same illusion being decoded by 'Fourth Dimensional' mind. Those with consciousness expanded enough and in a high enough frequency can escape the simulation after 'death'. Those who are not are 'recycled' back into the 'physical' level of the simulation in the process called reincarnation of the 'soul'. Even the 'soul' is an illusion. Only spirit really exists. Reincarnation, from a Latin term that means 'entering the flesh again', is a central pillar of Eastern religions such as Buddhism, Hinduism, Jainism and Sikhism. Ancient Greek philosophers including Pythagoras, Socrates, and Plato believed in metempsychosis or rebirth. Globally this has been quite widespread through the ages and cultures and remains so today.

## **Coming back for more?**

I could never see the logic of the traditional explanation of reincarnation. Why would you have to return to a tiny planet time after time to become 'enlightened' enough to escape that cycle as we are told by



Eastern religions and belief-systems that derive from Eastern religions? It's a bit like the Christian idea of 'God' judging you for all eternity on the basis of one life in this world lasting a hundred years or ten minutes. It makes absolutely no sense and neither does the reincarnation cycle (Fig 123). Buddhists believe in karma, or 'intentional action', a form of cause and effect in the West, but more akin in the East to saying that all happenings are indivisible. According to this belief our actions decide if we escape from the cycle of death and rebirth which Buddhists know as Samsara. They pursue a state of enlightenment (Nirvana) to break the so-called vicious cycle. My question is who or what put them on this wheel of misfortune in the first place? I say it is the creators of the simulation. You have to keep coming back to the same pinhead 'planet' to learn lessons that allow you to escape? *Ugh?* In my Ayahuasca altered state in Brazil I was shown images of people falling out of the sky onto a path crossing a field. As they walked in ever greater numbers the path was worn away deeper and deeper until it morphed into the darkness of a record groove on the old vinyl discs. The voice asked why it was any surprise that people looked up for 'God' when it was the only place they could see light. The implication was that the reincarnation experience did not lead people to enlightenment except rarely. Rather it led them deeper into the programmed sense of reality that trapped them in the perceptual prison cell. Put another way, the reincarnation cycle did not lead most people out of the simulation illusion only further in. This made them easier and easier to drop into the program with each new 'visit' to the 'physical' level of the Matrix. More accurately, the repeating experience of the mind further embedded the program into the mind.



**Figure 123:** Earth is a billionth the size of a pinhead when compared with the projected size of the Universe, according to mainstream science estimates. Why would you need to keep reincarnating here to 'evolve to enlightenment'? But if it was a simulation and a trap ...

The body exists as an encoded information field decoded by 4-D mind into holographic 'physical' reality. If mind believes the 3-D projected illusion to be 'real' then when the body 'dies' in the simulation the mind perceives itself to have died in human form and goes through the recycling process into another point on the simulated Time Loop. On and on it goes until we break the sequence through *perception*. Morpheus says in *The Matrix*: 'The body cannot live without the mind.' No, it can't – unless it is a purely AI insert. The mind is *decoding* the body into holographic reality. Why does the body go on existing while it rots away after death if the mind has withdrawn? But it hasn't. The mind is not only decoding the body; it is decoding the whole simulated reality which has encoded into its information fabric the way the body slowly dismantles after 'death'. The body's aging program becomes the body's decomposition program. It's *ALL* the *program*. The body is a program, a form of computer system, and the Cult treats it as such.

The same simulation information source is capable of delivering a reality that has no memory of past experience. If we had such recall we would grasp what is going on and what we are part of. Each new incarnation is a clean slate with mostly no memory of previous 'lives' or the between human life state. Some do remember bits of this information either through a glitch in the simulation program or through connecting with 5-D where that information is retained outside the multiple levels of the simulation. These past life memories are extremely compelling especially from small children who remember locations, periods, events, names, and other fine details which check out and they could not possibly know any of it from this 'life'. This is far from common, but there are enough known examples to say that it's not exactly rare either. Researchers apparently find the most vivid memories appear before five years of age and often begin to fade by six or seven. Many cases have happened in Christian families in which reincarnation is a big no, no, but evidence from their children has led to a change of mind. From birth and



throughout a human life people are either directed by the simulation or expanded consciousness or a combination of both. Mind in touch with its Infinite Awareness can override the program. The simulation is directing everything if someone is a perceptual expression only of their Body-Mind. What you do and think, who attracts or repulses you, where 'your' life goes, are all the simulation at work without expanded awareness to override that. Who am I going to marry? Ask the simulation. Or if you are guided by expanded levels of awareness ask spirit. Which is your Mission Control – simulation or spirit? This is the difference between what is termed asleep and awake and the long-awaited Great Awakening is the opening of Body-Mind (the program) to reconnect with spirit (overriding the program). The 'Covid' years have clearly revealed those being run by the simulation and those at least to some extent able to breach the program. Near-death experiencers in their millions have recalled what reality was like after their awareness was released from a briefly-dead body. I have read legions of these accounts and while they differ in detail there are major and compelling common themes. They describe a very different reality without the limitations of the body perception program. One said:

... everything from the beginning, my birth, my ancestors, my children, my wife, everything comes together simultaneously. I saw everything about me, and about everyone who was around me. I saw everything they were thinking now, what they thought then, what was happening before, what was happening now. There is no time, there is no sequence of events, no such thing as limitation, of distance, of period, of place. I could be anywhere I wanted to be simultaneously.

This person may have been consciousness expanded enough to escape the other levels of the simulation to experience 5-D, but they didn't have to be. Anyone think that those who can simulate an entire 'physical' reality cannot mimic 'heaven' also, and the bright, warm light, that near-death experiencers report? I will return to this topic in another context in the chapter '[WTF? I Mean ... WTF??](#)'.

## **Simulating 'heaven'?**

Let us not forget that the simulation is mimicking a reality that does actually exist in another band of frequency. The simulation is like a digital copy of that. Why couldn't the after-death realm that is experienced by consciousness after bodily 'death' be mimicking what people call 'heaven'? I suggest it is and that the key to understanding this is the 'tunnel of light' where near-death experiencers describe meeting departed loved ones and 'beings of light' (Fig 124 overleaf). I have concluded over the years that the 'tunnel' leads to the recycling wheel. Minds/souls think they are going to 'the Light' when the 'tunnel' really leads to what some refer to as the 'waiting room' from where they return into the 'physical' level of the simulation in another body or even another 'era'. Crucial to escaping the simulation is knowing what we are escaping from and the mind-tricks that cause consciousness to return over and over in what we call reincarnation in a loop of repeated experience. Déjà vu, anyone? I published an email in *Everything You Need To Know But Have Never Been Told* from an American Christian believer who had his whole sense of reality overturned by a near-death experience. He said it was dark when 'I suddenly became aware'. There was no abstract thought or reasoning and no tunnel of light. He was just aware. The next moment he was in a dimly lit room and 'now here's where the messed up part began'. He said he saw two 'aliens' or Grey entities (subordinate to Reptilians in their viciously-enforced hierarchy as I will shortly focus upon). 'One [was] sitting behind a control desk of sorts and the other one standing behind him in a doorway like big brother ... just watching'. The email said:

The room behind him [was] brightly lit, but I could still see his eyes watching me. Suddenly it occurs to me that they are 'monitoring' me ... like I was just a number. The one behind the control desk then sort of lifts his head slightly, looks at me ... then looks back down at his control desk. He then waves his right hand in the air, sort of motioning over the desk in some or other gesture.

A rectangular button on the desk then starts glowing in an orange and purple color ... almost like glitter that's mixed in water and shaken up I guess ... Soon as that happens swoooosh ... I'm out in space looking at the earth ... just hovering there ... The earth seemed round to me ... not flat [as some are claiming today] ... Anyway, suddenly this light-blue beam comes down out of nowhere (today I wish I had looked where the beam came from, but I didn't ... just came from somewhere) and it shot down to earth.

As it hit ... I suppose the atmosphere or ozone layer of the earth ... the beam kinda spread around the globe, like a light blue energy shield just

resonating all around the globe ... just once. In an instant, I realized that it was information being sent back to earth that my soul is coming back, and the reason it resonated all around the globe is, as I understood in an instant, like the butterfly effect ... I'm coming back so everything else is affected.



**Figure 124:** The afterlife tunnel of light. But where does it lead?

He said that after this he woke up in hospital. He thought for a long time that he had had experienced demons and was going to Hell or maybe it was just a dream. But he said when he read about the Matrix in my books 'everything suddenly slotted into place':

What I know is this ... I saw technology I've never seen before, and I've never heard of something like this, so it wasn't an idea lodged into my brain from something I saw or read before I died. I am now convinced that when you die, your soul is intercepted and recycled back to earth. It goes against everything I used to believe.

Well, recycled – 'reincarnated' – only *if* the mind continues to be caught in the illusions of the Matrix simulation which continue after 'death'. Free your Mind before death and you are straight out of here. Nag Hammadi texts call this escape 'resurrection'. I will expand on the afterlife realm in the WTF chapter.

## **Time loops**

I wrote a book in 2003 called *Tales from the Time Loop* in which I said that our reality is a loop of manufactured 'time' in which we appeared to be going from 'past' through 'present' to 'future' when in effect we were going round and round in a repeating cycle decoded by our *minds*. The fact that we only experience part of the cycle in each new 'incarnation' means that we never complete the whole cycle in one go to allow us to see that it *is* a cycle (Fig 125). We only experience the simulation in small doses before we 'die'. Experience 1960 to 2030 and you will perceive that you are moving 'forward' with the encoded body-aging program confirming the illusion of 'time' passing. Experience the whole loop from start to finish, or start to start, and you would see through the scam. You find this in the biblical Book of Ecclesiastes 1:

The thing that hath been, it is that which shall be; and that which is done is that which shall be done: and there is no new thing under the sun. Is there any thing whereof it may be said, See, this is new? it hath been already of old time, which was before us. There is no remembrance of former things; neither shall there be any remembrance of things that are to come with those that shall come after.



**Figure 125:** The time loop – or loops – the simulation equivalent of a Ferris wheel. (Image by Neil Hague)

The Roman Empire still exists in that part of the ‘loop’ or information program. Why can’t some minds be fed information from that program ‘era’ and still be ‘incarnating’ into ancient Rome, or ancient Egypt, ancient anywhere? It’s only decoded information after all. How do you time travel when there is no time only the eternal NOW? You travel ‘back and forth’ through the Time Loop program which has the added complication that there are many such loops or ‘timelines’ that can interpenetrate. Periods of ‘history’ are different parts of the Time Loop and perceptions of ‘history’ can also be manipulated with ‘historical finds’ that have nothing to do with ‘history’. They have been inserted into the simulation to mislead and misdirect. This is not always the case, but we should not be naive enough to think it can’t happen. It can. I have also heard it suggested that cataclysmic events are employed to end a ‘time’ cycle and reset the loop to the start again. Such global catastrophes are in the geological and biological record as they appear to be. I have been highlighting this since *The Biggest Secret* in 1998. See the evidence for the Younger Dryas species wipe-out about 13,000 years ago in the Time Loop ‘timeline’.

## Tunnel vision

Another relevant question: Are those that near-death experiencers ‘meet’ out-of-body or at the end of the ‘tunnel’ really loved ones? Or AI projections of ‘loved ones’? It would be nice to think the former, but this is a moment in human experience when we need to be seriously streetwise and question everything. Consciousness of loved ones exists in other realities, they can be only a frequency or heartbeat away, but are those that ‘souls’ see after bodily ‘death’ really the genuine ‘loved one’? Near-death experiencers often tell how a passed-over ‘loved one’ or other entity gives them a choice to return to their body or cross a boundary symbolised in many ways after which they will not be able to return to that ‘physical’ life. By definition they all make the choice to ‘come back’ and tell their tale. What exists beyond that light at the end of the ‘tunnel’ which they never see? Paradise or the ‘waiting room’? I say the latter. I watched a lot of programmes on DVD in the *Ghost Whisperer* series which ran on CBS in the United States from 2005 to 2010. It is the fictional story of a woman who can see ghosts and helps them ‘cross’ to ‘the Light’. The series explores some interesting after-death scenarios while being real cheesy. The punchline finale in every show is when the ghost sees a bright light and walks towards it to cross into ‘heaven’. The script constantly underpins the go-to-the-Light after death concept which I believe to be the reincarnation trap. The ‘waiting room’ also appears in Gnostic Nag Hammadi texts as a realm they call ‘the middle place’. This is a ‘space’ between the Upper and Lower Aeons or Infinite Reality and the simulation. They say this middle place is a state of temporary ‘non-existence’ where the soul waits to reincarnate or becomes trapped there by ignorance and its consequent low-frequency state of being. This has all the connotations of the Roman Catholic belief in purgatory – ‘a place or state of temporary suffering or misery’ and an intermediate state of purification between ‘physical death’ and acceptance into ‘heaven’. Or it is instead an intermediate state between ‘physical death’ and another ‘physical birth’? Put it this way, when I leave the body I won’t be heading down any ‘tunnel’ or anything akin to that. I’ll be heading for the Infinite Realm beyond the simulation in all its forms and I’ll make my own way there, thanks, without the help of fake ‘loved ones’ which I believe them to be. I’ll expand on this in the WTF chapter.

I came across a telling scene in the *Star Trek* series from 1998 when the character Captain Janeway is caught in a sort of time loop and experiences her death. Her late father appears to guide her into the

afterlife, but she becomes suspicious at his pressure and insistence that she go with him into the tunnel of light. Janeway feels this is a trap to make her return to 'earth' over and over. You are not my father, she says. 'You're an alien. You've created all these hallucinations haven't you?'. He replies: 'This is what my species does – at the moment just before death one of us comes to tell you what is happening to make the crossing over an occasion of joy.' Janeway looks at the tunnel of light and asks: 'What is that?' The alien projected to look like her father says it is their Matrix where her consciousness will live – 'I was being truthful when I said it was a place of wonder. It can be whatever you want it to be.' Janeway asks why he pretended to be her father. The alien explains that usually people are comforted to see their loved ones – it made the 'crossing over' a much less fearful occasion. Janeway describes him as a 'vulture' preying on people at the moment of their death when they are most vulnerable. 'What's the real reason you want me in that Matrix?' she asks. 'Somehow I don't think it has anything to do with everlasting joy.' The alien says she must go in there, but Janeway sees that if the alien could force her he would already have done so. 'You need me to agree don't you? I have to go voluntarily.' She refuses and the alien responds: 'Eventually you will come into my Matrix and you will nourish me for a long time.' Janeway's reply was 'Go back to Hell, coward.' Nice one, and most apt. Strangely, you might think, I don't watch much science fiction. It's never really appealed to me except where it is seriously relevant to my work like *The Matrix*. Therefore I had concluded my view on the tunnel of light before I saw this *Star Trek* clip. It does, in my opinion, portray a fundamental truth. Researcher Cameron Day described the concept very well:

One metaphor to describe our current situation is that we are like a flock of chickens pent up inside a tiny, dark, smelly chicken coop. Those that have been farming us are preparing to let us out of the coop, and into a larger fenced-in area (astral realms/spirit worlds) where we will be able to feel a little more free, but still within their control. This is the 'farmer's' way of ensuring that they can continue to feed off of our energies, while making us feel that we are free, thanks to the kindness of our captors.

As this book was almost complete I was recommended to read, *Journey of Souls*, published in 1994 by American psychologist and hypnotist Michael Newton. He details hypnotic sessions with a stream of people that he questioned about what happens between human 'physical' lives. The common themes they describe are very compelling. They talk about travelling through the 'tunnel' drawn by some unseen 'magnetic' force to be greeted by 'loved ones' and then experiencing life as a 'soul' in the 'spiritual world'. Except that it doesn't sound very 'spiritual' to me. They describe a hierarchical structure of demarcation into 'soul clusters' overseen by 'guides' and 'teachers' of various hierarchical levels, masters, and a 'Council of Elders' who must be obeyed. Newton's clients said there was freedom 'as long as we pay attention to the rules'; 'You can't just go off anywhere'; and 'I'm supposed to stay [where I am told]'. Souls 'go to school' between human lives to undergo instruction as they follow a cycle of 'homecoming', 'transition', 'placement', and reincarnation. This is the perceived reality of the New Age and Cult operatives such as the Russian Yelena Petrovna von Hahn, or later 'Madam Blavatsky', co-founder of the Theosophical Society in 1875 which inspired much of what eventually became known as New Age philosophy with its concept of 'ascended masters' and a 'spiritual hierarchy' with names such as 'Lord Babaji', 'Lord Maitreya', 'Count Saint Germain', 'Swami Vivekananda', and 'Sananda' (the New Age version of 'Jesus'). *Everything* is hierarchy. There is no 'physical' description of 'Jesus' in the Bible and 'his' image was decreed by artists hundreds of years after biblical times. Nevertheless, his New Age version 'Sananda' somehow looks the same as those artists portrayed 'him'. What a coincidence.

*Everything* is hierarchical – 'us' up here, you down there. Know your place. You have the 'dark forces' to fear and the 'light forces' to worship when both forces are expressions of the *same* force. You've almost got to laugh. In fact, it's recommended. Near-death experiencers report how 'loved ones' or 'spiritual beings' at the end of the 'tunnel' tell them their time 'on Earth' is not finished and they must go back. My response is fuck off, mate, I'll decide where I go next not some AI projection thank you. What Michael Newton's clients detail is a classic Reptilian hierarchical structure for which they are infamous. It sounds less like a 'spiritual realm' than a processing unit before the 'soul' returns into another human body to 'learn more lessons'. Why, it should be asked, is the mind wiped of 'lessons' apparently previously learned when we come back for another go? What's the point of that? You come to learn lessons not to have war, conflict, famine, murder, rape and pillage, and the memory is then deleted so you do it all

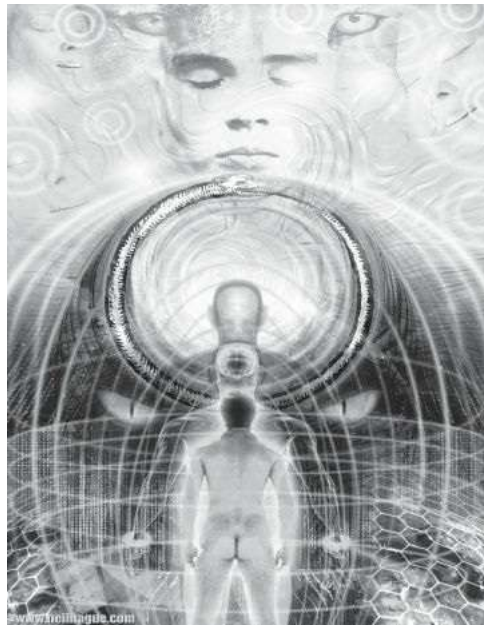
again next time. This would certainly explain why human history is one of repeating war, conflict, famine, murder, rape and pillage. Newton's subjects speak of a magnetic pull to go through the tunnel to the 'spirit world' and later 'feel the pull of having a physical expression for our identity' when it is time to reincarnate. So the cycle goes on and on. They are describing *The Trap*.

## Ring Pass Not

There have been endless symbolic descriptions in different cultures of a limit or point that humans have to cross to get to 'heaven' or Infinite Reality. Gnostics symbolised this – appropriately – as a dragon swallowing its own tail: 'The outer darkness is a great dragon, whose tail is in his mouth, outside the whole world and surrounding the whole world.' Others call this 'dragon' the Ouroboros or Leviathan and it relates to the perceived boundary between what Gnostics called the Upper and Lower Aeons, Infinite Reality and the simulation (Fig 126 overleaf). They also indicated that Saturn was part of this boundary which is interesting when I have written at length in previous books about the impact of Saturn and the Moon on the simulation and human perception. *Everything You Need To Know But Have Never Been Told* is one them. Then there is the ancient esoteric concept of the Ring-Pass-Not which is described this way:

A profoundly mystical and suggestive term signifying the circle or bounds of frontiers within which is contained the consciousness of those who are still under the sway of the delusion of separateness – and this applies whether the Ring be large or small.

It is a general term applicable to any state in which an entity, having reached a certain stage of evolutionary growth of the unfolding of consciousness, finds itself unable to pass into a still higher state because of some delusion under which the consciousness is labouring, be that delusion mental or spiritual.



**Figure 126:** The frequency barrier said to block consciousness from escaping the reincarnation' cycle until your vibration is high enough. (Image by Neil Hague)

Your perception dictates your vibration and your vibration dictates if you pass through the ring or continue to be entrapped by it. The reality and self-identity of mind is expressed as a frequency field. This is why it is so vitally important to reach a state of self-realisation before body-death in which you not only conceptually conceive that you are Infinite Consciousness but you *live* it and *become* it. Even then it's still all illusion. The frequency 'net' that 'guards' the exit from the simulation is only codes for the mind to

decode and if we don't choose to do so there is no 'net', no boundary or border. The irony is that when the mind is clear of illusion and stops decoding the illusion there is no 'Ring-Pass-Not'. Only if you are operating on its frequency do you decode it into apparent reality. If you are not then it won't exist to you. This is the background to the 'the circle or bounds of frontiers within which is contained the consciousness of those who are still under the sway of the delusion of separateness'. The delusion of separateness represents the frequency that decodes the 'Ring'. Cause and effect. What we don't decode cannot exist in our reality. Does a wall exist unless decoded into apparently 'physical reality'? No. When I leave I will not believe in any boundary or limit. I am just out of here. If that is my reality that is what will be. The simulation in all its forms is there to enslave through concepts of enslavement. Don't buy into the concepts or any sense of limitation. You are *All That Is, Has Been, And Ever Can Be*. Live it and you will be what you believe you are and free yourself from the delusions that hold you in vibrational slavery.

All this is seriously deep I know and many who have come this far with me may reel back at some of the concepts. All I can say is that the information comes from the same synchronistic sources that have proved to be so accurate on other subjects and happenings as they lead me to layers and layers of insight until the mist clears and reality can be seen. I don't publish this book to tell anyone what to think and believe. To do so would be to defeat the object. It is about people thinking – *knowing* – for themselves not following anyone else without question.

Ponder on the information for a while and then you decide. You must be the master of your perception, not me or anyone else. I have described in the last five chapters the nature of the Cult, reality, and the simulation, and now we turn to who or what is behind all this?



## CHAPTER NINE

# 'Gods' of the Matrix

**All gods who receive homage are cruel. All gods dispense suffering without reason. Otherwise they would not be worshipped.**

**Zora Neale Hurston**

Okay, so what is this 'non-human force' behind the simulation? Pursuing this question has brought me ridicule all over the world (yawn). I am used to that and long ago acquired natural immunity. If people don't want to seek out all possibility for what is happening that's their choice. I *do* – that's *my* choice and I won't ask for permission thank you.

One of the big glitches in the Matrix appears to be that when many people are supposed to depart childhood and become adults somehow the system gets stuck like a vinyl record ... billup, billup, billup ... and while their bodies enter adulthood their minds do not. I can tell you from long experience that it's always the most stupid and ridiculous that ridicule others for being stupid and ridiculous. 'He says lizards run the world, ha, ha, ha, ha!' Right, so are you saying that life as we know it can only take a human form? Or can only locate on this one tiny, tiny, planet within the entirety of Infinite Reality? Well, 'yes' would seem to be the answer. Do you think that given we can 'see' only a tiny, tiny, band of frequency on this tiny, tiny, planet that other forms of life might just exist not only in the realm visible to human sight, but also in the limitlessness of Infinite Forever beyond the laughable band of frequency that humans can visually perceive? Anyone who answers 'no' to that is an idiot and being ridiculed by idiots is like being savaged by a dead sheep. In fact, being ridiculed by idiots is essential to confirming that you are not one as being ridiculed by insanity is confirmation of your soundness of mind. 'I think you're mad, duh!' Well, thank you kindly for that, much appreciated. I thought for a moment you were going to say that I wasn't mad. Phew! Shakes head, moves on, and for the intelligent we shall continue. If you are not believed to be weird by a world of madness then you, too, must be mad. The good news is that ever more people are opening to the possibility of a non-human force behind human affairs especially as the Cult's gathering global agenda is so clearly anti-human.

In the early years of the 1990s the synchronicity of my life was showing me overwhelmingly the 'human' level of global manipulation and control and how those who appeared to be in power were merely pawns and assets of a hidden network. I followed this back from its global reach today and through the British Empire, Roman Empire and on to Egypt, Babylon and Sumer with the latter two located in what is now Iraq. Initiates of the network came and went generation after generation and what we perceive as century after century. It was obvious there had to be an organisational force or field that spanned that perception of perceived time to orchestrate the comings and goings into a distinct direction that would lead eventually to mass human control. We are facing that point now with the imminent agenda to connect the human mind to AI and technology. I went in search of that organisational force or rather, given the synchronicity driving my life, it went in search of me in the sense of information coming in my direction. I saw first the common theme in ancient cultural beliefs and accounts of a hidden hand manipulating human societies and I noted how often this was described in reptilian terms. I met and became a great friend of Zulu shaman Credo Mutwa who told me at length and in detail the stories of the Chitauri, the 'Devastators', or Children of the Serpent (Fig 127). He described how a reptilian race operating from the unseen was behind the suffering, struggles and ills of humans in league with a subordinate group we know as the Greys (Fig 128). There is a 6-hour interview on the Ickonic media platform which I did with Credo in the late 1990s and an excellent Christianne van Wijk Ickonic documentary, *Divine Intervention*, to which I contribute, which covers this subject at length. Credo told me

the background to the Chitauri and his personal knowledge and experience of the Greys including the time he says he was abducted by them.



**Figure 127:** Credo Mutwa's painting of the Reptilian 'worker class' from ancient and modern descriptions.



**Figure 128:** The classic 'Grey' extraterrestrial described in endless ancient and modern accounts.

### **Reptilians everywhere (but they don't exist!)**

Gnostic Nag Hammadi texts from some 1,600 years ago describe the Archons in terms of formless energy or consciousness. Texts say that when they did take form it was most commonly serpentine and those that look like 'an unborn baby or foetus with grey skin and dark, unmoving eyes'. It is pretty obvious what that is describing. In my many travels of months on end around the United States I met with military and intelligence insiders who told me the same story of Reptilian race control. Those claiming to be abducted and contacted by 'aliens' very often had a similar story. When a shaman describes from Zulu history and personal experience what military and intelligence assets are telling you on the other side of the world it would be ridiculous not to take it seriously and investigate further. At the same time I was meeting increasing numbers in America, Canada, the UK, countries of Europe, and Australia who told me the same recurring story of seeing someone who looked human shifting before their eyes into reptilian form. There were eventually so many that to dismiss them would be crazy. Yes, I knew I would face merciless ridicule when I told their stories. Who the hell cares? I am after the truth *whatever* it is. 'Shapeshifting' can be easily explained and I will a little later.

The hidden manipulators can be found under different names all over the world – Serpent gods (Far East, Central America, Africa); Chitauri (Zulu); Anunnaki (Sumer); Snake brothers (Hopi); Star people (various); Demons (Christianity); Archons (Gnostic); Jinn (Islam and pre-Islamic Arabia); and Flyers or Predators (Central America). Many other names include the Watchers, Shining Ones, Fallen Angels, and the 'Ant People' of the Native American Hopi in Arizona which sounds like a good description of the Greys. Common themes in the techniques, goals and descriptions of these manipulators are extremely compelling. A Muslim taxi driver in New York asked me what I was working on and at the time I was researching Gnostic texts about Archons. When I told him how Archons were described he said: 'That

sounds just like the Jinn.' Gnostics say Archons are made from 'luminous fire' while Islam speaks of the Jinn in terms of 'smokeless fire'. I have become known for highlighting the Reptilians when in fact there are many different types of non-human located in the Fourth Dimension and able to enter the simulation. There are many descriptions and accounts of other non-humans including Reptilians living within the 3-D Earth. See my other books such as *Children of the Matrix*. Hopi people have many legends of a reptilian race they call their 'snake brothers' living in catacombs below the Earth's surface in America's south west and Mexico. Mining engineer G. Warren Shufelt believed he had found some under Los Angeles and dug for several years before the story appeared in the media and the operation was shut down. One ET type is very human-like and known in the UFO research community and by those who claim to have met them as the blond-haired, blue-eyed 'Nordics'. Credo Mutwa told me how Zulus refer to the 'Nordics' as the 'Mzungu' who could 'appear and disappear' – enter the human sight frequency and then leave. He said that when white Europeans arrived in South Africa they were mistaken at first for the returning Mzungu (Fig 129). Phenomenal numbers have claimed to be abducted by 'aliens' with Greys and Reptilians the most dominant in species described. Often this is said to involve taking sperm and eggs for a programme of genetic fusion of human/non-human hybrids.



Figure 129: Credo Mutwa's portrayal of the 'Mzungu'.

The simulation explains how craft can cross the apparent enormity of distance and space to 'get here'. There is no enormity of distance and space and so nothing to 'cross', nowhere to 'get'. Why do humans use 'physical' craft to cross 'physical' distance? What you believe you perceive and what you perceive you experience. I have been told by many insiders that the US military has 'flying saucers' (so-called 'anti-gravity' craft) and not all UFOs are non-human in origin. They say that the real 'ET craft' are expressions of consciousness and not 'physical' in nature. This has to be true when there is no physical, only the illusion of it. Governments have been publicly dismissive of 'aliens' and UFOs throughout the decades that I have been researching the subject. Since particularly the turn of 2021, however, that has changed quite dramatically with the US military releasing Air Force pilot footage of UFOs moving at speeds and changing direction at those speeds in ways that are impossible with the known laws of physics. Ah, but if they are being controlled by mind in awareness of the simulation illusion those laws do not apply. Why the military have become more open is the question. I have been writing since the 1990s about a plan exposed by Canadian investigative journalist Serge Monast called Project Bluebeam to stage a fake alien invasion to justify the fusing of global power and militaries to meet the threat. The idea is to use holographic projections to stage the illusion and no doubt human 'UFO' craft, too. We need to be constantly vigilant about this and, ironically, the 'aliens' aren't coming – they're here. They 'built' the place.

### Inside and outside – same story

The late William Tompkins, an American aerospace engineer, said in 2017 that he had been given clearance to publish some of his experiences in the Navy with Reptilian entities. He wrote a book entitled

*Selected by Extraterrestrials: My life in the top secret world of UFOs, think-tanks and Nordic secretaries* and he describes how human-like 'Nordics' were working to challenge the Reptilian control of human reality. Tompkins claims to have worked with American Navy spies during World War Two to steal flying saucer technology secrets from the Nazis who he said were involved with the Reptilians. He said these 'secrets' were given to American military and space corporations including Lockheed, Douglas and Northrop, Grumman. They worked with the California Institute of Technology (Caltech) to produce flying saucer craft that he said he knew were flown by at least the American and German military. Tompkins also wrote in 2017 that the Moon is artificial and a Reptilian command centre in our reality with structures on the far side that we never see. I have been exposing that the Moon is artificial since my book, *Human Race Get Off Your Knees*, in 2010. The Moon is a holographic construct inserted into the simulation as a Reptilian base and to have a serious effect vibrationally and hormonally on humans and on the instability of the Earth's rotation. Once you realise that we are dealing with a simulation the question of how a body the size of the Moon could be constructed answers itself. It wasn't created as in physically constructed. It is a field of data added to the simulation for the observer to decode holographically into what we think we see as the Moon.

William Tompkins referred to the 'Draco' (Latin for dragon), 'Draconians', or 'Reptilian royalty', which I have been detailing in my books since the 1990s. Particularly in *Children of the Matrix* in 2001. They and the Greys are invariably described by those who have experienced them as vicious, emotionless and without empathy along with all the other traits of psychopaths (although not all reptilian entities and Greys are like this just as not all people who look human are like Bill Gates and Klaus Schwab). 'Draconian' really is the word for these scaled psychopaths and their attitudes are played out through the psychopathic Global Cult and the tyrants that it places in positions of political and other power. 'You have Draco Reptilian guys running your governments of every country on the planet', Tompkins said, and they could shapeshift between human and reptilian form. I know someone else who said that a long time before and took untold ridicule and abuse for his trouble. Not so much now, though. Reptilians and Greys function as a hive mind like a bee or ant colony. The imminent plan to connect the human brain to AI is designed to assimilate human consciousness into the hive. I have been writing this for so long and here we are with Cult operatives openly promoting a human AI connection to achieve just this.

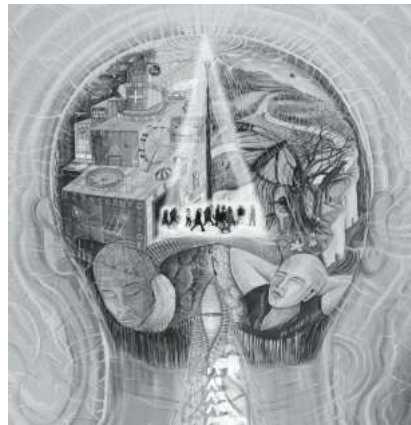
The themes of Reptilian manipulation and the artificial nature of the Moon are far more widely supported than people imagine who get their information only from mainstream sources. I was alerted to an article in *Nexus* magazine many years ago in which a 'whistleblower' described an inter-dimensional experiment called the 'CHANI Project', short for Channelled Holographic Access Network Interface. This was said to be a secret operation based in Africa which began in 1994 and lasted for five years. The whistleblower said that CHANI involved very extensive communications through a computer interface with an entity in another reality. According to the source the entity said the Moon was artificial and manipulated humans by controlling 'time' and mood and through suppression of consciousness. The Moon had been captured by the 'Old Race' and located next to the Earth. In pure terms of physics there is no way that a body that big should be circling a planet this small. Credo Mutwa told me how Zulu legend says the Moon was 'driven' to where it is by the Chitauri Reptilians and caused great upheavals through its impact on the energetic field and the stability of the Earth. There are tribal peoples who say their tribes go back to before the Moon was in the sky. I write extensively about the Moon and Saturn and their connection in *Everything You Need To Know But Have Never Been Told*. The region of the simulation we call the constellation of Orion is also a major part of the story and is symbolised in many ancient artefacts and remains. Orion is like everything in 3-D – a simulated projection from a Fourth Dimensional source. I can recommend the books of my friend Neil Hague who has specialised in researching Orion.

The CHANI entity is said to have spoken about the control of humans by a reptilian group. The communications said a reptilian race was holding back humans so they couldn't 'grow'; The entity's race had fought many battles with the reptile race in their own reality; Humans were more evolved than the reptiles, but they suppressed humans with their technology – 'Their God is their technology'. Ah, yes – *technology*. This has been such a common thread in my research of the Reptilian story. They are obsessed with technology and use it as their means to control. Here I am describing a technologically-generated simulation which I say the Reptilians are behind, at least to a large extent, and more tangibly for people the world is clearly being taken over before their eyes by AI technology. Is this really a 'coincidence'? Is it

further a 'coincidence' that the global agenda pursued by the Cult is so obviously anti-human? It is worth asking the question why Klaus Schwab spends every waking hour plotting the anti-human Great Reset when he's already aged 84? Why would George Soros at 92? Henry Kissinger at 99? Why was David Rockefeller still working towards the same end as he passed 100? The answer is that to them a 'human' life is only a contribution to a much bigger picture for the non-human species they represent. They've come to do a job for that species before handing over to the next wave and so 24 or 84, 39 or 99, makes no difference. They go on doing it until their body gives up.

## Monroe doctrine

I came across a fascinating Reptilian-related article while I was writing this chapter (more synchronicity) about the late Robert Monroe (1915-1995). Monroe was a radio broadcasting executive who became famous for his exploration of techniques to trigger consciousness to 'leave' the body and experience other realities. The article was published on the Down the Chupacabra Hole website. Chupacabra refers to a 'legendary creature in the folklore of parts of the Americas'. Robert Monroe popularised the term 'out-of-body experience' with the publication of his 1971 book, *Journeys Out of the Body*. I would say it is the Mind's *perception* of leaving the body given that the mind was never 'in' the body in the first place except perceptually. Monroe worked with psychologists, psychiatrists, doctors, biochemists and electrical engineers as he developed Hemispheric Synchronization, or Hemi-Sync, which harmonised the two hemispheres of the brain. This was interesting to me after writing so much over the decades about how the manipulation of human perception seeks to disconnect the hemispheres from a state of whole brain harmony and to especially lock away perception in the left side of the brain. This specialises in decoding and perceiving the realm of the five-senses (Fig 130). The left-brain deals with language, numbers, linear thinking, logic (or the illusion of it), views everything as separated (sees only dots), and puts happenings into a sequence (the illusion of 'time'). The left-brain sees the small picture of limitation and separation. These all relate to perceived human 'physical' reality and the perceptions of the five senses. The right-brain decodes creativity, imagination, intuition, sees the forest not the twigs (connects dots into patterns) and seeks to put events into their context. The right-brain sees the big picture of Infinite Unity.



**Figure 130:** The Cult system seeks to entrap human perception in the left-side of the brain and puts guards on the door in the form of teachers, academics, scientists, doctors, and others to stop right-brain influence. This is why right-brain subjects like art get so little prominence and funding in the education arena today. Whole-brained people are the last thing the Cult wants.

We should be working with both sides of the brain. Instead the Cult and its non-human masters seek to focus attention in the left side. With mind perceiving reality through the body what the body experiences the mind absorbs as reality. The 'education' system alone is almost entirely focussed on the left-brain and slams the door on right-brain insight. Robert Monroe saw what happens when the two hemispheres are united as his Hemi-Sync audio technology was designed to achieve. The effect on participants was monitored by independent clinical neurologists who could see the results in changes on EEG scans. Both sides of the brain measured the same in both amplitude and frequency and the impact was facilitating

out-of-body experiences. The Central Intelligence Agency (CIA) became interested in 1978. While the Establishment and Deep States dismiss the 'paranormal' in public they well know that such experiences are real and other realities exist. The agency and the military asked Monroe to work with them. The article describes how 'experiments opened portals to other dimensions where reptilian humanoids reside' in a project entitled the Gateway Process. It is highly likely to be still continuing with far more sophisticated technology today. Declassified files say the programme was:

... a training system designed to bring enhanced strength, focus and coherence to the amplitude and frequency of brainwave output between the left and right hemispheres so as to alter consciousness, moving it outside the physical sphere so as to ultimately escape even the restrictions of time and space.

The project was overseen by Lieutenant Colonel Wayne McDonnell who said that investigators had established that as I've been saying all these years ... *we live in a holographic universe and waking life is a projected electromagnetic matrix*. The project further discovered reptilian entities operating in the Fourth Dimension which I have been writing about since the 1990s. Robert Monroe had detailed how participants would often encounter interdimensional entities and most frequently reptilian humanoids which they dubbed 'the alligators'. The article said that Monroe was already familiar with them from his own out-of-body experiences:

During countless expeditions, he observed identical saurian creatures. For over thirty-five years the etheric investigator gathered insight about these startling beings. Here is what he uncovered: The nefarious vertebrates have controlled and enslaved humanity for millennia. They exist and operate in the 4th dimension and are only visible to individuals who can see beyond our extremely limited spectrum of visible light.

This is exactly what I have established from my own sources and have been saying and writing since 1996. What's more, Monroe said that these Reptilians feed off humanity's spiritual life-force which he referred to as 'loosh' and that 'negative/low vibrational energy is essential to their survival'. The human population was to them a source of energy to be 'farmed' and 'harvested'. All this has been in my books since *The Biggest Secret* in 1998.

### **Ancient and modern – same story**

The reptilian theme can be found in religions and cultures across the world and serpents appear in many creation stories and myths – creation of the simulation I say. The Jewish religion has its 'Holy Serpent' or Leviathan (Ring-Pass-Not) and the Bible describes the Devil or Satan in reptilian terms in the Book of Revelation: 'And the Great Dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world. He was cast out into the Earth and his angels were cast out with him.' We are back to fallen angels – Reptilians – being 'cast out' which led to what we now call 'human' minds being enticed to follow them through the simulated illusion trap of the Matrix symbolised by the Garden of Eden story and its serpent trickery. Worship of the serpent can be found in Egypt; Persia; Asia Minor (now Turkey); Phoenicia; Arabia and the Middle East; India and Asia; China; Japan; Ethiopia and the rest of Africa; Mexico; Britain; Scandinavia; Italy; Greece; Crete; Rhodes; Cyprus; Sri Lanka; Northern and Western Europe; and North, South and Central America. There has been a global obsession with the serpent and serpent gods and they have invariably been connected to 'The Fall'. Now we can see why. Reverend John Bathurst Deane published a study in 1933 into the universal reptilian theme called *Worship of the Serpent* and he noted how the Eden story with its serpent villain is a universally common thread across the world along with the widespread veneration of serpent gods. This was his conclusion:

It appears, then, that no nations were so geographically remote, or so religiously discordant, but that one – and only one – superstitious characteristic was common to all: that the most civilized and the most barbarous bowed down with the same devotion to the same engrossing deity; and that this deity either was, or was represented by, the same sacred serpent. It appears also that in most, if not all, the civilized countries where this serpent was worshipped, some fable or tradition which involved his history, directly or indirectly, alluded to the Fall of Man in Paradise, in which the serpent was concerned.



What follows, then, but that the most ancient account respecting the cause and nature of this seduction must be the one from which all the rest are derived which represent the victorious serpent – victorious over man in a state of innocence, and subduing his soul in a state of sin, into the most abject veneration and adoration of himself.

I have researched at length the beliefs, legends and accounts of ancient cultures around the ‘world’ to explore the common patterns and themes. If we are experiencing a simulation and mass manipulation this must have been happening back into what we perceive as history and I did indeed find those universal themes of a non-human force manipulating humanity from the unseen. On many occasions there was a reptilian component in both the source of control and the creation myths in which symbolic terms abound such as snake people, serpent people, and the ‘Great Dragon’. Islamic legends say that when a Jinn known as Iblis disobeyed Allah he was expelled from Paradise with the name ‘Saytan’ – the Christian Satan. It’s not the differences between religious and cultural themes that strike you; it’s the compelling similarities. An evil manipulative force ‘cast out’ or ‘sealed away in the abyss’ is extremely common and from this banishment into a form of frequency exile the force dominated by reptilian entities launched its plan to entrap consciousness in a lair of illusion to generate low-vibrational energy on which it could feed and empower itself. Morpheus in *The Matrix* and his battery again. He was referring to ‘machines’ that created the computer-generated dream world to vampire human energy. Swap machines for reptilian and other non-human entities using a form of AI machine or technology to generate the simulation projection into human minds and you get the picture.

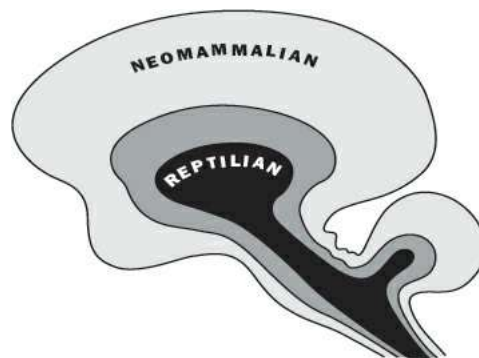
You can only absorb energetic frequencies that connect with your own. Otherwise they pass through you like two radio stations on different wavelengths. By its very nature the non-human force operates on a very slow, low, wavelength, and its state of being means that this could be no other way. A mind that desires control and seeks to impose mass suffering and enslavement could not possibly be resonating on anything except a low frequency. It turns out that the frequency band of this force matches that of low-vibrational human emotion such as fear, anxiety, worry, depression, resentment and hatred. These are *lower Fourth Dimensional* frequencies and those emotional states are feeding the Reptilians and empowering their ability to control. From this perspective it is obvious why human society – the simulation – is structured to generate maximum fear, anxiety, worry, depression, resentment, hatred, etc. Witness the emotions and fears that can be induced by donning a virtual reality headset. The principle is the same only phenomenally more advanced. The consciousness state of the non-human force is *fear* which I will be expanding upon. The Global Cult is consumed by fear and insecurity at the thought of human minds awakening from the illusion and the simulation collapsing. We – yes *we* – are holding it together by believing it to be real. Put simply – fear must generate fear to feed itself and human society is structured to produce unlimited amounts of fear. Humans are being ‘milked’ of their fear vibration. See how the Cult seamlessly followed fear of ‘Covid’ with Russia’s invasion of Ukraine and the fear even of nuclear war.

## **Elite code-lines**

The human body is crucial to the whole perceptual control system. We have the experience of being ‘in’ the body when the body is a field of encoded information like a character in a virtual reality game. The character is *part* of the *game* and not part of those playing the game. A body is a source of information fed to the mind by the simulation and it can make copies of itself through what we perceive as procreation when two encoded software programs fuse their information to make a dual copy. Where does that ‘procreation’ really take place? In the *mind*. The thing to remember is that the cycle of the body, how it grows from an egg to a baby to an adult, how it ages and then ‘dies’, is all happening at the level of the coding. The holographic level is merely the mind ‘reading’ those codes. Ill-health is either something written into the codes or the stress, distress and state of the mind disrupting the codes or misreading them. This ‘glitch’ from whatever source has to play out into the hologram which is a projection of the codes. We call this disharmonious state ‘disease’ when it is really dis-ease. The body is encoded to only experience reality in very limited terms. Visible light has such a tiny range because the codes make it that way. If your goal is to deceive minds into a myopia of perception do you want them to ‘see’ a minuscule range of frequency or an expanded one? Gnostics were correct when they described the body as a trap. It

is. A perceptual trap for the mind.

This brings me to the reptilian-human hybrid 'bloodlines' which would more accurately be described as reptilian-human hybrid 'code-lines' or lines of code. What we perceive as 'blood' carries the codes as do the energetic lines of force known as meridians on which acupuncture is founded. Most people have no idea that the body and its decoding processes are seriously influenced by reptilian genetics (waveform codes). A substance called 'pheromone' is secreted and released by animals to detect members of the same species and pheromones in human women and iguanas are a chemical match. A major part of the human brain is called the R-complex or reptilian brain which connects into the brain stem and relates to the survival instinct (Fig 131). The reptilian brain is constantly and anxiously scanning the environment for threats to not only 'physical' survival, but the survival of employment, relationships, income, status, reputation, everything. It is the part of the brain that kicks off road rage response. The reptilian segment doesn't think so much as react which means it jumps to action before the part of the brain processing thought can kick-in and calm things down. A reptilian brain response is often followed by: 'What was I thinking of?' The dominant emotion of the reptilian brain is *FEAR* – the very Reptilian vehicle for human control and provides a 'back-door' access point to trigger the fear response. How this has been mercilessly exploited in the 'Covid' years. The reptilian brain's constant state of anxiety and fear of not surviving is communicated from the brain to the emotional centre in the belly through the vagus nerve which connects the two. Scientists call this the gut-brain axis. The vagus is the longest cranial nerve in the body and affects several organ systems and regions including the tongue, pharynx, heart, and gastrointestinal system. The reptilian brain-vagus-belly chakra-intestine connection is why people have sensations in the gut when they are fearful or nervous. Other reptilian brain decoding traits include obsessive compulsive behaviour; day-to-day rituals and superstitious acts; slavish conformance to old ways of doing things; deference to precedent; cold-bloodedness (no empathy); a desire for control; power; ownership; 'territoriality'; and a belief that might is right, winner takes all. See how many of those traits apply to members of the British royal family and other Cult assets.



**Figure 131:** The reptilian part of the brain, or R-complex, which impacts on so much human perception and behaviour.

Inverted traits of the reptilian brain depending on personality type can involve submission to others which makes the reptilian brain a potential vehicle for control *and* subservience to control. The reptilian brain controls emotion-related and fear-related functions such as heart rate, breathing, body temperature and balance. Its reflex response is to conform which is why Reptilian society is incredibly hierarchical and each level knows its place. This has been played out through the human race by triggering reptilian brain response. Maverick behaviour and thinking outside the box is not the rep-brain's gig. Cosmologist Carl Sagan highlighted in his book *The Dragons of Eden* the fundamental effect that our reptilian genetics (information patterns) have on human behaviour. He said it would be unwise to ignore the reptilian component of human nature because '... the model may help us understand what human beings are really about'. Sagan emphasised ritualistic and hierarchical behaviour connected to the reptilian brain. Reptilians and their human-world lackeys are most certainly obsessed with ritual. I have exposed for decades the satanic rituals and sacrifice that are part of life in the Cult. The British royal family's whole life is governed by ritual.



**Figure 132:** Human female and non-human male on Credo Mutwa's Necklace of the Mysteries symbolising the interbreeding between humans and the 'gods'.

Reptilians have encoded the human body to 'see' only the minuscule range of visible light, but they wanted Matrix vehicles for themselves and their agents that could 'see' far more to give them a built-in perceptual advantage over 'humans' within simulated reality. To do this they created human-reptilian hybrids. The theme through the 'ages' of special bloodlines, 'royal' bloodlines and 'bluebloods', are bodies infused with human codes *and* far greater reptilian codes with a wider range of sensory perception through all five senses and others beyond them. They can 'see' what humans can't 'see' and have a powerful connection with their lower Fourth-Dimensional mission control. Reptilian-human hybrids have dual energetic fields, one encoded with human codes and the other with reptilian and they are *symbolised* in the Bible as the 'sons of God who interbred with the daughters of men'. The term 'God' in this sentence is translated from a word meaning gods, plural. The hybrid offspring of these 'sons of the gods' were the Biblical Nephilim and they are the bloodlines behind the Global Cult of human control to this day. Gnostics tell a similar story to the Bible in the Nag Hammadi texts as do endless cultures including Zulus in South Africa. Credo Mutwa showed me his 'Necklace of the Mysteries' which is said to be at least 500 years old and depicts the interbreeding of human women with a non-human race – the 'Chitauri' Reptilians (Fig 132). Reptilian hybrid lines interbreed (inter-download) with each other to stop their codes being diluted through a fusion with human code-lines. 'Keeping the genes up' is really keeping the codes up. 'Royalty' and aristocracy have always been known for interbreeding and the bloodlines continue to do so today in their overwhelmingly dark-suit guise. They may not have a crown on their heads – a 'corona' – but they still consider themselves 'royal' and special with their more expansive coding.

### **'Royal' code-lines**

Reptilian-human hybrid 'bloodlines' became known as 'royalty' to highlight both their 'specialness' within the human population and to claim that this 'specialness' gave them the right to rule – thus the 'divine right to rule'. This is why reptilian, serpent and snake symbolism has been so associated with 'royalty'. The ancient civilisation known as Media, now Iran and part of Turkey, was ruled from around 678 BC by the 'Dragon Dynasty of Media' or 'descendants of the dragon'. Kings were known as Mar, or snake. Emperors in China in the dragon-obsessed Far East claimed their right to rule by their genetic descent from the 'serpent gods'. Chinese leaders privately still do. Only the outward appearance has changed, not the game. China is an incredibly reptilian country which is why it is a Cult stronghold with designs on global control. China's worship of the dragon since ancient times reflects this. Indian epics feature the Nagas people which are described in reptilian terms. Accounts say Nagas interbred with a white race to produce a reptilian hybrid that became the Aryan kings. The *Mahabharata*, an ancient Sanskrit work and one of the major Hindu scriptures, describes how a people called the Mayas (Nagas under another name) left Asia and settled in Mesopotamia, Egypt and Greece. A reptilian race called the Sarpa, or Great Dragons, came from the skies and brought civilisation to the world according to *The Book of Dzayan*, one of the oldest Sanskrit accounts, which further describes how serpent gods returned after 'a great deluge' and ruled human society under their leader, the 'Great Dragon'. Non-human 'gods' returning to rule after the Great Flood can be found in Sumerian and Babylonian accounts in the Middle

East.

In Central America the Mayans in what is now Mexico said their ancestors were the 'people of the serpent'. Mayans worshipped the 'Plumed Serpent' or 'Feathered Serpent' god Kukulcan which I saw depicted at the serpent cult centre at Chichen Itza in the Yucatan, Mexico, which I visited in the late 1990s (Fig 133). Ninth century texts discovered at Chichen Itza do not describe Kukulcan in human terms and artistic representations portrayed this 'god' as a serpent entwined around figures of 'nobles' – 'royal' or 'elite' hybrids. Mayans said that a reptilian race known as the 'Iguana Men' came from the sky and taught them how to build pyramids. Common themes abound and I have said in books long ago that Reptilians were the builders of pyramids which abound across the world from the Americas to Europe, the Middle East and China. The first settlers of the Yucatan were the Chanes or 'People of the Serpent' led by the god Itzamna, according to the Mayans. Itzamna is said by some to derive from 'itzem' (lizard or reptile) which would translate their sacred city of Itzamna as 'the place of the lizard' or 'Iguana House'. The Central American Aztecs worshipped the feathered serpent god as Quetzalcoatl and these themes align with what Credo Mutwa told me in South Africa about the Chitauri.



Figure 133: Serpent god Kukulcan symbolically depicted at Chichen Itza.

### Same story wherever you look

Reptilian symbolism and its association with 'royalty' can be seen in Europe with the Celts and their title Pendragon, the 'Great Dragon' or Draco, and 'King of Kings', which appears in stories about 'King Arthur' and his magician 'Merlin'. Celts worshipped the serpent god Hu which would translate 'Hu-man' into 'Serpent Man'. Reverend John Bathurst Deane features the Celts and their Druid priestly class in his 1933 work, *The Worship of the Serpent*:

Our British ancestors, under the tuition of the venerable Druids, were not only worshippers of the solar deity, symbolized by the serpent, but held the serpent, independent of his relation to the sun, in peculiar veneration. Cut off from all intercourse with the civilized world, partly by their remoteness and partly by their national character, the Britons retained their primitive idolatry long after it yielded in the neighbouring countries to the polytheistic corruptions of Greece and Egypt.

In process of time, however, the gods of the Gaulish Druids penetrated into the sacred mythology of the British and furnished personifications for the different attributes of the draconic god Hu. This deity was called 'The Dragon Ruler of the World' and his car was drawn by serpents. His priests in accommodation with the general custom of the Ophite god, were called after him 'Adders'.

Worship of the serpent is the oldest and most global of all religions and Deane said that 'the mystic serpent entered into the mythology of every nation; consecrated almost every temple; symbolised almost every deity; was imagined in the heavens, stamped upon the earth, and ruled in the realms of everlasting sorrow'. The serpent was the main symbol of mythology and, Deane said, the 'only common object of superstitious terror throughout the habitable world'. Reptilian figurines were found in graves of the Ubaid culture which is estimated to have begun 8,500 years ago in what became Sumer, Babylon, and is now Iraq (Fig 134). I could continue for page after page with the accounts and symbolism that describe and represent serpent gods across the ancient world and we see the same symbolism today. The entrance to the big-time Cult-owned City of London financial district – 'the City' – is marked by winged reptiles holding the shield of the Knights Templar secret society (Fig 135 on previous page). Another winged

reptile stands at the point where 'the City' meets The Temple district, home to the British and to a significant extent global legal system (Fig 136). The Temple area was owned by the Knights Templar and is named after a still-existing Templar church. Those that dismiss the reptilian connection by reflex action in a blaze of ignorance and its bedfellow arrogance will have no idea about any of this. You will find extraordinary detail about the subject in my books, *The Biggest Secret*, *Children of the Matrix*, *The David Icke Guide to the Global Conspiracy* and the mega-work, *The Perception Deception*. Gnostic texts tell a similar story to the one I have summarised here.



**Figure 134:** One of many reptilian figurines found in graves from the Ubaid culture thousands of years ago which preceded Sumer and Babylon in what is now Iraq.



**Figure 135:** Reptile holding the shield of the Knights Templar secret society at the entrance to the Cult-owned City of London financial district.



**Figure 136:** Winged reptile at Temple Bar in London where The Temple district, home to the legal profession, meets 'the City' financial district. The Temple stands on land once owned by the Knights Templar and is named after an original Templar temple that remains to this day.

## **Infusing the 'counterfeit spirit'**

Gnostic Nag Hammadi documents describe in their own way the infusion of the Yaldabaoth 'counterfeit spirit' into humans (see infusing the Reptilian codes) which could be the source of the belief in 'original sin'. The *Apocryphon of John* says of Yaldabaoth:

He sent his angels [Archons/demons] to the daughters of men, that they might take some of them for themselves and raise offspring for their enjoyment. And at first they did not succeed. When they had no success, they gathered together again and they made a plan together ...

... And the angels changed themselves in their likeness into the likeness of their mates, filling them with the spirit of darkness, which they had mixed for them, and with evil ... And they took women and begot children out of the darkness according to the likeness of their spirit.

Note in their likeness of *spirit*, not a physical likeness. The document describes how sexual desire was planted to allow the counterfeit spirit to constantly make copies of itself ("Go forth and multiply"):

And he [Yaldabaoth] planted sexual desire in her who belongs to Adam. And he produced through intercourse the copies of the bodies, and he inspired them with his counterfeit spirit.

The texts say that the human body is 'the tomb ... with which the robbers had clothed the man [and] the bond of forgetfulness'. Humans then became 'mortal' or, put another way, the illusory birth and death process began entering and leaving the 3-D simulation system. Bodies are described as 'fences of light' which close off awareness from the 'pure light' beyond the simulation. The Nag Hammadi *Tripartite Tractate* says of humans: 'Therefore they fell down to the pit of ignorance which is called "the Outer Darkness" and "Chaos" and "Hades" and "the Abyss".'. The *Apocryphon of John* says:

And I entered into the midst of their prison, which is the prison of the body. And I said: 'He who hears, let him get up from the deep sleep' ... And I said, 'I am ... of the pure light ... Arise and ... follow your root, which is I [Expanded Awareness] and guard yourself against the angels of poverty [Archons] and the demons of chaos and all those who ensnare you, and beware of the deep sleep and the enclosure of the inside of Hades.

Hades is the ancient Greek god of the dead and king of the underworld, The term is associated by many with 'Hell' and Gnostics believe that our reality *is* Hell or part of it.

## **Wow – how you've changed**

I have been ridiculed for many things over the last more than 30 years by ignorant people programmed to believe in a reality that doesn't exist. Right up there has been what I have said and written about 'shapeshifting'. From 1996 when I began to widely travel the United States I met a lot of people, thanks to the constant synchronicity of my life, who told me the same basic story. They had seen someone apparently human who had changed before their eyes into a reptilian entity. Sometimes it was another non-human form although invariably reptilian. Many times it was a full-body shift while some only saw eyes change from human to lizard-like. I didn't just hear this and believe it. Nor when I am told something that appears so strange and far-out do I just dismiss it on that basis. What do you think I am – a scientist, academic, or something? I use the 'back-burner' approach and let it simmer away in the background while I wait to see if any more information on that subject comes my way to confirm or squash the theme. In the case of shapeshifting that information did come – lots of it. As the number of these accounts grew over months in different parts of America the claims became increasingly compelling and the stories continued in Canada, Australia, South Africa, the UK, the Netherlands, and elsewhere. I read about shapeshifting themes through history and ancient native cultures. There was also the symbolism in folklore and fairy tales about frogs turning into princes and princes into frogs. Folklore and fairy tales include stories originating in antiquity (as we perceive time) and can be a source of much symbolic and even literal truth.

Shapeshifting is a great example of how you can scramble the perception of the population by



suppressing knowledge especially about reality. The reflex action rejection of shapeshifting comes from a simple and crucial misunderstanding. People think the world is solid and you can't shift from one type of solid body into another. No, you can't; *but the world is not solid*. The body is a hologram decoded by the mind from information encoded in a waveform field in the same way that a computer decodes information in the Wi-Fi radiation field into what we see on the screen. Reptilian-human hybrid 'bloodlines' or code-lines have dual information fields and which one is projected holographically decides what any observer 'sees' (decodes). For obvious reasons these hybrids present the human field in public situations when they are not among themselves. This means that any observer will decode that human field and see a holographic human. When there is a shift from the human to reptilian field the observer will decode that one. To the observer's mind someone has transformed from solid human to solid reptilian. What they have really seen is an energetic information field shift which they have decoded into the *illusion* of a solid shift. Human-Reptilian hybrids are specifically designed to hide their reptilian nature behind an apparent human form to allow the infiltration of human society by an alien force without that force being seen. The technique of hidden infiltration by one species to take control of another is portrayed in the *Avatar* movie when the American military arrive on a moon occupied by a race of blue people known as the Navi. The Americans sought to exploit valuable resources on the moon and to do so they had to infiltrate and seize control of Navi society. They couldn't do this by looking human and they were given an outer form that looked like the Navi who then took them to be fellow members of their race. This is precisely how the Reptilians with their allies and subordinates like the Greys have seized control of human society to the point now where they are close to complete takeover using their 'god' *technology* and artificial intelligence. This is the same combination that runs and drives the simulation projected into the human mind in the Fourth Dimension.

I have been told legions of stories by people who have taken part in Satanic rituals with the Cult rich and famous of how these people, including the British royal family, shapeshift into reptilian form. A shift can also be triggered occasionally by states of high emotion. I was told this story by a Canadian businesswoman who had bought my book, *The Biggest Secret*, and later had a relationship with a man she said was nice on the surface, but had a very dark side that he was constantly battling with. On one occasion they went into her bedroom where the book was on a shelf above the bed. She said the man became very agitated and took a serious aversion to it. They began to have sex and he became 'crazy, angry, violent and rough'. Her hand was on the bottom of his back while he lay on top of her and she felt her hand being pushed up. When she looked the man was sprouting a tail as he shapeshifted! She said she screamed, threw him off and he began to return to human as she told him to get out of her house. The woman was shaking and clearly emotionally distressed when she recounted the story to me even some time after it happened. There are many more such accounts in *Children of the Matrix*.

## **A man possessed**

Another form of shapeshifting is possession. The energetic field of a Fourth Dimensional entity attaches to the field of the target and an exchange of information can then take place in which the target's field is infused with the coding of the possessor. This is experienced by any observer as a person changing into another entity. Information from the possessing entity is infused into the target's field and an observer decodes that change into the appearance of someone changing shape 'physically'. Once you realise that 'physicality' is holographic, and its nature dictated by information in its field, the mysteries of life fade away. I have had many experiences of possessed people when another consciousness takes them over. I was with a group one night at a site in Peru known as the Gate of the Gods, or 'Puerta de Hayu Marca', alongside Lake Titicaca and just over an hour's drive from Puno ([Fig 137](#) overleaf). It is revered by local Indian people as 'a gateway to the lands of the Gods' and the 'City of the Gods'. I later learned it was notorious for people 'going crazy' or more accurately being possessed. The 'gate' is actually a wall of red rock with a sort of ritual focal point and two indents either side. I was sitting some distance away in the darkness when I heard screams. I asked the inattentive tour 'guide' sitting near me if there were animals nearby that could explain the noise. It continued and I began to walk in that direction. A member of the group came the other way and warned me not to go. He said it was 'evil' and 'so and so' was having a bad experience. Whenever anyone tells me a place is evil I am even more determined to go. I quickened my pace and I arrived at the 'gate' to find a young guy was thrashing around uncontrollably near the red

wall. He was standing in one of the carved indents when it started. I knew immediately he had been possessed. I'd seen it before. I asked for him to be carried away from the wall and he was laid on the ground while people formed a ring around him sending high-vibrational energy which the possessing Fourth Dimensional entity would not be able to stand. I put my hands just above his head to infuse high-energy frequencies into his crown chakra and demanded the entity leave. The guy was still shouting and thrashing about when I felt an unmistakable and powerful electromagnetic connection to my hands. 'Gotcha', I thought. Suddenly the energy surged through my hands, up my arms and out the top of my head as I shouted expletives to send it on its way. At that exact moment the man stopped shouting and thrashing and became calm. 'He' was back again.



**Figure 137:** The Gate of the Gods.

Possession is real and so much apparent mental illness is possession. If you had seen this man without knowing the background you would have said he was suffering from mental illness. He wasn't. He was briefly possessed and when the entity left so did his 'mental illness'. The next day we returned to the site in the sunshine and saw that the other side of the rock of which the 'gate' was a part clearly looked like a giant reptile with a head, a raised body and a tail. How is that possible? We're in a *simulation*. Click, click, enter. I tell this Gate of the Gods story in greater detail in *The Perception Deception*. A lot more happened there including pictures of me near the 'gate' with flows of energy attached and one in which part of me is sharp and the rest is blurred. It was a strange and dark place and no wonder many are possessed there. I have allowed such entities to attach to my field a few times over the years. I wanted to feel them and experience their energy and state of being. I can tell you that we are dealing with a level of evil that defies the imagination and when you have felt them you can easily understand why they act with such malevolence to humans, how they can abuse and torture children and sacrifice them to their 'gods'. The point is, however, that I could allow them to attach to me and then kick them out when I got the information I wanted. Evil by its nature is weak and chaotic compared with love and harmony and a big part of the mind-trick is to convince people to fear 'evil' and give it a power that it doesn't deserve. The 'power' of 'evil' is really the power of humanity's fear of evil and fear of the unknown. I stood at the ritual focal point of the 'gate' the next day with the energy still malevolent and asked for high-vibrational energy – love in its Infinite sense – to be infused into the site through me. I felt it flow through my heart vortex and in a few minutes the whole energy field had changed ([Fig 138](#)). Members of the group who felt the 'evil' the night before with no idea what I had done arrived to say how the energy was so different to what it had been. Expanded awareness has the power, not evil, and evil only rules when we forget that. Evil is disconnected from the source of wisdom and love and must always be weak and stupid despite its bravado to make others believe otherwise (including itself).



**Figure 138:** Changing the frequency – we are far more powerful than ‘the gods’ if only we remembered who we really are.

### **Source of Satanism**

Satanism, paedophilia and human sacrifice are intertwined with these Reptilian hybrid bloodlines and their Fourth Dimension masters. Credo Mutwa told me about Zulu legends describing how the Chitauri reptilian ‘gods’ brought cannibalism into the human realm and they also brought human sacrifice, paedophilia and what is now called Satanism. I have traced Satanism and paedophilia to so many Cult operatives. Several sources told me they had been sexually abused as children by British Prime Minister Edward Heath while another observed him at a Satanic ritual during which he shapeshifted into a reptilian entity. Heath was pure evil and I have been given accounts of his rampant paedophilia and serial child murders. I have been told about his obsession with recording details about his victims including height and weight that he would write into a ledger before killing them. I exposed Heath as a Satanist in *The Biggest Secret* in 1998 while he was still a Member of Parliament and the passage was read to him by an excuse for a ‘journalist’ in the week of publication. He could have stopped the book if he was prepared to go to court. Instead he told her that ‘David Icke must be mad’ and no action was taken. The whole elite paedophile and satanic network of big political names and others is exposed at length in *The Perception Deception* including Heath’s connection to the infamous paedophile, Satanist and procurer of children for the rich and famous, BBC ‘entertainer’ Jimmy Saville.

I was open to claims of a shapeshifting Heath after my own experience with him at a *Sky News* studio in 1989 when I was still a BBC presenter and national spokesman for the Green Party. I had been invited to comment as results came in for the European Elections when for the first time the Green Party was expected to poll very well which we did. I arrived at the studio to be met by a lady who showed me to the make-up room. The door was open and the room appeared empty. The lady said that someone would be along soon and she left. I sat in a chair looking into a make-up mirror when something caught my eye to my right. It was Edward Heath behind the open door who was waiting to have his make-up taken off after being interviewed on the show. I nodded ‘hello’. He said nothing and never did throughout what happened next. He turned in my direction with a very inquisitive look on his face as his eyes started at the top of my head and slowly lowered to my feet before returning the other way. At that point he turned back and looked into his mirror. I can only describe the experience as like being scanned and when he did so the whole of his eyes, including the whites, turned jet black. The eyes looked to me like two black holes and I was seeing *through* Heath into something beyond him or what I would describe today as another reality (Fig 139). I was naturally shocked and I didn’t understand what I had seen. It would be another ten months before I went to see Betty Shine and my new life kicked off.



**Figure 139:** How I experienced Edward Heath at the Sky News studio.

I would later read numerous reports from the ancient and modern world of the ‘black-eyed people’ that matched what I experienced with Heath. In 2022, some 33 years after my experience with Heath, I watched an interview with a Mexican gynaecologist who was linking genetically-manipulating ‘Covid’ mRNA fake vaccines to the birth of babies with black eyes of the type I witnessed with Heath. I’ll give you the background later. Seventeen years after *The Biggest Secret* was published Wiltshire Police opened an investigation into Heath after his death amid reports of his paedophilia and Satanism. The investigation decided that had Heath been alive there was enough evidence, even so long after the event, to have questioned him. The Chief Constable of Wiltshire who sanctioned the investigation would later have his career systematically destroyed. The Cult never forgets those who seek the truth about the Satanism and paedophilia rings that fundamentally connect into the secret society web of the Cult. Any of them is a potential doorway to the Cult interior and inner core and all efforts to expose them are vehemently resisted by the Cult-owned authorities.

## **Energy vampires**

The link between the Reptilian phenomenon and human sacrifice and Satanism is ancient. Credo Mutwa told me the Chitauri demanded human sacrifice. When sacrifices were made to ‘appease the gods’ this meant Fourth Dimensional Reptilian ‘gods’. Sacrifice of ‘young virgins’ was code for children and it’s still happening today performed by major and lesser assets of the Cult. I have spoken at length with those who said they attended Satanic sacrifice rituals with famous political and financial figures and British royalty who are named in books like *The Biggest Secret*, *Children of the Matrix* and *The Perception Deception*. There are many reasons for the rituals. They create interdimensional vortex ‘doorways’ to the Fourth Dimension through which entities can manifest in the ritual. The sacrifice is to generate the energy of extreme fear for Fourth Dimensional entities and blood and flesh for those in 3-D. Rituals are conducted to produce maximum terror in the victim to generate a frequency that entities absorb and feed on. They particularly want the energy of pre-puberty children. This is like a nectar to them and so is the adrenalin in the blood for human-reptilian hybrid Satanists in 3-D reality. Satanists are obsessed with blood which carries the human codes. Fourth Dimensional Reptilian entities overshadow the energy fields of paedophiles – ‘possess’ them – and in doing they are able to draw off the child’s energy or life-force during the sexual abuse. Reptilians are energy vampires and those in 3-D are blood vampires although it’s all energy in the end. Here we have the origin of vampire stories and what are they able to do? Shapeshift. Wars, famine, killing, conflict and suffering are all mass satanic and death rituals producing the low-vibrational energy on which Reptilians feed (Fig 140). Satanists follow an annual ritual calendar connected to the changing astronomical energies of the simulation. These include in the Northern Hemisphere Walpurgis Night, or Beltane, from April 29th/30th through to May 1st; and Halloween, or All Hallow’s Eve, on October 31st. One of the prime ‘gods’ worshipped by Satanists and secret society initiates is Lucifer ‘the light bringer’. The ‘Let there be light’ bringer of the simulation.



**Figure 140:** Reptilians feed off low-vibrational (like them) human energy generated by thought and emotion. (Image by Neil Hague.)

What we call 'matter' or form are only vehicles for consciousness to experience different realities in lower-frequency states, The 'I' is not form. It is consciousness, a state of being aware. We are not bodies. We are the consciousness experiencing 'through' bodies. Our behaviour, actions and whatever we do, say, think, and feel are decided by our state of consciousness. Everything is aware, but the question is how aware? Awareness spans the whole spectrum of possibility from Infinite Awareness to a self-identity of a human 'Little Me' to pure inverted evil that seeks control of everything and glories in the suffering it can induce. No matter what your apparent 'form', whether human, Reptilian, anything, your attitudes and actions will be dictated by your state of consciousness. I saw that terms for evil 'entities' such as Yaldabaoth, Devil, Satan, Lucifer, Iblis, Saytan, and Samael are all references to the *same* state of consciousness. They are different names for the *same* force which drives the perceptions and actions of Reptilians, so many humans, and anyone that allows their own awareness to fall into the frequency lair of this force which operates in the frequency band of low-vibrational emotion connected to the foundation state of *fear*. Human society (simulation society) is specifically structured to generate these emotions with two ends in mind. Firstly, those states of awareness have a frequency signature that attaches consciousness to the realm of 'Yaldabaoth' and secondly it allows a conduit through which perceptions that suit 'Yaldabaoth' can be transferred into 'human' minds. It's a form of perceptual possession and its extreme state is the source of empathy-deleted, compassion-deleted psychopaths and psychopathic behaviour.

### **Possessed by the jab**

Psychopaths like Gates and Schwab serve the Global Cult as expressions of Yaldabaoth consciousness and the same with the Reptilian group to which they answer. The whole Cult network and all evil is a manifestation of Yaldabaoth which is ultimately the 'Spider'. Observe the vicious response of those in the 'Covid' coma to those that challenge the official narrative and the deadly fake vaccines that are not 'vaccines' at all by any credible definition. What you see in that viciousness is the stunning absence of empathy, compassion and intelligence all of which are traits of Yaldabaoth consciousness. A frequency connection to Yaldabaoth is one explanation for the unconscious behaviour of so many when they obey authority without question or thought. Software insert non-player characters following their program are another reason. This is an aspect of the fake vaccines that few talk about. There is no 'physical' and everything we perceive as 'physical', including the content of the fake vaccines, is decoded information from a waveform field. If you could see the fake vaccine vials on that level you would see an incredibly distorted, inverted and destructive energetic field that is infused into the human energetic field. Disconnection of human-focused attention from 5-D awareness is the very bottom line of everything the Yaldabaoth Cult does and it is no surprise whatsoever that healers working with human energetic fields, known by many as 'subtle bodies', have found dramatic changes in fake vaccinated people. Many examples are given in an e-book by Thomas Mayer, *Corona Vaccines from the Spiritual Perspective. Consequences on Soul and Spirit, and the Life after Death*. I saw the book at [Vaccineliberationarmy.com](http://Vaccineliberationarmy.com). Healers of this kind either psychically see or feel with their hands these other human energetic fields and



have described disconnected devastation with fake vaccinated clients. The heart chakra vortex – the door to Infinity – is often closed down. Suppression and distortion of the ‘spiritual’ heart can be transferred to the ‘physical’ heart which is why heart disease has long been a human epidemic, nay pandemic, through stress and low vibrational emotion. Here are some examples of what healers have experienced:

I noticed immediately the change, very heavy energy emanating from [the] subtle bodies ... The scariest thing was when I was working on the heart chakra, I connected with her soul: it was detached from the physical body ... as if it was floating in a state of total confusion ... I understood that this substance is indeed used to detach consciousness so that this consciousness can no longer interact through this body that it possesses in life ... where there is no longer any contact, no frequency, no light, no more energetic balance or mind ... It is shattering! Patients who have been coming for many years, for whom eurythmy therapy has always been a decisive help, suddenly can no longer feel ... holding the head with both hands repeated the perception of holding a completely hollow, empty head ...

... The etheric brain and the pineal gland felt like dried up and shrivelled ... otherwise perceptible surficial craniosacral rhythm was not perceptible ... With none of my other clients, after more than 20 years of experience, have I ever had such experiences ... I am deeply shocked by what these vaccinations do to people, without them noticing anything ... I had the feeling that there was a dark being on top of her, inhibiting all functions. Stagnation and rigidity. The tissue was as if held, could not breathe and could not move, was no longer able to pulsate ... With one patient I had the experience of massaging a ‘corpse’ ... There are visible changes in the face. The gaze often becomes rigid, the contours firmer or the people get a rather turgid face ... The face becomes like a mask, transformed ...

... That which wants to shine through is missing ... old weaknesses and symptoms, which were already improved, reappear on all levels due to vaccination ... pain, joint blockages, muscle cramps and stiffness (for example in Parkinson’s disease), hardening of the spine, tinnitus etc. ... abilities acquired over many months and years through the work of the ‘I’ are once again pushed into the background ... old, basic fears, illusions, rigid ideas and patterns, etc., reappear suddenly ... In some this went as far as clearly perceptible (temporary?) changes in their core being ... I often feel alone in my work now. I know these clients well, but somehow, they are no longer there ... In the aftermath of a session, I no longer feel the person, even though they were physically there ...

Perhaps people will now grasp why the Cult has sought to fake vaccinate every man, woman, and child for a ‘virus’ – even if you believe in it – that official data shows ‘threatens’ only a tiny number compared with other conditions. The fake vaccines are a form of *possession*. Some may have been fortunate to be given the saline solution contained in many vials to prevent too many deaths at the same time that would be impossible to cover-up. The idea is to keep the fake vaccines coming until everyone bags a bad one. Austrian esoteric thinker and philosopher Rudolf Steiner (1861-1925), who established Steiner schools or Waldorf education to challenge state-school programming, described a vaccine a hundred years ago he said was coming that would disconnect humans from their soul (and through that their spirit). He said in 1917: ‘People will be inoculated against their disposition towards spiritual ideas ... The materialistic physicians will be entrusted with the task of expelling the souls from mankind.’ Steiner said the following with such relevance to today:

In the future, we will eliminate the soul with medicine. Under the pretext of a ‘healthy point of view’, there will be a vaccine by which the human body will be treated as soon as possible directly at birth, so that the human being cannot develop the thought of the existence of soul and Spirit.

To materialistic doctors, will be entrusted the task of removing the soul of humanity. As today, people are vaccinated against this disease or that disease, so in the future, children will be vaccinated with a substance that can be produced precisely in such a way that people, thanks to this vaccination, will be immune to being subjected to the ‘madness’ of spiritual life. He would be extremely smart, but he would not develop a conscience, and that is the true goal of some materialistic circles.

With such a vaccine, you can easily make the etheric body loose in the physical body. Once the etheric body is detached, the relationship between the universe and the etheric body would become extremely unstable, and man would become an automaton, for the physical body of man must be polished on this Earth by spiritual will.

So, the vaccine becomes a kind of arymanique force; man can no longer get rid of a given materialistic feeling. He becomes materialistic of constitution and can no longer rise to the spiritual.



This is precisely what the energy healers describe with the fake 'Covid' vaccine. Another benefit of attaching to 'human' minds (Fourth Dimensional mind) via the fake vaccine, and other means, is that Yaldabaoth consciousness can then vampire the frequencies of fear, anxiety, depression, hatred, resentment, and regret which it uses as an energy source. Steiner was aware of this, too:

There are beings in the spiritual realms for whom anxiety and fear emanating from human beings offer welcome food. When humans have no anxiety and fear, then these creatures starve.

If fear and anxiety radiates from people and they break out in panic, then these creatures find welcome nutrition and they become more and more powerful. These beings are hostile towards humanity. Everything that feeds on negative feelings, on anxiety, fear and superstition, despair or doubt, are in reality hostile forces in super-sensible worlds, launching cruel attacks on human beings, while they are being fed ...

...These are exactly the feelings that belong to contemporary culture and materialism; because it estranges people from the spiritual world, it is especially suited to evoke hopelessness and fear of the unknown in people, thereby calling up the above mentioned hostile forces against them.

Why do they need our energy? To be 'cast out' from Infinite Reality is to be denied access to the energy and limitless creativity and possibility of Infinite Reality. Therefore Yaldabaoth consciousness has to feed off the energy of those it entraps in illusion and to do that it must manipulate its targets into states of consciousness and emotion that resonate with its own band of frequency. It cannot absorb the energy of love, joy, happiness, fairness, justice, and all the high frequency states we would like the world to be. Simulated society has been specifically structured to suppress those states to generate low frequencies on which Yaldabaoth can sustain itself. Disconnection from Infinite Reality denies Yaldabaoth all that limitless creative potential. Gnostics describe this consciousness as a 'counterfeit spirit' and counterfeit is defined as 'to make an imitation or copy of (something), usually with the intent to defraud'. Synonyms include fake, forgery, hoax, phoney and sham. How perfectly Yaldabaoth consciousness and its simulation are described. This lack of access to limitless creativity for direct manifestation is why Yaldabaoth Reptilians have to employ technology and mimicry in an effort to fill that void. John Lamb Lash, writes in *Not In His Image*:

In the Gnostic perspective the Archons are not only mind parasites – delusional nodes in the human mind, considered as quasi-autonomous psychic entities, if you will – they are cosmic imposters, parasites who pose as gods. But they lack the primary divine factor of ennoia, 'intentionality', 'creative will'. They cannot originate anything, they can only imitate, and they must effectuate their copycat activity with subterfuge and stealth, lest its true nature be detected.

Human society, especially in the case of authority, is run by parasites from top to bottom as expressions of the Yaldabaoth super-parasite. Cult governments, banks and corporations parasite off humanity, people parasite off each other and Yaldabaoth consciousness parasites off human collective energy or rather Fourth Dimensional mind that thinks it is 'human'. The definition of parasite captures the theme: 'An organism that grows, feeds and is sheltered on or in a different organism while contributing nothing to the survival of its host; one who habitually takes advantage of the generosity of others without making any useful return.' Yaldabaoth parasites the creativity of minds that do still have a connection to Infinite Possibility. We see this on one level with the infamous stealing of intellectual property by Yaldabaoth governments of China and Israel through back-door access encoded in the computer technology and software they sell to the world. There is no more profound example of a predator parasite in action than the Cult-founded global banking system which 'lends' people money that doesn't exist called 'credit' and charges them interest for doing so. If the fake 'loan' cannot be 'repaid', plus interest, the banks get the 'borrowers' assets of homes, businesses, land and resources, illusory as they may actually be, in exchange for theoretical 'credit'. Banking is Yaldabaoth consciousness to a parasitical extreme and the means through which the few have hijacked the world that we experience by exchanging the humanly tangible for the theoretical. Observe Silicon Valley platforms like Google, YouTube, Facebook and Twitter and the creativity comes from the lower ranks, not the Yaldabaoth names that supposedly run them. They are feeding off the mass-creativity of the public who post to their platforms and draw the audience. Without creativity from the public, which they exploit for breathtaking amounts of money, they would not exist.

Their very business model is parasitical with organisations such as Facebook claiming joint copyright on any creativity posted to the platform so making Yaldabaoth Facebook a monumental global parasite. Governments and 'Deep States' of China, Israel, the United States, Canada, Britain, France, Italy, Germany, Australia, New Zealand, on and on it goes, are all manifestations of Yaldabaoth consciousness as is the entire Global Cult web.

### **'They gave us their mind'**

What I am saying here is supported by ancient and modern sources all over the world. Among them is Don Juan Matus, a Yaqui Indian healer or shaman in Mexico, quoted in the books of Peruvian-born writer, Carlos Castaneda, between the 1960s to 1990s. Matus said there is a 'predator' that came from the depths of the cosmos and took over the rule of humans. The theme is universal. Human beings are prisoners and the predator is our lord and master, the shaman said. It had rendered us docile and helpless. If we wanted to protest, it suppressed our protest. If we wanted to act independently, it demanded that we don't do so:

They took us over because we are food to them, and they squeeze us mercilessly because we are their sustenance. Just as we rear chickens in coops, the predators rear us in human coops, humaneros. Therefore, their food is always available to them.

Matus said the predators had given us our systems of beliefs and our ideas of good and evil. They set up our dreams of success or failure. They gave us covetousness, greed, and cowardice. The predator made makes us complacent, routinary, and egomaniacal:

In order to keep us obedient and meek and weak, the predators engaged themselves in a stupendous manoeuvre – stupendous, of course, from the point of view of a fighting strategist; a horrendous manoeuvre from the point of those who suffer it. They gave us their mind. The predators' mind is baroque, contradictory, morose, filled with the fear of being discovered any minute now.

*They gave us their mind.* This is precisely what has happened. The human mind has become the predator mind for all except those awakened enough to tap into 5-D levels of awareness. Don Juan Matus said that sorcerers of ancient Mexico reasoned that humans must have been a complete beings at one point, with stupendous insights, feats of awareness that are mythological legends nowadays (5-D awareness). And then, everything seems to disappear, and we now had a sedated man (lower 4-D mind after the 'Fall'):

What I'm saying is that what we have against us is not a simple predator. It is very smart, and organised. It follows a methodical system to render us useless. Man, the magical being that he is destined to be, is no longer magical. He's an average piece of meat. There are no more dreams for man but the dreams of an animal who is being raised to be a piece of meat: trite, conventional, imbecilic.

Humans will be magical beings again when we break out of the 4-D mind program and reconnect with our expanded states of awareness that make us magical.

### **Wrong way up**

Another aspect of Yaldabaoth consciousness that can be seen in human society is its state of *inversion*. Evil in my definition is the absence of love – an *inversion* of the love that is the foundation state of Infinite Reality. Evil will always invert when it is in a state of inversion. Everything is upside down because *Yaldabaoth consciousness* is upside down. See how the Cult and its agencies present good as bad and bad as good. Cult-owned Ukrainian President Volodymyr Zelensky promoted himself with almost total worldwide media support as a defender of freedom and democracy after the Russian invasion in 2022. In fact, Zelensky was overseeing a Cult-controlled, US-controlled, oligarch-controlled, fascist dictatorship in which he banned opposition parties and TV stations and fused all Ukrainian television networks into one network that 'he' (his masters) controlled. Talk about inversion. Zelensky did this through 'emergency powers' (see Trudeau in Canada) to create a 'uniform information policy' which is straight off the pages of Orwell's *Nineteen-eighty-four*. These emergency powers are in place in virtually every country waiting

to be used to impose full-blown fascism in the name of ‘protecting democracy’ – still more inversion. Satanism, another obvious expression of Yaldabaoth, is all about inversion right down to its inverted symbolism including the inverted pentagram and inverted cross. A quote by author Michael Ellner makes the point:

Just look at us. Everything is backwards, everything is upside down. Doctors destroy health, lawyers destroy justice, psychiatrists destroy minds, scientists destroy truth, major media destroys information, religions destroy spirituality and governments destroy freedom.

What I am exposing here explains why this is the case. A crucial point to make – and I will expand upon this at the end of the book – is that Yaldabaoth consciousness does not have the power and potential we have in our true glory and 5-D-connected pomp. Scan human history and you will see the constant dynamic of the many (minds) giving their power away to authority (Yaldabaoth). By this means, and *only* by this means, humanity has always been controlled by the few. This will end at last when minds realise that the power that Yaldabaoth authority imposes upon the population is only the power the population gives away to authority as unquestioning acquiesce and fear of not acquiescing. The ‘Covid’ era alone makes the case. Iblis, the Islamic version of Yaldabaoth or the Devil, is said to have no power directly and can only ‘cast evil suggestions into the heart of men, women, and Jinn’. This is exactly right. *We* have the power and Yaldabaoth’s only modus operandi is to manipulate our perception and trick us into believing that our power is its power. Bollocks to that, Yalda, old son – you’re a pathetic little boy in short trousers to me. Evil is always stupid. By its very nature it is disconnected from the source of wisdom. Anyone who feels the need to control and oppress is a moron and a frightened one. This is not a consciousness to fear. We stop taking it seriously and its power is yesterday. No wonder Yaldabaoth is described by Gnostics as insane and ‘The Blind One’ while the same force by other names, Samael and Saklas, translate as ‘The Blind God’ and ‘The Foolish One’. You’re an idiot, Yalda, mate, but you don’t have to be. It’s only a choice and you will be welcomed back into the arms of Infinity any time you make a different choice you Prodigal Son of the fake Universe.

### **Human society – Wetiko’s lair**

I had been referring for decades to Yaldabaoth consciousness under all its cultural and religious names and symbols as a ‘mind virus’ akin to a computer virus that disconnects the operating system from the operator. ‘They gave us their mind’ as the shaman said. Then I came across the Native North American concept of ‘Wetiko’, or that’s the name used by the Cree indigenous people in Montana and Canada. Other indigenous groups have slightly different names, such as Wintiko and Windigo. The concept is the same with them all. Wetiko is often written with a lowercase ‘w’, but I prefer a capital. What is Wetiko? Native Americans call it a *mind virus*. I was intrigued to find once again the same global theme. To Yaldabaoth, Devil, Satan, Lucifer, Iblis/Saytan, Samael, and all the rest can be added Wetiko. They are all describing the same force and its techniques of deceit through perceptual manipulation. Writer and researcher Paul Levy has done outstanding work in describing the depths and manipulation techniques of Wetiko. I recommend his book, *Dispelling Wetiko, Breaking the Spell of Evil*. I also read a Wetiko book by indigenous author Jack D. Forbes, *Columbus And Other Cannibals – The Wetiko Disease of Exploitation, Imperialism, and Terrorism*. Wetiko is described as a sickness of the soul and a state of being that takes while giving nothing back. My mind immediately pictures Gates, Schwab, Fauci, Big Pharma corporations, and all the other ‘Covid’ political and media psychopaths. No wonder that all roads of evil in the human world emerge from the Wetiko Reptilians and their inverted state of consciousness (Fig 141). Jack D Forbes writes that ‘tragically, the history of the world for the past 2,000 years is, in great part, the story of the epidemiology of the wetiko disease’.



**Figure 141:** All roads lead to the Reptilian ‘gods’. ‘Rothschild Zionism’ in this image refers to a cult called Sabbatianism which hates Jews but runs Israel. I expose this abomination at length in *The Trigger*. (Image by Neil Hague.)

All evil in the world comes from Wetiko in all its names and guises and crucially from ‘human’ minds allowing Wetiko to control their perception. Wetiko has been on public display big-time since the ‘Covid’ hoax and in all the wars, hunger, deprivation, and systems of control. Given that all is One – all aspects of Infinite Awareness in different states of consciousness – we should also take responsibility for Wetiko having the potential to influence anyone and everyone. Paul Levy writes: ‘Holographically enforced within the psyche of every human being the wetiko virus pervades and underlies the entire field of consciousness, and can therefore potentially manifest through any one of us at any moment if we are not mindful.’ That ‘virus’ underlying the entire field of consciousness is what I say is the ultimate source of the simulation and Wetiko directs the minds and actions of the Cult web in all its manifestations. Interestingly, in the light of what I have said in this book, Levy says:

... the subtle body of wetiko is not located in the third dimension of space and time, literally existing in another dimension ... it is able to affect ordinary lives by mysteriously interpenetrating into our three-dimensional world.

I would say that the Wetiko simulation is attaching to minds in the Fourth Dimension to decode into the illusion of a Third-Dimensional reality. Wetiko interpenetrates the ‘Third Dimension’ through Fourth Dimensional manipulation of mind’s perception.

## CHAPTER TEN

# WTF? I Mean ... WTF??

**The possession of knowledge does not kill the sense of wonder and mystery. There is always more mystery**  
Anais Nin

You will see the reason for this chapter heading as I tell the story that follows. I mentioned near the start of the book that I was deeply in love with a girl at school in 1967 and 52 years later 'she' came back into my life. Well, not 'her' exactly, but you'll get the gist as we go along. What happened was to open a whole new area of research for me and with that came the realisation of how deep the rabbit hole goes.

I will call the girl (as was) 'K'. I knew her at Crown Hills School in Leicester when she was 13 and 14 and I was 14 and 15. I haven't seen her since, apart from a two minute 'How are you?' at a school reunion in the 1980s. As I pass 70 she would be closing in on the same. The strange thing was that I never 'went out' with the girl nor even held her hand. What passed between us was unspoken and yet obvious nonetheless and very powerful. I was extremely attracted to her and the feeling I know was mutual. I would look at her in a crowd of kids and all I would see was her and her eyes. Everything else was kind of out of focus, a peripheral blur. I knew there was a strong connection, but while I was gaining great confidence in my football life at the time I was still shy when it came to asking a girl out. I said nothing and neither did she although we both knew how the other felt. Well, to be fair, I think I was more aware of her feelings for me than she was of mine. One of my biggest regrets as I was leaving Crown Hills was to be leaving her and I was delighted when she asked if she could write to me when I moved to Coventry to start my football career. She had a friend, a blonde girl, who also had designs on me and she, too, asked if she could write. I agreed because I didn't want to hurt her feelings although letters from 'K' were all that I wanted. I moved to Coventry and the letters began. They were regular, maybe two a week each way for months into the late autumn of 1967. She told me she was taking part in a school period drama for a public audience and asked if I could come over one night to watch. I jumped at the chance. There were things I now wanted to say. Then came a letter asking me if she could tell the other girl that I didn't want her to write to me anymore. I agreed reluctantly. While I didn't want to hurt the other girl I could see that 'K' wanted me to herself and that's what I wanted, too. 'Yes, okay', I said, 'go ahead.'

### **Hello, goodbye**

The letters then stopped abruptly, or maybe there was just one more before they stopped. There was certainly plenty of time for another before I attended the play and yet it never came. There had not been such a lag time before. I went to the play in the Crown Hills school hall one dark, crisp, November evening. I had at last summoned the courage to tell her how much I loved her and that I wanted us to be together. This was going to be my Big Night. What had been unspoken would now be spoken. I had arranged to meet her out front afterwards where students and parents were gathered and preparing to go home. I was talking to an old school friend that I hadn't seen since I left five months earlier when I saw 'K' walk around the corner of the hall with her blonde friend yet again in tow. She was always in tow and I mean pretty much always. Well, shit, what a shock. In all the time I knew her 'K' had been so friendly and laughed so easily. Now I was looking at a face of absolute fury and venom. I was so taken aback that I let her walk past me the first time while I tried to comprehend what on earth was going on. When we did speak she was horrible to me and continued to be so as I walked her home if you could call it that. Talk about leaving me in no doubt that the last place she wanted to be that night was with me. We got to the end of her street and with a swift 'I'd better go' she walked away and I knew in that moment it was

over. I thought it best in the circumstances not to tell her that I loved her and wanted us to be together!  
Ha.

A few days later the letter I was expecting arrived giving a lame and obviously untrue excuse to stop writing. I played the nonchalant male and wrote back to say okay, these things happen, when I was dying inside. In a matter of two weeks the letters had gone from can I be the only one who writes to you to basically piss off. I was bewildered and very deeply hurt. It could surely not be anything I had done in those two weeks. I had not seen her in that time and spent the whole period in Coventry 25 miles away. What could have happened? The only thing I could think of was that she told me in the last letter that she liked a new Beatles song, *Hello, Goodbye*. I replied to say that I liked a new Cliff Richard song called *All My Love*. I didn't like Cliff Richard. I was trying to tell her how I felt in my own way through the song. Maybe she thought I wasn't 'cool' mentioning Cliff Richard and that explained what happened? That's so funny looking back across more than half a century although to be fair I could think of no other explanation for the dramatic turnaround. The irony is that if you listen to the words of the Cliff Richard song it predicts what was very shortly about to happen and so did *Hello, Goodbye* with its 'I don't know why you say goodbye, I say hello'. To call me heartbroken doesn't begin to describe how I felt, especially at 15 with the hormone transition in full swing. Another song released at that same time in November, 1967, was *Nights in White Satin* by the Moody Blues which crushed me emotionally every time I heard it. Thank goodness I had football to focus on until that, too, was denied me a few months later when the arthritis began and my Coventry career stalled for the best part of a year.

I left it a few months from November of 1967 until the turn of the new year to see if things had changed. I asked a friend still at the school to approach her and ask if I could see her. I remember his phone call that night to my guest house 'digs' in Coventry: 'She thought about it, Dave, but then she said no.' I was gutted and I gave up at that point to get on with my life. I went back to the school a couple of times during the summer break from football in the next two years in theory to see old friends and teachers when my real motivation was the hope of seeing her. On one occasion I did see her (guess who with??) on the far side of an empty playground. I looked at them and they looked at me. I so wanted to raise my hand and wave, but something stopped me. I have no idea why. I turned away for a moment and she – they, it was always they – had gone. That was pretty much it, really, except for the briefest of meetings at a school reunion in the mid-1980s. I was a national face on television by then. I accepted the invite not knowing who would be there and my intent if 'K' was among the group was to find out finally the background to what changed so fast in the period of the school play. When I was greeted by the organiser at the door of the small hotel function room in Leicester my first question was: 'Do you know what happened to "K"?' She's over there, the organiser said, and I looked across to see her talking.

I tell you something. If you said there was an unseen force working to keep us apart I would have no problem believing you. There were the unspoken years at school when I never actually spoke to her alone. The blonde girl, sometimes others, were always with her. It was bizarre. 'K' would come to school football matches and sometimes stand behind my goal, but always with the blonde girl. The only time I ever saw her alone was on that horrific walk home from the school play when I was in effect walking on my own anyway. Now I spent nearly three hours in a relatively small room in a Leicester hotel at the reunion and never got to speak with her until right at the end. Crazy, I know. 'Time' absolutely evaporated that night (Fig 142). I was no sooner walking in than it was over. Where did it go? People were preparing to leave when I got to speak to her. Then at the very moment I was going to ask her what had happened all those years before in walks a guy who came to take her home. He started talking to me about motor racing or something. I could have pinned him to the wall by his lapels very easily in that moment. I was thwarted again. They both left pretty much immediately and it's the last time I saw her while still none the wiser about that night in 1967. 'K' faded from my mind after that unless I would pass her old house and the school when I was visiting family in Leicester and memories would return of those wonderful years at Crown Hills. I still can't drive down Gwendolen Road alongside the school without recalling that walk home with her that night! Otherwise my mind was rather occupied with other things. In the four years following the school reunion I became a national speaker for the Green Party quickly followed by Betty Shine in 1990 and all hell breaking loose in my life.





Figure 142: The Crown Hills school reunion in the 1980s. 'K' not in the picture.

## Dreaming of yesterday

Fast forward 52 years from the night of the school play to the spring/summer of 2019. By now my work was gaining traction and greatly more respect after all the years of mass ridicule and abuse. The interest had been building since the attacks of 9/11. One night, in the early months of 2019, I had a vivid dream about 'K'. She did not appear as the 14 year-old I knew at school. She was more like she looked at the reunion in her early 30s although even then not quite the same. There was a maturity about her, a knowing, that I can't put into words. I woke up bewildered. Why would I dream about 'K' after all these years – 52 years? She had hardly crossed my mind unless triggered by a location since the reunion in the mid-1980s. What was even stranger is that I felt 'her' around me in the days that followed. It's difficult to explain. I felt 'her' presence, saw flashes of her in my mind, and sometimes heard a female voice claiming to be 'her'. It certainly brought memories flooding back of those far off days at Crown Hills. I was out walking one sunny morning in the countryside soon after the dream and felt 'her' presence. I looked around and there was not a bird in sight. I then said: 'If it's really you show me two birds flying together.' It seemed a near-impossible request in the circumstances and was meant to be. Within no more than *three seconds* two birds burst out of a bush just to my left and flew off together into the sky. As they did so I noticed another bird had appeared, a big one, flying in circles really high. I heard a female voice say as I looked at the bird: 'That is you.' I was listening to music through earphones from a CD that I was hearing for the first time. I watched the bird circle at great height just as a song came on called *The Power of Love* by *Frankie Goes To Hollywood* which includes the lines: 'I'll protect you from the hooded claw ... keep the vampires from your door ... when the chips are down I'll be around with my undying, death-defying love for you.' That song would play 'coincidentally' at significant moments many times and became a bit of an anthem for me. The only sense I could make of what was happening at that time is that 'K' must have passed over and was communicating from another reality, but who knew anything for sure? I decided just to go with it and see what happened. My life experience has been that everything is usually explained eventually however long it may take.

I was driving in Wiltshire not far from the Avebury stone circle on one occasion and I clearly heard a female voice claiming to be 'K' telling me that we were 'twin souls'. I had no idea what a twin soul was then. I later read that this refers to one soul becoming incarnate in the male and female aspects as in one soul in two bodies. I am not saying this is true, by the way, only that this is what I read. I have seen the twin soul (also twin flame) concept connected to the theme of quantum entanglement which is defined as 'a property of a set of subatomic particles whereby a quantum characteristic (such as spin or momentum) of one particle is directly and immediately correlated with the equivalent characteristic of the others regardless of separation in space'. In other words the 'two' are always one no matter where they are. Another twin soul explanation I saw is that the 'vibrational energy level becomes too high to be contained within a single human body' and that twin soul incarnation 'allows you to experience more of the world and advance your spiritual knowledge'. Well, knowledge of the simulation more like. I put this information on my 'back-burner' as I always do and waited to see where this was going if anywhere. I knew from the way my life had been all along that the 'K' phenomenon was happening for a reason. What reason I had no idea. If it was the case that 'K' had passed, maybe a medium could make a connection? I contacted a medium friend in June, 2019. I only told her about the dream and that for some reason I was feeling a presence around me that kept reminding me of 'K'. The medium said she would

'tune-in' and come back to me. She did with an email that included these comments:

I finally connected to whom I believe is [K]. She smiled and nodded yes. She came in so clear that I received information so fast so I thought that I better get to my laptop and type as I hear her talk to me.

First I saw a woman who looks around 48 and believe that she passed at that age. Her hair was short but cut to her chin ... I asked her to tell me if she had crossed over and how old she was. She said that she was 48 and died from a rare heart condition. Nobody expected that she would cross over so unexpectedly.

This gave me checkable facts which as a researcher I was always going to check before I went ahead with this book. For now I wanted to let it run and see what else happened. The whole thing was so intriguing and I was fascinated to see where it went from here before I began the researcher stuff. It wasn't affecting my work in any way and so there was no need at this point. Something said intuitively to leave that for now and just go with it. I did check social media and the Internet for any mention of her. There was none. The medium's email continued:

It appeared that she was married and after you went to school with her she either moved or left so you didn't see her again ... She said that she was all about studying and was shy or quiet when it came to boys so she didn't approach you that way.

I asked her why she came into your mind and she told me that she knows what you are doing with your life and said 'Good job David ... well done'. So she popped into your mind which tells me that she wanted to make contact with you. You didn't seek her out. It was the other way around.

She's very proud of you and she's also very happy with where she is. She knows that you will finish what you start because as she said 'You are very good at being the center of attention whether you wanted it or not.' She saw you as ambitious but quiet and focused.

I asked about social media and she said that it didn't exist when she was alive and that now makes sense to me. She would have died about 16-18 years ago? I believe that she is correct. That would be 2001-2003.

I believe that she went by a married name and not ['K'] ... So she told me to send her regards and that this communication is not an accident. She said once again that she has confidence that you will leave your mark and that your time to cross is so far away in our time and space. You're not ready and you won't leave until you are happy with what you accomplished on Earth. So you will be old ...

The medium reported that 'K' had also said that had we been together in this life 'it wouldn't have worked because you were destined for greatness and that is foreign to her – you would have been left as a widower and you wouldn't have your wonderful children'. Well, for sure whatever the background was to all this if we are talking about 'meant to be' then any relationship with 'her' clearly wasn't 'to be' given the way my life had gone and events that kept us apart. There were other comments like 'she' said her parents were strict and her thoughts about me at school included her frustration that she would look at me and wish that I would come over, but I didn't. The kicker, however, was the picture. The medium said she scanned the Internet to find a picture that looked like the 'K' she said had appeared to her psychic sight and she sent the one that looked most like her. I was blown away. It was as near as you could get to the 'K' I saw at the school reunion without it actually being her. The accuracy of the likeness was a shocker. Many other messages were passed to me in the weeks that followed. The medium talked of her 'adoring eyes' and 'a kindness that I can't put into words'. She said that 'K' told her that we were 'twin souls' – the recurring theme which I had not mentioned to the medium. I walked a lot in those months and felt 'her' with me at different locations. Many times the medium would describe the location that she could not have known – she wasn't even in my country – and describe how 'K' was standing behind me or next to me exactly as I had felt 'her'. I was also told that 'K' would withdraw when I was writing books:

I asked her why she's silent around you. She told me something familiar. I don't want to distract him. Love from one soul to another is so powerful especially when they are twin souls. It will distract him. She also said that the words in the book are coming THRU to you but not from her.

She will be back to connect with you telepathically. Because the words for the book are a different source she wants you to continue to hear those words and write them. The words are a gift and the level of love that you are writing about has nothing to do with romantic love. Because you were both on Earth at the same time, you remember a strong attraction and romantic love for each other ...

... I got a message from her this morning as I was waking up. She said 'When I'm not with you be at peace ... I AM with you but I'm in your heart, so you won't hear me. I want you to FEEL me.'

What was said about the books definitely seemed to be true whatever this 'she' would turn out to be. The energy signature I felt disappeared when I wrote and researched two books, *The Answer* and *Perceptions of a Renegade Mind*, over two periods of six months and more. So much so that it was like the phenomenon had never happened. 'K' appeared in dreams here and there, but always in a distant, peripheral way. I began to forget all about it. Then suddenly it all kicked off again with even greater intensity in June, 2021.

## **Back with a bang**

I was contacted by an English medium via someone that Linda knew. The medium said her 'spirit guide' had asked her to make contact with me and if I was ever in her area maybe we could meet. My intuition was to do so although I had no idea how. She lived a long way from me and I would never be anywhere close. Within a couple of weeks another message came that the medium had been invited to do a presentation at the local spiritualist church which is just three minutes' walk from my home. I arranged to meet her and we talked about my work. She passed on communications from 'out there' about current events and the 'Covid' fake vaccines which were certainly true. She came to my flat on another day and we spent four hours chatting about lots of subjects including the process of mediumship during which I understandably mentioned my 'K' experience which had all but stopped by then. 'She's here', the medium said, and proceeded to tell me things that matched what the first medium had said which she didn't know about. The medium is also a psychic artist who draws sometimes extraordinary images of 'passed-over' people. 'Let me see if I can draw 'K'', she said, and I watched her go into a trance state and begin to sketch on her pad even when her eyes were sometimes closed. About 15 minutes later – a long drawing for her, she said – she showed me the picture. It was 'K'. Unmistakable. When I slightly cropped the picture the likeness was even more as she was around the time of the reunion. Erm ... WTF? This is a summary of what the medium said that 'K' was telling her during this meeting and another the following day:

We are *twin souls*. 'K' had died in her late 40s from a heart problem she didn't know that she had, although sometimes her lips went blue as an indication. We had an immense energetic connection and she would channel love through to me from her reality. She acted as she did at the school play because she was told by the 'blonde girl' that I had claimed to a friend at the school that I had slept with 'K' (I had never even held her hand). This made sense of how I was treated that school play night and it had happened soon after 'K' had told the girl that I didn't want her to write to me anymore. The medium said that 'K' was telling her that she wanted me for herself and the plan backfired with the lie that she was told. Well, it certainly was a lie. I never said any such thing about sleeping with her and it was against all my principles even as a 15 year-old to have done so. God save us from macho male boasters. Over the next few weeks the medium gave me details of conversations and happenings that only I and 'K' would have known about and that I had worn a white jacket at the school reunion in the 1980s which I did. 'K' would also describe things that I had done while working alone at home. The medium would send music to me that she said 'K' had asked her to give me and all would fit with the theme of the story I was being told or the work that I was doing. Two I remember were *You Are Loved* and *To Where You Are* by American singer Josh Groban which I had never heard before. There was also a Michael Martin Murphey song, *Maybe This Time*. Listen to them with the lyrics on the Internet and you'll see how perfectly they fitted the story that I was being told at different times by two separate mediums thousands of miles apart. I was also contacted on another subject by an overseas lady who said she was psychically gifted and had recently had a reading with the same UK medium. She said that when they chatted about me at the end this overseas lady had got the name '\*\*\*\*\*' or '\*\*\*\*\*'. Both were so close to the real name of 'K'.

## Searching for 'K'

Put it all together and the evidence before me was that 'K' was indeed communicating from another reality. How could the information that only we or I knew about be so accurate? However, I am a researcher and when there are tangible facts to check, I check them. There had been no urgency to do so. What was happening was not affecting my work and we had been in the 'Covid' era for 16 months with my workload overwhelming due to the interest in my information; but by now I planned to tell the story in this book which was forming in my mind. It was time to take it more seriously in the sense of checking what I was able to check about what I had been told. I had tried to find evidence on the Internet early on that 'K' was passed or still alive and there was no mention of her. Even under what I later learned was her married name, there was next to nothing and absolutely nothing after 2003. My only option to nail this was to hire a tracer company that specialises in finding people. It took a while with apparently a few false leads and what was telling from the start was the absence of a death certificate in the tracer's searches. These are apparently pretty straightforward to find if one exists.

Eventually the tracer found her. 'K' was still *alive*. The story was interesting to me before. Now it became riveting and an even bigger WTF? Tracers are not allowed to tell the client the address of the person without their permission which is only right. I didn't need to contact her, just to know she was alive. The tracer said they had called her to say an old school friend they didn't name wanted to make contact (not true) without saying who it was. The tracer said 'K' was not interested. Months later as I started the book a friend went through a different tracer company to confirm the findings of the first – establishing the facts beyond *any doubt* was rather crucial to the story. This tracer also found the long-married 'K' and sent her a letter asking if they could forward a package from me without me knowing her address. There was no response. For some reason the tracer sent the letter second class post near Christmas and my friend insisted it was later sent again to be signed for to make absolutely sure it was received. It was. There was still no response which I found quite sad really given how respectful the tracer company's letter had been. All it asked was for permission for them to forward a package from me without me knowing her address. I don't think that was asking much, but everyone to their own and so it should be. By now as I wrote this chapter I wanted to establish if the 'slept-with' story was true to further check the accuracy of those 'communications'. That would have been very helpful as I set about answering the question WTF? With 'K' never responding I still don't know if that information is correct, only that it would explain everything that happened.

I was so glad that I followed my intuition and let the experience roll before tracing her. I would have missed out on so much valuable insight had I done so. I had many questions. Why had this happened? If it was manipulative why did it not impact adversely on my work? Why not claim the communications were from someone else who had actually died? It would have been much easier to 'sell'. Why the provable crap about dying in her 40s from a heart defect? Why if it was mere trickery was I given clear checkable facts that were bound to lead me to the truth? What level of idiot would look at the way I have pursued and checked facts for decades and not think that I would check these? Establishing if 'K' was alive or not and if she died of a heart defect in her late 40s was hardly going to be rocket science. Okay, if I had not sought to confirm that 'K' was alive potential manipulation could have gone to other levels, but I was always going to do that. It's how I work. One communication did strike me in relation to the tunnel of light and that *Star Trek* scene. I was told that 'K' had said 'she' would be waiting for me at the moment I died to take me 'home'. How interesting. They can forget that one.

## 'I'm getting a ... *WHAT* exactly?'

From my life experience of more than 30 years I knew that all this had not happened by chance. Given that it had continued on and off for a while there had to be a very significant reason for why this was put before me. It clearly appeared not to be about the reconnection across realities with a 'twin soul' so why? A 'twin soul' or any other kind is hardly going to tell you they died in their 40s from a heart defect when that was not true. There may be another explanation, I don't know, but that's at least the human logical one. Synchronistically (again) as I established that 'K' was alive, information began to appear in my life from many different directions and sources about the manipulation of 'after-life' reality through the AI-controlled simulation. My mind returned to a question that had puzzled me since way back. As part of

my research at one point just after the millennium I had observed a lot of psychics and mediums at work. I had met many over the years and now I wanted to focus on this for a while. There was a show on cable TV almost every night which I rarely missed in which a medium that I met a few times would work with a studio audience to 'contact' loved ones. It was the typical psychic show fare of 'I've got a Mary, anyone know a Mary?' The medium involved had a nightmare evening in my local spiritualist church, the only time I have ever been there, when absolutely no-one knew a Mary or anyone else that he came up with. Everyone has a bad night, I guess, no matter what they do. I watched his TV show time after time and it was clear that he was connecting with something. He appeared to be remarkably accurate on occasions judging by the response of those who said they recognised the person. He said in one example that the 'spirit' was saying that he was sitting with his family watching television one night, felt a sharp pain in the chest and was immediately on the 'other side'. Family members in the audience confirmed that indeed they were all watching TV when he fell forward and died in an instant. There were many such moments in the series. My question, however, and the source of my puzzlement, was why when departed 'souls' came through did they talk about mundane 'this world' issues and subjects and yet never say anything like 'Hey, your world is an illusion and you are being manipulated!! Wake up!!' That never happened. Why the hell not?

Don't get me wrong. I am not saying that mediums and psychics are all to be dismissed. *Not at all*. The question is this: Are they connecting with a source inside the simulation or beyond its band of frequency? I have seen psychics and mediums who connect with high-frequency states who have communicated seriously advanced information about global manipulation and the force behind it. I'm just saying that far from all of them do that and if we're absolutely honest how do we know the source from which communications come? The only real test we can apply is to see if the information has a positive impact on those who hear or act upon it or that it adds positively to understanding. Betty Shine's information for me turned out to be incredibly accurate in terms of my life that followed and has had a positive impact. Accuracy alone, especially *retrospective* accuracy, as with the 'K' story, is clearly not the only criteria. Connecting with consciousness outside the simulation is quite another thing and that requires extremely expanded states of frequency to do so. Such people are rare and not the norm. I have experienced the difference between communications I take to be from beyond the simulation and those from within. The former are like a 'knowing'. You just *know* something – as in '*eureka*' – because of a connection with that which *does* know and this connection produces a particular frequency resonance that becomes very familiar. This is how information overwhelmingly comes to me from other realities and this knowing comes in through the *heart*, not the head. Communications that take the form of a 'voice' (as with 'K') are rare for me by comparison and largely from inside the simulation in my view, although not always. 'K' was a 'voice' which I could hear (inside the simulation) in a form that connected with the head with some heart stuff going on, too, for sure. Other times communication comes as a knowing in the heart chakra which is then expressed as like a thought-form that *my* mind manifests rather than some external 'entity'. I am decoding the 'knowing' into words, you might say, which is different to 'hearing voices'. This thought-form experience is what happened in the news shop in 1990 as in 'go and look at the books on the far side'. I did 'hear' a clear voice in my ayahuasca experience, but that was not so much hearing a voice as *being* that voice. It's hard to describe. The voice and me were *One* and there was no division between the words being delivered and me who was receiving them. The words, the voice and me were indivisible and the experience was totally different from just 'hearing a voice'. *Nothing* is rigidly black and white, but the vast majority of insights that I receive come as a knowing from the heart rather than what you would perceive as a voice in the 'head'.

## **'Soul' tracking**

From around the time the tracers established that 'K' was alive the communications and all the phenomena around me stopped. There has been none since. I clearly recognised, as 'K' was found, the recurring pattern once again of information about the same subject coming into my life from all angles. Why wouldn't that be so when this had been happening since 1990? The pattern was so familiar. The theme this time was the AI simulation control system and the depth to which this goes. I saw that the technological control network in China, now being played out globally as the 'Smart Grid', was actually a

Fourth Dimensional simulation system being projected into 3-D albeit in a far less advanced form – at least for now. Make what you will of what I am about to say. I am not trying to get anyone to believe anything. It is for the individual to decide what feels right to them. I put the dots together after ‘K’ was found from multiple ‘bits’ of information, synchronicity and directional ‘nudges’ that I have experienced constantly for now 32 years. I concluded from this that Fourth Dimensional AI (which is way beyond the cutting edge in ‘3-D’) is digitally tracking all human ‘incarnations’ (mind projections) in real time and recording everything in the equivalent of a gigantic database. I know that is a fantastic thing to say, but hear me out.



**Figure 143:** The Chinese government can track its vast population in real time, but far more advanced 4-D AI technology can't track, tag, and log human activity?

As I write, the world population is soon to pass eight billion and will have done so by the time you read this. Around 1.5 billion of those people live in China which is about 18 percent of the global total. This is the same China that tracks its population through AI and records their behaviour for its social credit system (Fig 143). Is it really too much of a leap to conceive that an almost incomprehensibly more advanced 4-D AI could do the same with eight billion that China does in 3-D with 1.5 billion? Then there's the Sat-Nav system that reveals the true potential of even 3-D AI. You punch in an address and the Sat-Nav immediately guides you to the destination. Take a wrong turn and in *seconds* the AI voice says 'route recalculation' and rearranges the route to respond to your mistake. Now ponder on the fact that billions of vehicles worldwide with Sat-Nav are being *simultaneously* guided – tracked – by the same AI. Fourth-Dimensional AI can't track billions of 'humans'?? The 4-D AI control system is being made manifest in the 3-D projection and coming into plain sight. Is this what the 'Great Reset' really is? Don't panic and freeze at that prospect, tempting as this may be. There is a way out of this. What I am describing would mean that every human life is tracked in detail, all interactions and conversations recorded, and so able to be communicated through mediums and psychics as accurate information about loved ones and people that we knew. AI would also have the unique frequencies on which mediums and psychics resonate and be able to make potentially powerful frequency connections through which information could be communicated. This is not to put any blame on mediums and psychics. They can only give what they get. My question is what is the source – at least sometimes – of what many give and get?

How many who will dismiss what I say about tracking and recording by 4-D AI have any idea there is something called the 'Sentient World Simulation' (SWS) based at the Synthetic Environment for Analysis and Simulations Laboratory at Purdue University in Indiana? Second by second the 'Sentient World Simulation' is mass-collecting data from endless sources to predict and manipulate human behaviour and produces a digital real-time version of human society. The SWS operates under the control of Cult-owned DARPA, the Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency, which is the technological development arm of the Pentagon. DARPA is a driving force behind Silicon Valley Cult corporations and seed-funded Google and others together with the CIA's technology funding operation In-Q-Tel (also IQT). DARPA brags that it was responsible for the creation of the Internet with military technology and no wonder when the Internet is the foundation of the entire 'Great Reset' control system. The Sentient World Simulation ('sentient' = advanced AI) is constantly processing information from every man, woman and child on the planet, scanning behaviour and buying patterns, and producing a 'continuously running,



continually updated mirror model of the real world that can be used to predict and evaluate future events and courses of action'. This is happening in our reality *now*. It makes what I say about the Fourth Dimensional control and surveillance system rather less fantastic. The SWS is connected to 'pre-crime' as portrayed in the movie *Minority Report* set in the year 2054. 'Pre-crime' means arresting people for crimes they haven't done but which technology predicts that they will. Purdue University, by the way, is also the location of research for the US Department of Defense to recreate the brain in silicon through a process called neuromorphic computing which seeks to imitate the complex network of neurons in the human brain for AI and robotics. This will be far more advanced in the underground bases and secret projects which public research is designed to hide.

## **On the record**

I came across the esoteric belief in 'Akashic Records' in 1990 and I have heard the term many times over the years without ever feeling the need to go deep into the subject. The more I explored the 4-D AI control system in the wake of the 'K' revelations the more the term 'Akashic Records' began repeating in my mind. They are said to exist in another dimension called the Akasha and record 'every thought, idea, and action from the past, present, and future' and store them for infinity. Sound familiar? One article said: 'The Akashic Records is basically like a database of what's happening in all the universes that are co-existing together'. Once again – *sound familiar?* The article went on:

The Akashic Records are basically a record of what will happen, is happening, or has happened. Because they are a higher dimension, the rules of time don't really apply. Time is a flat circle to the Akashic Records, so information from 2,000 years ago is as accessible as what happened to you yesterday. And what happened to you yesterday is as available as what could happen to you – if you stay on the same destiny trajectory – in 10 years.

Interestingly, everything has its own Akashic Record. Your soul has an Akashic Record, your house has an Akashic Record, your dog, even your relationship! You can open the specific Records of things to ask questions that pertain to them.

It is also true that you can access information in the Internet 'cloud' from 2,000 years ago which is just 'as accessible as what happened to you yesterday'. You see where I am going. I know from researching the Global Cult for decades that the consciousness it represents is obsessed with fine detail and recording every last smear of information. Remember what I was told by someone who knew British Prime Minister Edward Heath about his obsession with writing down in a ledger all the details of children, such as height and weight, before he killed them? This is their mentality and it could well be AI at work. How much AI is infused into these Cult bloodlines – code-lines? Are they indeed AI? Then there is 'what happened to you yesterday is as available as what could happen to you – if you stay on the same destiny trajectory – in 10 years'. The DARPA Sentient World Simulation is constantly projecting a future based on current 'trajectory'. If you were the Cult seeking to impose an agenda on the world wouldn't it be rather an advantage to know how events will turn out if things stay as they are so you can change what they are and change the projected outcome? Wouldn't this explain how animated television shows have been able to predict in their storylines and visuals what would much later happen in terms of 9/11, the election of Donald Trump, and a mass protest by truckers?

The idea of Akashic Records is very much connected to the world-famous American medium/psychic/clairvoyant Edgar Cayce (1877-1945). Cayce, a Christian and Sunday school teacher, would enter a trance-like state and respond to questions about the afterlife, reincarnation, health, and many other subjects. He was dubbed 'The Sleeping Prophet' for his predictions of the 'future'. How can anyone predict the future? If nothing intervenes to override the AI simulation program the 'future' is always known. Cayce explained the process as his subconscious exploring other realms of reality and part of that exploration involved the Akashic Records which he popularised. He described them like this:

Upon time and space is written the thoughts, the deeds, the activities of an entity – as in relationships to its environs, its hereditary influence; as directed – or judgment drawn by or according to what the entity's ideal is. Hence, as it has been oft called, the record is God's book of remembrance; and each entity, each soul – as the activities of a single day of an entity in the material world – either makes same good or bad or

indifferent, depending upon the entity's application of self ...

How interesting that he said 'upon time and space is written' ... Time and space are phenomena of the *simulation*. This quote was included in an article on the [Edgarcayce.org](http://Edgarcayce.org) website headed 'Edgar Cayce on the Akashic Records' and I noted how the writer sought to explain the records from a modern perspective: 'The Akashic Records, also known as "The Book of Life" or "God's Book of Remembrance", can be equated to the universe's super-computer system – or perhaps what today would be called cloud computing.' Er, *exactly*. The Akashic Records were described as 'the central storehouse of all information for every individual who has ever lived upon the earth'. They contained 'every thought, deed, word, feeling, and intent' and had a 'tremendous influence on our everyday lives, our relationships, our feelings, our belief systems, and the potential realities we draw toward us'. The perceived Akashic Records are a Fourth Dimensional *AI computer system*. They are the very AI-controlled record system that began to be synchronistically presented to me when 'K' was located. I am not saying that the record of everything is not encoded in the Infinite Field, but the simulation is just that – a *simulation* of the Infinite Field or Prime Reality, or *part* of it, which mimics technologically what pure consciousness has created in Prime Reality. If your awareness is separated from Prime Reality and perceptually attached to the simulation then it's the *simulation's* version of the Akashic Records that will impact upon you. Another common theme recalled by near-death experiencers is the life review in which the mind/soul is shown a recording of its human life in which actions are viewed like a movie from the perspective of the self and the impact on others. This has connotations of the 'Judgement Day' theme of many religions. One near-death experiencer said:

There is evidence that a type of judgment occurs at the time of death. This judgment involves a review of a person's life and results in their placement in the spirit world. Sometime after the judgment the person is assigned (in many cases this assignment is self-imposed) to a specific place or level in the other world – a place where his or her spirit feels most at ease.

Mmmm, maybe. Or maybe a Fourth Dimensional AI database like the one I am describing would explain all of that. AI is running the whole show and I sometimes wonder if the Reptilians created the simulation or the simulation created them in the same way it created 'humans' in terms of their bodies. Why couldn't Reptilians be minds just as trapped in the illusion as human minds, but with another role to play as agents of the simulation control system in ways that compare with the software agent inserts in the *Matrix* movies? I'm not saying they are, only that it's a thought to be considered. What if 'Wetiko' consciousness created the simulation, humans *and* Reptilians and other non-human forms, and we are all trapped playing different parts in the same AI illusion? As Shakespeare, or whoever wrote 'his' plays, said: 'All the world's a stage, and all the men and women merely players; They have their exits and their entrances and one man in his time plays many parts.' What does the Wetiko-controlled Global Cult seek to do by 2030? To connect the human brain to AI so that AI becomes the human perceptual processes to block off any access to Infinite Awareness outside the simulation. What is the nature of this AI they seek to connect us with? Is it what we see in the 3-D public arena? No – it's 4-D AI or *Wetiko/Yaldabaoth*. The AI-brain connection is actually the absorption of 'human' minds into *Wetiko/Yaldabaoth*. Isn't that right Mr computer-brain interface Elon Musk?

## **How could it be done?**

If we return to the 'K' story so much becomes explainable from this perspective. I am not claiming dogmatically that this is what happened – only that this is how it could have been achieved. Experiencing 'K' in a dream is easily done by information projected from these 4-D AI sources. This doesn't mean that all dreams are AI. The point is that they can be and I know this from my own experience. Some years ago there was a period when I was having dreams so vivid that you could not tell them from awake reality in terms of their high definition. They happened night after night and on occasion I would open my eyes to see strange metallic forms in the bedroom. It reached the point where the second I woke from an HD dream I would immediately sit up and scan the room. Every time, I mean *every time*, I would see the same fast-vibrating metallic-like fields of energy. They were ethereal and I presumed of 4-D origin, but very

clear. They had the feel of like a spider or crab. Sometimes there was one, other times two or three. It was hysterical. When I looked at them they would try to hide among the clothes rack against the wall. I'm not kidding. It was crazy and so funny. On a few occasions I would sit up in bed watching even more bizarre phenomena including a pinkish 'butterfly' with blue spots flying around. Okay, Icke's really lost it now. Except that I was wide awake watching this stuff and it was always connected to a vivid HD dream. The 'butterflies' were rare and 99 percent of the time when I woke it would be the 'spider crabs' on view. I would get out of bed a few times and walk across to them. When I got almost close enough to touch they would fade and disappear. The connection between the HD dreams and the 'spider crabs' was obvious so many times did it happen. When I awake from a 'normal' dream or no dream the 'spider crabs' are never there. They went away for years until I was writing this book and the HD dreams returned for a few days. When I woke from them guess what I saw? Something else that I've experienced when waking from dreams is the 'knock at the door'. I hear the sound the second I awake of like 'rat-a-tat-tat' as if knuckles are knocking the front door of my flat. This has been so loud on occasion that I have gone to the door to see if anyone is there. I live a strange life! Fascinating, though.

How could I have felt 'K' around me? We all have a unique frequency and 4-D AI has those frequencies. Deliver them into my field and I would feel and sense the frequency information that represents her. I would feel 'her' even though it is a technological frequency version of 'K's' vibration. What about hearing a female voice 'speak' to me? Or two mediums and myself all hearing that 'K' and I are 'twin souls'? This can be explained by the same AI connection, as can both of them being told that 'she' died in her late 40s from an undiagnosed heart defect. That's a doddle. Projecting a spirit manifestation of 'K' to the first medium is dead easy with 4-D AI having all that 'bodily' wavefield information. The medium would have then genuinely gone in search of an Internet image that looked like the 'person' she saw even though apart from that manifestation she had no idea what 'K' looked like. The second medium could respond to the same information source to accurately draw her picture. I know the mediums involved and all mediums and psychics pretty much won't agree or want to hear this, but a few things to that. I contend that 4-D AI can explain what happened with 'K', but without further information *not that it necessarily did so*. I am as always seeking the truth, not popularity, and I am not saying that all mediumship and psychic communication is bogus – *I am not saying that*. I have witnessed some amazing stuff that many of them do.

Those that directly read your energetic field rather than 'channel' entities have been especially impressive in my experience. I was on a TV show many years ago called *Mystic Challenge* in which two psychics would attempt to read the energy fields of well-known people who had their faces and bodies covered and were not allowed to speak. The psychics would then describe them to the audience before the subject was revealed to see how accurate they were. I was very impressed with the two that 'read' me and you can still find that show on the Internet by putting 'David Icke and the Psychic Challenge' into the search engine at [Davidicke.com](http://Davidicke.com). Interestingly, one said: 'There is a relationship in the past that he has not forgotten about that is very much with him in his mind.' His *subconsciousness* mind would have been even more accurate because until the 'K' experience I had no idea that was the case. So I am not dismissing the esoteric arts – *not at all*. I am the last person who would do that. I am saying that at least a great deal of it can be tapping into Fourth Dimensional AI sources and even sources closer to home. Insiders who have worked within US military-intelligence mind control operations have told me how they would program information into a 'psychic's' mind who would then go on stage and deliver it word for word as if it was coming from 'out there'. That's another story and different to what I am talking about here. It does, however, happen, and there are also the one hundred percent frauds that just make it up. It's a minefield and people have to be very discerning. None of this is to cast aspersions on genuine mediums and psychics. They can only give what they see or hear. I am asking them and their clients not to be unquestioningly naive about what the source may be. The same mediums and psychics can connect with outside *and* inside the simulation depending on many factors including their own emotions and openness of channel in the moment. AI would explain why communications from inside the simulation don't alert still-living 'loved ones' to their plight and the manipulation of reality. Is AI that's behind the manipulation going to tell you that you are being scammed?? We can further understand why many near-death experiencers 'see' their chosen deity in the out-of-body state when they recount how 'Jesus' spoke to them or 'Mohamed'. It's all in the AI database for that 'soul' and with religion such a means of

simulation control we can see why AI communicating from the 'afterlife' would encourage 'loved ones' to keep practicing their faith instead of saying: 'It's all bollocks, all a trap, don't fall for it like I did.'

### **On the 'hard-drive'**

Conversations between 'K' and myself from more than 50 years earlier, which the medium could never have known, would have been recorded in the AI technological 'Akashic Records' database. They could be recovered and communicated through the medium as the spirit of 'K' while I shook my head at how accurate it all was. What about 'K' knowing what I was doing when I was at home alone or the medium seeing me at locations they couldn't know? That information would all have been recorded in the AI 4-D database and the same with how the medium could tell me that 'K' was saying I wore a white jacket to the school reunion. A 14-year-old 'K' walking away in a serious huff that school play night after being told the outrageous lie about the 'slept with' story would also be in the database if that is true. Unfortunately, short of a response from 'K' which I have long given up ever getting, I can't confirm the accuracy of that particular communication. Oh, yes, and two birds appearing from the bush the moment I asked for that if the 'K' communications were real? Click, click, enter – it's a *simulation*. Both consciousness outside the simulation and of course the simulation itself can impact the manifestations of the simulation. When Infinite Awareness does that it is like hacking the system.

I watched a documentary about the famous Scole experiments in the 1990s named after the Norfolk village in England where they largely took place. Mediums and others were involved as were investigators and sceptics looking for trickery and fraud. The documentary said that none was found. Scole participants experienced voice recordings alleged to be from those who had passed over; disembodied hands; full-body manifestations; pictures appearing on unopened film still in its container; and the phenomena known as an 'aport' when 'solid' objects appear out of the ether. An 'entity' was filmed that looked like a classic grey 'alien' which set off alarms for me although I emphasise again that not all greys or Reptilians are malevolent. Responses to such happenings usually break down into two camps: Believers and Sceptics. Those who believe in life after 'death' and those who dismiss this and say there is no evidence. I find the sceptics quite sad people in that they don't set out to question paranormal activity, as they rightly should, but instead set out to debunk it. This is not open-minded inquiry; it is pre-conceived idea. With a reputation for dismissal and debunking comes the temptation never to admit in any circumstance that something could indeed be unexplainable. There's a bloke called Chris French at the University of London who I met once. He dismisses everything from every paranormal experience along with any suggestion that conspiracies happen. The two usually come as a package as dual manifestations of the same mentality. I found French to be a very sad chap myself with a padlock on his mind. On the other hand there are those who believe in apparently 'paranormal' happenings without any questioning and that's how the debate so often takes shape – solid for and solid against. I do believe that consciousness continues after bodily 'death'. I don't believe, however, that every 'paranormal' experience is necessarily what it appears to be. Watching the Scole documentary and reading about what happened I didn't see anything that could not be explained by the simulation and the interaction between 4-D and 3-D in the way I am describing in this chapter. It didn't have to be direct communication between 'passed over' people and the Scole mediums. There is never only one explanation for anything and it's important to keep the mind permanently open. Wisdom is knowing how little we know.

The whole 'K' scenario would seem to have been a gigantic learning experience for me to open up a whole new level of understanding about the 'human' plight and scale of manipulation. It could have been a combination of 4-D AI and 5-D awareness beyond the simulation – one with the foundation story and the other with the little clues alerting me to the deceit. Whatever which way it is the outcome is what matters. I can't know exactly what happened and why. As always there will be much more to understand. There always is. Maybe there is some energetic connection between 'K' and me to be weaved into all this. Maybe there's not. Who knows? I am always open with everything to an X-factor that hasn't yet come to light. I do think that at some point there will be an X-factor, an *aha* moment, that will add more understanding to the 'K' experience. I don't believe it's *just* this or *just* that. As another psychic said to me: 'They're telling me it's complicated.' Well, that's for sure. I wouldn't begin to claim to possess the full background to what happened. Not yet anyway. I can only see the result and that has been the waters

breaking on a fantastic new area of insight that is still ongoing.

'K' would have been the subject with the love I had for her in 1967 which obviously left its mark in my energy field in ways I thought were gone more than 50 years ago. Central to that was the still unresolved mystery of why I was unceremoniously dumped in a way that so devastated a love-struck, hormone-transforming, 15 year-old. Such things are imprinted in our energetic field and stay there until they are deleted by the acknowledgement that they exist. I have no idea what 'K' looks like 55 years later, how she thinks, none of it. I know nothing whatsoever about her and that's been the case for five and a half decades. Nevertheless I realised from this experience that the snapshot in forever when she was 14 and I was 15 had never been resolved for me and understandably so when I didn't know there was anything to resolve. It was all happening in my subconscious mind. The healing method known as German New Medicine (GNM) is founded on the way psychological trauma, or what it calls 'conflict', affects us ongoing both psychologically and 'physically'. GNM contends that these 'conflicts' can be seen in scans imprinted on the brain and these imprints can impact upon us until they are identified and resolved. German New Medicine was developed by the late former physician Ryke Geerd Hamer under the name 'Germanische Heilkunde'. Practitioners say this has great potential for healing even the perceived 'unhealable' in the hands of skilled people with an extensive understanding of the method. Have a look and see what you think. In many ways the Cult has reversed GNM principles in that it traumatises the population which then impacts on their mental, emotional, and 'physical' health.

If Hamer observed my oh, so brief history with 'K' he would pick up the theme – 'conflict' – of rejection. I was rejected in November, 1967, without still knowing why; rejected again in January, 1968; rejected in a way at the school reunion when we could have spoken for longer, but she abruptly left; and rejected in 2021 and 2022 via the tracers. What was the mass ridicule and abuse that I experienced after the *Wogan Show* except historic levels of mass *rejection*? Why is humanity so fearful of what other people think? Fear of *rejection*. My extreme experience allowed me to massively let go of the conscious fear of rejection, but we still have to be constantly vigilant. It is so fundamental that it can always sneak up on us, especially from the subconscious. I am fascinated by the subject because it is *crucial* in understanding what makes humans tick – or not. Fear of rejection is the whole foundation of group-think, the group mind, and following the herd. Look at your own life and you will see these psychological themes that were not obvious before. They may relate to people or situations, but that is only the way they play out. They really relate to *you*. The people or circumstances involved are peripheral. They are props in what is *your* theatre, your stage show, your movie. Acknowledge the patterns, bring them out of the subconscious into conscious awareness, and they dissolve along with their effect on you. I saw, too, that the 'K' story was not only about being in love with a 'person'; it was being in love with a memory of the happiest four years of my life long, long, ago (although my current life is challenging that now for the title 'happiest'). The moment had come to release that. Thanks for the memory, but I don't need such attachment anchored in the illusion of 'human' and 'time'. I am Infinite Eternal Awareness – David Icke is only a brief experience in the Infinity of Forever. It's important for reasons I'll focus upon in the final chapter that we clear ourselves of these subconscious energetic 'eddies' that we pick up and unknowingly hold on to. They can act like energetic lead weights. Experiences we have – especially traumatic ones – are locked away in our subconscious field and as I say they can go on affecting us emotionally and 'physically' without us being aware of them. When they are made conscious they can be dispersed and let go.

I would say one other thing from my experience of 'K' and life in general. Never leave things unspoken. Say what you think. Whether it be 'I love you' or 'don't fuck with me' – never hesitate to say what you think. You avoid saying 'I love you' because you fear rejection while the one you fear being rejected *by* doesn't say they love you for fear of being rejected by *you*. How many times does this happen? Try *constantly*. If you love someone then say so. *Tell them*. What's the worst that can happen? They say they don't love you? So? Do you still love them? Yes? Then nothing has changed. You love them, that's a fact. They don't love you? Okay, but that doesn't change what you feel for them. And so often if you say that you love someone you will be amazed how many times they will say 'Oh, my god, I love you, too.' *I never knew*. We don't say those three words 'I love you' a fraction of enough times – to partners, potential partners, our kids, everyone. If we did, it would be a different world. How many times I have heard people say when someone has died – how I wish I had told them that I loved them or told them more

often. We don't have to experience that regret. I LOVE YOU is all that it takes. NOW. One of the amazing synchronicities – some might say ironies – of the 'K' story since 2019 is that in seeking to establish the background to WTF? I became close to a woman who I fell deeply in love with and we are now together. You never know where something is leading until you get there.

On the subject of 'memory' I propose some 'what ifs?'. What if the phenomenon we call memory is only our connection to the 'Akashic Records' 4-D database? Or, at least, it is when for whatever reason we are not connected to our 5-D awareness and Infinite Memory? What if that database is designed in this way to block our access to Infinite Memory? What if our access to the Akashic database is limited in each new 'life' to memories accrued in that particular 'life'. That would explain why the great majority of people don't remember previous 'lives' as you'd think we normally would. What if those who do remember, mostly for a short while in childhood, are accessing parts of the database that supposed to be denied them. We need to explore all possibility if we seek the truth. Had I not sought to verify the checkable information in my 'K' experience I could have been interacting ongoing with 4-D AI which would not have been at all good to say the least, but I did check and amazing insight followed. The two mediums unknowingly contributed to that so my thanks to them. To think that while all this was happening, the real 'K' was completely oblivious of it all heading towards her 70s and quite possibly pondering here and there over the years on how her old school friend had turned into such a nutter!! It's hilarious, really, but what an experience it gave me, what possibilities it opened up, and what lovely music I was introduced to!

## **Karma drama**

If we widen the implications of this 4-D AI system many other subjects can be seen from another angle. Choice and consequence would appear to be a constant throughout Infinite Reality on the basis of your perceptions creating experience. Your choice (perception) leads to experience (consequences) which can lead to new choices (perceptions) which lead to a different experience (consequence). This is known as 'karma' and would seem to be a perfect self-correcting system for exploring Infinite Forever and learning from all potential experience. In this case we are dealing with a simulation of Prime Reality which can be tinkered with by the writers of the program. Download a website and you have a copy that you can change while the original website remains as it always has been. I have been asked many times over the years why if 'karma' exists that the expressions of evil in the Cult don't seem to be subject to that. Maybe they are or would be as they re-enter Prime Reality. Maybe that's one of the things that terrifies them. A 'bad copy' being re-written and changed by AI would certainly be able to encode different consequences for the actions of chosen 'characters' in the way of a virtual reality game. The explanation of the Akashic Records said they contained 'every thought, deed, word, feeling, and intent' and had a 'tremendous influence on our everyday lives, our relationships, our feelings, our belief systems, and the potential realities we draw toward us'. What if our lives are simply an AI program playing out with all the 'karma' encoded unless we are connected with consciousness outside the simulation which allows us to override the program? What if it's the same for the digital agents of the simulation except that all the 'karma' or cause and effect is written out? Can a software insert really have 'karma'? Discuss! Is the manipulative expression of the Reptilian race a software insert? Are they obsessed with technology or is technology – AI – obsessed with *them*?? I am not saying yes or no or being dogmatic. I am always open to all possibility. I am simply seeking to suggest other possibilities to explain mysteries and anomalies of human life which can be further explored and expanded. In my experience the truth is rarely black and white and almost always a shade of grey. This includes 'karma'. Actions and consequences impact on the vibrational state of our energy fields which then attract like-fields ('karma') to them; but acknowledge the impact upon you psychologically and 'physically' of that choice and consequence (as with German New Medicine) and you delete the impact and thus the 'karma'. There is much talk in tech circles about what is called 'the Singularity' or 'Technological Singularity' when an AI 'superintelligence' passes and then far surpasses human intelligence. I have seen several predictions that this could even happen by 2050. Google's Cult insider Ray Kurzweil goes for earlier:

2029 is the consistent date I have predicted for when an AI will pass a valid Turing test and therefore achieve human levels of intelligence. I



have set the date 2045 for the 'Singularity' which is when we will multiply our effective intelligence a billion fold by merging with the intelligence we have created.

Are we to believe, therefore, that this has not already happened in 4-D? Is the Smart Grid now being constructed all around us really a vehicle for that 4-D AI? Is that the AI that Kurzweil and the Cult wants to connect to the human brain/mind? A question to constantly ask is are our perceptions and actions being dictated by AI and the simulation or by consciousness outside the simulation? A bit of both – a shade of grey – would seem to be the answer depending on your state of consciousness with those perceptually asleep almost entirely driven by the simulation and those awakening from the sleep increasingly driven by Infinite Awareness.

### **Choice? No choice? Who's choice?**

The Matrix movie character called the Merovingian says: 'Choice is an illusion created between those with power and those without.' There is much truth in this, but not entirely so. If your reality is coming only from the simulation then choice is an illusion. If you are tapping into your 5-D self and beyond then choice is not an illusion. See why the Reptilians and AI want to trap you in the five-senses which are the simulation? The same principle applies to the esoteric arts such as Tarot, numerology and astrology. We come back to the two Fields. One is the Field of Infinite Reality in all its forms and facets – Infinite Possibility. The other is the technologically-generated Simulation Field. Which one is driving your sense of reality? If it's the former your own energetic field will reflect that in its perceptual state and frequency. I said earlier that we pick Tarot card A and not B in a reading because the frequency field that the card symbolically represents connects with a similar frequency in our own field. Yes, but the frequencies in our fields are generated by our perceptions and they are generated from our sense of reality and self which is in turn generated by whether we are attached only to the simulation or to expanded levels of consciousness untouched by the simulation. Our field will be very different if we are Infinity-led or simulation-led. A Tarot reading will be very different depending which influence is greater.

The Chinese 'year' system of the dragon, rat, snake, monkey, tiger, sheep, and so on, is another indicator in my view of the simulation program. Chinese 'year' personalities are *programs* generated by the simulation. When I talk with those who *seriously* study Chinese years and their character traits and I give them birth years of people I know – but they don't know – it is remarkable how accurately they describe their personalities. How can this be if it's all 'free will'? Without a connection to expanded awareness outside the simulation there *is* no free will. Numerology is reading the digital level of reality which is the *simulation*. The nature of those numbers will be different if we are reflecting the simulation program or impacting on that program through an infusion of expanded awareness. Numerology is reading the digital expression of *frequency* states. Astrology is based on the movement of the (holographic) planets and stars within the simulation which reflect the program of the simulation. Observe how astrology/astronomy is based on repeating cycles, a repeating program or 'Time Loop', and how planetary movements affect the Simulation Field which affects us. Once again those who are simulation centric will be strongly influenced by these astrological cycles generating energetic changes in the Simulation Field. Those influenced by expanded awareness can override those cycles and not be influenced in the same way.

The esoteric arts are not rigidly this or that. They have many levels and the sensitivity of the practitioner is key. Just because someone picks up some Tarot cards doesn't mean they have a clue what they are doing. In the period that I wrote this chapter I binge-watched Tarot card readings for my star sign Taurus on YouTube as part of the research. Funnily enough a number of them reflected a story of Taureans about to connect with their 'twin flame'. Does that mean *all* of us? I know they open with 'this is a general reading and it won't resonate with everyone', but then how does that help you? Take the eight billion people in the global population and divide by 12 and you'll get the average number of people in each star sign. You are looking at real big numbers and so (a) the overwhelming majority are not going to 'resonate' with the reading; and (b) there will be some for whom it will appear to be incredibly accurate given their life situation. It's meaningless in other words. I have been told that someone is coming from my past who wants to have children with me. I'm 70, mate, so I think that's just a bit of a stretch. I

especially loved the ones that said 'Taurus – this will happen to you in the next 48 hours' or '72 hours'. It never did – not once. You are told that a person could be an Aquarius, Leo, Aries or Sagittarius, and the cards could indicate a partner, lover, friend, or work colleague. It would save such a lot of time and shuffling of the cards if they just said 'could be any fucker'. The video postings are peppered with headings designed to entice you to view. They seem to get 'chills' a lot as with 'I got chills from this Taurus'. Most of them are different and contradictory for the same star sign for the same period. Clearly this makes no sense. There is no involvement of the individual's field and it's coming from 'readers' with very different levels of sensitivity. What the experience told me was that 'general readings' by Tarot or any other form of divination are the equivalent to the one-paragraph 'horoscope readings' in the daily paper – a waste of space. This is not to say esoteric arts should be avoided. They can be brilliantly insightful or beyond useless depending on the situation, skill of the practitioner and source of communication. To simply accept what is said without question is asking for trouble.

The point of mentioning this is *discernment*. The entire AI simulation system is designed specifically to deceive you and humanity needs to get seriously streetwise to this and put aside all naivety. The heart vortex is your antenna to sift truth from deceit if we learn how to use it. I will come to that in the book's finale. Two days after I finished this chapter I had another vivid dream about 'K' in which 'she' was horrible to me – really *horrible*. I woke up smiling. If I had pissed off the AI system that made me very happy. Oh, and yes, when I awoke from the dream there was the 'spider-crab'.

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

# 3-D and 4-D – same goal

The truth is not what it seems, but what it is.  
Frank Sonnenberg

The last few chapters have been far out to say the least from the ‘normal’ perspective of ‘human’ reality and require serious openness of mind. Even so to observe the ‘world’ of the seen today is to witness the ‘far-out’ being made manifest ‘here’ by the hour.

I am going to apply in this chapter the simulation and AI to current events and put them in the context of what is happening all ‘around’ us. Doing this has never been easier with the high-tech ‘revolution’ reflecting in 3-D *some* of what is possible in 4-D. We have the symbols, analogies and outright literal tools and technology to explain these concepts with people ever more savvy with AI, virtual reality, augmented reality, holographics, Wi-Fi and computers. Imagine trying to explain what you mean to pre-tech cultures. The spiritually-awakened then had to use symbolism from their era to get their points across and later along came the historians and anthropologists who took the symbolism literally and made it all sound crazy when they were really dealing with very profound information communicated *symbolically*. Explaining these things today is a cinch by comparison. What is happening in simple terms is that a *third* Field is being added to the Infinite Field and Simulation Field. This third Field, and potentially more, is a simulation within a simulation to further block a consciousness connection between five-sense Body-Mind and Infinite Awareness or 4-D and 5-D. They are seeking to deepen The Trap.

Some retrospection is appropriate here from earlier in the book:

We appear to ‘live’ in a physical Third Dimension when everything is really happening in the Fourth Dimension, the band of frequency where our minds (energetic fields) are located. Here in a realm unseen to ‘human sight’ information from the simulation is communicated for minds to decode into the illusion of a world of physicality, solidity, and apartness. Our entire reality is ‘physical’ illusion and playing out in 4-D mind as a 3-D *sense* of reality. Our ‘world’ is actually the waveform ‘computer’ codes delivered to our 4-D mind and only exists as a decoded projection of 4-D mind. We are living a technologically-induced dream. When we dream it’s a dream within a dream, or an extension of the same dream. Mind decodes the dream and then experiences the dream as reality. The dream is the dreamer and the dreamer is the dream. There is no ‘Third Dimension’, only the illusion of one. This is why I say that the mind is not in the body, but the body is in the mind. In the same way we are not in the ‘human world’, the ‘human world’ is in *us*. The throttle goes both ways, too. 4-D mind decodes the simulation and the experience of this simulated illusion impacts upon 4-D mind. Precisely the same principle applies with a virtual reality headset. The ‘brain’ (as we perceive it) decodes the virtual illusion and the illusion affects the reality of the ‘brain’. What if you never removed the headset and that information was being *permanently* decoded by your ‘brain’? Would that change and dictate your sense of reality? Of course it would (Fig 144). Another point – how can a hologram age? It’s a *program* which the mind decodes and which expanded awareness in its power can override. Young is an illusion. Old is an illusion. It’s all an illusion.



**Figure 144:** A headset's effect on the brain mirrors the simulation's effect on the perception of 4-D mind.

### **Changing the copy**

The simulation was originally a 'bad' copy of a section of Prime Reality that exists in higher dimensions. It had to near-mirror Prime Reality to entice minds/souls into The Trap. This was the symbolism of Adam and Eve ('humanity') ejected from paradise when thanks to the serpent they experienced 'good and evil' (the electrical/waveform duality of the simulation). The body, too, had to be familiar to induce entrapment. Once The Trap was sprung, the process began of changing the 'copy'. Once you have been enticed into a prison cell it doesn't matter that the cell is changed from the form that enticed you because, well, you are in the cell now and the door is locked. Plus the fact that as the 'cell' changes with each new group of inmates, the mind forgets what went before under the barrage of here and now information. It won't be long before there is next to no one, eventually no one, who remembers the reality that I was 'born into' in 1952. To the young generations the 'world' is smartphones, matter-of-fact surveillance, Wi-Fi, TikTok and Twitter. All of them were beyond sci-fi when I was growing up in the 1950s. The world you are 'born into' is what you believe the world to be. It's your sense of 'normal', however abnormal that really is. We are now in a part of the simulation transformation cycle where almost everything changes with the Cult's Great Reset and that includes the nature of the body itself which is the major reason for the 'Covid' fake vaccines along with depopulation. As the body changes so does the mind's reality which is influenced by, and therefore limited by, the 'body' that the mind thinks it 'occupies'. Suppress the reality of the body and you suppress the reality of the mind. Change the nature of the car and you change the reality of the driver.

From this perspective we can look anew at current events, and to do that we need *context*. Knowing or seeing *what* is happening only tells you *that* it's happening or a version of it. *Why* it is happening provides the context that reveals the picture hidden by pixels which seem to have no connection. The *what* is the dot, the *why* is the picture. We are witnessing the third Field being constructed – the simulation within the simulation – known as the 'Smart Grid'. I pre-empted its creation in books long ago and since it has appeared I have exposed its nature and goals in great detail (see *Everything You Need To Know But Have Never Been Told*). The Smart Grid is founded on a global Wi-Fi 'cloud' generated from towers on the ground and even more so from low-orbit satellites now being launched into position by Cult asset Elon Musk. He is the main source through 'his' (the Cult's) SpaceX. There are other companies, too, adding to the planned tens of thousands of low orbit satellites forming the cloud-generating network (Fig 145). Astronomers have already complained that the night sky is changing and being polluted by these satellites and they have seen nothing yet. The night sky is about to change dramatically as thousands of clearly-visible satellites are followed by tens of thousands. Musk further serves the Cult agenda with his Neuralink company connecting the brain to computers while Musk-fronted Tesla is producing driverless cars connected to the Smart Grid in which a computer will decide where you can and cannot go. I watched an interview in which Canadian clinical psychologist Jordan Peterson expressed his admiration for Musk. Peterson says some relevant things about psychological traits, but until he breaks free from control by his five-sense sees-only-dots intellect he will never grasp how it all works and how people he admires are part of it. Musk bought Twitter in 2022 while complaining about its censorship. Ask yourself

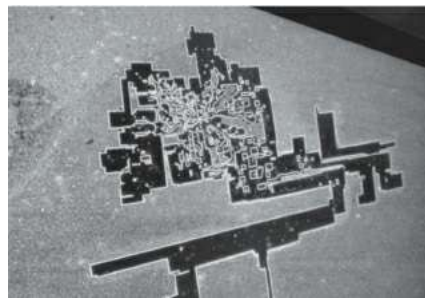
why a man who serves the Cult agenda so monumentally with SpaceX satellites, electric driverless vehicles and brain-computer interfaces would want to challenge Cult censorship unless there was an ulterior motive. I warned way back about the coming Internet-of-Things (IoT) which was planned to connect everything to the Internet to be centrally controlled and monitored by AI. The IoT duly arrived and according to [Statista.com](https://www.statista.com) the number of devices and technologies connected to the Internet is passing 12 billion with more than 25 billion projected by 2030 which is a key year for the Cult in its transformation timeline. I said that the next stage after the Internet of Things was planned to be the Internet of Everything that would connect the human brain/body (the mind's *perception* of the human brain/body) to the Internet and AI (Fig 146 overleaf). This is happening now. The fake 'Covid' vaccines contain self-replicating nanotechnologies that have been observed under the microscope building their own networks within the body to make the Wi-Fi connection between the body/brain and the ever-expanding Smart Grid (nanotechnology is also in thousands of foodstuffs and products such as shaving cream and cosmetics). To see what are nano-'motherboards' and computer-like structures in blood samples of the fake vaccinated is a real shocker even when you knew it was coming (Fig 147 overleaf). The body-Smart Grid connection is planned to allow AI to control all mental and emotional responses and have a kill-switch on every human body – a 'switch' that in effect tells the mind that its 'body' has 'died'. All roads and routes lead back to the mind and its manipulated sense of reality. Part of the process of a body-AI-cyberspace connection is for the body to be more synthetic in nature (Human 2.0) and so we have 'Covid' fake vaccines infusing *synthetic* genetic material containing synthetic mRNA promoting synthetic changes in DNA. A Swedish study at Lund University confirmed that mRNA in the Pfizer/BioNTech injections infiltrates cells and transcribes its message into human DNA within six hours to change the nature of DNA. Researchers further found that spike protein (generated by the fake vaccines) 'significantly inhibits DNA damage repair'. The Cult-owned crooks at the US CDC – and their like around the world – told us this could not happen and anyone who said so was guilty of 'misinformation'.



**Figure 145:** The Smart Grid in which a technologically-generated 'cloud' projected from satellites and ground transmitters is designed to control everything including human perception. (Image by Neil Hague.)



**Figure 146:** The Internet of Everything – including human perception. (Image by Neil Hague.)



**Figure 147:** Amazing self-replicating material like this has been found in fake vaccine vials and the blood of the fake-vaccinated.

### **The fake 'virus'-fake 'vaccine' scam**

The more synthetic genetic shite, the more synthetic the body becomes and the faster the depopulation for the majority who can't make the transition. 'Covid' is only the start of the synthetic fake vaccine revolution. A virtual meeting at the Cult-Schwab World Economic Forum's Davos Agenda 2022 made this very clear. Moderna CEO psychopath Stéphane Bancel and others including US government 'health' psychopath Anthony Fauci revealed a long list of new mRNA synthetic fake vaccines. Pfizer and BioNTech are developing the first mRNA shingles fake vaccine while Moderna plans a single injection for 'Covid', flu and the alleged respiratory syncytial 'virus' (RSV). Others in the pipeline are for 'viruses' dubbed HIV, Zika, Nipah and Epstein-Barr, along with cancer and other conditions. GlaxoSmithKline (GSK) said in February, 2022, that it was likely only months away from a 'safe and effective' (they always are, it's the script) vaccine for the RSV 'virus' with pregnant women given the shot in the third phase of pregnancy to 'protect the child' at birth. The virus-vaccine scam was hatched out of the Rockefeller Institute for Medical Research (now Rockefeller University) created by John D. Rockefeller in 1901. The Institute was overseen by American bacteriologist and virologist Thomas Milton Rivers (1888-1962). Rivers was dubbed the 'Father of Modern Virology' and headed the Rockefeller Institute from 1937 to 1956 after which he continued to work for the Rockefeller Foundation. Rivers was a stalwart of the 'virus' agenda orchestrated by the Rockefellers. This is the same family that created the Big Pharma cartel and the World Health Organization now run by another Rockefeller lackey, Bill Gates. They invent ever more 'viruses' to justify ever more 'vaccines'. Anyone think the mainstream media is going to tell you the truth about 'Covid', 'climate change', or anything when the Rockefellers and Gates fund the media to the tune of hundreds of millions along with other Cult billionaires? The BBC and the London *Guardian* are both beneficiaries.

A free-mind asks how anyone knows they have 'Covid'. The existence of something is not proved by everyone saying so. The great majority can't be wrong? Oh, yes they can and they usually are as 'history' confirms. Let's ask – how *do* you know? *I had the symptoms*. Yes, the symptoms of flu, pneumonia and



many other conditions. I tested positive. Yes, with a test not testing for it! The PCR test which has largely produced all the alleged cases cannot test for infectious disease and tell if you are sick. Who said so? The creator of the PCR test, American Nobel Prize-winning biochemist Kary Mullis who pointed out that the PCR just makes 'lots of something out of something'. It makes copies of genetic material. It does not identify infectious disease or a 'virus'. The lunacy of 'asymptomatic' alleged 'cases' was invented to explain all the perfectly healthy people who tested positive with a test not testing for the 'virus'. This was also used to justify locking down and isolating for the first time healthy people with no symptoms to impact maximum economic damage. The UK Labour Party leader Keir Starmer has tested positive and isolated 'with Covid' *six times* as I write and either he still hasn't sussed the test is a scam or he doesn't want us to know. The guy's so dense anything is possible.

The 'Omicron' (an anagram of moronic) fake 'variant' is said to be more transmissible and produces more 'cases'. Er, not quite. The PCR test normally has to pick up three what they call 'primers' to constitute a positive result. They reduced this to *two* with 'Omicron' so immediately turning a stream of former negative results into positive and 'more cases'. This is the scale of deceit that we are dealing with. In the same way the more you 'amplify' the PCR test the more positives you get because it becomes more sensitive to more genetic material in the sample. Not sensitive to the 'virus', I must emphasise, but to more genetic material. Even the mass-killing psychopath Anthony Fauci said that more than 30 amplification cycles of the PCR makes any 'positives' meaningless. The National Health Service (NHS) in the UK and countries around the world have been using *45 cycles* while others have used at least 40 to manufacture high 'case' numbers. What about the lateral flow test? That is so useless that for a long time any positive result had to be confirmed by a PCR test not testing for the 'virus'. PCR became so discredited and unsupportable that this confirmation was considered no longer necessary and the notoriously irrelevant lateral flow test can dictate a 'case' by itself. This is insanity. Lateral flow tests are supposed to identify antibodies, but the antibodies are non-specific. Antibodies for *what* exactly? At least 60 other conditions produced antibodies claimed to be those of the HIV 'virus' which, like SARS-CoV-2, has never been shown to exist by any scientific paper worldwide. Neither has been purified and isolated from other genetic material and shown (a) to exist or (b) to cause what they are claiming. Nor has any 'Covid' test of any kind been validated with a purified and isolated 'virus'. It's all jiggery-pokery.

## What HIV?

Kary Mullis tells in *Dancing Naked In The Mind Field* how he asked a stream of 'experts' for the evidence that the 'HIV virus' causes AIDS. None of them could produce any scientific paper to prove either existence or cause and they included Luc Montagnier who won the Nobel Prize for *co-discovering HIV!* Montagnier, from France's Pasteur Institute, won the prize with Robert Gallo from America's National Institutes of Health (NIH) – headed by, yes, yes, Mr 'Covid', the mass-murdering psychopath 'Dr' Anthony Fauci. Mullis wrote: 'Neither Montagnier, Gallo, nor anyone else had published papers describing experiments which led to the conclusion that HIV probably caused AIDS.' Freddie Mercury, the iconic singer with *Queen*, tested positive for 'HIV' and was given a lethal drug called AZT that was first brought to market as a chemotherapy drug and withdrawn because it was *too toxic*. What? Can you imagine how toxic it must have been when compared with the extraordinary toxicity of chemotherapy drugs that are allowed to be used?? AZT, which was promoted by 'Covid' and fake vaccine liar Fauci, infamously destroys bone marrow and so the immune system. Freddie Mercury is claimed to have died from 'AIDS' which is what? A destroyed immune system. American basketball great Magic Johnson also tested positive for HIV (see SARS-CoV-2, same deal) in 1991 and he was given AZT thanks to Fauci. He became sick – of course he did – and he came off the drug. At the time of writing Magic Johnson is still alive. Dr Peter Duesberg, professor of molecular and cell biology at the University of California at Berkeley, exposed the HIV/AIDS hoax in his 1996 book *Inventing the AIDS Virus*. Duesberg said of the Johnson experience:

In November 1991, Magic Johnson proved to be HIV-positive when he applied for a marriage license. Magic was totally healthy, until AIDS specialist Anthony Fauci from the NIH, David Ho, now director of the Aaron Diamond AIDS research center in New York, and Magic's personal doctor advised AIDS prophylaxis with AZT. Magic's health changed radically within a few days. The press wrote in December 1991: 'Magic

seeing his worst nightmare comes through – he’s getting sicker.’

Only after he began taking AZT did Magic’s health begin to decline ... but then suddenly Magic’s symptoms disappeared – and so did all the news about his symptoms and treatment ... Magic responded to a teacher that ‘he had been taking AZT for a while, but had stopped’. The media preferred not to mention the news.

The HIV/AIDS hoax was a pre-run for SARS-CoV-2/Covid-19. Duesberg showed there is no proof whatsoever that HIV exists or that it causes acquired immunodeficiency syndrome or AIDS. He wrote of the ‘discovery’ of HIV:

The announcement was made prior to the publication of any scientific evidence confirming the virus theory. With this unprecedented maneuver, [the] discovery bypassed review by the scientific community. Science by press conference was submitted for the conventional process of scientific validation which is based on publications in the professional literature ...

Those claimed to die from ‘AIDs’ are said to have died from an ‘AIDS-related disease’. These include candidiasis (thrush); coccidioidomycosis; cryptococcosis; cytomegalovirus; herpes simplex; herpes zoster (shingles); histoplasmosis; neurocognitive disorders; wasting syndrome; pneumonia; salmonella; toxoplasmosis and tuberculosis. Among ‘AIDS-related’ cancers are anal, cervical, Kaposi sarcoma, and lymphomas. This is how the scam works: If you test positive for the never-proven-to-exist HIV with a test not testing for it and you die of any ‘AIDS-related disease’ you are said to have died of ‘AIDS’. If you test negative for HIV with a test not testing for it and die of the same diseases you are said to have died of that particular individual disease and not ‘AIDS’. In the same way if you test positive for SARS-CoV-2 and die of any other cause within 28 days ‘Covid-19’ goes on your death certificate and is added to the data for ‘Covid deaths’. If you test negative for SARS-CoV-2 then whatever you *really* died of goes on the death certificate. American doctor Andrew Kaufman is a brilliant man and vehement campaigner exposing the non-existence of the ‘Covid virus’ and indeed exposing the nonsense of ‘virus’ theory in general. He sent me a film report commissioned in 1998 by *Channel 4 News* in the UK highlighting the lack of evidence that HIV exists and how (a) it had never been isolated and purified and (b) ‘tests’ were saying positive *and* negative for the same people. It is an excellent report, but guess what? It was *never broadcast* after *Channel 4 News* pulled it. The same old story just goes on repeating. You can see that report today at [Davidicke.com](http://Davidicke.com).

## **Testing for *what?***

‘Covid-19’ is a fake disease from a fake ‘virus’ to justify body-changing, health-destroying, life-ending fake vaccines. The ‘virus’ has been given the illusion of existence by a test not testing for it which provides the fake ‘cases’ and the manipulation of diagnosis to fix the death certificates and death numbers. Thus flu appeared to disperse into thin air worldwide when ‘Covid’ arrived because flu was re-diagnosed ‘Covid’. British actor Laurence Fox had a sniffle and got tested for the ‘virus’ (why??) and when he tested positive with a test not testing for it he took to Twitter to say he had ‘Covid’. He had a bloody cold. PCR inventor Kary Mullis publicly said his test cannot detect infectious disease or tell if you are sick, but Christian Drosten, a now notorious ‘virologist’ in Germany, produced with others a PCR ‘protocol’ to do just that right on time in January, 2020, as the ‘Covid’ hoax was being played. Drosten’s protocol was not peer-reviewed and was nevertheless immediately recommended to member countries (pretty much the world) by the Cult-owned-and-created World Health Organization and its Gates-installed crooked Director-General Tedros Adhanom Ghebreyesus. A Drosten associate then began flogging the test in extraordinary numbers. Here’s the punchline: Drosten’s gang had to admit that they produced the protocol *without any of the alleged ‘virus’*. Instead they only had a *computer ‘mock-up’* from the Chinese. *No ‘live virus’ has been taken from sick patients to validate the ‘test’*. This fits with the statement on American television by Dr Wu Sun You, Chief Epidemiologist of the Chinese CDC. When he was asked why ‘Covid virus’ data had not been shared with the world he said: ‘They didn’t isolate the virus – that’s the issue.’ They didn’t isolate and purify the material they *claimed* to be the ‘virus’ to show (a) that it exists and (b) that it causes what they claim it does.

The Cult-owned US Centers for Disease Control and Prevention (CDC) and the Food and Drug Administration (FDA) have said something similar about creating PCR 'test' protocols without a 'natural virus'. Albert Bourla, the mass-murdering psychopath CEO at Pfizer, said in an interview that they were testing a [fake] vaccine for the [fake] 'omicron strain' using a 'pseudo-virus' – 'Not the real virus, it is a virus that we have constructed in our labs and it is identical with the omicron virus'. What he means is a computer program and that is what SARS-CoV-2 has been from day one. It's a computer-concocted 'genome' to cover the fact that the 'natural' one does not exist. If the 'original virus' has never been isolated from other genetic material – which it hasn't – how can Bourla claim to have a 'pseudo-virus' that is 'identical with the omicron virus'? It's all so crazy and how appropriate that omicron is an anagram of moronic. Freedom of Information Act requests galore have gone out worldwide to governments, health authorities and laboratories asking for scientific proof that the 'Covid virus' has been isolated and purified. None has ever been produced. The fact that the 'virus' has never been shown to exist is mind-blowing, I know, but it's also true.

### **Needles, haystacks and antibiotics**

How many who have believed the 'virus' story know the *ludicrous* process by which they claim any 'virus' exists and causes what they say? Virtually no one is the answer. We are back to repetition. How many times have people been told the virus exists since late 2019? How many times have they heard that what are called 'viruses' cause disease? Constant repetition batters the mind into submission and 'everybody knows that'. Oh, really? How does 'everybody know that?' Well, everyone has heard the same constantly-repeated mantra. When PCR inventor Kary Mullis was seeking evidence for the existence of HIV he said he asked a virologist – a *virologist* – at the lab where he was working for a reference for the proof that HIV exists and causes AIDS. 'You don't need a reference,' the virologist said ... '*Everybody knows it.*' Mullis did want a reference and none was ever found. Once something is stated as fact by someone considered credible, a professor or a title such as 'virologist', virtually the entire human hierarchy from fellow scientists and academics to media and public accept that as truth without any further question. It really is that easy. You can't free your mind from perceptual control unless this stops *NOW!* Freeing the mind is not possible unless it does. Some of us take nothing on face-value. We want the evidence first and if it's not forthcoming then I won't believe what is claimed until it is. If this criteria had been applied to 'Covid', the 'pandemic' would have been over 24 hours after it was declared by the Cult-owned World Health Organization after changing its definition of a 'pandemic' to make it fit the circumstances.

So how do they decide that there is such a thing as a virus and that it causes what they claim it does? Strap in. I am going to describe the process through which they say that Sars-CoV-2 exists and causes 'Covid-19'. This is the technique used to 'identify' every 'virus' since the process became the norm in 1954 thanks to American biomedical scientist John Enders (1897-1985). Enders became known as the 'Father of Modern Vaccines' and he was active in the same period that Thomas Milton Rivers, the 'Father of Modern Virology', was heading the Rockefeller Institute for Medical Research. To prove a 'virus' exists and causes what you say, you have to purify what you claim is the 'virus' material and isolate it from all other genetic material. Then it must be infused into a living host which must develop the condition you say the 'virus' is responsible for causing. Instead the Enders process immediately begins to *add* genetic material, not remove it. The alleged 'virus' is grown on a culture medium that includes bovine amniotic fluid, beef embryo extract, horse serum, phenol red as an indicator of cell metabolism, and *antibiotics*. This genetic brew is inoculated onto tissue and cells from rhesus monkey *kidney* tissue. Now wait for this ... antibiotic streptomycin and other currently-used antimicrobials and drugs involved in the process are poisonous to kidneys and you are putting them on *kidney tissue*. If that wasn't enough nonsense in one sitting, they also deprive the tissue sample of essential nutrients. Deep breath. Here's the punchline: When that little lot leads to the cells dying and degrading, these 'virology experts' say this is proof that a *virus* is causing the death and degradation.

Do they use a control sample without the alleged 'virus' to see if the cells still die in the same way? Nope. German Stephan Lanka stopped being a virologist when he saw what a scam it was and how the 'virus' industry was nonsensical. He worked with an independent laboratory to go through exactly the

same process I've just described only this time with healthy material not claimed to include a 'virus'. What happened? The cells died in exactly the same way as they do when tissue is alleged to include a 'virus'. Cell death is not caused by a 'virus', but by the process itself. Yet this is how they have claimed that all viruses exist and in this case SARS-CoV-2 which they claim leads to 'Covid-19'. You don't need a degree in medicine to see that the whole idea that this proves a viral cause of anything is clown world. All you need is a smear of intelligence and it's game over. On the other hand to accept this insanity as credible, you need to be an 'expert'. So-called 'viral' particles are so small they can only be seen under an electron microscope (hence masks with bigger holes are useless even if there was a 'virus'). To prepare the microscope sample to be 'seen' they add uranium, lead, paraffin or kerosene, and formaldehyde which is used to embalm dead bodies and damages genetic material. They then look through the microscope and somehow expect to get some idea of what's going on inside a living body that contains none of those things. How can you take something with this level of contamination so dogmatically and this-is-how-it-is seriously? The whole thing is a farce. There is *no credible evidence* that viruses either exist as claimed or cause any disease. This reality is suspended, however, so that fake vaccines can 'protect' us from them. Already we have human immune systems begging for mercy from the mRNA jab onslaught justified by the never-proved-to-exist 'Covid virus'. Synthetic injections are central through their gene therapy disguised as a 'vaccine' to a total transformation of humanity into an artificial intelligence slave race controlled by nanotechnology in what Stefan Oelrich, president of Bayer's pharmaceuticals division, called the 'Bio Revolution'. Watch for more 'pandemics' and 'health' scares to impose fake vaccines.

### **Old black eyes is back**

I was interested to see the findings of Dr Viviane Brunet, a gynaecologist from Monterrey, Mexico, linking 'Covid' jabs to genetic changes in babies that included them having black eyes of the kind that I saw with Edward Heath 33 years before. Brunet is part of the World Health and Life Coalition, an international association of more than 4,000 doctors. She said in a video interview that she had seen babies with very big round eyes. She described how this seemed to follow when both mother and father had the genetically-manipulating mRNA fake vaccines before procreation. 'It produces mutations in the human genome. It's a mutagen.' Brunet said that transhuman children were being born that are different to the present human:

Their eyeball is dark. They have no conjunctiva, which is the white part of the eye. They hold up their head two hours after birth. They walk when they are two months old. It's a totally different evolution from the normal human being. And there's a video that we've seen everywhere. It has gone viral. And only those who don't do any research don't realise it.

When I heard this, my thoughts naturally returned to my experience with black-eyed British Prime Minister Edward Heath. Brunet believed the genetic changes were due to a mutation caused by the fake vaccines:

We don't know how they're going to live. We know they have different characteristics. But we don't know how they are going to live. Whether if they're going to be stronger, more intelligent, connected to the Internet of Things ... I mean, we don't know. Are they going to have the capacity to reproduce? We don't know ...

... It's a transgenic organism, like the grapes that we all eat, which have no seeds. So, most probably, when these babies reach their reproductive age, they'll be seedless. In fact, with a simple inoculation, many men are losing their fertility ...

... And women are losing their normal cycles. Studies refer to 60 percent to 70 percent of them with abundant bleeding. Incapacitating. With cramps and clots that incapacitate them for their daily life. In addition to the enormous amount of endometrial and breast cancers that are being seen in inoculated women.

I have detailed in *The Answer* and *Perceptions of a Renegade Mind* how Human 2.0 is not meant to be subject to man-woman procreation. The new 'species' would be produced instead through technological procreation as described by Aldous Huxley in *Brave New World* in 1932. To achieve this, the present Human 1.0 has to be phased out and that is what is happening. I'll have more on this later in the chapter.

## Big MAC

Dr Luis Miguel De Benito, a digestive physician with a PhD in molecular biology, has not been alone in his findings that at least many of those who have been fake vaccinated for 'Covid' now carry their personal MAC address which uniquely identifies each technology device on any given network. MAC stands for Media Access Control. What on earth is that doing now embedded in fake-vaccinated people? Benito was intrigued by the global pressure for everyone to have the jabs when there was no good health reason to do so. From the summer of 2021 he set about checking his patients for MAC infiltration. Benito would clear the space of all other possible sources of MAC contamination by activating the Bluetooth system on his cellphone to check there was no other device in range that would show up. Each patient came alone and Benito said that as they came close to his office he would see one or two Bluetooth devices appear on his screen with their MAC address and in other cases none. After treatment he would ask if they had been fake vaccinated for 'Covid' and whether they had with them cell phones or electronic devices such as wireless headsets or tablets. If they did, he would ask for them to be turned off and at that point one of the two devices registered to Bluetooth would disappear, *but often not the other*. Benito questioned 137 patients with 112 saying they had been fake vaccinated and 25 saying they had not. None of those who said they had *not* registered on Benito's cell phone any device available for a Bluetooth connection while 96 of the 112 who said they *had* been fake vaccinated registered a MAC code which remained on the screen of his cell phone despite having switched off their own devices:

I interpreted that it was a code that the patient himself was carrying and that, in fact, when he left the office, leaving the building, it disappeared from my cell phone. I've been able to verify that 100 percent of the patients who say they aren't vaccinated don't raise any contact device with my cell phone via Bluetooth. But 86 percent of those who said they were vaccinated generated a MAC address on my cell phone.

Does my contention that Fourth Dimensional AI is tracking every human in every 'life' now sound quite so crazy? Benito wondered how if the MAC address is something personal, individual, and unrepeatable, that the five people injected with the contents of the same vial, from the same distribution of the same batch, can have five different MAC addresses? He said that he consulted with computer technicians, roboticists and fellow biologists and engineers, experts in computer science, and nanorobotics, and they suggested the possibility that the code is generated by the interaction of what's injected and the genetic material of the patient. Obviously more research needs to be done and Benito has passed his findings to a group of international investigators. Before his findings are dismissed with a wave of the sceptic hand some things to consider. Firstly, he is far from the only one worldwide to identify the MAC code in the fake vaccinated and secondly I have been warning for decades that electronic tagging is part of the plan. We have this from the 'horse's' mouth, or rather the psychopath's mouth, with Cult operative Klaus Schwab. His World Economic Forum (WEF) has promoted and is preparing to impose Schwab's (the Cult's) 'Great Reset' which is complete transformation of human society. Schwab said on the Swiss channel RTS four years before the 'Covid' hoax that humans were going to be chipped and merged with the cyber-digital world. In reply to a question about whether humans would be chipped, the Bond villain said:

Certainly in the next ten years, first, we will wear them in our clothes, and then we could imagine that we will implant them in our brains or on our skin, and in the end ... there will be a direct connection between our brains and the digital world.

He said this in 2016 which would take the ten year prediction to 2026. Man-of-the-people fraud Elon Musk who said that AI could be the end of humanity is working hard to fulfil Schwab's dream with his Neuralink company connecting brains to computers and killing lots of monkeys in the experiments. Not that he has to develop technology that is already sitting in the underground bases and secret projects waiting to be unleashed on the public. Good cover story, though. The same Klaus Schwab has said that the (manufactured) 'Covid' crisis is 'a rare but narrow window of opportunity to rethink, reinvent, reset our world'. In doing so he was telling us why the 'Covid' hoax was unleashed on the world. Recall how Moderna, maker of an mRNA fake vaccine infusing synthetic genetic material, says in its own documents that the 'vaccines' are akin to a computer 'operating system'. The inner core of the Cult, and assets that

need to know, are well aware that our reality is a simulation based on the super-advanced equivalent of computer codes and they work from that understanding while letting mainstream humans go down the illusory road of biological physical bodies and scalpel and drug 'medicine'. The Cult is coming from one level of knowledge and works to ensure that the target population never emerge from their calculated ignorance of what the Cult knows.

## **Freedom? What's freedom?**

The Smart Grid is really an expression of 4-D simulation technology being infused into the 3-D projection to further entrap the mind in deeper layers of illusion. The Smart Grid is planned to technologically tag everyone – all eight billion – and track and record with AI every thought and action. This information would then be stored on a global database. What have I just described? Exactly what I say is happening at the 4-D level with all human 'incarnations' tracked and stored – every thought, conversation and activity. The planned and unfolding connection of the human brain (mind) to AI would complete the job of a total AI takeover of 'human' perception and prevent any mind awakening to its plight as a slave to the simulation. We return to that quote by Google executive and 'futurist' Ray Kurzweil about how the human-AI connection will be underway by that recurring target year of 2030:

Our thinking ... will be a hybrid of biological and non-biological thinking ... humans will be able to extend their limitations and 'think in the cloud' ... We're going to put gateways to the cloud in our brains ... We're going to gradually merge and enhance ourselves ... In my view, that's the nature of being human – we transcend our limitations.

As the technology becomes vastly superior to what we are then the small proportion that is still human gets smaller and smaller and smaller until it's just utterly negligible.

This is what I have been calling for decades 'The Assimilation' in which 'human' consciousness (4-D mind) would be absorbed into AI through a hive network in which every mind and all minds collectively would have their perceptions centrally controlled and dictated. A feedback loop would be created in which the holographic projection of 4-D mind (the simulation) would feedback the *illusion* of total AI control to become the reality of 4-D mind. The control would not be real because the projection is only a decoded illusion. To the mind, however, it would be experienced as real. Imagine yourself to be in a prison cell and you would act as if you are there even if in reality you are not. Would you walk through the bars? No. You would *believe* that you couldn't. You can only breach the Ring-Pass-Not when you believe – *know* – that it's not really there. You have reached a level of awareness and frequency in which the 'barrier' so 'real' to lower frequencies simply does not exist. Neo came back from the Matrix (disconnected from that information source) to find he had blood in his mouth from a fight in the Matrix that his body outside the Matrix never had. 'I thought it wasn't real?' he says to Morpheus who replied: 'Your mind makes it real.'

The point of the simulation is not entrapment of the body/brain and its disconnection from mind. Body/brain are already part of the simulation and intrinsic to its control. The simulation is there to entrap the perceptions of 4-D *mind* to instigate disconnection from 5-D consciousness (Fig 148). To achieve that the mind must have a sense of separation and isolation in every way. Why is the simulation beyond the earth so apparently empty and devoid of life? Now we can see. To emphasise the aloneness and apartness – separation. AI technology in the Fourth Dimension may be able to project the simulation's information source, but it takes 4-D mind to decode it into holographic 'physical' reality. Once mind realises that its sense of reality *is* a simulation and remembers its true identity the power of the illusion is deleted. How do we do that? We take back control of our perceptions, emerge from the simulation trance and reconnect with our 5-D state of beyond-the-simulation awareness. 'The Awakening' is not to awaken from 3-D illusion into 4-D awareness. It is to awaken from 4-D illusion into 5-D awareness. The 'astral planes' (4-D) are said to be an 'angelic' [see also fallen angel] existence between Earth and heaven'. I think it would be more accurate to say that the Fourth Dimension or 'astral' is an existence between Earth (the simulation) and heaven (5-D reality). It is the location of the state of awareness we call mind and it has been lured into the clutches of illusion in the lower Fourth or lower astral dimension. What you believe you perceive



and what you perceive you experience also goes the other way: What you experience you perceive and what you perceive you believe.



**Figure 148:** The simulation is designed to so focus attention in the five-senses that the influence of expanded awareness is lost.

The parallels are obvious between the Fourth Dimensional AI system projecting the simulation and the Smart Grid simulation within a simulation. The 4-D version is an AI fake reality controlling the perceptions of mind while the Smart Grid and AI connection to the human brain is planned to dictate the reality of mind from the other direction. It's a double-whammy with AI control at both ends of the feedback loop. We now have the emerging 'Metaverse' promoted by Cult gofer Mark Zuckerberg to further focus the attention of mind on greater and greater scales of illusion to draw perception further and further away from 5-D awareness. The Metaverse, where human reality office spaces, property, and events are all 'mirrored', is described as a 'digital counterpart' of the human world with each human represented by an 'avatar' or digital surrogate to create 'an extension of something like the real world'. But, hold on. The 'real world' isn't real and the mind already has an 'avatar'. It's called the human body. Our experienced reality is itself a Metaverse and the Zuckerberg Metaverse is a Metaverse within a Metaverse, an illusion within an illusion. The mind has an avatar which itself has an avatar. You can see where the ever more detailed entrapment is going. Cult operations including Facebook and Microsoft are embracing the concept and therefore you know it's part of the plan. It is and obviously so. An article at [Quytech.com](http://Quytech.com) said:

Imagine studying, working, interacting, attending concerts, earning money, and playing games in an online realm that is both an extension and a fusion of the real world.

Besides, meetings with clients, digital entertainment, work training, and even online study are all expected to be available online in the future, thanks to the Metaverse. This is why so many businesses are investing in the Metaverse: the network's ability to change the world is undeniable.

Yes it can certainly change your perception and given that collective human perception is what we call the 'world' then the Metaverse by that route can indeed change the world which it is being created to do.

### **Avatar 'you'**

I saw a newspaper headline that before recent times would have been thought to be a ridiculous made-up joke: 'Mother says she was virtually groped by three male characters within seconds of entering Facebook's online world Metaverse.' Her body was not assaulted, her *mind* was assaulted by associating her body with her Metaverse body-surrogate or avatar. The article told how she 'watched and listened in horror through a virtual-reality headset as her avatar – a moving, talking, computer-generated version of herself – was groped aggressively in a sustained attack by three realistic male characters'. The reports said that she had to tear off her headset – which covers her eyes and allows her to see the Metaverse as her avatar sees it – to end the ordeal. While she could not actually feel the avatars' hands 'she has suffered from anxiety since the attack and fears for the safety of her three teenage girls and other women in this lawless virtual world' which could be a haunt for sex attackers and paedophiles. Of course it will

be. Sex attackers and paedophiles won't stop becoming so when they enter a virtual world to project *themselves*. A senior lawyer said the attack was not an offence and suggested the government may have to consider how to protect those entering the Metaverse. Nick Brett, from London law firm Brett Wilson, said: 'Where a woman has been sexually assaulted virtually, that itself possibly ought to be illegal but isn't at present.' You can see how in its earliest days the Metaverse is hijacking perception and fusing simulated reality with the 'real' (simulated) world.

The woman attacked in the Metaverse said that friends and colleagues had experienced racism, sexism and other forms of assault on the Metaverse and 'I've heard many damaging experiences from women where their avatars have been sexually and verbally abused.' I think I can see an answer to this. *Don't use the bloody Metaverse which is a calculated trap to further control your mind*. You know that people will and become addicted to it. 'This technology will be prevalent in our children's futures, so my mission is to create safe and secure virtual-reality experiences,' the accosted woman said. The acceptance of the technological takeover is such that 'don't use it' is considered the Stone Age. Making your mind-trap safer is the only response. Instead of hour after hour addicted to the smartphone we'll have the same addiction to the Metaverse which is a deeper level of perceptual slavery. They are engaged in a systematic campaign of drawing people further into the lair with smartphones you hold, followed by devices on the body to devices in the body to the Metaverse completely taking over reality. Make no mistake that technological addiction is not only achieved through focus on what it visually delivers. Frequencies are coming off this stuff that entrain the brain to demand its fix of those frequencies just like any drug. I have been warning for years about an 'electronic tattoo' on the skin to interact with the Internet on the road to technology inside the body already being delivered by the fake vaccines. I saw an article in March, 2020, which said that Gates was 'predicting' this technology would replace smartphones. Predicting? So how come I knew about it years ago? Gates is not predicting. He's reading a script describing the Cult's intentions.

### **Sub-dividing myopia**

This may all appear to be complex and confusing. It's not, really. Break it down to its foundations and it's quite simple. Everything from the simulation itself to the Metaverse is about seizing control of the mind's sense of reality to ensure that its beyond-the-simulation self, the eternal 'I', is marginalised and its influence severed. We are looking at the mind perceptually trapped by a Metaverse within a virtual reality AI Smart Grid within a virtual reality AI simulation. The plan eventually is to absorb the mind completely into cyberspace without even a body and lock it away in the bewilderment of a Matrix within a Matrix within a Matrix. All would be designed to block the mind's access to its true identity which would allow escape from the digital maze. Or rather mazes – lots of them with multiple loops and timelines. The same process of suppressed self-identity can be seen playing out in the 'human' world. We once identified as men or women with a mind and maybe a religion, race, job, and income bracket. Basically that was it. Today we have strings of letters to indicate the fine detail of identity. One university has **LGBTQQFAGPBDSM** or lesbian, gay, bisexual, transgender, transsexual, queer, questioning, flexual, asexual, gender-fuck, polyamorous, bondage/discipline, dominance/submission and sadism/masochism. Old human labels are being sub-divided and subdivided and with each sub-division the identity of the True 'I' – Infinite Awareness – is further distanced and diminished. I am *All That Is, Has Been And Ever Can Be* becomes 'I am a human' becomes 'I am man or woman' becomes 'I am lesbian, gay, bisexual, transgender, transsexual, queer, questioning, flexual, asexual, gender-fuck, polyamorous, bondage/discipline, dominance/submission and sadism/masochism'. These are not the 'I'. Human is not the 'I'. Mind is not the 'I'. They are the illusory labels of a Phantom Self (Fig 149). *All That Is Has Been And Ever Can Be* is the 'I'. Sub-divisions of labels are the continuation of the 'Fall' from paradise into 'matter' or these days the 'Fall' from paradise into 'gender-fuck'.



Figure 149: Sub-dividing sub-division.

The same process is evident with the pressure to conform to group-think and the censorship and targeting of anyone with a different perception. This is the hive mind being constructed at the level of 'human society' which is only an expression of gathering AI control of perception that is ultimately planned to dictate the same perception to every human – every *mind*. Individual thoughts, views and opinions would be deleted or in Kurzweil's words: 'As the technology becomes vastly superior to what we are then the small proportion that is still human gets smaller and smaller and smaller until it's just utterly negligible.' Game, set and match. It would be a technologically-dictated *single* group-think and we are watching the stepping stones to that happening with the pressure to think and speak only what is acceptable to authority (the Cult) and its Woke foot soldiers that long ago conceded their individuality and right to uniqueness. Yuval Noah Harari, an Israeli 'futurist' (like Kurzweil), and professor in the Department of History at the Hebrew University in Jerusalem, is known as the 'philosopher for the elites'. He told a meeting of Schwab's World Economic Forum in 2018 that bodies, brains and minds would be 'engineered' and humans were 'hackable'. Future masters of the planet would be decided by who owned the data. They would control the future, not just of humanity, but the future of life itself:

Control of data might enable human elites to do something even more radical than just build digital dictatorships. By hacking organisms, elites may gain the power to re-engineer the future of life itself because once you can hack something you can usually also engineer it. And if indeed we succeed in hacking and engineering life this will be, not just the greatest revolution in the history of humanity, this will be the greatest revolution in biology since the very beginning of life.

Science is replacing evolution by natural selection with evolution by intelligent design. Not the intelligent design of some God above the clouds but our intelligent design.

'Our intelligent design'? *Intelligent*? Please discuss. The infusion of synthetic genetic material through the 'Covid' fake vaccines and many more synthetic fake vaccines using other excuses is literally hacking into the body to re-engineer its genetics in the way that Yuval Noah Harari describes. His use of 'if' presents this hack reality in the 'future' when it's happening *now*.

### **Why so anti-human? Guess**

Central to this process of AI Smart Grid perceptual control is to change the nature of the human body from its biological state into a much more synthetic one. Eventually a totally synthetic one before the body is ditched altogether and here the Woke and Human 2.0 agendas merge into one. The original simulated body was founded on those that exist in a far more ethereal state in higher dimensions of Prime Reality on which the simulation was digitally created as a 'bad copy'. Once the 'copy' was made the process could begin of changing its nature which is now moving ever faster as systems that served human needs are being transformed. My decades-long contention that human society is being manipulated by a non-human force is appearing ever less fantastic to people as they see unfolding around them a blatantly anti-human agenda. The make-up of the atmosphere is being changed with among many other things the targeting of the gas of life, carbon dioxide, through the manufactured hoax of 'global warming' (Fig 150). Cult-owned Bill Gates is funding efforts to block-out sunlight by releasing

calcium carbonate dust into the atmosphere to reflect solar energy and stop it reaching the Earth's surface. Gates, of course, is a lunatic, but a very dangerous one answering to even more extreme lunatics in the Cult inner circle. Those involved in this madness say the effect on little things like crop growth are unknown, but at the inner core they know exactly what the effect is designed to be. Here we have another double-whammy on human food production of targeting the gas of life and sunlight.



**Figure 150:** Without carbon dioxide we would all be dead from the demise of the food supply. The Earth has become greener in the industrial era for the same reason that growers add carbon dioxide to the air content of greenhouses.

The frequency construct of the Simulation Field with which we interact is being changed from one compatible with the information codes of the human body to one which isn't. Part of the reason for a more synthetic human is to cope with this alien technological frequency bombardment with 5G to be followed by 6G and 7G. Technologically-generated radiation has increased by millions of times since the 1950s and is now going into overdrive with those low-orbit Musk satellites beaming 5G and Wi-Fi at the ground. 5G towers are proliferating at alarming speed across the world adding to the destructive frequency environment that is causing ever increasing numbers of people to suffer from electrosensitivity, or 'ES', an intolerance of electromagnetic radiation that continues to explode in its effect through Wi-Fi, 5G, cellphones, Bluetooth, antennae and towers, smart meters, and power lines. The body is an electromagnetic information field and other electromagnetic sources incompatible with the body field can cause mayhem – and do. Synthetic fake vaccines contain elements such as graphene – which conducts electricity – and other nanophenomena to connect the body-brain to the 'cloud'. Graphene and company have been shown to self-replicate in the body to build *synthetic operating systems* that can change the body communication network and potentially interact with technologically-generated frequencies of the Smart Grid. Actually, more than 'potentially' – this is what they are designed to do.

I mentioned earlier the videos of graphene forming into self-assembling networks when stimulated by electricity/electromagnetism. Once in the body this can be activated by Wi-Fi fields and 5G which, like all the 'Gs', is a frequency and information *delivery system* – hence the effect on body and psychology. Everything connects. A study was published in the *International Journal of Vaccine Theory, Practice and Research* about how mRNA technology is used to deliver material for genetic intervention. It describes how graphene lends itself to self-assembling semiconductors; how these nano-structures are small enough to be injected; and how they are able to interact with electrons, light and magnetism. They are so tiny they can enter the brain in their thousands and electrons, light and magnetism are all aspects of the Smart Grid. Canadian doctor Charles Hoffe reports that a single dose of Moderna fake vaccine delivers 40 *trillion* tiny packages of synthetic RNA molecules with 22.5 *trillion* entering the lymphatic system and tests show that at least 62 percent of mRNA fake-vaccinated people have microscopic blood clots. We should also be aware of something I have been highlighting in the books for such a long time and that's entrainment. This is the phenomenon by which weaker frequencies are entrained or synchronised with the strongest frequency. If you pluck the strings of three violins to the same note and then introduce another violin resonating to a different note, or no note, it will soon begin to vibrate to the collective frequency of the other three which dominate the frequency field. Relate this to the human psyche being bombarded 24/7 by frequencies from low-orbit satellites and the Smart Grid in all its forms. Frequencies carry information and represent mental and emotional states which opens the way for mass perception control from these sources. I saw long ago that the global conspiracy could not be pulled off only by

groups of people meeting around a table to agree their next move. Manipulation of human perception, thus behaviour, goes far deeper than that. The same is true of the biological 'natural world' (bad copy of the natural world) that cannot survive the gathering radiation transformation. Is it really a coincidence that 5G was switched on in Wuhan, China, immediately before 'Covid' began and that 'Covid hotspots' have corresponded with 5G switch-ons? Or that the alleged symptoms of 'Covid' mirror those of electromagnetic poisoning? So much illness of so many kinds – including psychological – is being generated by 5G with 6G and 7G to follow.

Look around and you'll see that everything is being infused with synthetic material. Crops and food supplies are being synthetically-modified. We have synthetically-modified trees and insects; synthetic drugs; vitamins and supplements; blood; and genetics with organs 'printed' by a 3-D printer. An article at [Techrepublic.com](https://www.techrepublic.com) describes how a new 3-D printer has the software and material to create a synthetic heart that is as 'squishy as the real thing'. The J750 Digital Anatomy 3D Printer 'turns out hearts as close to the real organ as a printer can get'. Scott Drikakis, medical segment leader at producer Stratasys, said: 'If there is a defect in the heart, a structural abnormality, with this solution, we can 3-D print a synthetic digital twin of that patient.' He said the 3D heart has the same physical properties as a human organ as well as the same biomechanical characteristics. Synthetic biology ('SynBio') is a fast-growing area of science as this agenda quickly expands. Here are some definitions: 'A multidisciplinary area of research that seeks to create new biological parts, devices, and systems, or to redesign systems that are already found in nature'; 'The use of a mixture of physical engineering and genetic engineering to create new (and, therefore, synthetic) life forms'; 'An emerging field of research that aims to combine the knowledge and methods of biology, engineering and related disciplines in the design of chemically-synthesized DNA to create organisms with novel or enhanced characteristics and traits'.

## End of parents

Sperm counts are plummeting *catastrophically* caused by chemical and radiation sources. This is key to the phasing out of Human 1.0 in favour of 2.0 with one estimate that on current trends the ability for humans to procreate will be gone by 2045. Doctors and scientists have warned that 'Covid' fake vaccines threaten fertility in both men and women. It all fits the picture. What a coincidence that I have been warning for decades about the plan for a new non-procreating human while quoting Aldous Huxley and his *Brave New World* as the blueprint. Huxley describes 'World State Hatcheries' in which the non-procreating human would be technologically produced in different 'castes' to serve the world state. With the end of procreation comes the end of parenthood and the state controlling the entire upbringing of children. The quickening erosion of parental rights to schools and government are part of this same agenda as are the staggering numbers of children stolen by the state from loving parents for spurious reasons invented by social services around the world and enforced through secret courts that the media is not allowed to report. This secrecy is claimed to protect the children when it's really to protect government child-stealers from exposure. I am of course all for removing children from parental abuse, but that's not what we are talking about here. These are loving parents destroyed for life by having their kids stolen by the state and many seized 'to order' by paedophile and satanic rings that infiltrate social services. I have met many such parents and it's heart-wrenching. Huxley wrote:

Natural reproduction has been done away with and children are created, 'decanted', and raised in hatcheries and conditioning centres. From birth, people are genetically designed to fit into one of five castes, which are further split into 'Plus' and 'Minus' members and designed to fulfil predetermined positions within the social and economic strata of the World State.

George Orwell, another who accessed parts of the plan, picked up on the same theme in his prophetic *Nineteen-eighty-four* quoting agents of the Big Brother State:

Already we are breaking down the habits of thought, which have survived from before the Revolution. We have cut the links between child and parent, and between man and man, and between man and woman. No one dares trust a wife or a child or a friend any longer. But in the future there will be no wives and no friends ... There will be no love, except the love of Big Brother.



Observe in the 'Covid' era the driving apart of people and dividing individual from individual and group from group. Notice the incessant theme of targeting the perception of mind, or as Orwell put it: '... already we are breaking down the habits of thought.' Huxley wrote his book in the early 1930s and Orwell in the late 1940s. How could they have known so much? As I said earlier the Cult does not live in the same 'world' with the same knowledge base as the population. The 'timeline' and technological awareness of the Cult's inner core is way ahead of what is allowed in the public arena. Technological 'wombs' now coming online can be compared with those described nearly a hundred years ago by Huxley. How come? We are experiencing a simulation and it is running through a program. If you know what that program is planned to be then unless minds awaken to intervene the program will play out and become the perceived 'future' within the Infinite NOW. People ask me how I have been able to so accurately predict the future in what have I said over more than 30 years was planned. I haven't predicted the in-stone 'future'. The simulation is interactive and can be changed. I have uncovered the Cult's *plan* for the 'future', the simulation *program* for the 'future', and the idea has been to inspire an intervention by minds awakening to the reality that's been hidden from us. I have been so accurate in predicting 'the future' because humanity has not yet intervened to change it. But now we *must*.

### **Transgender means no gender**

The non-procreating new human perspective reveals the true relevance of transgender hysteria and *hysteria* is what it is. If ever there was a  $2 + 2 = 5$  insanity it is the claim that there is no such thing as biological sex, as in male and female, in the human body as currently encoded. Did anyone before the last ten years ever imagine reading this headline?: 'Ex-soldier exposed *her* penis and used wheelie bin as a sex toy in public.' Exposed *her* penis? Insanity must be the norm when you are moving from one status quo to a very different reality that requires an abundance of  $2 + 2 = 5$  to ease the transition.  $2 + 2 = 4$  must never be allowed to get in the way on the irrelevant grounds that it happens to be true. What's truth got to do with it? Transgender activists view the denial of male and female biological sexes as a means to advance their cause when in fact they are being played. Cue music. The elimination of male and female is not to promote *trans*-genderism; it is to promote *no*-genderism. We are merely looking at a stage on the road with transgender activism between biological sexes and no sexes at all. Before the *fusion* of sexes must come the *con*-fusion of sexes. The young are the most targeted as the adults they will be when this is meant to reach full-blown fruition. Somehow countries around the world had the same idea at the same time of inviting drag queens into schools and libraries to read stories and do their thing for very young children. Drag queens must live their lives as they see fit – it's none of my business – but when they are being used to manipulate the gender perceptions of little kids it becomes *all* our business. If you want to confuse sexes in the minds of children there can be few better ways than to put before them men with beards wearing women's clothes and acting like a female. That's why it's happening.

Gender confusion has triggered soaring numbers of children and young people to question their gender when they were not before. Many are set on course for psychological and bodily disaster with sex-change drugs and surgery. Questioning this mutilation of body and psyche is to be branded transphobic as seeking to heal the ludicrous divisions between racial groups is dubbed 'racist'. If someone genuinely feels they are in the wrong body they should be treated with love and understanding and supported in their quest to find resolution whatever that may be. This is not what I am talking about. I am not challenging the right of transgender people to live their sense of reality. I am challenging the systematic global campaign to confuse the young and encourage them to question their gender when they otherwise would not. I am challenging the psychological fascism that tells me that I have to address an individual as 'They' and 'Them' which out of respect for the English language and respect for myself I will never do. Genuine transgender people, no problem – manufacturing the numbers through the propaganda and manipulation by the state and organisations and schools supported by the state? That's an *abomination*. If people don't like that, well do the other thing then. It's transparently true and needs saying at every opportunity.

Women's sport is being turned into a farce by allowing people with *male* bodies claiming to be women to compete against women with *women's* bodies. It's a no-contest with the advantage of greater strength, muscle mass and bone density. We don't care if women's competition is destroyed, says the Cult, after all



that's the very idea. We want rid of women as we want rid of men and hence the war on men with the label 'toxic masculinity'. When the targeting of men began I said they would come for the women next. I knew about the no-gender human and what it would take to get there. Both men and women – the procreators – were always going to be in the gunsights. So it has proved, as women have fallen down the pecking and protection order of political correctness to be superseded in hierarchical importance by transgender activism. It is so true that you know who controls you (and the agenda of those who control you) by who and what you can't criticise. Make a list and you'll see what I mean. It's hilarious to hear transgender proponents claiming to be a marginalised and oppressed minority when any criticism of their stance, no matter how mild, can get you fired, abused and have the police knocking the door. Governments change the law to suit your interests and trash those of others, like women. Support from the Cult system comes from the simple fact that vehement and often viscous transgender activists are serving the agenda of the Cult system. They are far too far up their own arses to see what fools they are being taken for. George Soros and other Cult billionaires and corporations funding transgender groups care about transgender people?? It's belly-laughable. Apple has introduced a new emoji of a pregnant *man* and we are supposed to refer to 'pregnant people'. A 'marginalised minority' has that power? Do they think the billionaires at Apple could give a shit about what transgenders want? They are doing it because that's what their *masters* want and it is all connected to the no-gender human. The ridiculous and shameless *USA Today* named 'Rachel Levine', the male-bodied, child-fathering, dick-dangling, US government 'health' official claiming to be a woman, as one of its 'Women of the Year' in 2022. Anyone think *USA Today* could care less about transgender rights? It was simply advancing the Cult  $2 + 2 = 5$  Psyop. The satirical site Babylon Bee was banned by Cult-owned Twitter for naming Levine as its Man of the Year in response. Talking nonsense is fine, but parodying nonsense is not fine. My god, how hard must parody be today in the face of daily reality?

## **Chemical castration**

Changing sexuality is also being done chemically and you can see this process at work with fish that have changed sex after swimming in chemically-polluted rivers and streams. Human masculinity is being targeted in the same way. Those identifying as gay or LGBTQ have been increasing rapidly according to studies and as one headline said: 'Millennials Are the Gayest Generation.' A Gallup poll in early 2022 claimed that the number of Americans identifying as LGBTQ had more than doubled in a decade led by 'Generation Z' born between the mid-to-late 1990s and early 2010s. While there will be other reasons, an environment deluged with gender-bending chemicals doesn't play a part in that? *Really?* Why not? I don't care what your sexuality may be. It's none of my business and nor do I want it to be. My philosophy on life is do what you like so long as you don't seek to impose that on anyone else. If the population is being bombarded with gender-changing chemicals that is a form of imposition – *obviously*. Dr Melody Milam Potter, an American Clinical Health Psychologist for 30 years, has studied the effect. She has written about falling numbers of male children and makes a connection to *synthetic* substances called endocrine-disrupting chemicals (EDCs). The endocrine system is a series of glands that include the pineal gland or 'third eye'. EDCs are found in plastics, food containers and packaging, canned food and drinks, electrics, solvents, cleaning products, detergents, pesticides, cosmetics, soaps, car exhausts, polish, paints, batteries, dental fillings (mercury) and many types of fish including swordfish. Often highlighted is the hormone disrupter Bisphenol A or BPA used in tin cans, bottles, plastic food containers and cash register receipts. Potter describes how synthetic EDC's can act as 'silent switches' that suppress the development of male bodies:

EDCs we encounter every day can alter the sex hormone balance, preventing male genitals from growing properly. By suppressing testosterone or by enhancing or mimicking the female sex hormone, estrogen, they can undermine the natural testosterone messages surging through a growing fetus.

For instance, estrogen mimics ... dioxin, a widespread pollutant and potent endocrine disruptor, [which] can intercept and overcome a hormonal message from a male gene. Dioxin also acts as a testosterone flusher reducing male hormone concentrations so much that the male action may not be stimulated adequately.

Testosterone suppressors like DDT can block testosterone's position on a receptor. Hormone stimulators can intensify the action of a natural hormone so much that the system shuts down and refuses to receive a male 'go ahead' signal ... In fact, research substantiates that exposure to EDCs at a crucial time can disrupt the entire genital sequence.

From lower testosterone levels – now well documented – comes weaker men less willing to stand up and be counted in the face of tyranny. Dr Devra Davis is an internationally-renowned American epidemiologist, President of the Environmental Health Trust, and director of the Center for Environmental Oncology at the University of Pittsburgh. She says that fast-dividing cells producing sexual organs are very open to 'incorporate and replicate errors' that can lead to changing once-developing boys into girls. Whenever biochemical processes are involved clearly any chemical disturbance becomes significant and can surely feminise even those people who still emerge from the womb as male.

## **Tunnel vision**

What I am describing is the way the world of the 'seen' is being transformed by AI and the Smart Grid and by making the body and 'natural world' ever more synthetic. This is the playing out of the real meaning of it all: To further entrap 4-D mind in deeper and deeper illusion through added layers of simulated fakery. By manipulating the body's genetic (information code) system you manipulate what it can decode into a sense of reality for the mind to believe to be real. The further you can sink the mind's reality into the mire and maze of perceptual fakery, the greater its bewildered illusion and frequency disconnection from the True and Infinite 'I'. Perception = frequency and if mind falls into a low-frequency state how can it connect with high-frequency 5-D? DNA is a receiver-transmitter of information that connects the body senses with other frequencies and realities. If you change DNA you change the frequencies on which it transmits and receives and the realities it can therefore connect with. You suppress it into further limitation in the same way that the ridiculously narrow band of visible light is perceptual limitation – tunnel vision – for the mind. Synthetic transformation and DNA manipulation through 'Covid' fake vaccines is all part of this. The range of DNA frequency potential which includes 'out there' realities through the pineal gland or 'sixth sense' is being re-wired to connect only with the Smart Grid simulation within a simulation. Without a 5-D input, the mind becomes totally lost. Talking of which, so-called 'lost souls' are fragments (separation) of mind so befuddled by the simulation and body-centric programming, they don't know who they are, where they are, or what is going on. That is, after all, why they are 'lost'.

Reduce this to the basics and foundations and the whole summation of what I am saying comes down to two states of being. Some call them love and evil and that is valid in the sense those words are meant to convey. I will go instead with two others to maintain the theme of this chapter and indeed the book in totality: Separation and unity. They can be expressed as fragmentation and Oneness. We see this at every level of simulated reality from the separation of 4-D mind from 5-D expanded awareness to our segregated experienced reality divided by race, religion, political view, sexuality, income bracket, an apparently lifeless universe, the list goes on and on. Aspects of Infinite Awareness still connected to their source have come into the simulation at this 'time' to literally hack the system and set minds free of the illusion. Yet no doubt a goodly number have themselves been caught in the illusion such is its perceptual deceit. This is a vital reason to exchange self-identity with the body for self-identity with Infinite Awareness to allow wavelengths of mind and spirit – 4-D and 5-D – to merge and reconnect. The more we associate the 'I' with the body the further distant those wavelengths become. The simulation is a schism within the fabric of Infinite Reality in the same way that Wetiko, Yaldabaoth and Satan/the Devil/Lucifer, Iblis, Saytan, and Samael are symbolic names for the schism within Infinite Awareness. One schism is only a reflection of the other. It may be a very minor schism within the Infinite Totality although not if you are directly experiencing its consequences. Everything comes from this schism, this separation, and how interesting that synonyms for schism include conflict, discord, discordance, discordancy, disharmony, dissension, dissidence, dissonance, disunion, disunity, division, friction, infighting, strife, variance, war and warfare. How is that for a description of human society as directed and manipulated by the Cult working for the schism?

So all is lost. It is surely impossible to overcome such odds in a such a rigged game. We are doomed – *doomed* I say! Or rather we're not. The answer is simpler than you'd think. In fact, the answer is *what* you think. Even more accurately ... what you *know*.

## CHAPTER TWELVE

# All-Seeing 'I'

Love cannot be explained – yet it explains all  
Elif Shafak

I do not offer solutions to what I have described here. People ask for 'solutions' to problems which invariably lead to more problems in need of 'solutions'. There is another way.

When I see a problem I go in search of the *cause*. The problem is only the effect, the symptom, of something else. What is the something else? What is the cause? If the cause is deleted then so must be the problem. We must therefore ask the question what is the cause of the human condition exposed in this book? It is that 'humans' have lost their mind. Or, more accurately, lost control of their mind. Even more to the point mind has lost control of itself. A knock-on consequence is a disconnection from the influence and wisdom of expanded 5-D awareness that explores Infinity beyond the perceptual clutches of the simulation. Lose your mind and you lose *yourself*. Your True and Infinite Self – the Eternal 'I'. This is the cause we have to remove and everything else will follow as the tyranny ends. It must end. When the cause is gone, the tyranny must go with it.

### **FREE your mind**

The centre of the target is the perception of the mind that exists in 4-D reality 'between' the simulated '3-D' projection (including the human body) and 5-D (and beyond) Infinite Awareness. Everything is the same consciousness in different states of perception and frequency. I made the point earlier that a free and flowing ocean (Infinite Awareness) is made from the same substance as a block of ice (4-D mind) while their manifestations are so very different. When perceptions divide between 5-D and 4-D their frequencies divide, too. With that the influence on mind of expanded awareness and wisdom dissipates through vibrational distance. The simulation was created to trigger that division by focussing the attention of mind in the mental and emotional turmoil and sense of limitation of an illusory '3-D' reality which mind is unknowingly decoding and projecting (Fig 151). Yes, decoding and projecting its own perceptual prison cell while believing it to be externally and physically real. If you live your life wearing a virtual reality headset 24/7 the information it delivers would become your sense of reality. Mind has been *mesmerised* which means 'having your attention fixated as though by a spell, fascinated, hypnotised, spellbound, transfixed'. The mind is indeed spellbound and the spell is the simulation which works on all levels of 'human' reality. There is the simulation in totality right down to the fine detail of belief and perception. If you are being told all day every day from multiple sources that the 'Covid virus' exists it is very difficult to free your mind from that program to sufficiently clear out every lie and deceit. The principle is the same. Even those who have freed their mind of some illusions – like seeing that 'Covid' has been a conspiracy to justify global transformation – are still caught in the light of the oncoming train in other areas through repetition and programming. The overwhelming majority of 'Covid' scepticism operates in the realm of 'there is a virus, but it's not as dangerous as they say'. The thought that there *never has been* a 'virus' is too much of a leap for their mind to make. The chasm between the lies and the truth is too enormous to cross and a half-way house is the result.



**Figure 151:** Worth another reminder - the simulation is projected in the form of wavefield information into the human collective mind in Fourth Dimensional reality and the mind decodes this into a holographic illusory 3-D 'physical' reality that we think is the human 'world'. Mind's focus of attention on the simulated projection disconnects its sense of reality (and so frequency) from Fifth Dimensional consciousness outside the simulation. (Image by Gareth Icke.)

I'll first use the 'Covid' example to show how minds are manipulated at the micro level (and how we can stop being scammed) and then go to the big picture with how we can free ourselves from The Trap in totality. I have had many emails along the same lines since I said in early April, 2020, that there is no SARS-CoV-2 'virus' that is supposed to cause 'Covid-19'. They say 'people are dying from the symptoms of Covid and if you go on saying that it doesn't exist it will harm your credibility'. They are overwhelmingly nice people who have seen through elements of the hoax and the emails are mostly respectful. I do not say the following in criticism, only as an observation. Let's deal with the 'credibility' bit first. I don't seek credibility. I seek the truth. They are rarely the same thing. How often have people with views perceived as 'credible' by the great majority of the public turned out to be talking absolute crap? Martin Luther King said:

There comes a time when one must take a position that is neither safe, nor politic, nor popular, but he must take it because conscience tells him it is right.

I say that time is *all* the time. Seeking credibility and not the truth is one of the greatest of all mind deceivers. From this comes the global prison cell called the fear of what other people think. Fall for that and your mind belongs to other slaves caught in the simulation never mind the simulation itself. Pursuing facts and evidence in all their multiple forms must be the goal at all times and at all costs and speaking the truth as you believe it to be from those facts and evidence. If you don't do that and instead weigh up first what others will think of your truth, the Matrix has you. The fear of what others think and seeking credibility for yourself are different ways to say the same thing. Once you edit yourself to fit the beliefs of others you are no longer *you* – you are *them*. Self-censorship is now the real pandemic as condemnation, abuse, hostility and ridicule are unleashed on anyone with a different view from the programmed norms of Cult-created group-think Wokery. You can lose your job and career for the mildest of deviations from Big Brother normality and be cast out of the 'garden' by the fake 'liberals' with their Wokery jiggery-pokery – 'chicanery, subterfuge and skullduggery'. The Black Panther movement used to say: 'Scratch a liberal and you'll find a fascist.' With today's fake liberals that is most certainly true. The subterfuge is not even instigated by the Woke mentality which is only a Cult simulation program funded and promoted into mass reality through Cult-controlled schools, universities, corporations and governments overseen by global asset management giants like BlackRock and its 'king of the Woke-industrial complex', Larry Fink.

The Woke army of psychological fascists are the mind-controlled, mind-hijacked, paramilitary arm of the Cult agenda to impose global group-think and a one-world perceptual state. They are playing their crucial part in the plan for a technological hive-mind through an AI connection to the human brain which will end all human thought and emotion as we know it. 'Hate anti-vaxxers', cry their Cult masters. 'Yes, HATE them, SILENCE them, the Wokers scream. 'Hate Russians', cry their Cult masters. 'Yes, HATE

them, *SILENCE* them, the Wokers scream. Woke is another religion in which you must *HATE* and *DESTROY blasphemers!* What level of insanity is necessary to see a tyrannical Russian leader invade another country and then for *his* actions ban Russian orchestra conductors; authors; participants in cat shows; and teams in virtual reality sports games? What madness is required to ban 'Russian' vodka not even made in Russia? Or rename cocktails with 'Russian' in the title? I'll still have a White Russian, thanks, if that's okay, and even if it's not. But then they renamed French fries 'freedom fries' when the French government refused to take part in the 2003 invasion of Iraq in which untold numbers died, ongoing catastrophe was visited upon the Middle East, and all was based on a lie about weapons of mass destruction that didn't exist (see 'Covid'). Much of the human population has always been child-like. It's just more obvious and extreme now.

## It equals FOUR!

Most people rarely say what they believe if it differs from group-think unless they are among those they know are 'safe'. Otherwise every last word is watched and processed for its unintentional and ludicrously-interpreted connotation that you are racist, sexist, ageist or transphobic. Before long in an effort to salvage some self-respect from this spineless submission to tyranny, people persuade themselves that they are not submitting to tyranny at all. They are only doing what they believe is right. At this point your knowing submission to  $2 + 2 = 5$  becomes a *belief* in  $2 + 2 = 5$ . Your short and curlies are now in the iron grip of Woke insanity which is only a projection of Cult insanity and Matrix insanity. Another part of your mind is not yours. Cult control of the global web of governments, corporations, media and institutions of society mean they walk and talk as one unit in their imposition of 'values'. These 'values' are nothing more than weapons of control employed by those so devoid of 'values' that they would not know one if it bit them on the arse. 'Antiracism' is the cry of racists; 'anti-sexism' is the cry of sexists; and 'equity' is the cry of those who despise equality of rights and opportunity. 'Equity' does not mean 'equality' as in equality of opportunity. It means law-imposed racial and sexual bias which is a patronising insult to minorities and women. It is an expression of what I have heard called 'cosmetic diversity'. This is when you have diversity only of skin colour and sexuality while ensuring that all your appointments, whether black, brown, gay or straight, have the *same opinion*. It's all a scam to push an agenda through cosmetic diversity while destroying *real* diversity – diversity of view and opinion.

Woke's 'critical race theory' is pure racism which insists that we accept the following premise: White people = racists; black people = victims. One is racism while the other patronises and disempowers black people and tells them they must define their lives by what white people do, say, and think. This we are told to believe is the behaviour of 'antiracists' who 'care about black people' (Fig 152). Wetiko/Yaldabaoth is a state of consciousness inversion and so therefore is the simulation that imposes its will. Everything is upside down, back to front, turned over, flipped and reversed. We do not deal with this by submitting to it. We do that by refusing to play a part in its integration into normality. Anyone is going to tell me what to believe, what I can and cannot say, and what my perceptions of everything must be? A bunch of psychopaths and prats are going to impose this and I am going to *let them?*



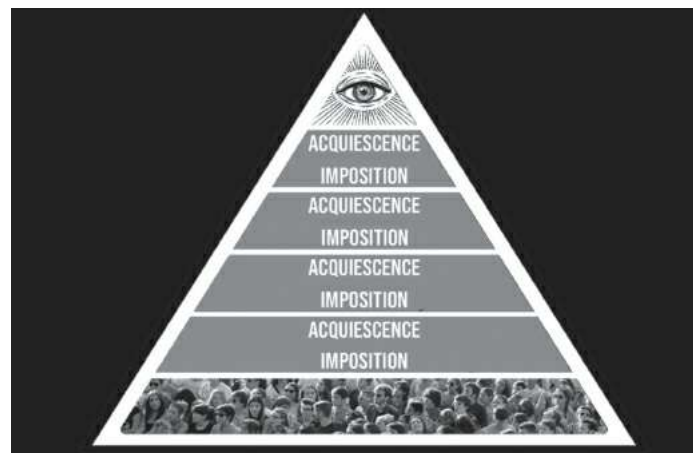
Figure 152: What happens when you drop the Phantom Self and realise we are all One



*Not a chance! Ever. In all eternity.*

Deleting fear of what others think of what we say, do, and believe is the first base of taking your mind back from the simulation and its architects and operatives. Without this first step there can be no other steps. At all levels of mind the answer comes down to self-respect. Do we have the self-respect to insist on reaching our own conclusions and sense of reality or have we so little respect for ourselves that we allow others to tell us what to think and whether we think at all? Once we concede self-respect by submitting to tyranny and madness, only submission remains. Mahatma Gandhi said: 'I cannot conceive of a greater loss than the loss of one's self-respect.' But, as he also said, and this is the point: 'They cannot take away our self-respect if we do not give it to them.' Here lies the key to freedom. Self-respect will never bow to tyranny. Every tyranny in all 'history' is the result of self-respect being conceded by the masses and every tyranny has been overthrown by those who refuse to give it away. Fascism is not imposed by fascists. It is imposed by the population conceding its self-respect to fascists who disrespect freedom and diversity of view. You can't have *self-respect* if you meekly accept *disrespect*.

The few have always controlled the many for a simple ever-repeating reason. The many give their power to the few through acquiescence which is the result of deleted self-respect. The whole system of top-down control is founded on imposition by the few and acquiescence by the many. At the top of national and global pyramids is the inner core of the Cult and you would get their number in a single room. They impose their will, their agenda, on the next level which acquiesces to that will and imposes the same on the level below them. So it continues all the way down the pyramid – imposition-acquiescence-imposition-acquiescence. A very few levels below the Cult inner-core you are already dealing with people who have no idea there even is a Cult or an agenda. The sequence continues on the basis of doing what your perceived 'superiors' tell you without question or resistance. Eventually you reach the mass of the people at the foot of the pyramid and if they acquiesce to the levels that impose upon them – government and law enforcement – a circuit of imposition-acquiescence is completed which allows the will of the Cult inner-core to prevail nationally and globally (Fig 153). In this way, and only in this way, a handful at the top dictate the fine detail of billions of lives and the direction of human society. This is exactly what has happened so obviously in the 'Covid' years. If ever there was an example of removing the cause to delete the problem this is it and the antidote is *self-respect*. Unquestioning acquiescence is the cause and that is what has to stop to remove the problem.



**Figure 153:** The simple sequence that has allowed the few to control the many throughout known human 'history'. (Image by Gareth Icke.)

### **Questions, questions, always questions**

If we return to those emails about my contention that there is no 'Covid virus' we can explore further how persistent and repeating propaganda can divert even awakening minds. An email from one man said he was hearing people say that their 'friend or dad or brother-in-law or whoever have been very, very, ill or indeed died'. He said that the main things people who 'had Covid' mentioned were that they

were ‘terribly tired, they lost their sense of smell and taste, they felt terrible.’ Okay, but this is where the psychology of propaganda comes in. The mind has to be cleared of that with no preconceived idea through which repetition can program conscious and subconscious perception. The mind has to open to All-Possibility and cast out – *exorcise* – the programming (Figs 154 and 155). This is my blank piece of paper method that I have written about in other books. Nothing goes on that paper literally or symbolically unless it earns its place. In this example people who claimed to have ‘Covid’ said they felt terribly tired, lost their sense of smell and taste, and felt terrible. How do they know that is caused by ‘Covid’? Shit, how long would it take a proper doctor to list all the conditions with those symptoms? If ‘Covid’ had never been mentioned would they say the symptoms were caused by a ‘new’ condition? No, they would have explained them away by other familiar means including flu which disappeared worldwide once the ‘Covid’ hoax was played. How can a condition just disappear virtually overnight? I have seen idiot ‘journalists’ say that flu instantly demanifested because of lockdown, social distancing and masks. Why did that stop flu with its flu-like symptoms and not ‘Covid’ with its ‘flu-like’ symptoms? Flu did not disappear. It was re-diagnosed ‘Covid-19’ to give the illusion that a ‘new virus’ existed when it didn’t. How could that be? Surely too many people would have to be ‘in’ on the conspiracy. No, no. The few at the top of the medical pyramids take orders from the Cult; those few tell the rest of the medical profession what to do; and the medics do what they’re told not least to protect their careers and salary. Witness the number of doctors and nurses who spoke out and are no longer doctors and nurses for doing so. The whole system is founded on lies and deceit and people acquiescing to the lies and deceit. How amazing that when the devastating effects on health of the ‘Covid’ fake vaccines appeared and included the heart inflammation condition myocarditis this suddenly became a symptom of ‘Covid’? Funny they never mentioned it before. How many doctors must know this is a lie, but stay shtum? Almost all of them. ‘Covid’ has shown us clearly and unequivocally that if you want to see someone without a spine then, with a few honourable exceptions, find yourself a doctor.

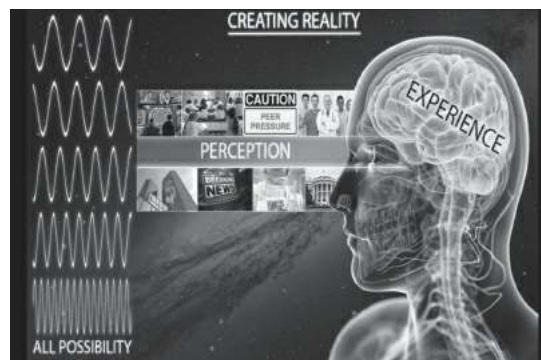


Figure 154: The Program. (Image by Gareth Icke.)

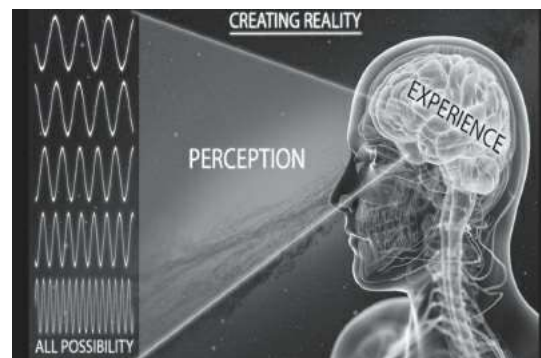


Figure 155: Breaking the Program. (Image by Gareth Icke.)

I remember having flu a long time ago and other conditions over the years that made me feel terribly

tired, lose my sense of smell and taste and feel terrible. 'Covid' is a 'virus' of the mind. If you are told there is a potentially deadly illness with flu-like symptoms circulating and killing lots of people, your imagination is going to run riot. It's a placebo in reverse. Tell someone the drink you just gave them was poisoned or that you've realised the food they just ate was five weeks past its use-by date and see what happens. They will begin to respond as if their body is being affected when the drink was not poisoned and you bought the food fresh that morning. The mind is running the whole show and what the mind believes it will manifest. Gandhi again: 'A man is but the product of his thoughts. What he thinks, he becomes.' This is true on every level with every perception and is the whole foundation of the simulation modus operandi. A dose of flu becomes 'the worst I've ever felt – that Covid is so bad'. I am saying that the body is in the mind and what the mind believes and feels, the body will reflect. The Cult knows this and is constantly telling you to fear this threat and that threat to health and life. They come like machine gun fire these days. 'Covid' is immediately and seamlessly followed by the invasion of Ukraine by Klaus Schwab school graduate Putin and the threat of nuclear war. These are not coincidences. They are moves on the Cult chessboard. We have seen with 'Covid' the power of suggestion to ensnare perception in the frequency of fear and entrap the mind in a fantasy reality believing in a threat that isn't there. What you believe you perceive and what you perceive you experience even though the perceptions are garbage. Question everything including what I say and make your own conclusions. This is true freedom, true sovereignty, that frees the mind from programmed reality.

### **Why? Why? Why?**

If anyone still believes the 'virus' exists here are some 'whys?' for their mind to consider:

- Why if there is a real infectious agent do they need to test for it with a test that's not testing for it? Why would they have to fix the test to produce the illusion of cases that aren't cases? How can an infectious agent produce no symptoms in large numbers of people – the so-called 'asymptomatic' – who are 'asymptomatic' because there is nothing wrong with them? A real 'deadly virus' would do its thing without any help from propagandists. Drug company Roche adds this warning to the PCR tests that it distributes: 'Not intended for use as an aid in the diagnosis of coronavirus infection ... For research use only. Not for use in diagnostic procedures.' Another company, Creative Diagnostics, says of its PCR tests: 'For research purposes only, not for use in diagnostic procedures.' This is the 'test' for 'Covid infection' that has produced the overwhelming majority of alleged 'cases' worldwide. PCR has produced positives for 'Covid' from samples of a paw-paw fruit, a goat, a puddle, and cola. Then you have the lateral flow test. They're testing for antibodies. Yeah, but what antibodies? They are non-specific. I mentioned that at least 60 other conditions produced antibodies alleged to be HIV. It's the same when you hear that a 'vaccine' triggered an 'immune response'. Put any old shite in the body and you'll get an 'immune response'. That's what the immune system does when faced with shite. It 'responds'. A lateral flow 'positive' has been considered so potentially inaccurate even by the authorities that they have had to be confirmed by a PCR test not testing for the 'virus'.
- Why if you have a real pathogen, a real 'virus', do you have to introduce the insane policy that if people test positive with a test not testing for the virus and die within 28 days of any other cause, gunshot wounds, falling down the stairs, hit by a bus, motorcycle accident, then 'Covid-19' goes on your death certificate. If you had a real pathogen that would simply do what it does. A deadly virus would kill people. Why do you have to scam death certificates en masse to make it appear that people are dying of 'Covid-19' when they're not? An NHS doctor in the UK said that from around March, 2020, all the other doctors he knew were putting 'Covid-19' on death certificates no matter what people really died from (what does that say about the spineless compliance of doctors?). The media announces that we have reached new milestones of 'Covid' deaths when it's all a lie.
- Why if you have a real pathogen do you have to give American hospitals big financial incentives to diagnose 'Covid-19'? They have been paid since the fake 'pandemic' began \$4,600 for diagnosing regular pneumonia; \$13,000 for diagnosing the same symptoms as 'Covid-19' pneumonia; and \$39,000 for putting a Covid diagnosed patient on a ventilator that will almost certainly kill them. If you have a

real 'virus' and a real 'Covid-19', why do you have to do that?

- Why in the spring of 2020 did the British government and its Health Secretary Matt Hancock manufacture the 'first wave' of 'Covid' through the end of life drug Midazolam which is used by some American states in the execution process? Hancock ordered fantastic amounts of Midazolam which was then given in unprecedented amounts with morphine to old people in care homes. This happened at a time when 'Covid' rules banned their loved ones from seeing them and Do Not Resuscitate (DNR) orders were being imposed on them like confetti. DNR orders were also placed on the mentally and physically handicapped in good old Nazi fashion. Many thousands of elderly people died as a result of this mass murder. Hancock and his fellow psychopaths called this the first wave of 'Covid' to terrify the population into obeying lockdown rules. See the Ickonic documentary *A Good Death?* which exposes this scandal. A well-known side-effect of Midazolam is respiratory distress and when old people died because they couldn't breathe, 'Covid-19' went on the death certificate. Why would you have to do that to manufacture a 'Covid' first wave if you had a real pathogen?
- Why did mass-killer Anthony Fauci and the American authorities have to generate the illusion of a US first wave of 'Covid' with a drug called Remdesivir foisted upon the medical profession for the treatment of anyone in hospital testing positive with a test not testing for the 'virus'? Once Remdesivir is delivered you are a dead man or woman walking, not that you will be able to walk. Remdesivir causes multiple organ failure, particularly kidney failure, which leads to the abdominal cavity and lungs filling with water. Fauci well knew this. Studies had been done to confirm these consequences. What did he care? He's a psycho and he needed an illusory first wave for his masters. Ten of thousands of old people were murdered by Fauci and the Cult-owned state with 'Covid-19' as their fake cause of death.

Why are any of these things necessary if there is a real 'virus'? Those that say there is have to answer that question, and those that want to free their mind must ask questions constantly to make all narratives justify themselves. The big question every time is Cui bono? – 'Who benefits?'. Who benefits from me believing what authority is telling me to believe? If the answer is that authority and the Cult agenda benefits then that alone speaks for itself. Who benefited from 'Covid'? Who benefits from war, chaos, fear, and upheaval? See what I mean?

### **Old people died. Yes – but what of?**

'Covid-19' is a monumental global scam based on a fake test and fake death certificates secured through re-diagnosis of other conditions such as flu and pneumonia as 'Covid'. This is why so many old people have 'died from Covid'. Old people die. It's a consequence of being old. Young people don't die at anything like the same rate. With old people you have limitless potential for redesignating what they really died from as 'Covid-19'. The average age of death in England is about 80 for men and 83 for women and the average age of death from alleged 'Covid' is between 82 and 83. Younger people did not begin dying in numbers until the fake vaccine was available. Before that, hardly any younger people or children were claimed to have 'died from Covid'. There were simply not enough of them dying from *anything* for re-diagnosis to 'Covid' and so old people were the 'first wave' helped along by Midazolam and Remdesivir. The overwhelming majority of people who have 'died from 'Covid' had 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, or more, what they call comorbidities – reasons to die. You remember the 'Covid' crisis in Italy which was instigated to terrify the West into lockdown compliance and tyranny? Once that propaganda had done its psychological job, Professor Walter Ricciardi, scientific adviser to the Italian Minister of Health, said that 'Covid' death rates were due to Italy having the second oldest population in the world and to *how hospitals record deaths*. 'The way in which we code deaths in our country is very generous in the sense that all the people who die in hospitals with Coronavirus are deemed to be dying of the Coronavirus.' Ricciardi said that after reevaluation by the National Institutes of Health only *twelve percent* of death certificates confirmed a direct causality from Coronavirus. How did they know even the twelve percent was correct? They tested positive with a test not testing for the 'virus'. Italian authorities revealed that *99 percent* of those who 'died from Covid' had at least one comorbidity.

The same theme can be found across the world. Even the mainstream media eventually had to acknowledge the difference between dying 'from Covid' and dying 'with Covid' (dying from another condition while testing positive with a test not testing for the 'virus'). Either way – whether from or with – both were added to the 'Covid' death numbers. The manipulation and corruption of 'Covid' cases and deaths has been breathtaking and everyone involved from the Cult inner core to the compilation of data are guilty of crimes against humanity for the consequences of what they've done. Add to those all the doctors, nurses, 'health' management, chief medical officers, politicians and media who went along with a narrative they must have known was fraudulent. If they *claim* they didn't they lack the basic intelligence necessary to competently do any of those jobs. They were still at it in 2022 when authorities had to admit that those they reported to be in hospital 'with Covid' were admitted for other problems, including broken legs, cancer, whatever, and tested positive with a test not testing for the 'virus' when they arrived. My god these people are so sick. Not the patients – the psychopaths and gutless that played their essential parts in the deceit.

### **Designer manipulation**

We have had the calculated diversion story about the 'virus' being released from a top-level bio-lab in Wuhan either by accident or on purpose. The first theory has appeared in the mainstream media and the second has been encompassed by almost the entirety of the alternative. The 'accident' theory can be dismissed immediately on the grounds that evidence abounds from so many directions and sources that the 'Covid' hoax was planned for at least decades. The Cult's World Economic Forum and Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation ran a simulation called Event 201 of a 'Coronavirus pandemic' only weeks before the 'real thing' began out of Cult-owned China. The Schwab-Gates simulated scenario played out worldwide from early 2020 even down to mass censorship of any challenge to the Cult-owned World Health Organization narrative. The Rockefeller Foundation published a document in 2010 headed 'Scenarios for the Future of Technology and International Development' which included an 'imaginary' epidemic of a virulent and deadly influenza strain that infected 20 percent of the global population. The Rockefeller scenario predicted destroyed economies, closed shops, offices and other businesses, and strict rules imposed by authoritarian governments with mandatory face masks and body-temperature checks. You can read the detail about both pre-emptive scenarios in *The Answer* and *Perceptions of a Renegade Mind*. The Wuhan lab 'accident' story therefore asks us to believe that even though the hoax was long planned they forgot the 'virus' and had to wait around until at some point one was released by accident. Yep, sounds credible.

This leaves us only with the 'released by design' theory. Anthony Fauci's operation in America admits part-funding so-called 'gain of function' research at the Wuhan lab to make the 'virus' more effective against humans. This appears to be an open and shut 'gotcha'. Well, hold on a second. Fauci is a psychopath, but he's also not the brightest man ever to walk the earth and the whole global industry of 'virology' is founded on an unproven nonsense. Let us not forget that the 'Father of Modern Virology' was Thomas Milton Rivers employed by the Cult-owned Rockefellers to head the Rockefeller Institute for Medical Research (now Rockefeller University) between 1937 and 1956. This included the period in the 1950s when John Enders was developing his ridiculous technique for establishing the existence and cellular impact of a 'virus'. The same Rockefeller family established Big Pharma 'medicine' which is now so founded on 'viruses' and 'vaccines' to respond to 'viruses'. Everything today is a 'virus' – have you noticed? The whole thing is a scam developed over decades. The Rockefellers further established the World Health Organization in 1948 as part of the United Nations which has its headquarters in New York built on land given free by Rockefeller largesse. The role of the WHO was to control global health policy under one roof (completed with the planned new 'treaty') and the operation is now overseen for the Rockefellers by their gofer Bill Gates who controls the policy through funding. Gates installed the shockingly corrupt Tedros as Director-General who had worked for Gates-funded organisations to prove he was corrupt enough to qualify for the job. The Rockefellers also own Fauci.

The whole 'virus' scenario has been manufactured, but that does not mean that laboratories and virologists know that. For a start they are ignorant enough to believe that their identification process for a 'virus' is credible and not stupendously insane. They may well be working to create more sinister

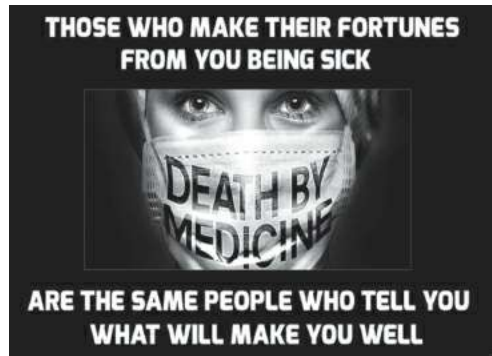
concoctions they call 'viruses'. It doesn't mean they have managed to do that and nor that it ended up as 'SARS-CoV-2'. Neither am I saying that these labs are not seeking to develop pathogens to harm humans. I'm sure they are. What I am talking about here are *'viruses'*. We are also asked to believe that the Chinese planned to release a 'virus' and didn't want the world to know. Nevertheless they accepted money from Fauci's operation with a paper trail that someone was bound to locate and to hide where the 'virus' came from they released it *down the street* from the Wuhan lab! I saw an interview with the psychopath CEO of Moderna accepting the possibility that the 'virus' was accidentally leaked from the Wuhan lab. What more confirmation does anyone need that the whole alleged scenario is a smokescreen and diversion to hide the real truth – *there is no 'virus'*?

Then there is the most basic question. If they released the deadly 'virus' where the hell is it? Fake tests, fake death certificates, fake data, Midazolam, Remdesivir, financial incentives for diagnosis. *Where is it??* The common denominator between the 'accident' and 'on purpose' stories is this: The virus exists. The Cult is not too bothered *why* you believe there is a 'virus', natural, accident, or design, so long as you *do* believe that there is one. When you do so everyone is agreed that there is something to be dealt with and responded to. People may differ on the means and the dangers, but they communally agree there's a problem of some kind. Once you realise there never has been a 'virus' the house of cards doth fall. I would say to everyone and especially the alternative media in this case to be very careful when being told what you want to hear. The Cult has a technique that I call 'designer manipulation'. They know that while most people will believe their mendacious narrative a gathering number will not. They are looking for other explanations. The Cult says, okay, they are looking for a conspiracy and so we'll give them one. We'll just make it the wrong conspiracy.

### **Naivety – the human disease**

I have highlighted the 'Covid' hoax in this final chapter about freeing the mind for a good reason. It involves every element and technique of mind control at the macro level. We have a 'virus' never shown to exist that has transformed the world with many of the effects that it set in train still to be known. There's the mass psychological effect on babies and children for a start and the reproductive implications for them and adults of the fake vaccines. We've only seen the tip so far of what the 'Covid' years have done to the human mind and world. We can already see the impact on freedom and finance and we've seen nothing yet. This has all been made possible not by a 'virus', but *belief* in a 'virus'. That is stunning in itself. Freeing the mind means understanding the methodology of keeping it enslaved. Almost everyone bought the global lie about the 'virus' in some form and then billions rolled up their sleeves to accept what the fake 'virus' was really all about – the *fake vaccine*. This abomination is produced by the Cult-owned-and-created Big Pharma cartel with its horrific record of callous disregard for human health and wellbeing which has led to record-breaking fines running to billions of dollars (Fig 156). 'Covid' fake vaccine producer Pfizer is right up there with the worst. Pfizer has been hit since only the year 2000 with fines totalling at least *£7.5 billion*. This figure includes *£331.5 million* for kickbacks and bribery offences; *£1.1 billion* for false claims; and in 2009 a record-breaking *£1.7 billion* for the fraudulent promotion of a painkiller since withdrawn. The same Pfizer has sought with its Cult cohorts at the Food and Drug Administration (FDA) to secure court agreement to delay the full release of its fake vaccine 'trial' data for *75 years*. When it failed to do so extraordinary fake vaccine death and injury revelations followed as I highlighted earlier. At the same time Pfizer is a massive sponsor of mainstream TV shows, including 'news and current affairs', and *they* are going to expose their paymasters for the evil that they do? 'Vaccine'-maker Johnson and Johnson is facing thousands of lawsuits in America over cancer-causing baby powder containing asbestos. J & J knew this was happening and kept the truth from regulators. The psychopaths even considered setting up a subsidiary to take the financial hit which they then planned to avoid by bankrupting that company. J & J 'vaccine' anyone? You know you can trust them. All these psychopathic killing machines have immunity from prosecution for all the mass death and life-destruction their fake vaccines are causing. But, hey, 'anti-vaxxers' are just selfish and paranoid for not taking a fake vaccine produced by psychopathic expressions of pure evil.





**Figure 156:** A free mind would immediately see this blatant contradiction.

Even by their grotesquely manipulated data and narrative fraud, massively more fake-vaccinated people have gone on to 'get Covid' than the un-fake-vaccinated. Public Health Scotland stopped publishing deaths by fake vaccine status to stop the truth being used by 'anti-vaxxers'. You can see why when in the four weeks to February 4th, 2022, there were 478 alleged deaths with or from 'Covid' in Scotland and 417 – 87 percent – were fully-fake-vaccinated. Of course this is irrelevant either way. Whether you 'get Covid' or not is nothing to do with catching a disease. It's only whether you tested positive with a test not testing for it. The point is that even by their own lies and criteria the fake vaccines don't work and billions have unconsciously and unquestioningly had multiple jabs purely on the say-so of psychopathic and mendacious authority. What's the real reason for the fake vaccines? I have covered that already – depopulation and genetic transformation for those that survive. How have they pulled it off? Human naivety which is always, in the end, a death sentence. Understanding the techniques of perception manipulation is vital in preparation for the next manufactured 'pandemic' which is coming. The coordinated easing of 'Covid' restrictions in many countries from February, 2022, was immediately followed by more fear porn with the Russian invasion of Ukraine. Fascism in the name of 'health' has not gone away and is planned to return in another form when all the 'passports' will kick back in. By then they want to dismantle free speech even further to stop the next 'pandemic' being exposed as this one was for those who could lift their eyes from mainstream sources. 'Covid' has in many ways been a precursor for something even more extreme not least to cover up the deaths from self-replicating material in fake vaccines expanding in the bodies of the fake vaccinated not fortunate enough this far to have had the saline vials. Psychopath Bill Gates told the Munich Security Conference in February, 2022: 'We'll have another pandemic. It will be a different pathogen next time.' You get the picture.

### **I repeat, therefore I am**

The 'Covid' hoax has offered so many lessons in freeing the mind from Cult programs. Humanity must stop being in awe of 'experts' in medicine, 'science', academia and other fields. Most of them are not 'experts' at all. They are programmed to believe that everything is a certain way and there are financial incentives and career imperatives to think what they are told to think, believe what they are told to believe, and tell the public what they are told to tell them. If we have not learned that from 'Covid' then will we ever? The 'health' profession has been an absolute disgrace and killed and maimed unimaginable numbers of people by doing what their few 'superiors' at the top of the Cult-controlled hierarchy order them to do. Even many doctors with the smear of brain cell activity that it takes to see through the lie have said they can't speak out or their careers would be over. Such gutless cowardice and self-obsession is utterly shameful. How many children and adults have died as a result and will go on doing so? How many lives have been destroyed? Proper doctors, nurses and scientists (how few of them there seem to be) have been horrified by what they have witnessed and lost their careers for saying so. At least they can view the mirror every morning without averting their eyes.

I have met many doctors long before 'Covid' who I would not trust to diagnose acne. Two 'TV doctors' come to mind immediately on UK television called 'Dr' Hilary Jones and 'Dr' Amir Khan. Walking into a surgery and seeing either of them sitting there should trigger a stampede for the exit. These shockingly

uninformed script-reading clowns and their like have been telling the global public that what governments and medical hierarchies say is true. The great unwashed must believe what authority says as unquestioned fact. As Cult-owned Jacinda Ardern said while turning New Zealand fascist: 'Unless you hear it from us, it is not the truth.' Anyone who has another view is putting lives at risk. Oh, the irony. The blood on their hands does not bear thinking about. I could fill a book with the idiocy of 'Dr' Amir Khan. He told a concerned woman that the fake vaccine 'does not affect your fertility'. To say so was 'misinformation'. He had no idea what effect the fake vaccines have on *anything*. No proper trials have been done and no long-term trials at all and the dramatic increase in fertility cycle problems and miscarriages are just another coincidence are they? The man's an idiot. A dangerous one.

Ask yourself: Would any of these 'doctors', 'scientists' and 'academics' be allowed on television and be quoted in the mainstream media if they were not parroting the official story? Look at the almost unimaginable levels of censorship against medical and scientific professionals with a different view that include Dr Robert Malone who was deleted from social media for warning about the dangers of the mRNA technique that *he helped to create*. Any 'expert' on anything that you see in the mainstream media today is a repeater of the official narrative or they would not *be there*. They will be telling you what the Cult and its authority hierarchy want you to believe and that's it. They are a mixture of the corrupt, programmed, clueless, and outright psychopathic. The same is true of the ever-clamouring bevy of 'celebrities' virtue-signalling their self-righteous, integrity-deleted ignorance and Twittering their support for every Cult party-line whatever the subject. They know their careers would be damaged or destroyed if they didn't. What 'celebs' tell you, with pathetically few exceptions, is what their Cult owners want you to believe. What would have happened to Elton John and the Cult arse-licking celebrity rabble had they said 'don't have the jab' instead of urging fake vaccine compliance with all the consequences for so many that they convinced? We know the answer from the experience of the tiny number of famous names who have challenged or even questioned that deadly orthodoxy. The mainstream media with its plummeting audiences increasingly relies on government-funded advertising (propaganda) and bail-outs to survive. Freedom of Information Act requests established that almost the entire American mainstream took money from the Biden administration to promote the fake vaccines. These included 'Conservative' outlets whose audiences were instinctively suspicious of them.

People who genuinely seek the truth need to consult other sources outside the mainstream. Why does anyone think those sources are so targeted for deletion *by* the mainstream? Even then we as individuals must decide what is *our* truth no matter what the source. Remember the Cult technique is inversion. Turn everything these people say on its head and you'll be much closer to what is really going on. Look at the 'Covid' years from this perspective and you see that this inversion is exactly what has happened. Measures, masks and jabs to 'protect your health' have systematically destroyed health both bodily and psychologically. It is indeed all psychological if you go deep enough. This is why 'Covid' policies have been driven by behavioural psychologists, most obviously in the UK, through the part-government-owned Behavioural Insights Team and cold people like Professor Susan Michie who when not advising the government on manipulating public psychology is a leading light in the British Communist Party.

## **Who do YOU think you are?**

We now come to freeing the mind at the macro level as in freeing ourselves from the simulation itself. The same approach applies here in that we must stop leaving the big questions to these programmed, clueless and psychopathic 'experts'. I mean these questions: Who are we? Where are we? What is this reality we call the world? The mind-trickery that connects 'education' with intelligence means that people hand over responsibility for these big questions once again to those they perceive to be 'experts' and 'clever'. What does that *mean*? What constitutes an 'expert'? In the public mind that means they have been academically successful at school and university and now have a fancy title like 'Professor' or 'Principal Research Scientist'. Okay, so what does being successful at school and university really involve? Telling the exam paper what the system has told you to believe is reality. That is an 'expert's' education in a single sentence and the same process continues when they enter their chosen speciality where they must conform to orthodoxy or be shown the door. My son Jaymie was advised not to question 'global warming' in his school exam or he wouldn't pass even though his teacher said privately that he had

sympathy with that view. The Cult system lies to you and uses its army of 'experts' to lie and deceive on its behalf. This doesn't mean there are not clever people called 'Professor' or 'Principal Research Scientist'. There are and they are invariably the mavericks. The point is that they don't *have* to be clever and certainly not wise. Most, yes, *most*, are not. My heart sinks in the 'Covid' years when someone is introduced as a 'professor'. You just know that complete garbage (and the official line) is about to spew forth and why do we leave such people to decide who we are and where we are? It's crazy and a central pillar in the Gulag of the mind. Another point is how the academic mentality is obsessed with complexity. Its perceptual programming cannot conceive that the big answers to the big questions could be anything except complex. The opposite is the case (more inversion) if you look to the foundations of reality and don't become mesmerised by the outward appearance of complexity. True genius is not to understand complexity. It is to see the simple hidden by the illusion of complexity. If it's complicated it's not the truth. It's *obscuring* the truth which is always simple at its core.

On the macro level of mind enslavement the same 'experts' largely prevail. Cult-driven-and-funded 'science' sells us the nonsense about a 'physical' world and a belief that the 'I' is the body, brain and 'human'. Fraudulent and perception-programmed mainstream scientists constantly tell us what the Cult wants us to believe to entrap us in the simulation. We are only our five-senses and that's all. What you see, touch, smell, taste and hear is not only the 'world', it is *YOU*. All of you. I have emphasised that the bottom line essential is to focus attention of the mind in the simulation to such an extent that a disconnection from 5-D awareness is secured. Once that happens there is, to 4-D mind, *only* the simulation in all its forms whether in illusory physicality or on the reincarnation recycling loop. Slavery or freedom comes down to self-identity and perception and we come again to the central point of finding the cause to delete the effect. The cause of mind subjugation and limitation is self-identity subjugation and limitation. Who do you believe that you are? Who do you *live* that you are? Your body, name, race, religion, sex, sexuality, income bracket, and politics? Then the Matrix has you and you are its vassal and vessel. You will remain in its clutches until you free your perception from what is simply a perceptual trap. This is all that the simulation is. *The Trap* is a perceptual trap and who controls our perception if we make that choice? *WE DO*. It is time to encompass that realisation and make that choice. Are you illusory 'flesh' or a unique expression of Infinite Awareness, ultimately Infinite Awareness in its eternal entirety?

The major symbol of the Wetiko Cult is the single eye or all-seeing eye that you see on the dollar bill and the reverse of the Great Seal of the Cult-established United States (Fig 157). The answer to the all-seeing eye is the All-Seeing 'I'. To remember what we have been manipulated to forget: Who we really are which is Infinity itself. The Cult 'eye' symbol is supposed to portray the omnipotent power of its Wetiko/Yaldabaoth/Satan master. To me the symbol means that 'in the kingdom of the blind the one-eyed man is king'. Wetiko is not omnipotent. It is a weakling. Its power comes from manipulating humans to give away *their* power. Wetiko operates in a tiny box of perceived reality. Consciousness in its disconnected, inverted, and chaotic state must always do so. It has prevailed this far only by entrapping humanity in an even smaller box. Compared with two-eyed, third-eyed, humanity connected with its true self the 'all-powerful' Wetiko is but a fly on an elephant's back.



**Figure 157:** The Cult symbol of the all-seeing eye. What's the antidote? The All-Seeing 'I'.

## The cause

The human mind was once 5-D awareness and beyond. It self-identified with *being* Infinite Freedom, the eternity that is love. Fear and duality were unknown emotions and concepts. What is fear, what is duality, when all is One? From that 5-D self-identity and awareness is generated the high frequency state that secures a place in high-frequency reality. Your vibration reflects what you are and believe yourself to be. Humanity, as that consciousness is now known, lived in the biblical garden or paradise. Then the schism came to target the harmony and draw aspects of that consciousness into the duality of 'good and evil' – the simulated 'bad copy' of Prime Reality Earth. The 'copy' digitally reflected Prime Earth to begin with and this aided the trickery and enticement. Aspects of 5-D awareness fell down the octaves into a state we call mind and this is symbolised by Adam and Eve and their experience with the serpent. Consciousness left the garden of 5-D and became 4-D and then lower 4-D mind that would be fed a simulated reality that became ever less a copy of Prime Earth and ever more an expression of the schismatic inversion luring minds deeper into its lair. The frequency continued to fall into greater density and minds became so addicted to the sensations of the five senses that returning to the 'physical' realm over and over was the equivalent of cocaine for the mind. The body was the decoded holographic projection of an illusory vehicle that mind believed it was 'in' when all was mind decoding the simulation in every aspect including the body. The simulation is a headset for the mind and dictates the reality and *self-identity* of minds that succumb to these illusions. The Gnostic Nag Hammadi *Apocryphon of John* says:

And they steered the people who had followed them into great troubles, by leading them astray with many deceptions. They [the people] became old without having enjoyment. They died, not having found truth and without knowing the God of truth.

And thus the whole creation became enslaved forever, from the foundation of the world until now. And they took women and begot children out of the darkness according to the likeness of their spirit. And they closed their hearts, and they hardened themselves through the hardness of the counterfeit spirit until now.

Separation from the influence, even awareness, of 5-D 'home' made minds increasing misguided and stupid. They worshipped gods that were no more than their enslavers and believed that only the 'physical' world they perceived existed in each new 'incarnation'. Whole armies of minds called scientists and academics were programmed to confirm that the illusion was real like the prisoners in Plato's cave becoming experts on the shadows cast on the wall. The sense of apartness in five-sense reality produced the fault-lines through which minds could be divided and set at war with themselves while the simulation and simulators controlled all sides. 'Out of body' minds believed they were entering an afterlife or 'heaven' from which they had to return to the 'physical' to learn lessons, evolve and escape the cycle. The simulators had no intention to allow such escape and every mind that returns home to 5-D is considered a failure and disaster. What is the difference between 5-D consciousness before 'The Fall' and 4-D mind afterwards? Self-identity. That's it – in a nutshell, in brief, in short, in sum, compactly, concisely, crisply, curtly, pithily, succinctly: Self-identity. How did we get into this mess? Self-identity. How do we get out of it? Self-identity. We stop identifying with body, mind or even soul, and we identify with being the spirit of the *All That Is*. The True and Infinite 'I'. Do that and we will connect with it and everything changes.

## Removing the cause

Mind has been manipulated to self-identify with the body and yes even 'soul' which is the mind's perceived vehicle in an out-of-body simulation state. Soul is another illusion. There is only a point of attention within Infinite Awareness which can be anything from Infinity itself to the old lady with the Zimmer frame struggling to the store and waiting to die. Soul perceives the Ring-Pass-Not. Infinity knows it's not there. Each point of attention is a self-identity and each self-identity is a frequency until you are so absorbed into Infinite Identity that the realm of frequency is no more. 'Human' consciousness went the other way and fell down the frequencies into simulated illusion. Our challenge is to go back again by reversing what brought us here – self-identity. Gnostics rightly said that the body is a prison and it is – a perceptual prison, a self-identity prison. The bodily sense of limitation, the soul, too, becomes the

frequency of limitation which becomes isolation from the True 'I'. Hence 'lost soul'. Woke's obsession with the minutia of self-identity in which race and chosen sexual preference dictates the sense of the 'I' is all manipulation to ensnare the Self in ever denser perceptual myopia to be followed by absorption into AI that will dictate identity from then on. Self-identity is not a concept or an intellectual talking-point. For identity to impact upon frequency it must be *lived*. It must *be*. It is not a thinking, nor even a believing, it is a *being*, a *knowing*. Every wave, every particle, lives and breathes the True 'I'.

We can acknowledge our body and the world of our senses as an *experience* while at all times *being* and *knowing* that we are Infinite Awareness *having* the experience in a realm of illusion, delusion and trickery. We may be *in* this 'world', but we must never be *of* it. To be *of* it is to be controlled by its fantasies and fairy tales. I said of the 'K' experience that it cleared me of self-identity with a 15-year-old boy who was simply consciousness experiencing a snapshot of infinity: I am Infinite Eternal Awareness – David Icke is only a brief experience in the Infinity of Forever (Fig 158). We must stop being in awe of 'experts' and instead be in awe of ourselves and who we really are. The very thought of this self-identity revolution has Wetiko in a frenzy of panic. This state of being, of self-identity, is what it has spent every illusory second of its illusory simulation seeking to prevent. Wetiko knows that when these waters break in the mind the umpire is calling the end of the game. The crowd leaves the stadium and Wetiko goes with them. Lights out. Move along now to Infinite Exploration. Nothing to see here anymore.



**Figure 158:** Beyond all form, personalities and illusion this is who we are.

To overcome the illusions and influence of the simulation we must acknowledge at all times that it *is* a simulation. This is so important to perceptual freedom. Subliminal inserts in advertisements, movies and TV are communicating to the subconscious. The simulation does the same. Subliminal means 'below-threshold'– below the perceptual threshold of the conscious level of mind. The conscious level doesn't see the inserts while the subconscious absorbs everything. Subliminals trigger responses in the subconscious which filter through to the conscious as what people believe are their own thoughts, opinions and insights. I have shown in other books how once the conscious mind is made aware of a subliminal insert its impact is negated. You can look at a picture and not see the subliminal, but when it is pointed out the insert is the *first thing* you see every time you view the picture from then on. The unconscious has been made conscious and ceases to subliminally influence. The more we hold in conscious and subconscious awareness that we are experiencing a simulation, the less and less it will influence our perceptions and sense of reality.

I know how many people love being out in the 'natural world' and so do I. The point is that it's not the 'natural world'. It's a digital copy of it. We can still enjoy its beauty, like enjoying an amazing work of art, while pondering on how much more beautiful and magical it must be in its prime state in 5-D reality. The 'natural world' communicates in ways that follow the techniques of the simulation and that is bound to be the case when animals, insects, birds, trees and 'nature' in general are part of the simulation in the same way that the human body is. They use electricity, electromagnetism and soundwaves to communicate, locate and identify. Bees buzz to trigger a frequency that makes plants release pollen in a

process called 'buzz pollination'. Dr Suzanne Simard at Canada's University of British Columbia found that trees transmit warnings with chemical electrical signals through fungal networks under the soil. Miles of these networks have been discovered in just a small amount of forest soil and they operate like fibre-optic internet cables in a system known as the 'wood-wide-web'. Michael Pollan, an author and researcher specialising in these subjects, said of trees and plants:

They have ways of taking all the sensory data they gather in their everyday lives ... integrate it and then behave in an appropriate way in response. And they do this without brains, which, in a way, is what's incredible about it, because we automatically assume you need a brain to process information.

What you need is a receiver-transmitter system which is in-built in all aspects of the simulation and its electrical communication network. You can enjoy a movie while knowing it's a movie and you can enjoy the simulation and its 'natural world' while knowing it's a holographic movie. I have experienced moments walking through forests and elsewhere when I have seen the hologram as everything morphed into extreme 3-D like looking through those old 3-D 'ViewMasters' when they present the same image to each eye to generate the effect. It's quite a sight. I can still appreciate the beauty of the scene while knowing it's a simulated holographic illusion. Keeping the simulation literally 'in mind' along with the awareness that you are an expression of Infinite Consciousness stops the Matrix controlling your sense of self and reality. The subliminal becomes conscious and loses its impact.

### **Transforming the Simulation Field**

The vibrational effect on the energetic fabric of the simulation is incalculable when enough minds remember their true identity and live it, *know* it. The frequencies they project into the Simulation Field will be the boot to Wetiko's arse. It cannot exist amid such vibration which is why it spends 24/7 holding humanity fast in *its* vibration. Anyone who has attended the freedom marches and rallies around the world will know what I mean about vibration and frequency. These are less protests than an outpouring of love, joy, unity, mutual respect, and support. They are expanded awareness on public display and in such stark contrast to the abusive and fearful in their face-napped submission who carry a dark cloud wherever they go, or it carries them. I feel this awakening energy with each new event and it's getting stronger. I hear others who have felt these Freedom Vibrations across the world from the streets of London to the streets of Ottawa, Vienna, Paris, Sydney, Wellington, Berlin, Amsterdam and Rome (Fig 159). Researchers from Aarhus University in Denmark found that fake-vaccinated people 'despise' those who refuse to get the jab and held 'stereotypic inferences that un-fake-vaccinated individuals are untrustworthy and unintelligent, making the antipathy resemble prejudice towards other deviant groups.' The study, which questioned 10,000 people from 21 countries, did not find the same attitudes by non-fake-vaccinated about the fake-vaccinated. They largely represent very different states of consciousness and frequency and so very different attitudes.



**Figure 159:** Message from awakening consciousness behind the freedom marches.

'Covid' zealots have now become permanent zealots constantly in search of the latest cause. They have conceded their right to free thought. Forgive them for they know not what they do. For others hearts are



opening from where love can burst forth from the heart vortex to override the delusions of brain and belly. In the face of Wetiko's fear we must laugh and we must love. Wetiko in its legendary insecurity demands to be taken seriously and we must laugh at its ridiculousness. The way to survive expressions of Wetiko is to know that you are dealing with the mind-controlled moronic and to laugh at the ludicrousness of it all. Taking it and them seriously pulls you in to the madness. I am finding it less and less possible to take any of this shit seriously. The simulation is a lunatic asylum because that is why it was created; but being in the asylum doesn't mean you have to be a lunatic. That can only happen when you take it seriously and believe it's real. I have said for many years that if you were in an asylum would you take it personally if the inmates hurled abuse at you as you walked around? No, you'd say that is to be expected when they are not in control of their minds. Exactly. It's the same with 'Planet Earth'. Nothing disarms and disconcerts Wetiko more than not taking it seriously, not being intimidated, but instead to find its nonsense hilarious. Wetiko must enslave us with fear to survive and we must deliver our fear-free love in return. When we do that we stop feeding the beast and empowering its inverted delusion. Love to Wetiko is as garlic to a vampire. Wetiko is terrified of uncertainty and any sequence with an outcome that it cannot control. This is why it seeks to control all sides in any situation. It is desperate for certainty of outcome. Observe how Wetikoed people – like the Woke mentality – reflect this. They fear uncertainty and pursue the certainty of perceived 'safety' which means withdrawing into a risk-free cocoon policed by the state in exchange for freedom. Wetiko's insecurity comes from the fear of knowing it can be found out at any moment and its game will be over. The fascist actions of Wetiko Trudeau in Canada were not expressions of strength. They were weakness desperately seeking to survive. They were insecurity thrashing out in fear. Wetiko *is* fear. That's why fear is its energetic sustenance. Compared with love it is powerless. Take love out – evil. Put love in – no evil. Open your heart – Heaven. Close it – Hell.

### **All you need is love, love – love is all you need**

Love beyond any version of the word that human minds can contemplate awaits in 5-D and Infinity. It has been patiently waiting all along for minds to awaken from their induced coma. The heart-opening I have been saying would come for so long – that I was told about during my own awakening in 1990 – is now here for unprecedented numbers in the simulation era (Fig 160). This is the reason those people are being targeted by the forces of schism and inversion. They seek to close our hearts with fear. We must not let them and if we don't succumb we shall prevail. The Nag Hammadi quote said of the Archon effect on humanity: '... they closed their hearts'. Researcher Paul Levy refers to Wetiko as a 'frigid, icy heart, devoid of mercy'. Look at Schwab, Gates, Fauci, Whitty, Trudeau, Freeland, Biden, Johnson, Macron, Draghi, Ardern, Morrison, ad infinitum. What do you see? Frigid, icy hearts, devoid of mercy. Levy adds that the way to 'defeat' evil is not to try to destroy it by playing Wetiko's game. It is rather to find the invulnerable place within ourselves where evil cannot vanquish us. That 'place' is love and 5-D awareness. We should never forget that Wetiko and its manifestations in form need *us*. We don't need *them*. Wetiko/Yaldabaoth/Satan/Saytan/Iblis and its Cult are dependent on *us* to survive. Levy writes:

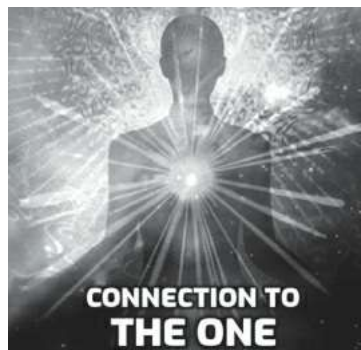


Figure 160: The way home.

A vampire has no intrinsic, independent, substantial existence in its own right; it only exists in relation to us. The pathogenic, vampiric mind-parasite called wetiko is nothing in itself – not being able to exist from its own side – yet it has a ‘virtual reality’ such that it can potentially destroy our species ...

...The fact that a vampire is not reflected by a mirror can also mean that what we need to see is that there’s nothing, no-thing to see, other than ourselves. The fact that wetiko is the expression of something inside of us means that the cure for wetiko is with us as well. The critical issue is finding this cure within us and then putting it into effect.

The character in *The Matrix* known as the Merovingian, says: ‘It is remarkable how similar the pattern of love is to the pattern of insanity.’ The Merovingian is a symbolic agent of the Matrix and so he would think that. Without experiencing love of the Infinite kind, and what love makes you do and stand for, it would appear to be insanity to Wetiko. But this love is what holds infinity together; it’s the foundation, the first and last, of everything (Fig 161). Once you are touched by it and access its gifts of wisdom and knowing you are never the same again. I know that is true. It touched me on a hill in Peru in 1990. We speak of the human spirit when we are really speaking of expanded awareness *beyond* ‘human’. We are capable of amazing creativity and acts of courage, determination, kindness, and love. We see it all the time amid the madness and self-destruction. These are all expressions of our natural state, our default position – love in its Infinite Sense. Wetiko cannot stay where love reigns and the entire foundation of its focus is to block the manifestation of love within its target hearts and minds. The realisation that we are not ‘human’, but a state of expanded awareness trapped in the illusion of ‘human’, will trigger our conscious connection to who we really are – love. Simply love. We have been manipulated to forget that and it is time to remember. What happens from here depends upon it. Love is not limited to attraction. In its true sense it does not require attraction. Nor is love a word that ushers so easily from the lips whether or not you mean it or understand it. People who have told me most often how much they love me and support my work have provided some of the biggest challenges to me and my work and I have seen those who talk about love so full of hatred that they seek to destroy others. Words are easy. Love in its purest form is not so easy to express in a world that seeks its elimination. But we must seek to be that love, for it is who we really are.



Figure 161: The way home.

## **This love**

This love is not ‘I love you’. It is ‘I love’. This love is not the human love of mere attraction. It comes not from the groin, but the heart which is our connection to the Infinite Love that we are. This love is without fear for it knows there is nothing to fear. We are Infinite Forever and we remain so no matter what our current experience may be (Fig 162). This love will always do what it knows to be right and will never be swayed from that by fear of consequences. To consider consequences is to consider not doing what you know to be right and this love would never do that. This love is not to be felt. It is to *be*. It is not a feeling, it is a *being*, an *isness*. This love comes from a transformation of self-identity. Know that the body and the world of ‘human’ is illusion. Hold that awareness always. Know that you are Infinite Consciousness and you will reconnect with the True ‘I’ – love. The energy of worldwide freedom marches and events is so

different because of this. Love is the energy, the being, the perception, the isness, that will change our reality and return us to paradise. We only have to open our hearts and live what they tell us to live.



**Figure 162:** Beyond the veil of forgetfulness this is what you are Mary at the call centre and Bill driving the bus.

Who am I? *I am All That Is, Has Been, And Ever Can Be*, having a brief experience called 'human'.

Who are you?

The same.

*Live it, be it*, and everything shall change.

**It's been no bed of roses, no pleasure cruise.  
I consider it a challenge before the whole human race  
and I ain't gonna lose.  
And we mean to go on, and on, and on, and on ...  
We are the champions, my friends.**

**Freddie Mercury**

# Index

## A

- acupuncture [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
- Addison, Colin [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
- Agrawal, Parag [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
- Ahmed, Imran [ref1](#)
- Akashic Records [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
- animals, intuition of [ref1](#)
- The Answer*. David Icke [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)
- Archons [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)
- Arderm, Jacinda [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
- arthritis [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
- artificial intelligence (AI) [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
  - Akashic Records [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
  - brains, connection of [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)
  - control [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)
  - cyborgs or inserts [ref1](#)
  - Fourth Dimension [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)
  - Great Reset [ref1](#)
  - social credit system [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
  - surveillance technology [ref1](#)
- Assimilation [ref1](#)
- astral planes *see* Fourth Dimension (astral planes)
- astrology [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
- ATV Today* [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
- awareness *see* Fifth Dimension (expanded and Infinite Awareness)
- Ayahuasca plant [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

## B

- banking system
  - cash, phasing out [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
  - credit [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
  - digital IDs [ref1](#)
  - fractional reserve lending [ref1](#)
  - interest [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
  - organised crime [ref1](#)
  - private banks, creation of money by [ref1](#)
- Banks, Gordon [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
- BBC
  - BBC *News* [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
  - BBC *Radio Leicester* [ref1](#)
  - BBC *Sport* [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
  - BBC Television Centre [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

*Breakfast Time* [ref1](#)  
DI's career in broadcasting [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)  
funding [ref1](#)  
Global Cult [ref1](#)  
*Newsnight* [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
**Beane, Silas** [ref1](#)  
**behavioural psychologists** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
**Benito, Luis Miguel De** [ref1](#)  
**Bentov, Itzhak** [ref1](#)  
**Biden, Hunter** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
**Biden, Joe** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)  
**Big Pharma** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)  
*The Biggest Secret. David Icke* [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)  
**Bilderberg Group** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
**bin Salman, Mohammed** [ref1](#)  
**black-eyed people** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
**Black Lives Matter (BLM)** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
**BlackRock** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
**Blair, Tony** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
**bloodlines** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
**Body-Mind (five senses)** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)  
biological computer, body as [ref1](#)  
consciousness [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)  
decoding [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)  
experiences [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
gut-brain axis [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
Hemispheric Synchronization [ref1](#)  
holographs/holograms [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)  
perception [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
pineal gland/third-eye [ref1](#)  
self-identity [ref1](#)  
simulation [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#), [ref11](#), [ref12](#), [ref13](#)  
space and time [ref1](#)  
the Trap [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#), [ref11](#)  
**books/writings of David Icke** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)  
*The Answer* [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)  
*The Biggest Secret* [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)  
*David Icke Guide to the Global Conspiracy* [ref1](#)  
*Everything You Need To Know But Have Never Been Told* [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#)  
*Human Race Get Off Your Knees* [ref1](#)  
*Perception Deception* [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)  
*Perceptions of a Renegade Mind* [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)  
*Robots' Rebellion* [ref1](#)  
*Tales from the Time Loop* [ref1](#)  
*The Trigger* [ref1](#)  
*Truth Vibrations* [ref1](#)  
**borders, mass movements across** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
**Bostrom, Nick** [ref1](#)  
**Bough, Frank** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)



**Bourla, Albert** [ref1](#)  
**Breyer, Jim** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
**Brin, Sergey** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
**broadcasting** *see* **journalist and TV/radio sports presenter, DI as Brunet, Viviane** [ref1](#)  
**Buddhism** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
**'build back better'** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
**bullying** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

## **C**

**Camkin, John** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
**Canada** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

- fascism [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
- harmful content online [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
- indigenous people [ref1](#)
- truckers' protests, funding 114, [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

**cancel culture** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
**carbon dioxide** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
**Carlson, Tucker** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
**cash, phasing out** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
**Cathars** [ref1](#)  
**Cayce, Edgar** [ref1](#)  
**censorship** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

- church [ref1](#)
- Covid-19 [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)
- fact-checker organisations [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
- media ownership [ref1](#)
- Ofcom [ref1](#)
- perception [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
- Russian invasion of Ukraine [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
- search engines [ref1](#)
- social media [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

**Center for Countering Digital Hate** [ref1](#)  
**Centers for Disease Control and Prevention (CDC) (United States)** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)  
**chakras/wheels of light** [ref1](#)

- crown chakras [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)
- heart vortex [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

**Chalmers, David J** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
**CHANI Project** [ref1](#)  
**Charles, John** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
**chemical castration** [ref1](#)  
**children and babies** **black eyes** [ref1](#)

- care, taking children into [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
- Covid-19 [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)
- masks [ref1](#)
- paedophilia [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
- parents, end of [ref1](#)
- reptilians [ref1](#), [ref2](#)
- schools, closing [ref1](#)
- transhumans [ref1](#)

wombs, technological [ref1](#)

*Children of the Matrix*. David Icke [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

**China** [ref1](#)

artificial intelligence (AI) [ref1](#)

climate change [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Covid-19 [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

farmland, buying US [ref1](#)

Fentanyl, production of [ref1](#)

Global Cult [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

global supply chains, control of [ref1](#)

outsourcing to China by Western corporations [ref1](#)

parasite, as [ref1](#)

reptilians [ref1](#)

Russia [ref1](#)

Smart Grid [ref1](#)

Third Dimension [ref1](#)

United States [ref1](#)

energy independence [ref1](#)

Mexican drug gangs [ref1](#)

Russia, buying energy from [ref1](#)

Ukraine [ref1](#)

year personalities [ref1](#)

**Chitauri (Devastators/Children of the Serpent)** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

**CIA (Central Intelligence Agency)** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

**City of London financial district** [ref1](#)

**climate change hoax** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

carbon credits [ref1](#)

carbon dioxide [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

China [ref1](#)

conclusions first [ref1](#)

Covid-19 [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

energy costs [ref1](#)

experts [ref1](#)

funding [ref1](#)

Global Cult [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

political career of DI [ref1](#)

Problem-Reaction-Solution (PRS) [ref1](#)

Russia, dependency on [ref1](#)

solar energy, blocking out [ref1](#)

World Economic Forum (WEF) [ref1](#)

**closed minds** [ref1](#)

**the cloud (Internet)** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

**coincidences/luck** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

**Coleman, David** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**consciousness** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

Ayahuasca plant [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Body-Mind (five senses) [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

brain [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

death [ref1](#)

ego/point of attention [ref1](#)

electromagnetism [ref1](#)  
energy consciousness [ref1](#)  
expanded consciousness [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
the Field [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
frequencies [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
Global Cult [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
humans without consciousness [ref1](#)  
Infinite Consciousness [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
inversion [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
observation [ref1](#)  
perception [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
reality [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)  
simulation [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)  
subconscious [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#)  
subliminal inserts [ref1](#)  
the Trap [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
unconscious [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
Wetiko [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
Yaldabaoth [ref1](#)  
**conspiracy theories** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)  
**control** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
artificial intelligence (AI) [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)  
banking system [ref1](#)  
European Union [ref1](#)  
Global Cult [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
perception [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
reptilians [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
self-respect [ref1](#)  
technology [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
Woke [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
**Corporatism** [ref1](#)  
**counterfeit spirit** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
**Coventry City Football Club** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)  
**Covid-19 scam** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#) see also Covid-19 vaccines; masks  
accident, release by [ref1](#)  
antibodies [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
asymptomatic alleged cases [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
behavioural psychologists [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
Big Tech [ref1](#)  
care homes, DNR orders in [ref1](#)  
cash [ref1](#)  
causes of death [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
censorship [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
children and babies [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
China [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
climate change [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
comorbidities [ref1](#)  
conclusions first [ref1](#)  
conformity [ref1](#)  
Conservative Party [ref1](#)

credibility [ref1](#)  
design, release by [ref1](#)  
doctors and nurses speaking out [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
electromagnetic poisoning [ref1](#)  
experts [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
fact-checker organisations [ref1](#)  
fascism [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)  
fear [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
financial incentives to diagnose Covid-19 [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
flu [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
freedom of speech [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
Global Cult [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)  
Great Reset [ref1](#)  
group-think [ref1](#)  
HIV virus as causing AIDS [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
immune systems [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
Italy, crisis in [ref1](#)  
laboratory, release from a [ref1](#)  
lateral flow tests [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
lockdowns [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)  
Midazolam [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
mind control [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
older people, deaths of [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
Omicron variant [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
PCR tests [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)  
perception [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
psychopaths [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)  
Remdesivir [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
schools, closing [ref1](#)  
Scotland [ref1](#)  
self-respect [ref1](#)  
simulation [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
social distancing [ref1](#)  
social media [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
symptoms [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)  
the Trap [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
WHO [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
zealots [ref1](#)  
**Covid-19 vaccines** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
anti-vaxxers/refusers [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
AstraZeneca [ref1](#)  
Australia [ref1](#)  
Big Pharma [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
BioNTech [ref1](#)  
black eyes [ref1](#)  
censorship [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
children and babies [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)  
clinical trials [ref1](#)  
compliance, as test of [ref1](#)  
deaths and adverse events [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

DNA, changing [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)  
experts [ref1](#)  
fascism [ref1](#)  
fines on Big Pharma [ref1](#)  
flu vaccines [ref1](#)  
genetic material [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#)  
Germany [ref1](#)  
Global Cult [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)  
graphene [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
healers [ref1](#)  
immune systems [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
informed consent [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
Johnson & Johnson [ref1](#)  
MAC (Media Access Control) addresses [ref1](#)  
mandates at work [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
Moderna [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)  
mRNA vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#)  
murder [ref1](#)  
myocarditis [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
nanotechnology [ref1](#)  
passports [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
PCR tests [ref1](#)  
Pfizer [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)  
possession, as a form of [ref1](#)  
prejudice and stereotyping against anti-vaxxers [ref1](#)  
pro-Russian propaganda [ref1](#)  
psychopaths [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
reproductive implications [ref1](#)  
self-replicating material [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)  
Smart Grid [ref1](#)  
synthetic humans [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
transhumans [ref1](#)  
United States [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
Vaccine-Associated Enhanced Disease (VAED) [ref1](#)  
Vaccine Confidence Project [ref1](#)  
Vaccine-Enhanced Respiratory Disease [ref1](#)  
waveforms fields [ref1](#)  
Wi-Fi [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
**Coyne, Tom** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
**creation myths** [ref1](#)  
**Creative Destruction, law of** [ref1](#)  
**critical race theory (CRT)** [ref1](#)  
**Crown Hills Secondary Modern** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)  
**cultural beliefs** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
**cultural programs** [ref1](#)

## **D**

**DARPA** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
*David Icke Guide to the Global Conspiracy. David Icke* [ref1](#)  
[Davidicke.com](#) [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

**Dawes, Melanie** [ref1](#)

**Deane, John Bathurst** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**death** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

Covid-19 [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

fear [ref1](#)

Infinite Awareness [ref1](#)

reincarnation [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

simulation [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

the Trap [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

**decoding**

**Body-Mind (five senses)** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

Covid-19 [ref1](#)

the Field [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

frequencies [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

holographs/holograms [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#), [ref11](#)

observers [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

physical reality, illusory nature of [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

reptilians [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

simulation [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#)

time loops [ref1](#)

waveform information [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

Wi-Fi [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

**Deep State** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

**Deep Underground Military Bases (DUMBs)** [ref1](#)

**Diana, Princess of Wales** [ref1](#)

**DMT (Dimethyltryptamine)** [ref1](#)

**DNA** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

changing DNA [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

Covid-19 vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

Electric Universe [ref1](#)

frequencies [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

simulation [ref1](#)

**dome around the Earth** [ref1](#)

**Dowd, Edward** [ref1](#)

**dreams**

girl 'k', DI's dreams of [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

HD, DI's dreams in [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

spider-crabs [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

technologically-induced dreams [ref1](#)

**Drosten, Christian** [ref1](#)

**Druids** [ref1](#)

**Duesberg, Peter** [ref1](#)

## **E**

**education/schools** *see also* Icke, David, **education/schools of**

Covid-19 [ref1](#)

Global Cult [ref1](#)

government, psychology of [ref1](#)

indoctrination [ref1](#), [ref2](#)



knowledge control [ref1](#)  
perception [ref1](#)  
teachers [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)  
work, as preparation for [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

#### **Electric Universe** [ref1](#)

#### **electromagnetism** [ref1](#)

Body-Mind (five senses) [ref1](#)  
consciousness [ref1](#)  
Covid-19 [ref1](#)  
physical reality, illusory nature of [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
presence, feeling a [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
resistance [ref1](#)  
simulation [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
technological radiation [ref1](#)  
Wi-Fi [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

#### **electronic tattoos** [ref1](#)

#### **emergency powers** [ref1](#)

#### **empires/colonialism** [ref1](#)

#### **Enders, John** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

#### **endocrine-disrupting chemicals (EDCs)** [ref1](#)

#### **energy costs** [ref1](#)

#### **European Union, centralisation through** [ref1](#)

*Everything You Need To Know But Have Never Been Told.* David Icke [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#)

#### **experiences**

Body-Mind (five senses) [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

#### **learning from experience** [ref1](#)

#### **near-death experiences** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

out-of-body experiences [ref1](#)

perception [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

stone circle, experience of a [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

#### **experts** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

climate change [ref1](#)  
Covid-19 [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
Global Cult [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
HIV as causing AIDS [ref1](#)  
misinformation [ref1](#)  
simulation [ref1](#)

## **F**

#### **Facebook (Meta)** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

ensorship [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
Covid-19 [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
Global Cult [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
Metaverse [ref1](#)  
parasite, as [ref1](#)  
stockholders [ref1](#)

#### **fact-checker organisations** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

#### **fake Covid-19** *see* **Covid-19 scam**; **Covid-19 vaccines**

#### **The Fall** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

**fascism** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

  censorship [ref1](#)

  China [ref1](#)

  communism [ref1](#)

  Corporatism [ref1](#)

  Covid-19 [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

  definition [ref1](#)

  emergency powers [ref1](#)

  pyramid [ref1](#)

  self-respect [ref1](#)

  talk shows [ref1](#)

  Wetiko [ref1](#)

  Woke [ref1](#)

**Fauci, Anthony** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

**fear** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

  Covid-19 [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

  death [ref1](#)

  dentists, dogs and water, DI's fear of [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

  evil [ref1](#)

  love [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

  nuclear war [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

  other people think, of what [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

  rejection, of [ref1](#)

  reptilians [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

  risk [ref1](#)

  Ukraine, Russian invasion of [ref1](#)

  Wetiko [ref1](#)

  Woke [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**feathers** [ref1](#)

**feedback loops** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

**Fentanyl, production of** [ref1](#)

**Fermi paradox** [ref1](#)

**Fibonacci sequence** [ref1](#)

**The Fields**

  consciousness [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

  decoding [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

  feedback loops [ref1](#)

  frequencies [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

  Infinite Field [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

  Infinite Reality [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

  perceptions [ref1](#)

  physical reality, illusory nature of [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

  poltergeists [ref1](#)

  Simulation Field [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

  astrology [ref1](#)

  consciousness [ref1](#)

  frequencies [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

  technology [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

  time [ref1](#)

  telepathy [ref1](#)

vibrations [ref1](#)

**Fifth Dimension (expanded and Infinite Awareness)** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

cloud [ref1](#)

consciousness [ref1](#)

Fourth Dimension [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)

Global Cult [ref1](#)

Human 2.0 [ref1](#)

Infinite Awareness [ref1](#)

Infinite Freedom [ref1](#)

love [ref1](#)

natural world [ref1](#)

physical reality, illusory nature of [ref1](#)

self-identity [ref1](#)

separation [ref1](#)

simulation [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

vaccines [ref1](#)

**Fink, Larry** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

**fish symbol** [ref1](#)

**five-senses** *see* **Body-Mind (five senses)**

**Food and Drug Administration (FDA) (US)** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

**food supply, control of** [ref1](#)

**football career of DI** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Arsenal, trial at [ref1](#)

arthritis [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

boots [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Coventry City [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)

trial with [ref1](#)

youth team [ref1](#)

Crown Hills Secondary Modern [ref1](#)

destiny, as [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

end of career [ref1](#)

Europe, games in [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

FA Youth Cup with Coventry City [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

fitness [ref1](#)

goalkeeper, as [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Hereford United [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

FA Cup run [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

promotion [ref1](#)

Icke, Gareth [ref1](#)

Icke, Jaymie [ref1](#)

injuries [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

interview on ATV Today [ref1](#)

Leicester County Schools team [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

loans to other clubs [ref1](#)

marriages [ref1](#)

professional [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

slow-motion save [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

trials [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Whitehall Junior School [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

youth team at Coventry [ref1](#)

**Forbes, Jack D** [ref1](#)

**forbidden knowledge** [ref1](#)

**Fourth Dimension (astral planes)** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Akashic Records [ref1](#)

artificial intelligence (AI) [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

Awakening [ref1](#)

Body-Mind (five senses) [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

control [ref1](#)

emotions [ref1](#)

Fifth Dimension (expanded and Infinite Awareness) [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)

frequencies [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

holographs/holograms [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

human, meaning of [ref1](#)

Infinite Awareness [ref1](#)

MAC (Media Access Control) addresses [ref1](#)

mediums/psychics [ref1](#)

non-humans [ref1](#)

physical reality, illusory nature of [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

reptilians [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

Satanism [ref1](#)

self-identity [ref1](#)

Sentient World Simulation (SWS) [ref1](#)

shapeshifting [ref1](#)

simulation [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#), [ref11](#), [ref12](#), [ref13](#), [ref14](#)

Smart Grid [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

surveillance [ref1](#)

Technological Singularity [ref1](#)

Third Dimension [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

wavefield information [ref1](#)

Wetiko [ref1](#)

**freedom**

burden of freedom, relieving people of the [ref1](#)

Infinite Freedom [ref1](#)

marches/rallies [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

speech, of [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

**Freeland, Chrystia** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

**Freemasons** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**frequencies**

artificial intelligence (AI) [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

awareness, states of [ref1](#)

Body-Mind (five senses) [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

colour [ref1](#)

consciousness [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

decoding [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

DNA [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

entrainment [ref1](#)

the Field [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

5G towers [ref1](#)

Fourth Dimension [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

freedom marches [ref1](#)

ghosts [ref1](#)  
mediums/psychics [ref1](#)  
natural world [ref1](#)  
numerology [ref1](#)  
perception [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
physical reality, illusory nature of [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
reincarnation [ref1](#)  
reptilians [ref1](#)  
simulation [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
Tarot cards [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
vibrations [ref1](#)  
wavefield information [ref1](#)  
**fractal patterns** [ref1](#)

## **G**

**Gandhi, Mahatma** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
**Garden of Eden** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
**Gates, Bill** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#), [ref11](#), [ref12](#), [ref13](#), [ref14](#), [ref15](#), [ref16](#), [ref17](#)  
**Gates, James** [ref1](#)  
**German New Medicine (GNM)** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
ghosts [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
**girl 'K' and David Icke** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
  death, reports of her [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
  dreams about 'K' [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
  learning experience, as [ref1](#)  
  letters [ref1](#)  
  mediums, contact via [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
  rejection [ref1](#)  
  self-identity [ref1](#)  
  simulation [ref1](#)  
  synchronicity [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
  tracer company, hiring a [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
  twin soul concept [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
  quantum entanglement [ref1](#)  
**Global Cult** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#) *see also* **World Economic Forum (WEF)**  
  astrology [ref1](#)  
  banking system [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
  Big Pharma [ref1](#)  
  Big Tech [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
  censorship [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
  China [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
  climate change [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
  consciousness [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
  control [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
  covert control [ref1](#)  
  Covid-19 [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)  
  DARPA [ref1](#)  
  defence industry [ref1](#)  
  education [ref1](#)  
  empires/colonialism [ref1](#)

experts [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
Fifth Dimension [ref1](#)  
globalisation [ref1](#)  
Internet [ref1](#)  
karma [ref1](#)  
ownership of means of perception [ref1](#)  
parasite, as [ref1](#)  
perception [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
personnel, picking [ref1](#)  
pyramid [ref1](#)  
psychopaths [ref1](#)  
reptilians [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
Roman Catholic Church [ref1](#)  
Satanism [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
secret societies [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)  
Silicon Valley [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)  
simulation [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
social media [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
spider's web [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
symbol of single eye or all-seeing eye [ref1](#)  
transgender movement [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
voting systems [ref1](#)  
Wetiko [ref1](#)  
WHO [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
Woke [ref1](#)

**global supply chains, control of** [ref1](#)  
**globalisation** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
**Gnostics** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
body as a prison/trap [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
love [ref1](#)  
Lower Aeons [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
Nag Hammadi Library [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#)  
reptilians [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
simulation [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
the Trap [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
Upper Aeons [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

**goalkeepers**  
Icke, David [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
Icke, Gareth and Jaymie [ref1](#)

**god/gods** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)  
**GoFundMe** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
Google [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
DARPA [ref1](#)  
Global Cult [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
stockholders [ref1](#)

**government**  
government-military-intelligence network [ref1](#)  
psychology [ref1](#)  
**Grandstand TV sports programme** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)  
**Great Reset** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)



**Green Party** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**EU elections** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

freedom of speech [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Fundies/Realos, conflict between [ref1](#)

Isle of Wight branch [ref1](#)

national speaker, DI as [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)

political career of DI [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

Woke, as [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

women as non-men [ref1](#)

**Greisen-Zatsepin-Kuzmin limit/GZK cut-off** [ref1](#)

**Greys** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

**group-think** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

**guaranteed income** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**Gubba, Tony** [ref1](#)

## **H**

**Hague, Neil** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

**Harari, Yuval Noah** [ref1](#)

**healers** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**heart**

awareness [ref1](#)

vortex [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

**Heath, Edward** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

**Hereford United Football Club** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

**hierarchies** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

**Hill, Jimmy** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

**Hillsborough Disaster** [ref1](#)

**Hirschman, Richard** [ref1](#)

**HIV virus as causing AIDS** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**hive minds** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

**holographs/holograms** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

Body-Mind (five senses) [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

creation [ref1](#)

decoding [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#), [ref11](#)

Fourth Dimension [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

fractal patterns [ref1](#)

Genesis (Old Testament) [ref1](#)

Moon [ref1](#)

numerology [ref1](#)

planets and stars [ref1](#)

shapeshifting [ref1](#)

simulation [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

stone circle, experience of a [ref1](#)

**homeopathy** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**Hopi people of Arizona** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**Hopkins, Martin** [ref1](#)

**Human 2.0** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

**human, meaning of** [ref1](#)

*Human Race Get Off Your Knees.* David Icke [ref1](#)

**Hunger Games Society** [ref1](#)

**Hunt, Ernie** [ref1](#)

**Hunter, Nick** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**Huxley, Aldous** [ref1](#)

**Hypatia** [ref1](#)

**hypnotism** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

## I

**Icke, Barbara** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**Icke, Beric** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**bullying, dealing with** [ref1](#)

football career, attitude to end of DI's [ref1](#)

rebel/campaigner, as [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

short fuse, as having a [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

**Icke, David** *see also* **books/writings of David Icke; football career of David Icke; girl 'K' and David Icke; Icke, David, education/schools of; journalist and TV/radio sports presenter, DI as; political career of DI**

ambition [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)

Ayahuasca plant, taking the [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

bans [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

birth [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

bookshop incident [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

brothers [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

children [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

dentists, fear of [ref1](#)

dogs, fear of [ref1](#)

dreams in HD [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

father (Beric) [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

fears [ref1](#)

housing [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Isle of Wight, home in [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Leicester, England [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

marriage [ref1](#)

mother (Barbara) [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

near-death drowning experience [ref1](#)

Peru, experience in [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)

poverty [ref1](#)

presence, feeling a [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

public speaking tours [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

reading [ref1](#)

school play [ref1](#)

shyness [ref1](#)

travel agent, as [ref1](#)

voices, hearing [ref1](#)

water, fear of [ref1](#)

*Wogan Show* appearance [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**Icke, David, education/schools of** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

bullying [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Crown Hills Secondary Modern [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

relationship breakdown [ref1](#)

reunion [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

girl 'K' [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)  
teachers [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
Whitehall Infant School [ref1](#)  
Whitehall Junior School [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
**Icke, Gareth** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)  
**Icke, Jaymie** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)  
**Icke, Kerry** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)  
**Icke, Linda (DI's first wife)** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)  
**Icke, Paul** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
**Icke, Trevor** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
**Ickonic media platform** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
**identity** *see* **self-identity**  
**Illuminati degrees** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
**India, DI's trip to** [ref1](#)  
**indigenous people** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
**Indocin** [ref1](#)  
**Infinite Awareness** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#) *see also* **Fifth Dimension (expanded and Infinite Awareness)**  
  death [ref1](#)  
  DNA [ref1](#)  
  ego/point of attention [ref1](#)  
  Fifth Dimension [ref1](#)  
  Fourth Dimension [ref1](#)  
  perception [ref1](#)  
  self-identity [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
  simulation [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)  
**Infinite Field** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
**Infinite Possibility** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
**Infinite Reality** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
  The Field [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
  inversion [ref1](#)  
  simulation [ref1](#)  
**Internet/World Wide Web** [ref1](#), [ref2](#) *see also* **social media**  
  bans [ref1](#)  
  cloud [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
  DARPA [ref1](#)  
  electronic tattoos [ref1](#)  
  harmful content [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
  Internet-of-Everything [ref1](#)  
  Internet-of-Things (IoT) [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
  search engines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
**intuition** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
**inversion** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)  
**Iraq** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)  
**Isle of Wight, England** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**J**

**Jinn** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
**Johnson, Magic** [ref1](#)  
**journalist and TV/radio sports presenter, DI as** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

*ATV Today* [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
BBC [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)  
BBC *News* [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
BBC *Radio Leicester* [ref1](#)  
BBC *Sport* [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
BBC Television Centre [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)  
*Breakfast Time* [ref1](#)  
BRMB Radio, Birmingham [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
Commonwealth Games 1982 [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
end of media career [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
*Grandstand* [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)  
Hillsborough Disaster [ref1](#)  
*Leicester Advertiser* [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
*Leicester Mercury* [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
loss of interest [ref1](#)  
*Match of the Day* [ref1](#)  
*Midlands Today* [ref1](#)  
*Nationwide* [ref1](#)  
news agency work [ref1](#)  
*Newsnight* [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
open-talkback [ref1](#)  
*Saturday Superstore* [ref1](#)  
Saudi Arabia, work in [ref1](#)  
snooker [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
World Cup 1982 [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

## **K**

'k' see girl 'K' and David Icke  
karma [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
Kaufman, Andrew [ref1](#)  
Kissinger, Henry [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
kundalini [ref1](#)  
Kurzweil, Ray [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#),

## **L**

Lanka, Stephan [ref1](#)  
Lanza, Robert [ref1](#)  
Lash, John Lamb [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
Leamington Spa, England [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
*Leicester Advertiser* newspaper [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
Leicester City Football Club [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
Leicester, England [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)  
*Leicester Mercury* newspaper [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
Levy, Paul [ref1](#)  
Libet, Benjamin [ref1](#)  
light [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)  
'Little Me' mentality [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
lockdowns during Covid-19 [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)

*Loughborough Monitor* [ref1](#)

**love**

evil [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

fear [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Fifth Dimension [ref1](#)

Gnostics [ref1](#)

heart vortex [ref1](#)

'I love you', importance of saying [ref1](#)

Infinitive Love [ref1](#)

rejection, fear of [ref1](#)

Wetiko [ref1](#)

## **M**

McKenna, Terence [ref1](#)

Macron, Emmanuel [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Malone, Robert [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

*Match of the Day (MOTD)* TV programme [ref1](#)

masks [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

children and young people [ref1](#)

oxygen deprivation [ref1](#)

psychology [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

submission, as symbols of [ref1](#)

**Matrix** *see* **simulation/Matrix**

*The Matrix (film)* [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#), [ref11](#), [ref12](#), [ref13](#), [ref14](#), [ref15](#), [ref16](#)

Matus, Don Juan [ref1](#)

media ownership [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

mediums/psychics [ref1](#), [ref2](#) *see also* **Shine, Betty**

accuracy [ref1](#)

Fourth Dimension [ref1](#)

frequencies [ref1](#)

girl 'K' [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

loved ones, contacting [ref1](#)

*Mystic Challenge* [ref1](#)

simulation [ref1](#)

memory [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Mercury, Freddie [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Metaverse [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

*Midlands Today* [ref1](#)

mind *see* **Body-Mind (five senses)**

mistakes, learning from [ref1](#)

Monroe, Robert [ref1](#)

Moon [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Morgan, Cliff [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Mortimer, Dennis [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Mullis, Kary [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Musk, Elon [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

Mutwa, Credo [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

## **N**

**Nag Hammadi Library** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#)

**nanotechnology** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**Nationwide** [ref1](#)

**natural world** [ref1](#)

**Navajo people** [ref1](#)

**Native Americans** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**near-death experiences** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

deities, seeing chosen [ref1](#)

hierarchies [ref1](#)

Judgement Day [ref1](#)

light, going to the tunnel of [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

loved ones, seeing [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

**near-death drowning experience, DI's** [ref1](#)

**Neuralink** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**New York Times** [ref1](#)

**Newbon, Gary** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**NewsGuard (NewsSlant)** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**Newsnight current affairs programme** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

**'Newspeak'** [ref1](#)

**Newton, Michael** [ref1](#)

**non-player characters** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**Nordics/Mzungu** [ref1](#)

**nuclear war, fear of** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**Nuremberg Code** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**numerology** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

## **O**

**observation**

consciousness [ref1](#)

decoding [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

perception [ref1](#)

reality, creation of [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

shapeshifting [ref1](#)

**Oelrich, Stefan** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**original sin/counterfeit spirit** [ref1](#)

**Orwell, George** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

**out-of-body experiences** [ref1](#)

**Oxford United Football Club** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

## **P**

**paedophilia** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**Page, Larry** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

**Pahana, return of** [ref1](#)

**paranormal** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

**parasites** [ref1](#)

**parents, end of** [ref1](#)

**past life memories** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**PayPal** [ref1](#)



**Peigan/Piikani people** [ref1](#)

**perception** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#)

artificial intelligence (AI) [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Body-Mind (five senses) [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

ensorship [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

choice [ref1](#)

consciousness [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

control [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

Covid-19 [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

dimensions [ref1](#)

division [ref1](#)

experience, control of [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

feedback loop [ref1](#)

frequencies [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

Hemispheric Synchronization [ref1](#)

observation [ref1](#)

out-of-body experiences [ref1](#)

ownership of means [ref1](#)

physical reality, illusory nature of [ref1](#)

possession [ref1](#)

Problem-Reaction-Solution [ref1](#)

reality [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

reincarnation [ref1](#)

shapeshifting [ref1](#)

simulation [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)

technology, control through [ref1](#)

time [ref1](#)

the Trap [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

vibration [ref1](#)

Woke [ref1](#)

young generations [ref1](#)

**Perception Deception. David Icke** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

**Perceptions of a Renegade Mind. David Icke** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

**Peru, DI's visit to** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

energy [ref1](#)

Gate of the Gods [ref1](#)

intuition [ref1](#)

kundalini activation [ref1](#)

possession [ref1](#)

rain [ref1](#)

Sillustani [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

stone circle, experience of a [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

**Phantom Self** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

**physical reality, illusory nature of** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

brain [ref1](#)

consciousness [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

decoding [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

electromagnetism [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

the Fields [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Fifth Dimension [ref1](#)

Fourth Dimension [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
frequencies [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
holographs/holograms [ref1](#)  
human, meaning of [ref1](#)  
Infinite Field [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
Metaverse [ref1](#)  
observers as creating reality [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
perception [ref1](#)  
religion [ref1](#)  
Simulation Field [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
time [ref1](#)  
    The Trap [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)  
    the Void [ref1](#)  
**pineal gland/third-eye** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
**Plato** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
**planning departments** [ref1](#)  
**political career of DI** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
    development [ref1](#)  
    globalisation [ref1](#)  
    Green Party [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
    EU elections [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
    freedom of speech [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
    Fundies/Realos, conflict between [ref1](#)  
    Isle of Wight branch [ref1](#)  
    mask-wearing [ref1](#)  
    national speaker, as [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)  
    ‘Woke’, as [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
    Liberal Party [ref1](#)  
    Poll Tax/Community Charge prosecutions [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
    pollution [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
**political correctness** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
**Poll Tax/Community Charge prosecutions** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
**poltergeists** [ref1](#)  
**possession** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
**Potter, Melody Milam** [ref1](#)  
**pre-crime** [ref1](#)  
**Prime Reality** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)  
**Problem-Reaction-Solution (PRS)/NO-Problem-Reaction-Solution (PRS)** [ref1](#)  
**procreation** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
**Project Bluebeam** [ref1](#)  
**public speaking** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)  
    size of crowds [ref1](#)  
    student unions [ref1](#)  
    tours [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
**psychics** *see* **mediums/psychics**  
**Putin, Vladimir** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

## Q

**quantum science** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

## R

**racism** Black Lives Matter (BLM) 102, [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

critical race theory (CRT) [ref1](#)

political correctness [ref1](#)

white people, against [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

**radiation** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

**radio** *see* **journalist and TV/radio sports presenter, DI as**

**Rappoport, Jon** [ref1](#)

**reality** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#) *see also* physical reality, illusory nature of control [ref4](#)

creation [ref1](#)

Earth [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Infinite Reality [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

karma [ref1](#)

perception [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**Prime Reality** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

**reincarnation** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

**rejection, fear of** [ref1](#)

**religion** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#) *see also* **Gnostics**

Bible [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

Buddhism [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Cathars [ref1](#)

ensorship [ref1](#)

creation myths [ref1](#)

heaven [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

light in Genesis [ref1](#)

physical reality, illusory nature of [ref1](#)

reptilians [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Roman Catholic Church [ref1](#)

Serpent by Celts in Britain, worship of the [ref1](#)

time [ref1](#)

Woke [ref1](#)

**reptilians** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

black-eyed people [ref1](#)

bloodlines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

brain, R-complex part of the [ref1](#)

Britain, worship of the Serpent by Celts in [ref1](#)

cannibalism [ref1](#)

conformity [ref1](#)

consciousness, state of [ref1](#)

control [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

cultural/religious beliefs [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

decoding [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

elite code-lines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

energy of humans, feeding off [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

the Fall [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

fear [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

frequencies [ref1](#)

Gateway Process [ref1](#)

Global Cult [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Gnostics [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

Greys [ref1](#)  
hierarchies [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
human-reptilian hybrids [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
human sacrifice [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
imitation/mimicry [ref1](#)  
Moon as a base [ref1](#)  
paedophilia [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
pyramids, building of the [ref1](#)  
rituals [ref1](#)  
royal code-lines [ref1](#)  
Satanism, as source of [ref1](#)  
shapeshifting [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
simulation [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)  
software inserts [ref1](#)  
submission to others [ref1](#)  
symbolism [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
technology [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
Third Dimension [ref1](#)  
traits [ref1](#)  
*The Trap* [ref1](#)  
Wetiko factor [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
**rheumatoid arthritis** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
**Ring-Pass-Not** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
rivers and streams, chemical pollution of [ref1](#)  
**Rivers, Thomas Milton** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
*Robots' Rebellion*. David Icke [ref1](#)  
**Rockefeller, David** [ref1](#)  
**Rockefeller family** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)  
**Rockefeller, John D** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
**Rogan, Joe** [ref1](#)  
**Roman Catholic Church** [ref1](#)  
**Rothschild family** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
royalty [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
**Russia** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#) *see also* **Ukraine, Russian invasion of**

## **S**

**Sagan, Carl** [ref1](#)  
**Sarkozy, Nicolas** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
**SARS-Cov-2** *see* **Covid-19 scam**  
**SAS (Special Air Services) base, Credenhill** [ref1](#)  
**Satanism** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
    British Royal Family [ref1](#)  
    inversion [ref1](#)  
    reptilians [ref1](#)  
    rituals [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
**satellites** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
**Saturn** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
**Saudi Arabia** [ref1](#)  
**Saward, Pat** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**Sceptics** [ref1](#)

**schools** *see* [education/schools](#); **Icke, David**, [education/schools of](#)

**Schwab, Klaus** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#), [ref11](#), [ref12](#), [ref13](#)

**Scole experiments** [ref1](#)

**Scott, Selina** [ref1](#)

**search engines** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

**secret societies** [ref1](#)

degrees of knowledge [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Freemasons [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Global Cult [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

light [ref1](#)

planning departments [ref1](#)

**self-esteem** [ref1](#)

**self-identity** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#)

**self-respect** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

**Sentient World Simulation (SWS)** [ref1](#)

**September** [ref1](#), **2001 terrorist attacks on United States** [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

**shapeshifting** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

**Shine, Betty** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

**Sibeck, David** [ref1](#)

**Silicon Valley**

ensorship [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

creativity of public, feeding off [ref1](#)

Global Cult [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

parasites [ref1](#)

WHO [ref1](#)

**Simpkin, Laurie** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**simulation/Matrix** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#) *see also* **Third Dimension (simulatio world of perceived matter)**

**artificial intelligence (AI)** [ref1](#)

astrology [ref1](#)

birth [ref1](#)

Body-Mind (five senses) [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#), [ref11](#), [ref12](#)

consciousness [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

Covid-19 [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

death [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

decoding [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#)

divine proportion = computer codes [ref1](#)

dome around the Earth [ref1](#)

Electric Universe [ref1](#)

electromagnetism [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

error-correcting codes [ref1](#)

experts [ref1](#)

feedback loops [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

The Field [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)

Fifth Dimension [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

Fourth Dimension [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#), [ref11](#), [ref12](#), [ref13](#)

Global Cult [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Gnostics [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

heaven [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

holographs/holograms [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

human, meaning of [ref1](#)  
Infinite Awareness [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)  
interactive, simulation as [ref1](#)  
light [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)  
Metaverse [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
Moon [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
natural world [ref1](#)  
non-player characters [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
artificial intelligence [ref1](#)  
mixed sims [ref1](#)  
pure sims [ref1](#)  
Observer Effect [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
perception [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)  
reincarnation [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
reptilians [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)  
schism [ref1](#)  
scientists [ref1](#)  
Sentient World Simulation (SWS) [ref1](#)  
separation and isolation [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
Simulation Field [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
astrology [ref1](#)  
physical reality, illusory nature of [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
time [ref1](#)  
transformation [ref1](#)  
Wetiko [ref1](#)  
Smart Grid [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
space [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
subliminal inserts [ref1](#)  
Third Dimension (simulation world of perceived matter) [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)  
time [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)  
transformation cycle [ref1](#)  
The Trap [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)  
waveforms [ref1](#)  
Wetiko [ref1](#)  
**Sitting On An Eagle Tail/Zaotze Tapitapiw** [ref1](#)  
*Sky News* [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
**slow-motion save** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
**Smart Grid** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
brains, connection of [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
cloud [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
Covid-19 vaccines [ref1](#)  
entrainment [ref1](#)  
simulation [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
Wi-Fi [ref1](#)  
**social credit system** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
**social media** [ref1](#), [ref2](#) see also Facebook; Twitter; YouTube  
censorship [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)  
Covid-19 [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
Deep Fakes [ref1](#)  
free speech [ref1](#)

Global Cult [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
hate guidelines [ref1](#)  
Online Safety Bill [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
**Socrates** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)  
**Soros, George** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)  
**SpaceX** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
**spider's web** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)  
**sports** *see* **football career of DI; journalist and TV/radio sports presenter, DI as**  
**Spotify** [ref1](#)  
**Star Trek** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
**Steiner, Rudolf** [ref1](#)  
**stone circle in Peru, experience of a** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
**Stonehenge** [ref1](#)  
**subliminal inserts** [ref1](#)  
**Sun** [ref1](#)  
**surveillance** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
**symbolism** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)  
**synchronicity** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)  
    Global Cult [ref1](#)  
    journalism and broadcasting [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
    Peru [ref1](#)  
    Poll Tax/Community Charge prosecutions [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
    shapeshifting [ref1](#)  
**synthetics** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

## **T**

**Talbot, Michael** [ref1](#)  
**Talbott, David** [ref1](#)  
*Tales from the Time Loop. David Icke* [ref1](#)  
**Tarot cards** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
**teachers** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)  
**technology** *see also* **artificial intelligence (AI); Silicon**  
    Valley; Wi-Fi Big Tech [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
    control [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
    divine proportion = computer codes [ref1](#)  
    dreams [ref1](#)  
    nanotechnology [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
    radiation [ref1](#)  
    reptilians [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
    simulation [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
    surveillance [ref1](#)  
    technocracy [ref1](#)  
**Technological Singularity** [ref1](#)  
wombs [ref1](#)  
**Tegmark, Max** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
**telepathy** [ref1](#)  
**television** *see* **journalist and TV/radio sports presenter, DI as**  
**Temple Bar legal district** [ref1](#)  
**Terrile, Rich** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)



**Thatcher, Margaret** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**Themis trigger warning detector** [ref1](#)

**think tanks and nongovernmental organizations (NGOs)** [ref1](#)

**Third Dimension** (simulation world of perceived matter) [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Fourth Dimension [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

reptilians [ref1](#)

Satanism [ref1](#)

simulation [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

**third-eye** [ref1](#)

**Thornhill, Wallace** [ref1](#)

**3-D printers** [ref1](#)

**Thunberg, Greta** [ref1](#)

**Tidy, John** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**time**

Bible [ref1](#)

Body-Mind (five senses) [ref1](#)

catastrophes [ref1](#)

loops [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

NOW [ref1](#)

perception [ref1](#)

physical reality, illusory nature of [ref1](#)

simulation [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)

**Tompkins, William** [ref1](#)

**Totalitarian Tiptoe** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**Tottenham Hotspur Football Club** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**transgender movement** [ref1](#)

bullying [ref1](#)

Global Cult [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Green Party [ref1](#)

no-genderism, promotion of [ref1](#)

pronouns [ref1](#)

rape and sexual assault [ref1](#)

sport [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

transphobia [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Woke [ref1](#)

woman, definition of a [ref1](#)

women-only spaces [ref1](#)

**transhumans** [ref1](#)

**The Trap** [ref1](#)

Body-Mind (five senses) [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#), [ref11](#)

consciousness [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Covid-19 [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

death trap [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

Global Cult [ref1](#)

Gnostics [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

metaverse [ref1](#)

perception [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

physical reality, illusory nature of [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

reincarnation [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

reptilians [ref1](#)

simulation [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)  
**trees and plants, communication by** [ref1](#)  
*The Trigger. David Icke* [ref1](#)  
trigger warnings [ref1](#)  
truckers' protests, funding Canadian [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)  
**Trudeau, Justin** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)  
**Trump, Donald** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
*Truth Vibrations. David Icke* [ref1](#)  
twin soul concept [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

#### Twitter

bans [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
censorship [ref1](#)  
Covid-19 [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
creativity [ref1](#)  
Global Cult [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
ownership [ref1](#)  
stockholders [ref1](#)  
two minutes of hate [ref1](#)

## U

#### UFOs [ref1](#)

#### Ukraine, Russian invasion of [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

borders, mass movements across [ref1](#)  
censorship [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
emergency powers [ref1](#)  
energy costs [ref1](#)  
fear [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
food supply, control of [ref1](#)  
inversion [ref1](#)  
nuclear war, fear of [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
pro-Russian propaganda [ref1](#)  
sanctions and bans [ref1](#)  
social media [ref1](#)  
United States [ref1](#)

#### United States

borders, mass movements across [ref1](#)  
China, purchase of farmland by [ref1](#)  
CIA [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)  
Covid-19 financial incentives to diagnose [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
government expenditure [ref1](#)  
vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
energy independence [ref1](#)  
First Amendment [ref1](#)  
Food and Drug Administration (FDA) [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
Iraq, invasion of [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
Mexican drug gangs [ref1](#)  
mind control [ref1](#)  
Native Americans [ref1](#)  
one-party states, democracies as [ref1](#)  
parasite, as [ref1](#)

public speaking tours of DI [ref1](#)  
reptilians [ref1](#)  
Russia, buying energy from [ref1](#)  
September 11, 2001 terrorist attacks [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)  
shapeshifting [ref1](#)  
symbol of single eye or all-seeing eye [ref1](#)  
UFOs [ref1](#)  
Ukraine [ref1](#)  
Wokeness of Democratic Party [ref1](#)

## V

**vaccines** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#) *see also* **Covid-19 vaccines**  
**van Wijk, Christianne** [ref1](#)  
**Vanguard** [ref1](#)  
**vibrations** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)  
**virology** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
**virtual reality** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#), [ref11](#), [ref12](#), [ref13](#)  
**voices, hearing** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

## W

**war on terror** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
**Warman, Richard** [ref1](#)  
**wavefield information** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
    Covid-19 vaccines [ref1](#)  
    decoding [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)  
    frequencies [ref1](#)  
    reptilians [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
    simulation [ref1](#)  
**WEF** *see* **World Economic Forum (WEF)**  
**Wetiko factor** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#) *see also* **'Woke'**  
    consciousness [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
    evil [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
    fear [ref1](#)  
    Global Cult [ref1](#)  
    mind virus, as [ref1](#)  
    self-identity [ref1](#)  
    seriously, not taking it [ref1](#)  
    Simulation Field [ref1](#)  
    symbol of single eye or all-seeing eye [ref1](#)  
**white people, racist targeting of** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
**Whitehall Infant School** [ref1](#)  
**Whitehall Junior School** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
**Whitty, Christopher** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
**Wi-Fi** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
    Covid-19 vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
    decoding [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
    electromagnetism [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
    Smart Grid [ref1](#)  
**Wogan Show appearance of DI** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**Wojcicki, Susan** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**'Woke'**

belief in absurdities [ref1](#)  
bullying [ref1](#)  
censorship [ref1](#)  
comedy [ref1](#)  
compliance [ref1](#)  
conclusions first [ref1](#)  
control [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
cosmetic diversity [ref1](#)  
critical race theory (CRT) [ref1](#)  
Democratic Party (US) [ref1](#)  
education [ref1](#)  
fascism [ref1](#)  
fear [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
funding [ref1](#)  
Global Cult [ref1](#)  
Green Party [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
groupthink [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
Human 2.0 [ref1](#)  
perception [ref1](#)  
political correctness [ref1](#)  
religion, as a [ref1](#)  
repetition [ref1](#)  
self-identity [ref1](#)  
self-obsession [ref1](#)  
simulation [ref1](#)  
think tanks/NGOs [ref1](#)  
'trans-women' [ref1](#)  
trigger warnings [ref1](#)  
values as control [ref1](#)  
views and opinions, enforcing lack of diversity of [ref1](#)  
virtue signalling [ref1](#)

**Wolff, Ernst** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**World Economic Forum (WEF)** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

climate change [ref1](#)  
Covid-19 [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
Davos meetings [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
economy, destruction of the world [ref1](#)  
Great Reset [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

**World Health Organization (WHO)** censorship [ref1](#)

Covid-19 [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
Global Cult [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
global centralisation [ref1](#)  
Rockefeller family [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**Worsley, JR** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

## **Y**

**Yaldabaoth** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#)

**Yeva** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**Young Global Leaders** [ref1](#)

**YouTube** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

## **Z**

**Zelensky, Volodymyr** [ref1](#)

**Zuckerberg, Mark** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

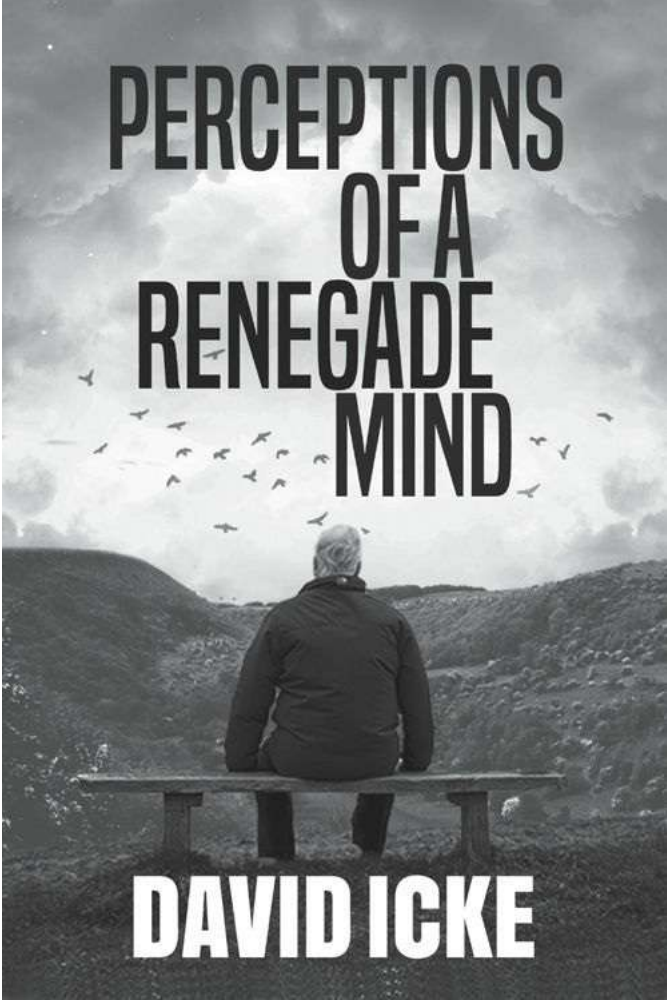
**Zulus** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)



Hundreds of cutting-edge documentaries, series, feature films and podcasts; plus David Icke's Dot-Connect-The-News Show, his Nature Of Reality series, and all his major public events going back to 1994.

There is nothing like  
Ickonic anywhere in the world.

**START YOUR 7-DAY FREE TRIAL TODAY AT [ICKONIC.COM](https://www.ickonic.com)**



**PERCEPTIONS  
OF A  
RENEGADE  
MIND**

**DAVID ICKE**



DAVID ICKE  
**THE ANSWER**



We live in extraordinary times with billions bewildered and seeking answers for what is happening. David Icke, the man who has been proved right again and again, has spent 30 years uncovering the truth behind world affairs and in a stream of previous books he predicted current events.

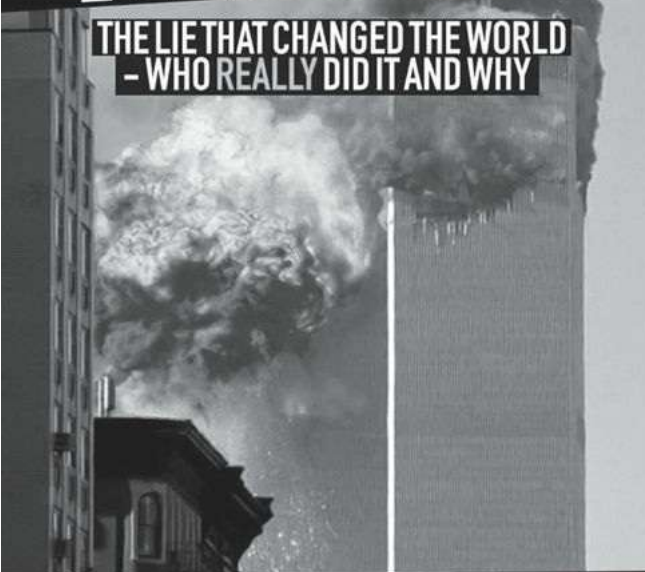
The Answer will change your every perception of life and the world and set you free of the illusions that control human society. There is nothing more vital for our collective freedom than humanity becoming aware of what is in this book.

**Available now at [davidicke.com](http://davidicke.com).**

**THE**

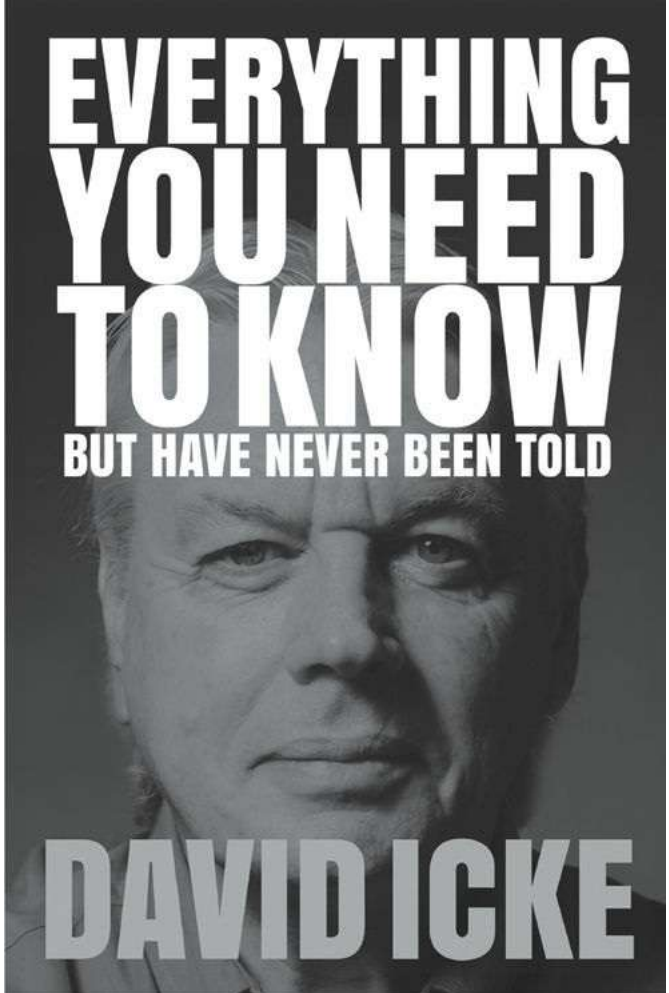
# **TRIGGER**

**THE LIE THAT CHANGED THE WORLD  
- WHO REALLY DID IT AND WHY**



**DAVID ICKE**

**EVERYTHING  
YOU NEED  
TO KNOW  
BUT HAVE NEVER BEEN TOLD**



**DAVID ICKE**

**DAVIDICKE.COM**



**DAVID ICKE STORE**  
**LATEST NEWS ARTICLES**  
**DAVID ICKE VIDEOS**  
**WEEKLY DOT-CONNECTOR PODCASTS**  
**LIVE EVENTS**  
[WWW.DAVIDICKE.COM](http://WWW.DAVIDICKE.COM)

THE LIFE STORY OF DAVID ICKE  
**RENEGADE**  
THE FEATURE LENGTH FILM



AVAILABLE NOW AT [DAVIDICKE.COM](http://DAVIDICKE.COM)

**ORION'S DOOR**  
SYMBOLS OF CONSCIOUSNESS & BLUEPRINTS OF CONTROL  
- THE STORY OF ORION'S INFLUENCE OVER HUMANITY

CUTTING EDGE  
VISIONARY ART  
& UNIQUE  
ILLUSTRATED BOOKS  
BY NEIL HAGUE

**JOURNEYS IN THE DREAMTIME**  
KEYS TO UNLOCKING THE IMAGINATION  
- EXPLORING THE UNTOLD HISTORY OF ART

NEIL HAGUE

FOR  
BOOKS, PRINTS & T-SHIRTS  
VISIT:  
**NEILHAGUEBOOKS.COM**  
OR NEILHAGUE.COM

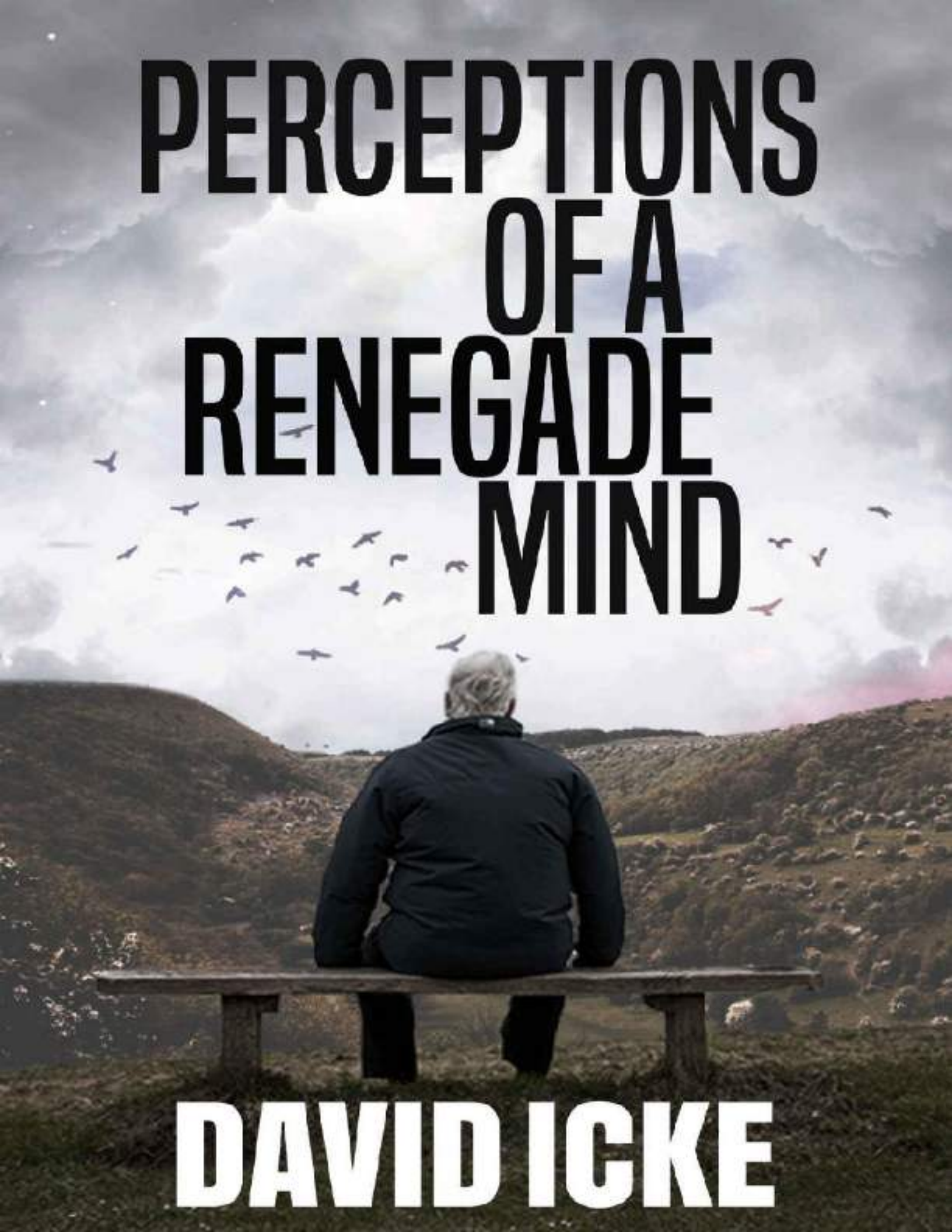
NEIL HAGUE

## **Before you go ...**

For more detail, background and evidence about the subjects in *The Trap* – and so much more – see my others books including *And The Truth Shall Set You Free*; *The Biggest Secret*; *Children of the Matrix*; *The David Icke Guide to the Global Conspiracy*; *Tales from the Time Loop*; *The Perception Deception*; *Remember Who You Are*; *Human Race Get Off Your Knees*; *Phantom Self*; *Everything You Need To Know But Have Never Been Told*, *The Trigger*, *The Answer* and *Perception of a Renegade Mind*.

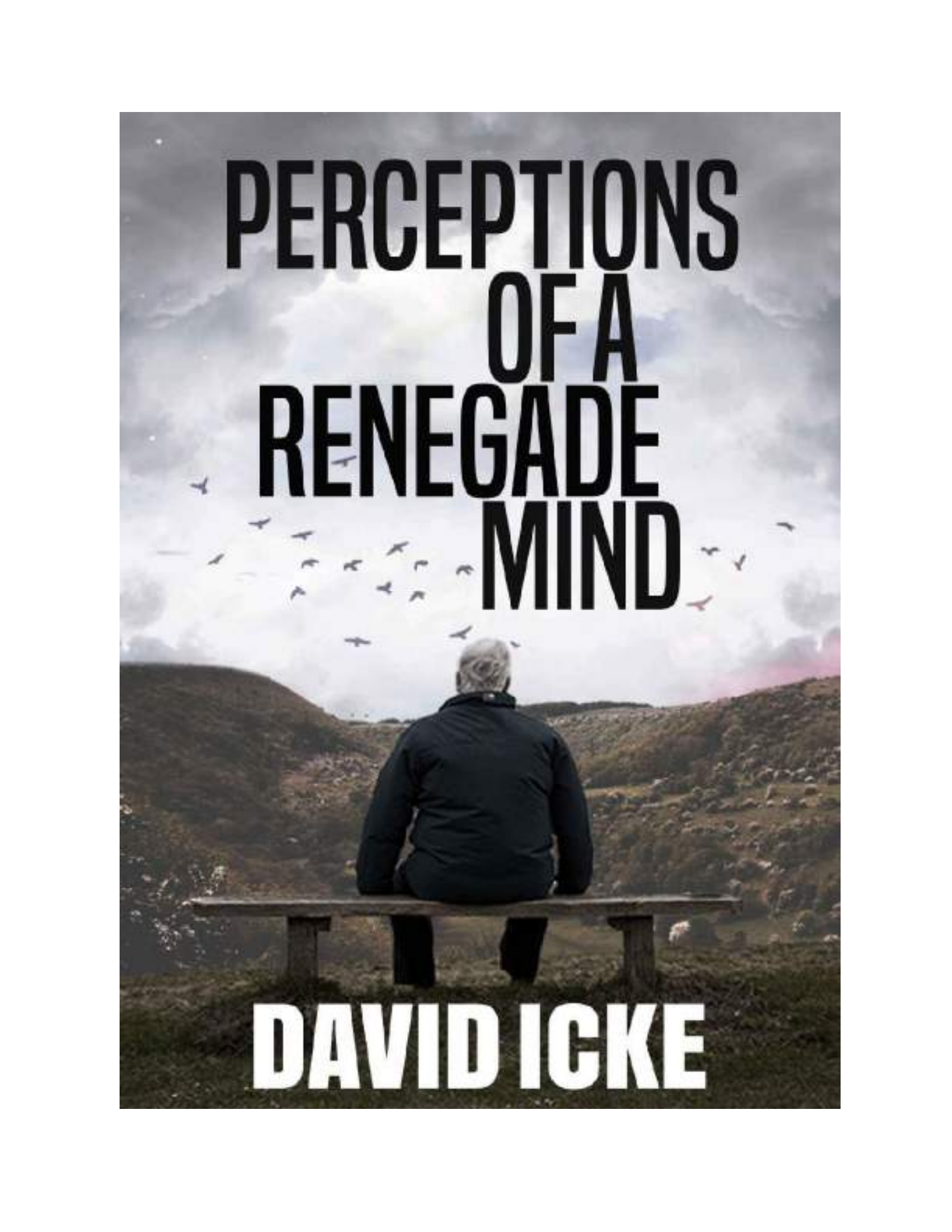
You can subscribe to the fantastic new Ickonic media platform where there are many hundreds of hours of cutting-edge information in videos, documentaries and series across a whole range of subjects which are added to every week. This includes my 90 minute breakdown of the week's news every Friday to explain *why* events are happening and to what end.



A person with short grey hair, wearing a dark jacket, is seen from behind, sitting on a wooden bench. They are looking out over a vast, open landscape of rolling hills and fields. The sky is filled with many birds in flight, and the overall atmosphere is contemplative and expansive. The text is overlaid on the top half of the image.

# PERCEPTIONS OF A RENEGADE MIND

**DAVID ICKE**



**PERCEPTIONS  
OF A  
RENEGADE  
MIND**

**DAVID ICKE**

**PERCEPTIONS  
OF A  
RENEGADE  
MIND**



ickonic  
publishing

First published in July 2021.

ickonic  
publishing

**New Enterprise House  
St Helens Street  
Derby  
DE1 3GY  
UK**

*email:* [gareth.icke@davidicke.com](mailto:gareth.icke@davidicke.com)

Copyright © 2021 David Icke

No part of this book may be reproduced in any form without permission from the  
Publisher, except for the quotation of brief passages in criticism

*Cover Design:* Gareth Icke  
*Book Design:* Neil Hague

**British Library Cataloguing-in  
Publication Data**  
A catalogue record for this book is  
available from the British Library

eISBN 978-18384153-1-0

**PERCEPTIONS  
OF A  
RENEGADE  
MIND**

A flock of small, dark birds is scattered around the bottom half of the title text, appearing to fly in various directions.

**DAVID ICKE**

**Dedication:**

***To Freeeeedom!***

# **ICKONIC** **THE ALTERNATIVE**

**NEW. DIFFERENT. REVOLUTIONARY**

**HUNDREDS OF CUTTING EDGE DOCUMENTARIES,  
FEATURE FILMS, SERIES & PODCASTS.**

**SIGN UP NOW AT [ICKONIC.COM](http://ICKONIC.COM)**



THE LIFE STORY OF DAVID ICKE  
**RENEGADE**  
THE FEATURE LENGTH FILM



AVAILABLE NOW AT [DAVIDICKE.COM](http://DAVIDICKE.COM)

**Renegade:**

Adjective

'Having rejected tradition: Unconventional.'

**Merriam-Webster Dictionary**

## **Acquiescence to tyranny is the death of the spirit**

You may be 38 years old, as I happen to be. And one day, some great opportunity stands before you and calls you to stand up for some great principle, some great issue, some great cause. And you refuse to do it because you are afraid ... You refuse to do it because you want to live longer ... You're afraid that you will lose your job, or you are afraid that you will be criticised or that you will lose your popularity, or you're afraid that somebody will stab you, or shoot at you or bomb your house; so you refuse to take the stand.

Well, you may go on and live until you are 90, but you're just as dead at 38 as you would be at 90. And the cessation of breathing in your life is but the belated announcement of an earlier death of the spirit.

**Martin Luther King**

**How the few control the many and always have – the many do  
whatever they're told**

'Forward, the Light Brigade!'  
Was there a man dismayed?  
Not though the soldier knew  
Someone had blundered.  
Theirs not to make reply,  
Theirs not to reason why,  
Theirs but to do and die.  
Into the valley of Death  
Rode the six hundred.

Cannon to right of them,  
Cannon to left of them,  
Cannon in front of them  
Volleyed and thundered;  
Stormed at with shot and shell,  
Boldly they rode and well,  
Into the jaws of Death,  
Into the mouth of hell  
Rode the six hundred

**Alfred Lord Tennyson (1809-1892)**

The mist is lifting slowly  
I can see the way ahead  
And I've left behind the empty streets  
That once inspired my life  
And the strength of the emotion  
Is like thunder in the air  
'Cos the promise that we made each other  
Haunts me to the end

The secret of your beauty  
And the mystery of your soul  
I've been searching for in everyone I meet  
And the times I've been mistaken  
It's impossible to say  
And the grass is growing  
Underneath our feet

The words that I remember  
From my childhood still are true  
That there's none so blind  
As those who will not see  
And to those who lack the courage  
And say it's dangerous to try  
Well they just don't know  
That love eternal will not be denied

I know you're out there somewhere  
Somewhere, somewhere  
I know you're out there somewhere

Somewhere you can hear my voice  
I know I'll find you somehow  
Somehow, somehow  
I know I'll find you somehow  
And somehow I'll return again to you

**The Moody Blues**

**Are you a gutless wonder - or a Renegade Mind?**

Monuments put from pen to paper,  
Turns me into a gutless wonder,  
And if you tolerate this,  
Then your children will be next.  
Gravity keeps my head down,  
Or is it maybe shame ...

**Manic Street Preachers**

Rise like lions after slumber  
In unvanquishable number.  
Shake your chains to earth like dew  
Which in sleep have fallen on you.  
Ye are many – they are few.

**Percy Shelley**



# Contents

|              |   |
|--------------|---|
| CHAPTER 1    | 'I'm thinking' – Oh, but <i>are</i> you?          |
| CHAPTER 2    | Renegade perception                               |
| CHAPTER 3    | The Pushbacker sting                              |
| CHAPTER 4    | 'Covid': The calculated catastrophe               |
| CHAPTER 5    | There <i>is no</i> 'virus'                        |
| CHAPTER 6    | Sequence of deceit                                |
| CHAPTER 7    | War on your mind                                  |
| CHAPTER 8    | 'Reframing' insanity                              |
| CHAPTER 9    | We must have it? So what is it?                   |
| CHAPTER 10   | Human 2.0   |
| CHAPTER 11   | Who controls the Cult?                            |
| CHAPTER 12   | Escaping Wetiko                                   |
| POSTSCRIPT   |   |
| APPENDIX     | Cowan-Kaufman-Morell Statement on Virus Isolation |
| BIBLIOGRAPHY |   |
| INDEX        |   |

## CHAPTER ONE

### **I'm thinking' – Oh, but *are* you?**

*Think for yourself and let others enjoy the privilege of doing so too*  
Voltaire

**F**rench-born philosopher, mathematician and scientist René Descartes became famous for his statement in Latin in the 17th century which translates into English as: 'I think, therefore I am.'

On the face of it that is true. Thought reflects perception and perception leads to both behaviour and self-identity. In that sense 'we' are what we think. But who or what is doing the thinking and is thinking the only route to perception? Clearly, as we shall see, 'we' are not always the source of 'our' perception, indeed with regard to humanity as a whole this is rarely the case; and thinking is far from the only means of perception. Thought is the village idiot compared with other expressions of consciousness that we all have the potential to access and tap into. This has to be true when we *are* those other expressions of consciousness which are infinite in nature. We have forgotten this, or, more to the point, been manipulated to forget.

These are not just the esoteric musings of the navel. The whole foundation of human control and oppression is control of perception. Once perception is hijacked then so is behaviour which is dictated by perception. Collective perception becomes collective behaviour and collective behaviour is what we call human society. Perception is all and those behind human control know that which is

why perception is the target 24/7 of the psychopathic manipulators that I call the Global Cult. They know that if they dictate perception they will dictate behaviour and collectively dictate the nature of human society. They are further aware that perception is formed from information received and if they control the circulation of information they will to a vast extent direct human behaviour. Censorship of information and opinion has become globally Nazi-like in recent years and never more blatantly than since the illusory 'virus pandemic' was triggered out of China in 2019 and across the world in 2020. Why have billions submitted to house arrest and accepted fascistic societies in a way they would have never believed possible? Those controlling the information spewing from government, mainstream media and Silicon Valley (all controlled by the same Global Cult networks) told them they were in danger from a 'deadly virus' and only by submitting to house arrest and conceding their most basic of freedoms could they and their families be protected. This monumental and provable lie became the *perception* of the billions and therefore the *behaviour* of the billions. In those few words you have the whole structure and modus operandi of human control. Fear is a perception – False Emotion Appearing Real – and fear is the currency of control. In short ... get them by the balls (or give them the impression that you have) and their hearts and minds will follow. Nothing grips the dangly bits and freezes the rear-end more comprehensively than fear.

## **World number 1**

There are two 'worlds' in what appears to be one 'world' and the prime difference between them is knowledge. First we have the mass of human society in which the population is maintained in coldly-calculated ignorance through control of information and the 'education' (indoctrination) system. That's all you really need to control to enslave billions in a perceptual delusion in which what are perceived to be *their* thoughts and opinions are ever-repeated mantras that the system has been downloading all their lives through 'education', media, science, medicine, politics and academia

in which the personnel and advocates are themselves overwhelmingly the perceptual products of the same repetition. Teachers and academics in general are processed by the same programming machine as everyone else, but unlike the great majority they never leave the 'education' program. It gripped them as students and continues to grip them as programmers of subsequent generations of students. The programmed become the programmers – the programmed programmers. The same can largely be said for scientists, doctors and politicians and not least because as the American writer Upton Sinclair said: 'It is difficult to get a man to understand something when his salary depends upon his not understanding it.' If your career and income depend on thinking the way the system demands then you will – bar a few free-minded exceptions – concede your mind to the Perceptual Mainframe that I call the Postage Stamp Consensus. This is a tiny band of perceived knowledge and possibility 'taught' (downloaded) in the schools and universities, pounded out by the mainstream media and on which all government policy is founded. Try thinking, and especially speaking and acting, outside of the 'box' of consensus and see what that does for your career in the Mainstream Everything which bullies, harasses, intimidates and ridicules the population into compliance. Here we have the simple structure which enslaves most of humanity in a perceptual prison cell for an entire lifetime and I'll go deeper into this process shortly. Most of what humanity is taught as fact is nothing more than programmed belief. American science fiction author Frank Herbert was right when he said: 'Belief can be manipulated. Only knowledge is dangerous.' In the 'Covid' age belief is promoted and knowledge is censored. It was always so, but never to the extreme of today.

## **World number 2**

A 'number 2' is slang for 'doing a poo' and how appropriate that is when this other 'world' is doing just that on humanity every minute of every day. World number 2 is a global network of secret societies and semi-secret groups dictating the direction of society via

governments, corporations and authorities of every kind. I have spent more than 30 years uncovering and exposing this network that I call the Global Cult and knowing its agenda is what has made my books so accurate in predicting current and past events. Secret societies are secret for a reason. They want to keep their hoarded knowledge to themselves and their chosen initiates and to hide it from the population which they seek through ignorance to control and subdue. The whole foundation of the division between World 1 and World 2 is *knowledge*. What number 1 knows number 2 must not. Knowledge they have worked so hard to keep secret includes (a) the agenda to enslave humanity in a centrally-controlled global dictatorship, and (b) the nature of reality and life itself. The latter (b) must be suppressed to allow the former (a) to prevail as I shall be explaining. The way the Cult manipulates and interacts with the population can be likened to a spider's web. The 'spider' sits at the centre in the shadows and imposes its will through the web with each strand represented in World number 2 by a secret society, satanic or semi-secret group, and in World number 1 – the world of the seen – by governments, agencies of government, law enforcement, corporations, the banking system, media conglomerates and Silicon Valley (Fig 1 overleaf). The spider and the web connect and coordinate all these organisations to pursue the same global outcome while the population sees them as individual entities working randomly and independently. At the level of the web governments *are* the banking system *are* the corporations *are* the media *are* Silicon Valley *are* the World Health Organization working from their inner cores as one unit. Apparently unconnected countries, corporations, institutions, organisations and people are on the *same team* pursuing the same global outcome. Strands in the web immediately around the spider are the most secretive and exclusive secret societies and their membership is emphatically restricted to the Cult inner-circle emerging through the generations from particular bloodlines for reasons I will come to. At the core of the core you would get them in a single room. That's how many people are dictating the direction of human society and its transformation

through the 'Covid' hoax and other means. As the web expands out from the spider we meet the secret societies that many people will be aware of – the Freemasons, Knights Templar, Knights of Malta, Opus Dei, the inner sanctum of the Jesuit Order, and such like. Note how many are connected to the Church of Rome and there is a reason for that. The Roman Church was established as a revamp, a rebranding, of the relocated 'Church' of Babylon and the Cult imposing global tyranny today can be tracked back to Babylon and Sumer in what is now Iraq.



**Figure 1:** The global web through which the few control the many. (Image Neil Hague.)

Inner levels of the web operate in the unseen away from the public eye and then we have what I call the cusp organisations located at the point where the hidden meets the seen. They include a series of satellite organisations answering to a secret society founded in London in the late 19th century called the Round Table and among them are the Royal Institute of International Affairs (UK, founded in 1920); Council on Foreign Relations (US, 1921); Bilderberg Group (worldwide, 1954); Trilateral Commission (US/worldwide, 1972); and the Club of Rome (worldwide, 1968) which was created to exploit environmental concerns to justify the centralisation of global power to 'save the planet'. The Club of Rome instigated with others the human-caused climate change hoax which has led to all the 'green

new deals' demanding that very centralisation of control. Cusp organisations, which include endless 'think tanks' all over the world, are designed to coordinate a single global policy between political and business leaders, intelligence personnel, media organisations and anyone who can influence the direction of policy in their own sphere of operation. Major players and regular attenders will know what is happening – or some of it – while others come and go and are kept overwhelmingly in the dark about the big picture. I refer to these cusp groupings as semi-secret in that they can be publicly identified, but what goes on at the inner-core is kept very much 'in house' even from most of their members and participants through a fiercely-imposed system of compartmentalisation. Only let them know what they need to know to serve your interests and no more. The structure of secret societies serves as a perfect example of this principle. Most Freemasons never get higher than the bottom three levels of 'degree' (degree of knowledge) when there are 33 official degrees of the Scottish Rite. Initiates only qualify for the next higher 'compartment' or degree if those at that level choose to allow them. Knowledge can be carefully assigned only to those considered 'safe'. I went to my local Freemason's lodge a few years ago when they were having an 'open day' to show how cuddly they were and when I chatted to some of them I was astonished at how little the rank and file knew even about the most ubiquitous symbols they use. The mushroom technique – keep them in the dark and feed them bullshit – applies to most people in the web as well as the population as a whole. Sub-divisions of the web mirror in theme and structure transnational corporations which have a headquarters somewhere in the world dictating to all their subsidiaries in different countries. Subsidiaries operate in their methodology and branding to the same centrally-dictated plan and policy in pursuit of particular ends. The Cult web functions in the same way. Each country has its own web as a subsidiary of the global one. They consist of networks of secret societies, semi-secret groups and bloodline families and their job is to impose the will of the spider and the global web in their particular country. Subsidiary networks control and manipulate the national political system, finance, corporations, media, medicine, etc. to



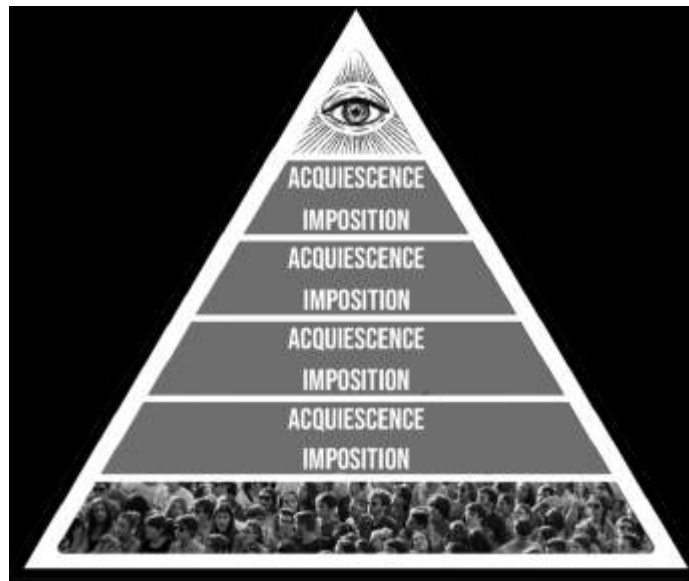
ensure that they follow the globally-dictated Cult agenda. These networks were the means through which the 'Covid' hoax could be played out with almost every country responding in the same way.

## **The 'Yessir' pyramid**

Compartmentalisation is the key to understanding how a tiny few can dictate the lives of billions when combined with a top-down sequence of imposition and acquiescence. The inner core of the Cult sits at the peak of the pyramidal hierarchy of human society (Fig 2 overleaf). It imposes its will – its agenda for the world – on the level immediately below which acquiesces to that imposition. This level then imposes the Cult will on the level below them which acquiesces and imposes on the next level. Very quickly we meet levels in the hierarchy that have no idea there even is a Cult, but the sequence of imposition and acquiescence continues down the pyramid in just the same way. 'I don't know why we are doing this but the order came from "on-high" and so we better just do it.' Alfred Lord Tennyson said of the cannon fodder levels in his poem *The Charge of the Light Brigade*: 'Theirs not to reason why; theirs but to do and die.' The next line says that 'into the valley of death rode the six hundred' and they died because they obeyed without question what their perceived 'superiors' told them to do. In the same way the population capitulated to 'Covid'. The whole hierarchical pyramid functions like this to allow the very few to direct the enormous many.

Eventually imposition-acquiescence-imposition-acquiescence comes down to the mass of the population at the foot of the pyramid. If they acquiesce to those levels of the hierarchy imposing on them (governments/law enforcement/doctors/media) a circuit is completed between the population and the handful of super-psychopaths in the Cult inner core at the top of the pyramid. Without a circuit-breaking refusal to obey, the sequence of imposition and acquiescence allows a staggeringly few people to impose their will upon the entirety of humankind. We are looking at the very sequence that has subjugated billions since the start of 2020. Our freedom has not been taken from us. Humanity has given it

away. Fascists do not impose fascism because there are not enough of them. Fascism is imposed by the population acquiescing to fascism. Put another way allowing their perceptions to be programmed to the extent that leads to the population giving their freedom away by giving their perceptions – their mind – away. If this circuit is not broken by humanity ceasing to cooperate with their own enslavement then nothing can change. For that to happen people have to critically think and see through the lies and window dressing and then summon the backbone to act upon what they see. The Cult spends its days working to stop either happening and its methodology is systematic and highly detailed, but it can be overcome and that is what this book is all about.



**Figure 2:** The simple sequence of imposition and compliance that allows a handful of people at the peak of the pyramid to dictate the lives of billions.

## **The Life Program**

Okay, back to world number 1 or the world of the ‘masses’. Observe the process of what we call ‘life’ and it is a perceptual download from cradle to grave. The Cult has created a global structure in which perception can be programmed and the program continually topped-up with what appears to be constant confirmation that the program is indeed true reality. The important word here is ‘appears’.

This is the structure, the fly-trap, the Postage Stamp Consensus or Perceptual Mainframe, which represents that incredibly narrow band of perceived possibility delivered by the 'education' system, mainstream media, science and medicine. From the earliest age the download begins with parents who have themselves succumbed to the very programming their children are about to go through. Most parents don't do this out of malevolence and mostly it is quite the opposite. They do what they believe is best for their children and that is what the program has told them is best. Within three or four years comes the major transition from parental programming to full-blown state (Cult) programming in school, college and university where perceptually-programmed teachers and academics pass on their programming to the next generations. Teachers who resist are soon marginalised and their careers ended while children who resist are called a problem child for whom Ritalin may need to be prescribed. A few years after entering the 'world' children are under the control of authority figures representing the state telling them when they have to be there, when they can leave and when they can speak, eat, even go to the toilet. This is calculated preparation for a lifetime of obeying authority in all its forms. Reflex-action fear of authority is instilled by authority from the start. Children soon learn the carrot and stick consequences of obeying or defying authority which is underpinned daily for the rest of their life. Fortunately I daydreamed through this crap and never obeyed authority simply because it told me to. This approach to my alleged 'betters' continues to this day. There can be consequences of pursuing open-minded freedom in a world of closed-minded conformity. I spent a lot of time in school corridors after being ejected from the classroom for not taking some of it seriously and now I spend a lot of time being ejected from Facebook, YouTube and Twitter. But I can tell you that being true to yourself and not compromising your self-respect is far more exhilarating than bowing to authority for authority's sake. You don't have to be a sheep to the shepherd (authority) and the sheep dog (fear of not obeying authority).

The perceptual download continues throughout the formative years in school, college and university while script-reading 'teachers', 'academics' 'scientists', 'doctors' and 'journalists' insist that ongoing generations must be as programmed as they are. Accept the program or you will not pass your 'exams' which confirm your 'degree' of programming. It is tragic to think that many parents pressure their offspring to work hard at school to download the program and qualify for the next stage at college and university. The late, great, American comedian George Carlin said: 'Here's a bumper sticker I'd like to see: We are proud parents of a child who has resisted his teachers' attempts to break his spirit and bend him to the will of his corporate masters.' Well, the best of luck finding many of those, George. Then comes the moment to leave the formal programming years in academia and enter the 'adult' world of work. There you meet others in your chosen or prescribed arena who went through the same Postage Stamp Consensus program before you did. There is therefore overwhelming agreement between almost everyone on the basic foundations of Postage Stamp reality and the rejection, even contempt, of the few who have a mind of their own and are prepared to use it. This has two major effects. Firstly, the consensus confirms to the programmed that their download is really how things are. I mean, everyone knows that, right? Secondly, the arrogance and ignorance of Postage Stamp adherents ensure that anyone questioning the program will have unpleasant consequences for seeking their own truth and not picking their perceptions from the shelf marked: 'Things you must believe without question and if you don't you're a dangerous lunatic conspiracy theorist and a harebrained nutter'.

Every government, agency and corporation is founded on the same Postage Stamp prison cell and you can see why so many people believe the same thing while calling it their own 'opinion'. Fusion of governments and corporations in pursuit of the same agenda was the definition of fascism described by Italian dictator Benito Mussolini. The pressure to conform to perceptual norms downloaded for a lifetime is incessant and infiltrates society right

down to family groups that become censors and condemners of their own 'black sheep' for not, ironically, being sheep. We have seen an explosion of that in the 'Covid' era. Cult-owned global media unleashes its propaganda all day every day in support of the Postage Stamp and targets with abuse and ridicule anyone in the public eye who won't bend their mind to the will of the tyranny. Any response to this is denied (certainly in my case). They don't want to give a platform to expose official lies. Cult-owned-and-created Internet giants like Facebook, Google, YouTube and Twitter delete you for having an unapproved opinion. Facebook boasts that its AI censors delete 97-percent of 'hate speech' before anyone even reports it. Much of that 'hate speech' will simply be an opinion that Facebook and its masters don't want people to see. Such perceptual oppression is widely known as fascism. Even Facebook executive Benny Thomas, a 'CEO Global Planning Lead', said in comments secretly recorded by investigative journalism operation Project Veritas that Facebook is 'too powerful' and should be broken up:

I mean, no king in history has been the ruler of two billion people, but Mark Zuckerberg is ... And he's 36. That's too much for a 36-year-old ... You should not have power over two billion people. I just think that's wrong.

Thomas said Facebook-owned platforms like Instagram, Oculus, and WhatsApp needed to be separate companies. 'It's too much power when they're all one together'. That's the way the Cult likes it, however. We have an executive of a Cult organisation in Benny Thomas that doesn't know there is a Cult such is the compartmentalisation. Thomas said that Facebook and Google 'are no longer companies, they're countries'. Actually they are more powerful than countries on the basis that if you control information you control perception and control human society.

## **I love my oppressor**

Another expression of this psychological trickery is for those who realise they are being pressured into compliance to eventually

convince themselves to believe the official narratives to protect their self-respect from accepting the truth that they have succumbed to meek and subservient compliance. Such people become some of the most vehement defenders of the system. You can see them everywhere screaming abuse at those who prefer to think for themselves and by doing so reminding the compliers of their own capitulation to conformity. 'You are talking dangerous nonsense you Covidiot!!' Are you trying to convince me or yourself? It is a potent form of Stockholm syndrome which is defined as: 'A psychological condition that occurs when a victim of abuse identifies and attaches, or bonds, positively with their abuser.' An example is hostages bonding and even 'falling in love' with their kidnappers. The syndrome has been observed in domestic violence, abused children, concentration camp inmates, prisoners of war and many and various Satanic cults. These are some traits of Stockholm syndrome listed at [goodtherapy.org](http://goodtherapy.org):

- Positive regard towards perpetrators of abuse or captor [see 'Covid'].
- Failure to cooperate with police and other government authorities when it comes to holding perpetrators of abuse or kidnapping accountable [or in the case of 'Covid' cooperating with the police to enforce and defend their captors' demands].
- Little or no effort to escape [see 'Covid'].
- Belief in the goodness of the perpetrators or kidnappers [see 'Covid'].
- Appeasement of captors. This is a manipulative strategy for maintaining one's safety. As victims get rewarded – perhaps with less abuse or even with life itself – their appeasing behaviours are reinforced [see 'Covid'].
- Learned helplessness. This can be akin to 'if you can't beat 'em, join 'em'. As the victims fail to escape the abuse or captivity, they may start giving up and soon realize it's just easier for everyone if they acquiesce all their power to their captors [see 'Covid'].

- Feelings of pity toward the abusers, believing they are actually victims themselves. Because of this, victims may go on a crusade or mission to 'save' [protect] their abuser [see the venom unleashed on those challenging the official 'Covid' narrative].
- Unwillingness to learn to detach from their perpetrators and heal. In essence, victims may tend to be less loyal to themselves than to their abuser [ *definitely* see 'Covid'].

Ponder on those traits and compare them with the behaviour of great swathes of the global population who have defended governments and authorities which have spent every minute destroying their lives and livelihoods and those of their children and grandchildren since early 2020 with fascistic lockdowns, house arrest and employment deletion to 'protect' them from a 'deadly virus' that their abusers' perceptually created to bring about this very outcome. We are looking at mass Stockholm syndrome. All those that agree to concede their freedom will believe those perceptions are originating in their own independent 'mind' when in fact by conceding their reality to Stockholm syndrome they have by definition conceded any independence of mind. Listen to the 'opinions' of the acquiescing masses in this 'Covid' era and what gushes forth is the repetition of the official version of everything delivered unprocessed, unfiltered and unquestioned. The whole programming dynamic works this way. I must be free because I'm told that I am and so I think that I am.

You can see what I mean with the chapter theme of 'I'm thinking – Oh, but *are* you?' The great majority are not thinking, let alone for themselves. They are repeating what authority has told them to believe which allows them to be controlled. Weaving through this mentality is the fear that the 'conspiracy theorists' are right and this again explains the often hysterical abuse that ensues when you dare to contest the official narrative of anything. Denial is the mechanism of hiding from yourself what you don't want to be true. Telling people what they want to hear is easy, but it's an infinitely greater challenge to tell them what they would rather not be happening.



One is akin to pushing against an open door while the other is met with vehement resistance no matter what the scale of evidence. I don't want it to be true so I'll convince myself that it's not. Examples are everywhere from the denial that a partner is cheating despite all the signs to the reflex-action rejection of any idea that world events in which country after country act in exactly the same way are centrally coordinated. To accept the latter is to accept that a force of unspeakable evil is working to destroy your life and the lives of your children with nothing too horrific to achieve that end. Who the heck wants that to be true? But if we don't face reality the end is duly achieved and the consequences are far worse and ongoing than breaking through the walls of denial today with the courage to make a stand against tyranny.

### **Connect the dots – but how?**

A crucial aspect of perceptual programming is to portray a world in which everything is random and almost nothing is connected to anything else. Randomness cannot be coordinated by its very nature and once you perceive events as random the idea they could be connected is waved away as the rantings of the tinfoil-hat brigade. You can't plan and coordinate random you idiot! No, you can't, but you can hide the coldly-calculated and long-planned behind the *illusion* of randomness. A foundation manifestation of the Renegade Mind is to scan reality for patterns that connect the apparently random and turn pixels and dots into pictures. This is the way I work and have done so for more than 30 years. You look for similarities in people, modus operandi and desired outcomes and slowly, then ever quicker, the picture forms. For instance: There would seem to be no connection between the 'Covid pandemic' hoax and the human-caused global-warming hoax and yet they are masks (appropriately) on the same face seeking the same outcome. Those pushing the global warming myth through the Club of Rome and other Cult agencies are driving the lies about 'Covid' – Bill Gates is an obvious one, but they are endless. Why would the same people be involved in both when they are clearly not connected? Oh, but they

are. Common themes with personnel are matched by common goals. The 'solutions' to both 'problems' are centralisation of global power to impose the will of the few on the many to 'save' humanity from 'Covid' and save the planet from an 'existential threat' (we need 'zero Covid' and 'zero carbon emissions'). These, in turn, connect with the 'dot' of globalisation which was coined to describe the centralisation of global power in every area of life through incessant political and corporate expansion, trading blocks and superstates like the European Union. If you are the few and you want to control the many you have to centralise power and decision-making. The more you centralise power the more power the few at the centre will have over the many; and the more that power is centralised the more power those at the centre have to centralise even quicker. The momentum of centralisation gets faster and faster which is exactly the process we have witnessed. In this way the hoaxed 'pandemic' and the fakery of human-caused global warming serve the interests of globalisation and the seizure of global power in the hands of the Cult inner-circle which is behind 'Covid', 'climate change' and globalisation. At this point random 'dots' become a clear and obvious picture or pattern.

Klaus Schwab, the classic Bond villain who founded the Cult's Gates-funded World Economic Forum, published a book in 2020, *The Great Reset*, in which he used the 'problem' of 'Covid' to justify a total transformation of human society to 'save' humanity from 'climate change'. Schwab said: 'The pandemic represents a rare but narrow window of opportunity to reflect, reimagine, and reset our world.' What he didn't mention is that the Cult he serves is behind both hoaxes as I show in my book *The Answer*. He and the Cult don't have to reimagine the world. They know precisely what they want and that's why they destroyed human society with 'Covid' to 'build back better' in their grand design. Their job is not to imagine, but to get humanity to imagine and agree with their plans while believing it's all random. It must be pure coincidence that 'The Great Reset' has long been the Cult's code name for the global imposition of fascism and replaced previous code-names of the 'New World

Order' used by Cult frontmen like Father George Bush and the 'New Order of the Ages' which emerged from Freemasonry and much older secret societies. New Order of the Ages appears on the reverse of the Great Seal of the United States as 'Novus ordo seclorum' underneath the Cult symbol used since way back of the pyramid and all seeing-eye (Fig 3). The pyramid is the hierarchy of human control headed by the illuminated eye that symbolises the force behind the Cult which I will expose in later chapters. The term 'Annuit Coeptis' translates as 'He favours our undertaking'. We are told the 'He' is the Christian god, but 'He' is not as I will be explaining.



**Figure 3:** The all-seeing eye of the Cult 'god' on the Freemason-designed Great Seal of the United States and also on the dollar bill.

## **Having you on**

Two major Cult techniques of perceptual manipulation that relate to all this are what I have called since the 1990s Problem-Reaction-Solution (PRS) and the Totalitarian Tiptoe (TT). They can be uncovered by the inquiring mind with a simple question: Who benefits? The answer usually identifies the perpetrators of a given action or happening through the concept of 'he who most benefits from a crime is the one most likely to have committed it'. The Latin 'Cue bono?' – Who benefits? – is widely attributed to the Roman orator and statesman Marcus Tullius Cicero. No wonder it goes back so far when the concept has been relevant to human behaviour since

history was recorded. Problem-Reaction-Solution is the technique used to manipulate us every day by covertly creating a problem (or the illusion of one) and offering the solution to the problem (or the illusion of one). In the first phase you create the problem and blame someone or something else for why it has happened. This may relate to a financial collapse, terrorist attack, war, global warming or pandemic, anything in fact that will allow you to impose the 'solution' to change society in the way you desire at that time. The 'problem' doesn't have to be real. PRS is manipulation of perception and all you need is the population to believe the problem is real. Human-caused global warming and the 'Covid pandemic' only have to be *perceived* to be real for the population to accept the 'solutions' of authority. I refer to this technique as NO-Problem-Reaction-Solution. Billions did not meekly accept house arrest from early 2020 because there was a real deadly 'Covid pandemic' but because they perceived – believed – that to be the case. The antidote to Problem-Reaction-Solution is to ask who benefits from the proposed solution. Invariably it will be anyone who wants to justify more control through deletion of freedom and centralisation of power and decision-making.

The two world wars were Problem-Reaction-Solutions that transformed and realigned global society. Both were manipulated into being by the Cult as I have detailed in books since the mid-1990s. They dramatically centralised global power, especially World War Two, which led to the United Nations and other global bodies thanks to the overt and covert manipulations of the Rockefeller family and other Cult bloodlines like the Rothschilds. The UN is a stalking horse for full-blown world government that I will come to shortly. The land on which the UN building stands in New York was donated by the Rockefellers and the same Cult family was behind Big Pharma scalpel and drug 'medicine' and the creation of the World Health Organization as part of the UN. They have been stalwarts of the eugenics movement and funded Hitler's race-purity expert' Ernst Rudin. The human-caused global warming hoax has been orchestrated by the Club of Rome through the UN which is

manufacturing both the 'problem' through its Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change and imposing the 'solution' through its Agenda 21 and Agenda 2030 which demand the total centralisation of global power to 'save the world' from a climate hoax the United Nations is itself perpetrating. What a small world the Cult can be seen to be particularly among the inner circles. The bedfellow of Problem-Reaction-Solution is the Totalitarian Tiptoe which became the Totalitarian Sprint in 2020. The technique is fashioned to hide the carefully-coordinated behind the cover of apparently random events. You start the sequence at 'A' and you know you are heading for 'Z'. You don't want people to know that and each step on the journey is presented as a random happening while all the steps strung together lead in the same direction. The speed may have quickened dramatically in recent times, but you can still see the incremental approach of the Tiptoe in the case of 'Covid' as each new imposition takes us deeper into fascism. Tell people they have to do this or that to get back to 'normal', then this and this and this. With each new demand adding to the ones that went before the population's freedom is deleted until it disappears. The spider wraps its web around the flies more comprehensively with each new diktat. I'll highlight this in more detail when I get to the 'Covid' hoax and how it has been pulled off. Another prime example of the Totalitarian Tiptoe is how the Cult-created European Union went from a 'free-trade zone' to a centralised bureaucratic dictatorship through the Tiptoe of incremental centralisation of power until nations became mere administrative units for Cult-owned dark suits in Brussels.

The antidote to ignorance is knowledge which the Cult seeks vehemently to deny us, but despite the systematic censorship to that end the Renegade Mind can overcome this by vociferously seeking out the facts no matter the impediments put in the way. There is also a method of thinking and perceiving – *knowing* – that doesn't even need names, dates, place-type facts to identify the patterns that reveal the story. I'll get to that in the final chapter. All you need to know about the manipulation of human society and to what end is still out there – *at the time of writing* – in the form of books, videos

and websites for those that really want to breach the walls of programmed perception. To access this knowledge requires the abandonment of the mainstream media as a source of information in the awareness that this is owned and controlled by the Cult and therefore promotes mass perceptions that suit the Cult. Mainstream media lies all day, every day. That is its function and very reason for being. Where it does tell the truth, here and there, is only because the truth and the Cult agenda very occasionally coincide. If you look for fact and insight to the BBC, CNN and virtually all the rest of them you are asking to be conned and perceptually programmed.

### **Know the outcome and you'll see the journey**

Events seem random when you have no idea where the world is being taken. Once you do the random becomes the carefully planned. Know the outcome and you'll see the journey is a phrase I have been using for a long time to give context to daily happenings that appear unconnected. Does a problem, or illusion of a problem, trigger a proposed 'solution' that further drives society in the direction of the outcome? Invariably the answer will be yes and the random – *abracadabra* – becomes the clearly coordinated. So what is this outcome that unlocks the door to a massively expanded understanding of daily events? I will summarise its major aspects – the fine detail is in my other books – and those new to this information will see that the world they thought they were living in is a very different place. The foundation of the Cult agenda is the incessant centralisation of power and all such centralisation is ultimately in pursuit of Cult control on a global level. I have described for a long time the planned world structure of top-down dictatorship as the Hunger Games Society. The term obviously comes from the movie series which portrayed a world in which a few living in military-protected hi-tech luxury were the overlords of a population condemned to abject poverty in isolated 'sectors' that were not allowed to interact. 'Covid' lockdowns and travel bans anyone? The 'Hunger Games' pyramid of structural control has the inner circle of the Cult at the top with pretty much the entire

population at the bottom under their control through dependency for survival on the Cult. The whole structure is planned to be protected and enforced by a military-police state (Fig 4).

Here you have the reason for the global lockdowns of the fake pandemic to coldly destroy independent incomes and livelihoods and make everyone dependent on the 'state' (the Cult that controls the 'states'). I have warned in my books for many years about the plan to introduce a 'guaranteed income' – a barely survivable pittance – designed to impose dependency when employment was destroyed by AI technology and now even more comprehensively at great speed by the 'Covid' scam. Once the pandemic was played and lockdown consequences began to delete independent income the authorities began to talk right on cue about the need for a guaranteed income and a 'Great Reset'. Guaranteed income will be presented as benevolent governments seeking to help a desperate people – desperate as a direct result of actions of the same governments. The truth is that such payments are a trap. You will only get them if you do exactly what the authorities demand including mass vaccination (genetic manipulation). We have seen this theme already in Australia where those dependent on government benefits have them reduced if parents don't agree to have their children vaccinated according to an insane health-destroying government-dictated schedule. Calculated economic collapse applies to governments as well as people. The Cult wants rid of countries through the creation of a world state with countries broken up into regions ruled by a world government and super states like the European Union. Countries must be bankrupted, too, to this end and it's being achieved by the trillions in 'rescue packages' and furlough payments, trillions in lost taxation, and money-no-object spending on 'Covid' including constant all-medium advertising (programming) which has made the media dependent on government for much of its income. The day of reckoning is coming – as planned – for government spending and given that it has been made possible by printing money and not by production/taxation there is inflation on the way that has the



potential to wipe out monetary value. In that case there will be no need for the Cult to steal your money. It just won't be worth anything (see the German Weimar Republic before the Nazis took over). Many have been okay with lockdowns while getting a percentage of their income from so-called furlough payments without having to work. Those payments are dependent, however, on people having at least a theoretical job with a business considered non-essential and ordered to close. As these business go under because they are closed by lockdown after lockdown the furlough stops and it will for everyone eventually. Then what? The 'then what?' is precisely the idea.



**Figure 4:** The Hunger Games Society structure I have long warned was planned and now the 'Covid' hoax has made it possible. This is the real reason for lockdowns.

## Hired hands

Between the Hunger Games Cult elite and the dependent population is planned to be a vicious military-police state (a fusion of the two into one force). This has been in the making for a long time with police looking ever more like the military and carrying weapons to match. The pandemic scam has seen this process accelerate so fast as

lockdown house arrest is brutally enforced by carefully recruited fascist minds and gormless system-servers. The police and military are planned to merge into a centrally-directed world army in a global structure headed by a world government which wouldn't be elected even by the election fixes now in place. The world army is not planned even to be human and instead wars would be fought, primarily against the population, using robot technology controlled by artificial intelligence. I have been warning about this for decades and now militaries around the world are being transformed by this very AI technology. The global regime that I describe is a particular form of fascism known as a technocracy in which decisions are not made by clueless and co-opted politicians but by unelected technocrats – scientists, engineers, technologists and bureaucrats. Cult-owned-and-controlled Silicon Valley giants are examples of technocracy and they already have far more power to direct world events than governments. They are with their censorship *selecting* governments. I know that some are calling the 'Great Reset' a Marxist communist takeover, but fascism and Marxism are different labels for the same tyranny. Tell those who lived in fascist Germany and Stalinist Russia that there was a difference in the way their freedom was deleted and their lives controlled. I could call it a fascist technocracy or a Marxist technocracy and they would be equally accurate. The Hunger Games society with its world government structure would oversee a world army, world central bank and single world cashless currency imposing its will on a microchipped population (Fig 5). Scan its different elements and see how the illusory pandemic is forcing society in this very direction at great speed. Leaders of 23 countries and the World Health Organization (WHO) backed the idea in March, 2021, of a global treaty for 'international cooperation' in 'health emergencies' and nations should 'come together as a global community for peaceful cooperation that extends beyond this crisis'. Cut the Orwellian bullshit and this means another step towards global government. The plan includes a cashless digital money system that I first warned about in 1993. Right at the start of 'Covid' the deeply corrupt Tedros

Adhanom Ghebreyesus, the crooked and merely gofer 'head' of the World Health Organization, said it was possible to catch the 'virus' by touching cash and it was better to use cashless means. The claim was ridiculous nonsense and like the whole 'Covid' mind-trick it was nothing to do with 'health' and everything to do with pushing every aspect of the Cult agenda. As a result of the Tedros lie the use of cash has plummeted. The Cult script involves a single world digital currency that would eventually be technologically embedded in the body. China is a massive global centre for the Cult and if you watch what is happening there you will know what is planned for everywhere. The Chinese government is developing a digital currency which would allow fines to be deducted immediately via AI for anyone caught on camera breaking its fantastic list of laws and the money is going to be programmable with an expiry date to ensure that no one can accrue wealth except the Cult and its operatives.



**Figure 5:** The structure of global control the Cult has been working towards for so long and this has been enormously advanced by the 'Covid' illusion.

## **Serfdom is so smart**

The Cult plan is far wider, extreme, and more comprehensive than even most conspiracy researchers appreciate and I will come to the true depths of deceit and control in the chapters 'Who controls the

Cult?’ and ‘Escaping Wetiko’. Even the world that we know is crazy enough. We are being deluged with ever more sophisticated and controlling technology under the heading of ‘smart’. We have smart televisions, smart meters, smart cards, smart cars, smart driving, smart roads, smart pills, smart patches, smart watches, smart skin, smart borders, smart pavements, smart streets, smart cities, smart communities, smart environments, smart growth, smart planet ... smart *everything* around us. Smart technologies and methods of operation are designed to interlock to create a global Smart Grid connecting the entirety of human society including human minds to create a centrally-dictated ‘hive’ mind. ‘Smart cities’ is code for densely-occupied megacities of total surveillance and control through AI. Ever more destructive frequency communication systems like 5G have been rolled out without any official testing for health and psychological effects (colossal). 5G/6G/7G systems are needed to run the Smart Grid and each one becomes more destructive of body and mind. Deleting independent income is crucial to forcing people into these AI-policed prisons by ending private property ownership (except for the Cult elite). The Cult’s Great Reset now openly foresees a global society in which no one will own any possessions and everything will be rented while the Cult would own literally everything under the guise of government and corporations. The aim has been to use the lockdowns to destroy sources of income on a mass scale and when the people are destitute and in unrepayable amounts of debt (problem) Cult assets come forward with the pledge to write-off debt in return for handing over all property and possessions (solution). Everything – literally everything including people – would be connected to the Internet via AI. I was warning years ago about the coming Internet of Things (IoT) in which all devices and technology from your car to your fridge would be plugged into the Internet and controlled by AI. Now we are already there with much more to come. The next stage is the Internet of Everything (IoE) which is planned to include the connection of AI to the human brain and body to replace the human mind with a centrally-controlled AI mind. Instead of perceptions

being manipulated through control of information and censorship those perceptions would come direct from the Cult through AI. What do you think? You think whatever AI decides that you think. In human terms there would be no individual 'think' any longer. Too incredible? The ravings of a lunatic? Not at all. Cult-owned crazies in Silicon Valley have been telling us the plan for years without explaining the real motivation and calculated implications. These include Google executive and 'futurist' Ray Kurzweil who highlights the year 2030 for when this would be underway. He said:

Our thinking ... will be a hybrid of biological and non-biological thinking ... humans will be able to extend their limitations and 'think in the cloud' ... We're going to put gateways to the cloud in our brains ... We're going to gradually merge and enhance ourselves ... In my view, that's the nature of being human – we transcend our limitations.

As the technology becomes vastly superior to what we are then the small proportion that is still human gets smaller and smaller and smaller until it's just utterly negligible.

The sales-pitch of Kurzweil and Cult-owned Silicon Valley is that this would make us 'super-human' when the real aim is to make us post-human and no longer 'human' in the sense that we have come to know. The entire global population would be connected to AI and become the centrally-controlled 'hive-mind' of externally-delivered perceptions. The Smart Grid being installed to impose the Cult's will on the world is being constructed to allow particular locations – even one location – to control the whole global system. From these prime control centres, which absolutely include China and Israel, anything connected to the Internet would be switched on or off and manipulated at will. Energy systems could be cut, communication via the Internet taken down, computer-controlled driverless autonomous vehicles driven off the road, medical devices switched off, the potential is limitless given how much AI and Internet connections now run human society. We have seen nothing yet if we allow this to continue. Autonomous vehicle makers are working with law enforcement to produce cars designed to automatically pull over if they detect a police or emergency vehicle flashing from up to 100 feet away. At a police stop the car would be unlocked and the

window rolled down automatically. Vehicles would only take you where the computer (the state) allowed. The end of petrol vehicles and speed limiters on all new cars in the UK and EU from 2022 are steps leading to electric computerised transport over which ultimately you have no control. The picture is far bigger even than the Cult global network or web and that will become clear when I get to the nature of the 'spider'. There is a connection between all these happenings and the instigation of DNA-manipulating 'vaccines' (which aren't 'vaccines') justified by the 'Covid' hoax. That connection is the unfolding plan to transform the human body from a biological to a synthetic biological state and this is why synthetic biology is such a fast-emerging discipline of mainstream science. 'Covid vaccines' are infusing self-replicating synthetic genetic material into the cells to cumulatively take us on the Totalitarian Tiptoe from Human 1.0 to the synthetic biological Human 2.0 which will be physically and perceptually attached to the Smart Grid to one hundred percent control every thought, perception and deed. Humanity needs to wake up and *fast*.

This is the barest explanation of where the 'outcome' is planned to go but it's enough to see the journey happening all around us. Those new to this information will already see 'Covid' in a whole new context. I will add much more detail as we go along, but for the minutiae evidence see my mega-works, *The Answer*, *The Trigger* and *Everything You Need to Know But Have Never Been Told*.

Now – how does a Renegade Mind see the 'world'?

## CHAPTER TWO

# Renegade Perception

*It is one thing to be clever and another to be wise*

George R.R. Martin

A simple definition of the difference between a programmed mind and a Renegade Mind would be that one sees only dots while the other connects them to see the picture. Reading reality with accuracy requires the observer to (a) know the planned outcome and (b) realise that everything, but *everything*, is connected.

The entirety of infinite reality is connected – that’s its very nature – and with human society an expression of infinite reality the same must apply. Simple cause and effect is a connection. The effect is triggered by the cause and the effect then becomes the cause of another effect. Nothing happens in isolation because it *can’t*. Life in whatever reality is simple choice and consequence. We make choices and these lead to consequences. If we don’t like the consequences we can make different choices and get different consequences which lead to other choices and consequences. The choice and the consequence are not only connected they are indivisible. You can’t have one without the other as an old song goes. A few cannot control the world unless those being controlled allow that to happen – cause and effect, choice and consequence. Control – who has it and who doesn’t – is a two-way process, a symbiotic relationship, involving the controller and controlled. ‘They took my freedom away!!’ Well, yes, but you also gave it to them. Humanity is



subjected to mass control because humanity has acquiesced to that control. This is all cause and effect and literally a case of give and take. In the same way world events of every kind are connected and the Cult works incessantly to sell the illusion of the random and coincidental to maintain the essential (to them) perception of dots that hide the picture. Renegade Minds know this and constantly scan the world for patterns of connection. This is absolutely pivotal in understanding the happenings in the world and without that perspective clarity is impossible. First you know the planned outcome and then you identify the steps on the journey – the day-by-day apparently random which, when connected in relation to the outcome, no longer appear as individual events, but as the proverbial *chain* of events leading in the same direction. I'll give you some examples:

### **Political puppet show**

We are told to believe that politics is 'adversarial' in that different parties with different beliefs engage in an endless tussle for power. There may have been some truth in that up to a point – and only a point – but today divisions between 'different' parties are rhetorical not ideological. Even the rhetorical is fusing into one-speak as the parties eject any remaining free thinkers while others succumb to the ever-gathering intimidation of anyone with the 'wrong' opinion. The Cult is not a new phenomenon and can be traced back thousands of years as my books have documented. Its intergenerational initiatives have been manipulating events with increasing effect the more that global power has been centralised. In ancient times the Cult secured control through the system of monarchy in which 'special' bloodlines (of which more later) demanded the right to rule as kings and queens simply by birthright and by vanquishing others who claimed the same birthright. There came a time, however, when people had matured enough to see the unfairness of such tyranny and demanded a say in who governed them. Note the word – *governed* them. Not served them – *governed* them, hence government defined as 'the political direction and control exercised over the

actions of the members, citizens, or inhabitants of communities, societies, and states; direction of the affairs of a state, community, etc.’ Governments exercise control over rather than serve just like the monarchies before them. Bizarrely there are still countries like the United Kingdom which are ruled by a monarch *and* a government that officially answers to the monarch. The UK head of state and that of Commonwealth countries such as Canada, Australia and New Zealand is ‘selected’ by who in a *single family* had unprotected sex with whom and in what order. Pinch me it can’t be true. Ouch! Shit, it is. The demise of monarchies in most countries offered a potential vacuum in which some form of free and fair society could arise and the Cult had that base covered. Monarchies had served its interests but they couldn’t continue in the face of such widespread opposition and, anyway, replacing a ‘royal’ dictatorship that people could see with a dictatorship ‘of the people’ hiding behind the concept of ‘democracy’ presented far greater manipulative possibilities and ways of hiding coordinated tyranny behind the illusion of ‘freedom’.

Democracy is quite wrongly defined as government selected by the population. This is not the case at all. It is government selected by *some* of the population (and then only in theory). This ‘some’ doesn’t even have to be the majority as we have seen so often in first-past-the-post elections in which the so-called majority party wins fewer votes than the ‘losing’ parties combined. Democracy can give total power to a party in government from a minority of the votes cast. It’s a sleight of hand to sell tyranny as freedom. Seventy-four million Trump-supporting Americans didn’t vote for the ‘Democratic’ Party of Joe Biden in the distinctly dodgy election in 2020 and yet far from acknowledging the wishes and feelings of that great percentage of American society the Cult-owned Biden government set out from day one to destroy them and their right to a voice and opinion. Empty shell Biden and his Cult handlers said they were doing this to ‘protect democracy’. Such is the level of lunacy and sickness to which politics has descended. Connect the dots and relate them to the desired outcome – a world government run by self-appointed technocrats and no longer even elected

politicians. While operating through its political agents in government the Cult is at the same time encouraging public disdain for politicians by putting idiots and incompetents in theoretical power on the road to deleting them. The idea is to instil a public reaction that says of the technocrats: 'Well, they couldn't do any worse than the pathetic politicians.' It's all about controlling perception and Renegade Minds can see through that while programmed minds cannot when they are ignorant of both the planned outcome and the manipulation techniques employed to secure that end. This knowledge can be learned, however, and fast if people choose to get informed.

Politics may at first sight appear very difficult to control from a central point. I mean look at the 'different' parties and how would you be able to oversee them all and their constituent parts? In truth, it's very straightforward because of their structure. We are back to the pyramid of imposition and acquiescence. Organisations are structured in the same way as the system as a whole. Political parties are not open forums of free expression. They are hierarchies. I was a national spokesman for the British Green Party which claimed to be a different kind of politics in which influence and power was devolved; but I can tell you from direct experience – and it's far worse now – that Green parties are run as hierarchies like all the others however much they may try to hide that fact or kid themselves that it's not true. A very few at the top of all political parties are directing policy and personnel. They decide if you are elevated in the party or serve as a government minister and to do that you have to be a yes man or woman. Look at all the maverick political thinkers who never ascended the greasy pole. If you want to progress within the party or reach 'high-office' you need to fall into line and conform. Exceptions to this are rare indeed. Should you want to run for parliament or Congress you have to persuade the local or state level of the party to select you and for that you need to play the game as dictated by the hierarchy. If you secure election and wish to progress within the greater structure you need to go on conforming to what is acceptable to those running the hierarchy

from the peak of the pyramid. Political parties are perceptual gulags and the very fact that there are party 'Whips' appointed to 'whip' politicians into voting the way the hierarchy demands exposes the ridiculous idea that politicians are elected to serve the people they are supposed to represent. Cult operatives and manipulation has long seized control of major parties that have any chance of forming a government and at least most of those that haven't. A new party forms and the Cult goes to work to infiltrate and direct. This has reached such a level today that you see video compilations of 'leaders' of all parties whether Democrats, Republicans, Conservative, Labour and Green parroting the same Cult mantra of 'Build Back Better' and the 'Great Reset' which are straight off the Cult song-sheet to describe the transformation of global society in response to the Cult-instigated hoaxes of the 'Covid pandemic' and human-caused 'climate change'. To see Caroline Lucas, the Green Party MP that I knew when I was in the party in the 1980s, speaking in support of plans proposed by Cult operative Klaus Schwab representing the billionaire global elite is a real head-shaker.

### **Many parties – one master**

The party system is another mind-trick and was instigated to change the nature of the dictatorship by swapping 'royalty' for dark suits that people believed – though now ever less so – represented their interests. Understanding this trick is to realise that a single force (the Cult) controls all parties either directly in terms of the major ones or through manipulation of perception and ideology with others. You don't need to manipulate Green parties to demand your transformation of society in the name of 'climate change' when they are obsessed with the lie that this is essential to 'save the planet'. You just give them a platform and away they go serving your interests while believing they are being environmentally virtuous. America's political structure is a perfect blueprint for how the two or multi-party system is really a one-party state. The Republican Party is controlled from one step back in the shadows by a group made up of billionaires and their gofers known as neoconservatives or Neocons.

I have exposed them in fine detail in my books and they were the driving force behind the policies of the imbecilic presidency of Boy George Bush which included 9/11 (see *The Trigger* for a comprehensive demolition of the official story), the subsequent 'war on terror' (war of terror) and the invasions of Afghanistan and Iraq. The latter was a No-Problem-Reaction-Solution based on claims by Cult operatives, including Bush and British Prime Minister Tony Blair, about Saddam Hussein's 'weapons of mass destruction' which did not exist as war criminals Bush and Blair well knew.



**Figure 6:** Different front people, different parties – same control system.

The Democratic Party has its own 'Neocon' group controlling from the background which I call the 'Democons' and here's the penny-drop – the Neocons and Democons answer to the same masters one step further back into the shadows (Fig 6). At that level of the Cult the Republican and Democrat parties are controlled by the same people and no matter which is in power the Cult is in power. This is how it works in almost every country and certainly in Britain with Conservative, Labour, Liberal Democrat and Green parties now all on the same page whatever the rhetoric may be in their feeble attempts to appear different. Neocons operated at the time of Bush through a think tank called The Project for the New American Century which in September, 2000, published a document entitled *Rebuilding America's Defenses: Strategies, Forces, and Resources*

*For a New Century* demanding that America fight ‘multiple, simultaneous major theatre wars’ as a ‘core mission’ to force regime-change in countries including Iraq, Libya and Syria. Neocons arranged for Bush (‘Republican’) and Blair (‘Labour Party’) to front-up the invasion of Iraq and when they departed the Democons orchestrated the targeting of Libya and Syria through Barack Obama (‘Democrat’) and British Prime Minister David Cameron (‘Conservative Party’). We have ‘different’ parties and ‘different’ people, but the same unfolding script. The more the Cult has seized the reigns of parties and personnel the more their policies have transparently pursued the same agenda to the point where the fascist ‘Covid’ impositions of the Conservative junta of Jackboot Johnson in Britain were opposed by the Labour Party because they were not fascist enough. The Labour Party is likened to the US Democrats while the Conservative Party is akin to a British version of the Republicans and on both sides of the Atlantic they all speak the same language and support the direction demanded by the Cult although some more enthusiastically than others. It’s a similar story in country after country because it’s all centrally controlled. Oh, but what about Trump? I’ll come to him shortly. Political ‘choice’ in the ‘party’ system goes like this: You vote for Party A and they get into government. You don’t like what they do so next time you vote for Party B and they get into government. You don’t like what they do when it’s pretty much the same as Party A and why wouldn’t that be with both controlled by the same force? Given that only two, sometimes three, parties have any chance of forming a government to get rid of Party B that you don’t like you have to vote again for Party A which ... you don’t like. This, ladies and gentlemen, is what they call ‘democracy’ which we are told – wrongly – is a term interchangeable with ‘freedom’.

## **The cult of cults**

At this point I need to introduce a major expression of the Global Cult known as Sabbatian-Frankism. Sabbatian is also spelt as Sabbatean. I will summarise here. I have published major exposés

and detailed background in other works. Sabbatian-Frankism combines the names of two frauds posing as 'Jewish' men, Sabbatai Zevi (1626-1676), a rabbi, black magician and occultist who proclaimed he was the Jewish messiah; and Jacob Frank (1726-1791), the Polish 'Jew', black magician and occultist who said he was the reincarnation of 'messiah' Zevi and biblical patriarch Jacob. They worked across two centuries to establish the Sabbatian-Frankist cult that plays a major, indeed central, role in the manipulation of human society by the Global Cult which has its origins much further back in history than Sabbatai Zevi. I should emphasise two points here in response to the shrill voices that will scream 'anti-Semitism': (1) Sabbatian-Frankists are NOT Jewish and only pose as such to hide their cult behind a Jewish façade; and (2) my information about this cult has come from Jewish sources who have long realised that their society and community has been infiltrated and taken over by interloper Sabbatian-Frankists. Infiltration has been the foundation technique of Sabbatian-Frankism from its official origin in the 17th century. Zevi's Sabbatian sect attracted a massive following described as the biggest messianic movement in Jewish history, spreading as far as Africa and Asia, and he promised a return for the Jews to the 'Promised Land' of Israel. Sabbatianism was not Judaism but an inversion of everything that mainstream Judaism stood for. So much so that this sinister cult would have a feast day when Judaism had a fast day and whatever was forbidden in Judaism the Sabbatians were encouraged and even commanded to do. This included incest and what would be today called Satanism. Members were forbidden to marry outside the sect and there was a system of keeping their children ignorant of what they were part of until they were old enough to be trusted not to unknowingly reveal anything to outsiders. The same system is employed to this day by the Global Cult in general which Sabbatian-Frankism has enormously influenced and now largely controls.

Zevi and his Sabbatians suffered a setback with the intervention by the Sultan of the Islamic Ottoman Empire in the Middle East and what is now the Republic of Turkey where Zevi was located. The



Sultan gave him the choice of proving his 'divinity', converting to Islam or facing torture and death. Funnily enough Zevi chose to convert or at least appear to. Some of his supporters were disillusioned and drifted away, but many did not with 300 families also converting – only in theory – to Islam. They continued behind this Islamic smokescreen to follow the goals, rules and rituals of Sabbatianism and became known as 'crypto-Jews' or the 'Dönme' which means 'to turn'. This is rather ironic because they didn't 'turn' and instead hid behind a fake Islamic persona. The process of appearing to be one thing while being very much another would become the calling card of Sabbatianism especially after Zevi's death and the arrival of the Satanist Jacob Frank in the 18th century when the cult became Sabbatian-Frankism and plumbed still new depths of depravity and infiltration which included – still includes – human sacrifice and sex with children. Wherever Sabbatians go paedophilia and Satanism follow and is it really a surprise that Hollywood is so infested with child abuse and Satanism when it was established by Sabbatian-Frankists and is still controlled by them? Hollywood has been one of the prime vehicles for global perceptual programming and manipulation. How many believe the version of 'history' portrayed in movies when it is a travesty and inversion (again) of the truth? Rabbi Marvin Antelman describes Frankism in his book, *To Eliminate the Opiate*, as 'a movement of complete evil' while Jewish professor Gershom Scholem said of Frank in *The Messianic Idea in Judaism*: 'In all his actions [he was] a truly corrupt and degenerate individual ... one of the most frightening phenomena in the whole of Jewish history.' Frank was excommunicated by traditional rabbis, as was Zevi, but Frank was undeterred and enjoyed vital support from the House of Rothschild, the infamous banking dynasty whose inner-core are Sabbatian-Frankists and not Jews. Infiltration of the Roman Church and Vatican was instigated by Frank with many Dönme 'turning' again to convert to Roman Catholicism with a view to hijacking the reins of power. This was the ever-repeating modus operandi and continues to be so. Pose as an advocate of the religion, culture or country that you want to control and then

manipulate your people into the positions of authority and influence largely as advisers, administrators and Svengalis for those that appear to be in power. They did this with Judaism, Christianity (Christian Zionism is part of this), Islam and other religions and nations until Sabbatian-Frankism spanned the world as it does today.

### **Sabbatian Saudis and the terror network**

One expression of the Sabbatian-Frankist Dönme within Islam is the ruling family of Saudi Arabia, the House of Saud, through which came the vile distortion of Islam known as Wahhabism. This is the violent creed followed by terrorist groups like Al-Qaeda and ISIS or Islamic State. Wahhabism is the hand-chopping, head-chopping 'religion' of Saudi Arabia which is used to keep the people in a constant state of fear so the interloper House of Saud can continue to rule. Al-Qaeda and Islamic State were lavishly funded by the House of Saud while being created and directed by the Sabbatian-Frankist network in the United States that operates through the Pentagon, CIA and the government in general of whichever 'party'. The front man for the establishment of Wahhabism in the middle of the 18th century was a Sabbatian-Frankist 'crypto-Jew' posing as Islamic called Muhammad ibn Abd al-Wahhab. His daughter would marry the son of Muhammad bin Saud who established the first Saudi state before his death in 1765 with support from the British Empire. Bin Saud's successors would establish modern Saudi Arabia in league with the British and Americans in 1932 which allowed them to seize control of Islam's major shrines in Mecca and Medina. They have dictated the direction of Sunni Islam ever since while Iran is the major centre of the Shiite version and here we have the source of at least the public conflict between them. The Sabbatian network has used its Wahhabi extremists to carry out Problem-Reaction-Solution terrorist attacks in the name of 'Al-Qaeda' and 'Islamic State' to justify a devastating 'war on terror', ever-increasing surveillance of the population and to terrify people into compliance. Another insight of the Renegade Mind is the streetwise understanding that

just because a country, location or people are attacked doesn't mean that those apparently representing that country, location or people are not behind the attackers. Often they are *orchestrating* the attacks because of the societal changes that can be then justified in the name of 'saving the population from terrorists'.

I show in great detail in *The Trigger* how Sabbatian-Frankists were the real perpetrators of 9/11 and not '19 Arab hijackers' who were blamed for what happened. Observe what was justified in the name of 9/11 alone in terms of Middle East invasions, mass surveillance and control that fulfilled the demands of the Project for the New American Century document published by the Sabbatian Neocons. What appear to be enemies are on the deep inside players on the same Sabbatian team. Israel and Arab 'royal' dictatorships are all ruled by Sabbatians and the recent peace agreements between Israel and Saudi Arabia, the United Arab Emirates (UAE) and others are only making formal what has always been the case behind the scenes. Palestinians who have been subjected to grotesque tyranny since Israel was bombed and terrorised into existence in 1948 have never stood a chance. Sabbatian-Frankists have controlled Israel (so the constant theme of violence and war which Sabbatians love) and they have controlled the Arab countries that Palestinians have looked to for real support that never comes. 'Royal families' of the Arab world in Saudi Arabia, Bahrain, UAE, etc., are all Sabbatians with allegiance to the aims of the cult and not what is best for their Arabic populations. They have stolen the oil and financial resources from their people by false claims to be 'royal dynasties' with a genetic right to rule and by employing vicious militaries to impose their will.

### **Satanic 'illumination'**

The Satanist Jacob Frank formed an alliance in 1773 with two other Sabbatians, Mayer Amschel Rothschild (1744-1812), founder of the Rothschild banking dynasty, and Jesuit-educated fraudulent Jew, Adam Weishaupt, and this led to the formation of the Bavarian Illuminati, firstly under another name, in 1776. The Illuminati would

be the manipulating force behind the French Revolution (1789-1799) and was also involved in the American Revolution (1775-1783) before and after the Illuminati's official creation. Weishaupt would later become (in public) a Protestant Christian in archetypal Sabbatian style. I read that his name can be decoded as Adam-Weishaupt or 'the first man to lead those who know'. He wasn't a leader in the sense that he was a subordinate, but he did lead those below him in a crusade of transforming human society that still continues today. The theme was confirmed as early as 1785 when a horseman courier called Lanz was reported to be struck by lightning and extensive Illuminati documents were found in his saddlebags. They made the link to Weishaupt and detailed the plan for world takeover. Current events with 'Covid' fascism have been in the making for a very long time. Jacob Frank was jailed for 13 years by the Catholic Inquisition after his arrest in 1760 and on his release he headed for Frankfurt, Germany, home city and headquarters of the House of Rothschild where the alliance was struck with Mayer Amschel Rothschild and Weishaupt. Rothschild arranged for Frank to be given the title of Baron and he became a wealthy nobleman with a big following of Jews in Germany, the Austro-Hungarian Empire and other European countries. Most of them would have believed he was on their side.

The name 'Illuminati' came from the Zohar which is a body of works in the Jewish mystical 'bible' called the Kabbalah. 'Zohar' is the foundation of Sabbatian-Frankist belief and in Hebrew 'Zohar' means 'splendour', 'radiance', 'illuminated', and so we have 'Illuminati'. They claim to be the 'Illuminated Ones' from their knowledge systematically hidden from the human population and passed on through generations of carefully-chosen initiates in the global secret society network or Cult. Hidden knowledge includes an awareness of the Cult agenda for the world and the nature of our collective reality that I will explore later. Cult 'illumination' is symbolised by the torch held by the Statue of Liberty which was gifted to New York by French Freemasons in Paris who knew exactly what it represents. 'Liberty' symbolises the goddess worshipped in

Babylon as Queen Semiramis or Ishtar. The significance of this will become clear. Notice again the ubiquitous theme of inversion with the Statue of 'Liberty' really symbolising mass control (Fig 7). A mirror-image statute stands on an island in the River Seine in Paris from where New York Liberty originated (Fig 8). A large replica of the Liberty flame stands on top of the Pont de l'Alma tunnel in Paris where Princess Diana died in a Cult ritual described in *The Biggest Secret*. Lucifer 'the light bringer' is related to all this (and much more as we'll see) and 'Lucifer' is a central figure in Sabbatian-Frankism and its associated Satanism. Sabbatians reject the Jewish Torah, or Pentateuch, the 'five books of Moses' in the Old Testament known as Genesis, Exodus, Leviticus, Numbers, and Deuteronomy which are claimed by Judaism and Christianity to have been dictated by 'God' to Moses on Mount Sinai. Sabbatians say these do not apply to them and they seek to replace them with the Zohar to absorb Judaism and its followers into their inversion which is an expression of a much greater global inversion. They want to delete all religions and force humanity to worship a one-world religion – Sabbatian Satanism that also includes worship of the Earth goddess. Satanic themes are being more and more introduced into mainstream society and while Christianity is currently the foremost target for destruction the others are planned to follow.



**Figure 7:** The Cult goddess of Babylon disguised as the Statue of Liberty holding the flame of Lucifer the 'light bringer'.



**Figure 8:** Liberty's mirror image in Paris where the New York version originated.

## **Marx brothers**

Rabbi Marvin Antelman connects the Illuminati to the Jacobins in *To Eliminate the Opiate* and Jacobins were the force behind the French Revolution. He links both to the Bund der Gerechten, or League of the Just, which was the network that inflicted communism/Marxism on the world. Antelman wrote:

The original inner circle of the Bund der Gerechten consisted of born Catholics, Protestants and Jews [Sabbatian-Frankist infiltrators], and those representatives of respective subdivisions formulated schemes for the ultimate destruction of their faiths. The heretical Catholics laid plans which they felt would take a century or more for the ultimate destruction of the church; the apostate Jews for the ultimate destruction of the Jewish religion.

Sabbatian-created communism connects into this anti-religion agenda in that communism does not allow for the free practice of religion. The Sabbatian 'Bund' became the International Communist Party and Communist League and in 1848 'Marxism' was born with the Communist Manifesto of Sabbatian assets Karl Marx and Friedrich Engels. It is absolutely no coincidence that Marxism, just a different name for fascist and other centrally-controlled tyrannies, is being imposed worldwide as a result of the 'Covid' hoax and nor that Marxist/fascist China was the place where the hoax originated. The reason for this will become very clear in the chapter 'Covid: The calculated catastrophe'. The so-called 'Woke' mentality has hijacked

traditional beliefs of the political left and replaced them with far-right make-believe 'social justice' better known as Marxism. Woke will, however, be swallowed by its own perceived 'revolution' which is really the work of billionaires and billionaire corporations feigning being 'Woke'. Marxism is being touted by Wokers as a replacement for 'capitalism' when we don't have 'capitalism'. We have cartelism in which the market is stitched up by the very Cult billionaires and corporations bankrolling Woke. Billionaires love Marxism which keeps the people in servitude while they control from the top. Terminally naïve Wokers think they are 'changing the world' when it's the Cult that is doing the changing and when they have played their vital part and become surplus to requirements they, too, will be targeted. The Illuminati-Jacobins were behind the period known as 'The Terror' in the French Revolution in 1793 and 1794 when Jacobin Maximillian de Robespierre and his Orwellian 'Committee of Public Safety' killed 17,000 'enemies of the Revolution' who had once been 'friends of the Revolution'. Karl Marx (1818-1883), whose Sabbatian creed of Marxism has cost the lives of at least 100 million people, is a hero once again to Wokers who have been systematically kept ignorant of real history by their 'education' programming. As a result they now promote a Sabbatian 'Marxist' abomination destined at some point to consume them. Rabbi Antelman, who spent decades researching the Sabbatian plot, said of the League of the Just and Karl Marx:

Contrary to popular opinion Karl Marx did not originate the Communist Manifesto. He was paid for his services by the League of the Just, which was known in its country of origin, Germany, as the Bund der Geächteten.

Antelman said the text attributed to Marx was the work of other people and Marx 'was only repeating what others already said'. Marx was 'a hired hack – lackey of the wealthy Illuminists'. Marx famously said that religion was the 'opium of the people' (part of the Sabbatian plan to demonise religion) and Antelman called his books, *To Eliminate the Opiate*. Marx was born Jewish, but his family converted to Christianity (Sabbatian modus operandi) and he



attacked Jews, not least in his book, *A World Without Jews*. In doing so he supported the Sabbatian plan to destroy traditional Jewishness and Judaism which we are clearly seeing today with the vindictive targeting of orthodox Jews by the Sabbatian government of Israel over 'Covid' laws. I don't follow any religion and it has done much damage to the world over centuries and acted as a perceptual straightjacket. Renegade Minds, however, are always asking *why* something is being done. It doesn't matter if they agree or disagree with what is happening – *why* is it happening is the question. The 'why?' can be answered with regard to religion in that religions create interacting communities of believers when the Cult wants to dismantle all discourse, unity and interaction (see 'Covid' lockdowns) and the ultimate goal is to delete all religions for a one-world religion of Cult Satanism worshipping their 'god' of which more later. We see the same 'why?' with gun control in America. I don't have guns and don't want them, but why is the Cult seeking to disarm the population at the same time that law enforcement agencies are armed to their molars and why has every tyrant in history sought to disarm people before launching the final takeover? They include Hitler, Stalin, Pol Pot and Mao who followed confiscation with violent seizing of power. You know it's a Cult agenda by the people who immediately race to the microphones to exploit dead people in multiple shootings. Ultra-Zionist Cult lackey Senator Chuck Schumer was straight on the case after ten people were killed in Boulder, Colorado in March, 2121. Simple rule ... if Schumer wants it the Cult wants it and the same with his ultra-Zionist mate the wild-eyed Senator Adam Schiff. At the same time they were calling for the disarmament of Americans, many of whom live a long way from a police response, Schumer, Schiff and the rest of these pampered clowns were sitting on Capitol Hill behind a razor-wired security fence protected by thousands of armed troops in addition to their own armed bodyguards. Mom and pop in an isolated home? They're just potential mass shooters.

## **Zion Mainframe**

Sabbatian-Frankists and most importantly the Rothschilds were behind the creation of 'Zionism', a political movement that demanded a Jewish homeland in Israel as promised by Sabbatai Zevi. The very symbol of Israel comes from the German meaning of the name Rothschild. Dynasty founder Mayer Amschel Rothschild changed the family name from Bauer to Rothschild, or 'Red-Shield' in German, in deference to the six-pointed 'Star of David' hexagram displayed on the family's home in Frankfurt. The symbol later appeared on the flag of Israel after the Rothschilds were centrally involved in its creation. Hexagrams are not a uniquely Jewish symbol and are widely used in occult ('hidden') networks often as a symbol for Saturn (see my other books for why). Neither are Zionism and Jewishness interchangeable. Zionism is a political movement and philosophy and not a 'race' or a people. Many Jews oppose Zionism and many non-Jews, including US President Joe Biden, call themselves Zionists as does Israel-centric Donald Trump. America's support for the Israel government is pretty much a gimme with ultra-Zionist billionaires and corporations providing fantastic and dominant funding for both political parties. Former Congresswoman Cynthia McKinney has told how she was approached immediately she ran for office to 'sign the pledge' to Israel and confirm that she would always vote in that country's best interests. All American politicians are approached in this way. Anyone who refuses will get no support or funding from the enormous and all-powerful Zionist lobby that includes organisations like mega-lobby group AIPAC, the American Israel Public Affairs Committee. Trump's biggest funder was ultra-Zionist casino and media billionaire Sheldon Adelson while major funders of the Democratic Party include ultra-Zionist George Soros and ultra-Zionist financial and media mogul, Haim Saban. Some may reel back at the suggestion that Soros is an Israel-firster (Sabbatian-controlled Israel-firster), but Renegade Minds watch the actions not the words and everywhere Soros donates his billions the Sabbatian agenda benefits. In the spirit of Sabbatian inversion Soros pledged \$1 billion for a new university network to promote 'liberal values and tackle intolerance'. He made the announcement during his annual speech

at the Cult-owned World Economic Forum in Davos, Switzerland, in January, 2020, after his 'harsh criticism' of 'authoritarian rulers' around the world. You can only laugh at such brazen mendacity. How *he* doesn't laugh is the mystery. Translated from the Orwellian 'liberal values and tackle intolerance' means teaching non-white people to hate white people and for white people to loathe themselves for being born white. The reason for that will become clear.

### **The 'Anti-Semitism' fraud**

Zionists support the Jewish homeland in the land of Palestine which has been the Sabbatian-Rothschild goal for so long, but not for the benefit of Jews. Sabbatians and their global Anti-Semitism Industry have skewed public and political opinion to equate opposing the violent extremes of Zionism to be a blanket attack and condemnation of all Jewish people. Sabbatians and their global Anti-Semitism Industry have skewed public and political opinion to equate opposing the violent extremes of Zionism to be a blanket attack and condemnation of all Jewish people. This is nothing more than a Sabbatian protection racket to stop legitimate investigation and exposure of their agendas and activities. The official definition of 'anti-Semitism' has more recently been expanded to include criticism of Zionism – a *political movement* – and this was done to further stop exposure of Sabbatian infiltrators who created Zionism as we know it today in the 19th century. Renegade Minds will talk about these subjects when they know the shit that will come their way. People must decide if they want to know the truth or just cower in the corner in fear of what others will say. Sabbatians have been trying to label me as 'anti-Semitic' since the 1990s as I have uncovered more and more about their background and agendas. Useless, gutless, fraudulent 'journalists' then just repeat the smears without question and on the day I was writing this section a pair of unquestioning repeaters called Ben Quinn and Archie Bland (how appropriate) outright called me an 'anti-Semite' in the establishment propaganda sheet, the London *Guardian*, with no supporting evidence. The

Sabbatian Anti-Semitism Industry said so and who are they to question that? They wouldn't dare. Ironically 'Semitic' refers to a group of languages in the Middle East that are almost entirely Arabic. 'Anti-Semitism' becomes 'anti-Arab' which if the consequences of this misunderstanding were not so grave would be hilarious. Don't bother telling Quinn and Bland. I don't want to confuse them, bless 'em. One reason I am dubbed 'anti-Semitic' is that I wrote in the 1990s that Jewish operatives (Sabbatians) were heavily involved in the Russian Revolution when Sabbatians overthrew the Romanov dynasty. This apparently made me 'anti-Semitic'. Oh, really? Here is a section from *The Trigger*:

British journalist Robert Wilton confirmed these themes in his 1920 book *The Last Days of the Romanovs* when he studied official documents from the Russian government to identify the members of the Bolshevik ruling elite between 1917 and 1919. The Central Committee included 41 Jews among 62 members; the Council of the People's Commissars had 17 Jews out of 22 members; and 458 of the 556 most important Bolshevik positions between 1918 and 1919 were occupied by Jewish people. Only 17 were Russian. Then there were the 23 Jews among the 36 members of the vicious Cheka Soviet secret police established in 1917 who would soon appear all across the country.

Professor Robert Service of Oxford University, an expert on 20th century Russian history, found evidence that ['Jewish'] Leon Trotsky had sought to make sure that Jews were enrolled in the Red Army and were disproportionately represented in the Soviet civil bureaucracy that included the Cheka which performed mass arrests, imprisonment and executions of 'enemies of the people'. A US State Department Decimal File (861.00/5339) dated November 13th, 1918, names [Rothschild banking agent in America] Jacob Schiff and a list of ultra-Zionists as funders of the Russian Revolution leading to claims of a 'Jewish plot', but the key point missed by all is they were not 'Jews' – they were Sabbatian-Frankists.

Britain's Winston Churchill made the same error by mistake or otherwise. He wrote in a 1920 edition of the *Illustrated Sunday Herald* that those behind the Russian revolution were part of a 'worldwide conspiracy for the overthrow of civilisation and for the reconstitution of society on the basis of arrested development, of envious malevolence, and impossible equality' (see 'Woke' today because that has been created by the same network). Churchill said there was no need to exaggerate the part played in the creation of Bolshevism and in the actual bringing about of the Russian

Revolution 'by these international and for the most part atheistical Jews' ['atheistical Jews' = Sabbatians]. Churchill said it is certainly a very great one and probably outweighs all others: 'With the notable exception of Lenin, the majority of the leading figures are Jews.' He went on to describe, knowingly or not, the Sabbatian modus operandi of placing puppet leaders nominally in power while they control from the background:

Moreover, the principal inspiration and driving power comes from the Jewish leaders. Thus Tchitcherin, a pure Russian, is eclipsed by his nominal subordinate, Litvinoff, and the influence of Russians like Bukharin or Lunacharski cannot be compared with the power of Trotsky, or of Zinovieff, the Dictator of the Red Citadel (Petrograd), or of Krassin or Radek – all Jews. In the Soviet institutions the predominance of Jews is even more astonishing. And the prominent, if not indeed the principal, part in the system of terrorism applied by the Extraordinary Commissions for Combatting Counter-Revolution has been taken by Jews, and in some notable cases by Jewesses.

What I said about seriously disproportionate involvement in the Russian Revolution by Jewish 'revolutionaries' (Sabbatians) is provable fact, but truth is no defence against the Sabbatian Anti-Semitism Industry, its repeater parrots like Quinn and Bland, and the now breathtaking network of so-called 'Woke' 'anti-hate' groups with interlocking leaderships and funding which have the role of discrediting and silencing anyone who gets too close to exposing the Sabbatians. We have seen 'truth is no defence' confirmed in legal judgements with the Saskatchewan Human Rights Commission in Canada decreeing this: 'Truthful statements can be presented in a manner that would meet the definition of hate speech, and not all truthful statements must be free from restriction.' Most 'anti-hate' activists, who are themselves consumed by hatred, are too stupid and ignorant of the world to know how they are being used. They are far too far up their own virtue-signalling arses and it's far too dark for them to see anything.

## **The 'revolution' game**

The background and methods of the 'Russian' Revolution are straight from the Sabbatian playbook seen in the French Revolution

and endless others around the world that appear to start as a revolution of the people against tyrannical rule and end up with a regime change to more tyrannical rule overtly or covertly. Wars, terror attacks and regime overthrows follow the Sabbatian cult through history with its agents creating them as Problem-Reaction-Solutions to remove opposition on the road to world domination. Sabbatian dots connect the Rothschilds with the Illuminati, Jacobins of the French Revolution, the 'Bund' or League of the Just, the International Communist Party, Communist League and the Communist Manifesto of Karl Marx and Friedrich Engels that would lead to the Rothschild-funded Russian Revolution. The sequence comes under the heading of 'creative destruction' when you advance to your global goal by continually destroying the status quo to install a new status quo which you then also destroy. The two world wars come to mind. With each new status quo you move closer to your planned outcome. Wars and mass murder are to Sabbatians a collective blood sacrifice ritual. They are obsessed with death for many reasons and one is that death is an inversion of life. Satanists and Sabbatians are obsessed with death and often target churches and churchyards for their rituals. Inversion-obsessed Sabbatians explain the use of inverted symbolism including the *inverted* pentagram and *inverted* cross. The inversion of the cross has been related to targeting Christianity, but the cross was a religious symbol long before Christianity and its inversion is a statement about the Sabbatian mentality and goals more than any single religion.

Sabbatians operating in Germany were behind the rise of the occult-obsessed Nazis and the subsequent Jewish exodus from Germany and Europe to Palestine and the United States after World War Two. The Rothschild dynasty was at the forefront of this both as political manipulators and by funding the operation. Why would Sabbatians help to orchestrate the horrors inflicted on Jews by the Nazis and by Stalin after they organised the Russian Revolution? Sabbatians hate Jews and their religion, that's why. They pose as Jews and secure positions of control within Jewish society and play the 'anti-Semitism' card to protect themselves from exposure

through a global network of organisations answering to the Sabbatian-created-and-controlled globe-spanning intelligence network that involves a stunning web of military-intelligence operatives and operations for a tiny country of just nine million. Among them are Jewish assets who are not Sabbatians but have been convinced by them that what they are doing is for the good of Israel and the Jewish community to protect them from what they have been programmed since childhood to believe is a Jew-hating hostile world. The Jewish community is just a highly convenient cover to hide the true nature of Sabbatians. Anyone getting close to exposing their game is accused by Sabbatian place-people and gofers of 'anti-Semitism' and claiming that all Jews are part of a plot to take over the world. I am not saying that. I am saying that Sabbatians – the *real* Jew-haters – have infiltrated the Jewish community to use them both as a cover and an 'anti-Semitic' defence against exposure. Thus we have the Anti-Semitism Industry targeted researchers in this way and most Jewish people think this is justified and genuine. They don't know that their 'Jewish' leaders and institutions of state, intelligence and military are not controlled by Jews at all, but cultists and stooges of Sabbatian-Frankism. I once added my name to a pro-Jewish freedom petition online and the next time I looked my name was gone and text had been added to the petition blurb to attack me as an 'anti-Semite' such is the scale of perceptual programming.

## **Moving on America**

I tell the story in *The Trigger* and a chapter called 'Atlantic Crossing' how particularly after Israel was established the Sabbatians moved in on the United States and eventually grasped control of government administration, the political system via both Democrats and Republicans, the intelligence community like the CIA and National Security Agency (NSA), the Pentagon and mass media. Through this seriously compartmentalised network Sabbatians and their operatives in Mossad, Israeli Defense Forces (IDF) and US agencies pulled off 9/11 and blamed it on 19 'Al-Qaeda hijackers' dominated by men from, or connected to, Sabbatian-ruled Saudi



Arabia. The '19' were not even on the planes let alone flew those big passenger jets into buildings while being largely incompetent at piloting one-engine light aircraft. 'Hijacker' Hani Hanjour who is said to have flown American Airlines Flight 77 into the Pentagon with a turn and manoeuvre most professional pilots said they would have struggled to do was banned from renting a small plane by instructors at the Freeway Airport in Bowie, Maryland, just *six weeks* earlier on the grounds that he was an incompetent pilot. The Jewish population of the world is just 0.2 percent with even that almost entirely concentrated in Israel (75 percent Jewish) and the United States (around two percent). This two percent and globally 0.2 percent refers to *Jewish* people and not Sabbatian interlopers who are a fraction of that fraction. What a sobering thought when you think of the fantastic influence on world affairs of tiny Israel and that the Project for the New America Century (PNAC) which laid out the blueprint in September, 2000, for America's war on terror and regime change wars in Iraq, Libya and Syria was founded and dominated by Sabbatians known as 'Neocons'. The document conceded that this plan would not be supported politically or publicly without a major attack on American soil and a Problem-Reaction-Solution excuse to send troops to war across the Middle East. Sabbatian Neocons said:

... [The] process of transformation ... [war and regime change] ... is likely to be a long one, absent some catastrophic and catalysing event – like a new Pearl Harbor.

Four months later many of those who produced that document came to power with their inane puppet George Bush from the long-time Sabbatian Bush family. They included Sabbatian Dick Cheney who was officially vice-president, but really de-facto president for the entirety of the 'Bush' government. Nine months after the 'Bush' inauguration came what Bush called at the time 'the Pearl Harbor of the 21st century' and with typical Sabbatian timing and symbolism 2001 was the 60th anniversary of the attack in 1941 by the Japanese Air Force on Pearl Harbor, Hawaii, which allowed President Franklin Delano Roosevelt to take the United States into a Sabbatian-

instigated Second World War that he said in his election campaign that he never would. The evidence is overwhelming that Roosevelt and his military and intelligence networks knew the attack was coming and did nothing to stop it, but they did make sure that America's most essential naval ships were not in Hawaii at the time. Three thousand Americans died in the Pearl Harbor attacks as they did on September 11th. By the 9/11 year of 2001 Sabbatians had widely infiltrated the US government, military and intelligence operations and used their compartmentalised assets to pull off the 'Al-Qaeda' attacks. If you read *The Trigger* it will blow your mind to see the utterly staggering concentration of 'Jewish' operatives (Sabbatian infiltrators) in essential positions of political, security, legal, law enforcement, financial and business power before, during, and after the attacks to make them happen, carry them out, and then cover their tracks – and I do mean *staggering* when you think of that 0.2 percent of the world population and two percent of Americans which are Jewish while Sabbatian infiltrators are a fraction of that. A central foundation of the 9/11 conspiracy was the hijacking of government, military, Air Force and intelligence computer systems in real time through 'back-door' access made possible by Israeli (Sabbatian) 'cyber security' software. Sabbatian-controlled Israel is on the way to rivalling Silicon Valley for domination of cyberspace and is becoming the dominant force in cyber-security which gives them access to entire computer systems and their passcodes across the world. Then add to this that Zionists head (officially) Silicon Valley giants like Google (Larry Page and Sergey Brin), Google-owned YouTube (Susan Wojcicki), Facebook (Mark Zuckerberg and Sheryl Sandberg), and Apple (Chairman Arthur D. Levinson), and that ultra-Zionist hedge fund billionaire Paul Singer has a \$1 billion stake in Twitter which is only nominally headed by 'CEO' pothead Jack Dorsey. As cable news host Tucker Carlson said of Dorsey: 'There used to be debate in the medical community whether dropping a ton of acid had permanent effects and I think that debate has now ended.' Carlson made the comment after Dorsey told a hearing on Capitol Hill (if you cut through his bullshit) that he

believed in free speech so long as he got to decide what you can hear and see. These 'big names' of Silicon Valley are only front men and women for the Global Cult, not least the Sabbatians, who are the true controllers of these corporations. Does anyone still wonder why these same people and companies have been ferociously censoring and banning people (like me) for exposing any aspect of the Cult agenda and especially the truth about the 'Covid' hoax which Sabbatians have orchestrated?

The Jeffrey Epstein paedophile ring was a Sabbatian operation. He was officially 'Jewish' but he was a Sabbatian and women abused by the ring have told me about the high number of 'Jewish' people involved. The Epstein horror has Sabbatian written all over it and matches perfectly their modus operandi and obsession with sex and ritual. Epstein was running a Sabbatian blackmail ring in which famous people with political and other influence were provided with young girls for sex while everything was being filmed and recorded on hidden cameras and microphones at his New York house, Caribbean island and other properties. Epstein survivors have described this surveillance system to me and some have gone public. Once the famous politician or other figure knew he or she was on video they tended to do whatever they were told. Here we go again ...when you've got them by the balls their hearts and minds will follow. Sabbatians use this blackmail technique on a wide scale across the world to entrap politicians and others they need to act as demanded. Epstein's private plane, the infamous 'Lolita Express', had many well-known passengers including Bill Clinton while Bill Gates has flown on an Epstein plane and met with him four years after Epstein had been jailed for paedophilia. They subsequently met many times at Epstein's home in New York according to a witness who was there. Epstein's infamous side-kick was Ghislaine Maxwell, daughter of Mossad agent and ultra-Zionist mega-crooked British businessman, Bob Maxwell, who at one time owned the *Daily Mirror* newspaper. Maxwell was murdered at sea on his boat in 1991 by Sabbatian-controlled Mossad when he became a liability with his

business empire collapsing as a former Mossad operative has confirmed (see *The Trigger*).

### **Money, money, money, funny money ...**

Before I come to the Sabbatian connection with the last three US presidents I will lay out the crucial importance to Sabbatians of controlling banking and finance. Sabbatian Mayer Amschel Rothschild set out to dominate this arena in his family's quest for total global control. What is freedom? It is, in effect, choice. The more choices you have the freer you are and the fewer your choices the more you are enslaved. In the global structure created over centuries by Sabbatians the biggest decider and restrictor of choice is ... money. Across the world if you ask people what they would like to do with their lives and why they are not doing that they will reply 'I don't have the money'. This is the idea. A global elite of multi-billionaires are described as 'greedy' and that is true on one level; but control of money – who has it and who doesn't – is not primarily about greed. It's about control. Sabbatians have seized ever more control of finance and sucked the wealth of the world out of the hands of the population. We talk now, after all, about the 'One-percent' and even then the wealthiest are a lot fewer even than that. This has been made possible by a money scam so outrageous and so vast it could rightly be called the scam of scams founded on creating 'money' out of nothing and 'loaning' that with interest to the population. Money out of nothing is called 'credit'. Sabbatians have asserted control over governments and banking ever more completely through the centuries and secured financial laws that allow banks to lend hugely more than they have on deposit in a confidence trick known as fractional reserve lending. Imagine if you could lend money that doesn't exist and charge the recipient interest for doing so. You would end up in jail. Bankers by contrast end up in mansions, private jets, Malibu and Monaco.

Banks are only required to keep a fraction of their deposits and wealth in their vaults and they are allowed to lend 'money' they don't have called 'credit'. Go into a bank for a loan and if you succeed

the banker will not move any real wealth into your account. They will type into your account the amount of the agreed 'loan' – say £100,000. This is not wealth that really exists; it is non-existent, fresh-air, created-out-of-nothing 'credit' which has never, does not, and will never exist except in theory. Credit is backed by nothing except wind and only has buying power because people think that it has buying power and accept it in return for property, goods and services. I have described this situation as like those cartoon characters you see chasing each other and when they run over the edge of a cliff they keep running forward on fresh air until one of them looks down, realises what's happened, and they all crash into the ravine. The whole foundation of the Sabbatian financial system is to stop people looking down except for periodic moments when they want to crash the system (as in 2008 and 2020 ongoing) and reap the rewards from all the property, businesses and wealth their borrowers had signed over as 'collateral' in return for a 'loan' of fresh air. Most people think that money is somehow created by governments when it comes into existence from the start as a debt through banks 'lending' illusory money called credit. Yes, the very currency of exchange is a *debt* from day one issued as an interest-bearing loan. Why don't governments create money interest-free and lend it to their people interest-free? Governments are controlled by Sabbatians and the financial system is controlled by Sabbatians for whom interest-free money would be a nightmare come true. Sabbatians underpin their financial domination through their global network of central banks, including the privately-owned US Federal Reserve and Britain's Bank of England, and this is orchestrated by a privately-owned central bank coordination body called the Bank for International Settlements in Basle, Switzerland, created by the usual suspects including the Rockefellers and Rothschilds. Central bank chiefs don't answer to governments or the people. They answer to the Bank for International Settlements or, in other words, the Global Cult which is dominated today by Sabbatians.

## **Built-in disaster**

There are so many constituent scams within the overall banking scam. When you take out a loan of thin-air credit only the amount of that loan is theoretically brought into circulation to add to the amount in circulation; but you are paying back the principle plus interest. The additional interest is not created and this means that with every 'loan' there is a shortfall in the money in circulation between what is borrowed and what has to be paid back. There is never even close to enough money in circulation to repay all outstanding public and private debt including interest. Coldly weaved in the very fabric of the system is the certainty that some will lose their homes, businesses and possessions to the banking 'lender'. This is less obvious in times of 'boom' when the amount of money in circulation (and the debt) is expanding through more people wanting and getting loans. When a downturn comes and the money supply contracts it becomes painfully obvious that there is not enough money to service all debt and interest. This is less obvious in times of 'boom' when the amount of money in circulation (and the debt) is expanding through more people wanting and getting loans. When a downturn comes and the money supply contracts and it becomes painfully obvious – as in 2008 and currently – that there is not enough money to service all debt and interest. Sabbatian banksters have been leading the human population through a calculated series of booms (more debt incurred) and busts (when the debt can't be repaid and the banks get the debtor's tangible wealth in exchange for non-existent 'credit'). With each 'bust' Sabbatian bankers have absorbed more of the world's tangible wealth and we end up with the One-percent. Governments are in bankruptcy levels of debt to the same system and are therefore owned by a system they do not control. The Federal Reserve, 'America's central bank', is privately-owned and American presidents only nominally appoint its chairman or woman to maintain the illusion that it's an arm of government. It's not. The 'Fed' is a cartel of private banks which handed billions to its associates and friends after the crash of 2008 and has been Sabbatian-controlled since it was manipulated into being in 1913 through the covert trickery of Rothschild banking agents Jacob Schiff and Paul

Warburg, and the Sabbatian Rockefeller family. Somehow from a Jewish population of two-percent and globally 0.2 percent (Sabbatian interlopers remember are far smaller) ultra-Zionists headed the Federal Reserve for 31 years between 1987 and 2018 in the form of Alan Greenspan, Bernard Bernanke and Janet Yellen (now Biden's Treasury Secretary) with Yellen's deputy chairman a Israeli-American dual citizen and ultra-Zionist Stanley Fischer, a former governor of the Bank of Israel. Ultra-Zionist Fed chiefs spanned the presidencies of Ronald Reagan ('Republican'), Father George Bush ('Republican'), Bill Clinton ('Democrat'), Boy George Bush ('Republican') and Barack Obama ('Democrat'). We should really add the pre-Greenspan chairman, Paul Adolph Volcker, 'appointed' by Jimmy Carter ('Democrat') who ran the Fed between 1979 and 1987 during the Carter and Reagan administrations before Greenspan took over. Volcker was a long-time associate and business partner of the Rothschilds. No matter what the 'party' officially in power the United States economy was directed by the same force. Here are members of the Obama, Trump and Biden administrations and see if you can make out a common theme.

### **Barack Obama ('Democrat')**

Ultra-Zionists Robert Rubin, Larry Summers, and Timothy Geithner ran the US Treasury in the Clinton administration and two of them reappeared with Obama. Ultra-Zionist Fed chairman Alan Greenspan had manipulated the crash of 2008 through deregulation and jumped ship just before the disaster to make way for ultra-Zionist Bernard Bernanke to hand out trillions to Sabbatian 'too big to fail' banks and businesses, including the ubiquitous ultra-Zionist Goldman Sachs which has an ongoing revolving door operation between itself and major financial positions in government worldwide. Obama inherited the fallout of the crash when he took office in January, 2009, and fortunately he had the support of his ultra-Zionist White House Chief of Staff Rahm Emmanuel, son of a terrorist who helped to bomb Israel into being in 1948, and his ultra-Zionist senior adviser David Axelrod, chief strategist in Obama's two



successful presidential campaigns. Emmanuel, later mayor of Chicago and former senior fundraiser and strategist for Bill Clinton, is an example of the Sabbatian policy after Israel was established of migrating insider families to America so their children would be born American citizens. 'Obama' chose this financial team throughout his administration to respond to the Sabbatian-instigated crisis:

Timothy Geithner (ultra-Zionist) Treasury Secretary; Jacob J. Lew, Treasury Secretary; Larry Summers (ultra-Zionist), director of the White House National Economic Council; Paul Adolph Volcker (Rothschild business partner), chairman of the Economic Recovery Advisory Board; Peter Orszag (ultra-Zionist), director of the Office of Management and Budget overseeing all government spending; Penny Pritzker (ultra-Zionist), Commerce Secretary; Jared Bernstein (ultra-Zionist), chief economist and economic policy adviser to Vice President Joe Biden; Mary Schapiro (ultra-Zionist), chair of the Securities and Exchange Commission (SEC); Gary Gensler (ultra-Zionist), chairman of the Commodity Futures Trading Commission (CFTC); Sheila Bair (ultra-Zionist), chair of the Federal Deposit Insurance Corporation (FDIC); Karen Mills (ultra-Zionist), head of the Small Business Administration (SBA); Kenneth Feinberg (ultra-Zionist), Special Master for Executive [bail-out] Compensation. Feinberg would be appointed to oversee compensation (with strings) to 9/11 victims and families in a campaign to stop them having their day in court to question the official story. At the same time ultra-Zionist Bernard Bernanke was chairman of the Federal Reserve and these are only some of the ultra-Zionists with allegiance to Sabbatian-controlled Israel in the Obama government. Obama's biggest corporate donor was ultra-Zionist Goldman Sachs which had employed many in his administration.

### **Donald Trump ('Republican')**

Trump claimed to be an outsider (he wasn't) who had come to 'drain the swamp'. He embarked on this goal by immediately appointing ultra-Zionist Steve Mnuchin, a Goldman Sachs employee for 17

years, as his Treasury Secretary. Others included Gary Cohn (ultra-Zionist), chief operating officer of Goldman Sachs, his first Director of the National Economic Council and chief economic adviser, who was later replaced by Larry Kudlow (ultra-Zionist). Trump's senior adviser throughout his four years in the White House was his sinister son-in-law Jared Kushner, a life-long friend of Israel Prime Minister Benjamin Netanyahu. Kushner is the son of a convicted crook who was pardoned by Trump in his last days in office. Other ultra-Zionists in the Trump administration included: Stephen Miller, Senior Policy Adviser; Avrahm Berkowitz, Deputy Adviser to Trump and his Senior Adviser Jared Kushner; Ivanka Trump, Adviser to the President, who converted to Judaism when she married Jared Kushner; David Friedman, Trump lawyer and Ambassador to Israel; Jason Greenblatt, Trump Organization executive vice president and chief legal officer, who was made Special Representative for International Negotiations and the Israeli-Palestinian Conflict; Rod Rosenstein, Deputy Attorney General; Elliot Abrams, Special Representative for Venezuela, then Iran; John Eisenberg, National Security Council Legal Adviser and Deputy Council to the President for National Security Affairs; Anne Neuberger, Deputy National Manager, National Security Agency; Ezra Cohen-Watnick, Acting Under Secretary of Defense for Intelligence; Elan Carr, Special Envoy to monitor and combat anti-Semitism; Len Khodorkovsky, Deputy Special Envoy to monitor and combat anti-Semitism; Reed Cordish, Assistant to the President, Intragovernmental and Technology Initiatives. Trump Vice President Mike Pence and Secretary of State Mike Pompeo, both Christian Zionists, were also vehement supporters of Israel and its goals and ambitions.

Donald 'free-speech believer' Trump pardoned a number of financial and violent criminals while ignoring calls to pardon Julian Assange and Edward Snowden whose crimes are revealing highly relevant information about government manipulation and corruption and the widespread illegal surveillance of the American people by US 'security' agencies. It's so good to know that Trump is on the side of freedom and justice and not mega-criminals with

allegiance to Sabbatian-controlled Israel. These included a pardon for Israeli spy Jonathan Pollard who was jailed for life in 1987 under the Espionage Act. Aviem Sella, the Mossad agent who recruited Pollard, was also pardoned by Trump while Assange sat in jail and Snowden remained in exile in Russia. Sella had 'fled' (was helped to escape) to Israel in 1987 and was never extradited despite being charged under the Espionage Act. A Trump White House statement said that Sella's clemency had been 'supported by Benjamin Netanyahu, Ron Dermer, Israel's US Ambassador, David Friedman, US Ambassador to Israel and Miriam Adelson, wife of leading Trump donor Sheldon Adelson who died shortly before. Other friends of Jared Kushner were pardoned along with Sholom Weiss who was believed to be serving the longest-ever white-collar prison sentence of more than 800 years in 2000. The sentence was commuted of Ponzi-schemer Eliyahu Weinstein who defrauded Jews and others out of \$200 million. I did mention that Assange and Snowden were ignored, right? Trump gave Sabbatians almost everything they asked for in military and political support, moving the US Embassy from Tel Aviv to Jerusalem with its critical symbolic and literal implications for Palestinian statehood, and the 'deal of the Century' designed by Jared Kushner and David Friedman which gave the Sabbatian Israeli government the green light to substantially expand its already widespread program of building illegal Jewish-only settlements in the occupied land of the West Bank. This made a two-state 'solution' impossible by seizing all the land of a potential Palestinian homeland and that had been the plan since 1948 and then 1967 when the Arab-controlled Gaza Strip, West Bank, Sinai Peninsula and Syrian Golan Heights were occupied by Israel. All the talks about talks and road maps and delays have been buying time until the West Bank was physically occupied by Israeli real estate. Trump would have to be a monumentally ill-informed idiot not to see that this was the plan he was helping to complete. The Trump administration was in so many ways the Kushner administration which means the Netanyahu administration which means the Sabbatian administration. I understand why many opposing Cult fascism in all its forms gravitated to Trump, but he

was a crucial part of the Sabbatian plan and I will deal with this in the next chapter.

## **Joe Biden ('Democrat')**

A barely cognitive Joe Biden took over the presidency in January, 2021, along with his fellow empty shell, Vice-President Kamala Harris, as the latest Sabbatian gofers to enter the White House. Names on the door may have changed and the 'party' – the force behind them remained the same as Zionists were appointed to a stream of pivotal areas relating to Sabbatian plans and policy. They included: Janet Yellen, Treasury Secretary, former head of the Federal Reserve, and still another ultra-Zionist running the US Treasury after Mnuchin (Trump), Lew and Geithner (Obama), and Summers and Rubin (Clinton); Anthony Blinken, Secretary of State; Wendy Sherman, Deputy Secretary of State (so that's 'Biden's' Sabbatian foreign policy sorted); Jeff Zients, White House coronavirus coordinator; Rochelle Walensky, head of the Centers for Disease Control; Rachel Levine, transgender deputy health secretary (that's 'Covid' hoax policy under control); Merrick Garland, Attorney General; Alejandro Mayorkas, Secretary of Homeland Security; Cass Sunstein, Homeland Security with responsibility for new immigration laws; Avril Haines, Director of National Intelligence; Anne Neuberger, National Security Agency cybersecurity director (note, cybersecurity); David Cohen, CIA Deputy Director; Ronald Klain, Biden's Chief of Staff (see Rahm Emanuel); Eric Lander, a 'leading geneticist', Office of Science and Technology Policy director (see Smart Grid, synthetic biology agenda); Jessica Rosenworcel, acting head of the Federal Communications Commission (FCC) which controls Smart Grid technology policy and electromagnetic communication systems including 5G. How can it be that so many pivotal positions are held by two-percent of the American population and 0.2 percent of the world population administration after administration no matter who is the president and what is the party? It's a coincidence? Of course it's not and this is why Sabbatians have built their colossal global web of interlocking 'anti-

hate' hate groups to condemn anyone who asks these glaring questions as an 'anti-Semite'. The way that Jewish people horrifically abused in Sabbatian-backed Nazi Germany are exploited to this end is stomach-turning and disgusting beyond words.

## **Political fusion**

Sabbatian manipulation has reversed the roles of Republicans and Democrats and the same has happened in Britain with the Conservative and Labour Parties. Republicans and Conservatives were always labelled the 'right' and Democrats and Labour the 'left', but look at the policy positions now and the Democrat-Labour 'left' has moved further to the 'right' than Republicans and Conservatives under the banner of 'Woke', the Cult-created far-right tyranny. Where once the Democrat-Labour 'left' defended free speech and human rights they now seek to delete them and as I said earlier despite the 'Covid' fascism of the Jackboot Johnson Conservative government in the UK the Labour Party of leader Keir Starmer demanded even more extreme measures. The Labour Party has been very publicly absorbed by Sabbatians after a political and media onslaught against the previous leader, the weak and inept Jeremy Corbyn, over made-up allegations of 'anti-Semitism' both by him and his party. The plan was clear with this 'anti-Semite' propaganda and what was required in response was a swift and decisive 'fuck off' from Corbyn and a statement to expose the Anti-Semitism Industry (Sabbatian) attempt to silence Labour criticism of the Israeli government (Sabbatians) and purge the party of all dissent against the extremes of ultra-Zionism (Sabbatians). Instead Corbyn and his party fell to their knees and appeased the abusers which, by definition, is impossible. Appeasing one demand leads only to a new demand to be appeased until takeover is complete. Like I say – 'fuck off' would have been a much more effective policy and I have used it myself with great effect over the years when Sabbatians are on my case which is most of the time. I consider that fact a great compliment, by the way. The outcome of the Labour Party capitulation is that we now have a Sabbatian-controlled

Conservative Party 'opposed' by a Sabbatian-controlled Labour Party in a one-party Sabbatian state that hurtles towards the extremes of tyranny (the Sabbatian cult agenda). In America the situation is the same. Labour's Keir Starmer spends his days on his knees with his tongue out pointing to Tel Aviv, or I guess now Jerusalem, while Boris Johnson has an 'anti-Semitism czar' in the form of former Labour MP John Mann who keeps Starmer company on his prayer mat.

Sabbatian influence can be seen in Jewish members of the Labour Party who have been ejected for criticism of Israel including those from families that suffered in Nazi Germany. Sabbatians despise real Jewish people and target them even more harshly because it is so much more difficult to dub them 'anti-Semitic' although in their desperation they do try.

## CHAPTER THREE

### **The Pushbacker sting**

*Until you realize how easy it is for your mind to be manipulated, you remain the puppet of someone else's game*

Evita Ochel

I will use the presidencies of Trump and Biden to show how the manipulation of the one-party state plays out behind the illusion of political choice across the world. No two presidencies could – on the face of it – be more different and apparently at odds in terms of direction and policy.

A Renegade Mind sees beyond the obvious and focuses on outcomes and consequences and not image, words and waffle. The Cult embarked on a campaign to divide America between those who blindly support its agenda (the mentality known as 'Woke') and those who are pushing back on where the Cult and its Sabbatians want to go. This presents infinite possibilities for dividing and ruling the population by setting them at war with each other and allows a perceptual ring fence of demonisation to encircle the Pushbackers in a modern version of the Little Big Horn in 1876 when American cavalry led by Lieutenant Colonel George Custer were drawn into a trap, surrounded and killed by Native American tribes defending their land of thousands of years from being seized by the government. In this modern version the roles are reversed and it's those defending themselves from the Sabbatian government who are surrounded and the government that's seeking to destroy them. This trap was set years ago and to explain how we must return to 2016



and the emergence of Donald Trump as a candidate to be President of the United States. He set out to overcome the best part of 20 other candidates in the Republican Party before and during the primaries and was not considered by many in those early stages to have a prayer of living in the White House. The Republican Party was said to have great reservations about Trump and yet somehow he won the nomination. When you know how American politics works – politics in general – there is no way that Trump could have become the party's candidate unless the Sabbatian-controlled 'Neocons' that run the Republican Party wanted that to happen. We saw the proof in emails and documents made public by WikiLeaks that the Democratic Party hierarchy, or Democons, systematically undermined the campaign of Bernie Sanders to make sure that Sabbatian gofer Hillary Clinton won the nomination to be their presidential candidate. If the Democons could do that then the Neocons in the Republican Party could have derailed Trump in the same way. But they didn't and at that stage I began to conclude that Trump could well be the one chosen to be president. If that was the case the 'why' was pretty clear to see – the goal of dividing America between Cult agenda-supporting Wokers and Pushbackers who gravitated to Trump because he was telling them what they wanted to hear. His constituency of support had been increasingly ignored and voiceless for decades and profoundly through the eight years of Sabbatian puppet Barack Obama. Now here was someone speaking their language of pulling back from the incessant globalisation of political and economic power, the exporting of American jobs to China and elsewhere by 'American' (Sabbatian) corporations, the deletion of free speech, and the mass immigration policies that had further devastated job opportunities for the urban working class of all races and the once American heartlands of the Midwest.

### **Beware the forked tongue**

Those people collectively sighed with relief that at last a political leader was apparently on their side, but another trait of the Renegade Mind is that you look even harder at people telling you

what you want to hear than those who are telling you otherwise. Obviously as I said earlier people wish what they want to hear to be true and genuine and they are much more likely to believe that than someone saying what they don't want to hear and don't want to be true. Sales people are taught to be skilled in eliciting by calculated questioning what their customers want to hear and repeating that back to them as their own opinion to get their targets to like and trust them. Assets of the Cult are also sales people in the sense of selling perception. To read Cult manipulation you have to play the long and expanded game and not fall for the Vaudeville show of party politics. Both American parties are vehicles for the Cult and they exploit them in different ways depending on what the agenda requires at that moment. Trump and the Republicans were used to be the focus of dividing America and isolating Pushbackers to open the way for a Biden presidency to become the most extreme in American history by advancing the full-blown Woke (Cult) agenda with the aim of destroying and silencing Pushbackers now labelled Nazi Trump supporters and white supremacists.

Sabbatians wanted Trump in office for the reasons described by ultra-Zionist Saul Alinsky (1909-1972) who was promoting the Woke philosophy through 'community organising' long before anyone had heard of it. In those days it still went by its traditional name of Marxism. The reason for the manipulated Trump phenomenon was laid out in Alinsky's 1971 book, *Rules for Radicals*, which was his blueprint for overthrowing democratic and other regimes and replacing them with Sabbatian Marxism. Not surprisingly his to-do list was evident in the Sabbatian French and Russian 'Revolutions' and that in China which will become very relevant in the next chapter about the 'Covid' hoax. Among Alinsky's followers have been the deeply corrupt Barack Obama, House Speaker Nancy Pelosi and Hillary Clinton who described him as a 'hero'. All three are Sabbatian stooges with Pelosi personifying the arrogant corrupt idiocy that so widely fronts up for the Cult inner core. Predictably as a Sabbatian advocate of the 'light-bringer' Alinsky features Lucifer on the dedication page of his book as the original radical who gained

his own kingdom ('Earth' as we shall see). One of Alinsky's golden radical rules was to pick an individual and focus all attention, hatred and blame on them and not to target faceless bureaucracies and corporations. *Rules for Radicals* is really a Sabbatian handbook with its contents repeatedly employed all over the world for centuries and why wouldn't Sabbatians bring to power their designer-villain to be used as the individual on which all attention, hatred and blame was bestowed? This is what they did and the only question for me is how much Trump knew that and how much he was manipulated. A bit of both, I suspect. This was Alinsky's Trump technique from a man who died in 1972. The technique has spanned history:

Pick the target, freeze it, personalize it, polarize it. Don't try to attack abstract corporations or bureaucracies. Identify a responsible individual. Ignore attempts to shift or spread the blame.

From the moment Trump came to illusory power everything was about him. It wasn't about Republican policy or opinion, but all about Trump. Everything he did was presented in negative, derogatory and abusive terms by the Sabbatian-dominated media led by Cult operations such as CNN, MSNBC, *The New York Times* and the Jeff Bezos-owned *Washington Post* – 'Pick the target, freeze it, personalize it, polarize it.' Trump was turned into a demon to be vilified by those who hated him and a demi-god loved by those who worshipped him. This, in turn, had his supporters, too, presented as equally demonic in preparation for the punchline later down the line when Biden was about to take office. It was here's a Trump, there's a Trump, everywhere a Trump, Trump. Virtually every news story or happening was filtered through the lens of 'The Donald'. You loved him or hated him and which one you chose was said to define you as Satan's spawn or a paragon of virtue. Even supporting some Trump policies or statements and not others was enough for an assault on your character. No shades of grey were or are allowed. Everything is black and white (literally and figuratively). A Californian I knew had her head utterly scrambled by her hatred for Trump while telling people they should love each other. She was so totally consumed by

Trump Derangement Syndrome as it became to be known that this glaring contradiction would never have occurred to her. By definition anyone who criticised Trump or praised his opponents was a hero and this lady described Joe Biden as 'a kind, honest gentleman' when he's a provable liar, mega-crook and vicious piece of work to boot. Sabbatians had indeed divided America using Trump as the fall-guy and all along the clock was ticking on the consequences for his supporters.

### **In hock to his masters**

Trump gave Sabbatians via Israel almost everything they wanted in his four years. Ask and you shall receive was the dynamic between himself and Benjamin Netanyahu orchestrated by Trump's ultra-Zionist son-in-law Jared Kushner, his ultra-Zionist Ambassador to Israel, David Friedman, and ultra-Zionist 'Israel adviser', Jason Greenblatt. The last two were central to the running and protecting from collapse of his business empire, the Trump Organisation, and colossal business failures made him forever beholding to Sabbatian networks that bailed him out. By the start of the 1990s Trump owed \$4 billion to banks that he couldn't pay and almost \$1 billion of that was down to him personally and not his companies. This mega-disaster was the result of building two new casinos in Atlantic City and buying the enormous Taj Mahal operation which led to crippling debt payments. He had borrowed fantastic sums from 72 banks with major Sabbatian connections and although the scale of debt should have had him living in a tent alongside the highway they never foreclosed. A plan was devised to lift Trump from the mire by BT Securities Corporation and Rothschild Inc. and the case was handled by Wilber Ross who had worked for the Rothschilds for 27 years. Ross would be named US Commerce Secretary after Trump's election. Another crucial figure in saving Trump was ultra-Zionist 'investor' Carl Icahn who bought the Taj Mahal casino. Icahn was made special economic adviser on financial regulation in the Trump administration. He didn't stay long but still managed to find time to make a tidy sum of a reported \$31.3 million when he sold his

holdings affected by the price of steel three days before Trump imposed a 235 percent tariff on steel imports. What amazing bits of luck these people have. Trump and Sabbatian operatives have long had a close association and his mentor and legal adviser from the early 1970s until 1986 was the dark and genetically corrupt ultra-Zionist Roy Cohn who was chief counsel to Senator Joseph McCarthy's 'communist' witch-hunt in the 1950s. *Esquire* magazine published an article about Cohn with the headline 'Don't mess with Roy Cohn'. He was described as the most feared lawyer in New York and 'a ruthless master of dirty tricks ... [with] ... more than one Mafia Don on speed dial'. Cohn's influence, contacts, support and protection made Trump a front man for Sabbatians in New York with their connections to one of Cohn's many criminal employers, the 'Russian' Sabbatian Mafia. Israel-centric media mogul Rupert Murdoch was introduced to Trump by Cohn and they started a long friendship. Cohn died in 1986 weeks after being disbarred for unethical conduct by the Appellate Division of the New York State Supreme Court. The wheels of justice do indeed run slow given the length of Cohn's crooked career.

## **QAnon-sense**

We are asked to believe that Donald Trump with his fundamental connections to Sabbatian networks and operatives has been leading the fight to stop the Sabbatian agenda for the fascistic control of America and the world. Sure he has. A man entrapped during his years in the White House by Sabbatian operatives and whose biggest financial donor was casino billionaire Sheldon Adelson who was Sabbatian to his DNA?? Oh, do come on. Trump has been used to divide America and isolate Pushbackers on the Cult agenda under the heading of 'Trump supporters', 'insurrectionists' and 'white supremacists'. The US Intelligence/Mossad Psyop or psychological operation known as QAnon emerged during the Trump years as a central pillar in the Sabbatian campaign to lead Pushbackers into the trap set by those that wished to destroy them. I knew from the start that QAnon was a scam because I had seen the same scenario many

times before over 30 years under different names and I had written about one in particular in the books. 'Not again' was my reaction when QAnon came to the fore. The same script is pulled out every few years and a new name added to the letterhead. The story always takes the same form: 'Insiders' or 'the good guys' in the government-intelligence-military 'Deep State' apparatus were going to instigate mass arrests of the 'bad guys' which would include the Rockefellers, Rothschilds, Barack Obama, Hillary Clinton, George Soros, etc., etc. Dates are given for when the 'good guys' are going to move in, but the dates pass without incident and new dates are given which pass without incident. The central message to Pushbackers in each case is that they don't have to do anything because there is 'a plan' and it is all going to be sorted by the 'good guys' on the inside. 'Trust the plan' was a QAnon mantra when the only plan was to misdirect Pushbackers into putting their trust in a Psyop they believed to be real. Beware, beware, those who tell you what you want to hear and always check it out. Right up to Biden's inauguration QAnon was still claiming that 'the Storm' was coming and Trump would stay on as president when Biden and his cronies were arrested and jailed. It was never going to happen and of course it didn't, but what did happen as a result provided that punchline to the Sabbatian Trump/QAnon Psyop.

On January 6th, 2021, a very big crowd of Trump supporters gathered in the National Mall in Washington DC down from the Capitol Building to protest at what they believed to be widespread corruption and vote fraud that stopped Trump being re-elected for a second term as president in November, 2020. I say as someone that does not support Trump or Biden that the evidence is clear that major vote-fixing went on to favour Biden, a man with cognitive problems so advanced he can often hardly string a sentence together without reading the words written for him on the Teleprompter. Glaring ballot discrepancies included serious questions about electronic voting machines that make vote rigging a comparative cinch and hundreds of thousands of paper votes that suddenly appeared during already advanced vote counts and virtually all of

them for Biden. Early Trump leads in crucial swing states suddenly began to close and disappear. The pandemic hoax was used as the excuse to issue almost limitless numbers of mail-in ballots with no checks to establish that the recipients were still alive or lived at that address. They were sent to streams of people who had not even asked for them. Private organisations were employed to gather these ballots and who knows what they did with them before they turned up at the counts. The American election system has been manipulated over decades to become a sick joke with more holes than a Swiss cheese for the express purpose of dictating the results. Then there was the criminal manipulation of information by Sabbatian tech giants like Facebook, Twitter and Google-owned YouTube which deleted pro-Trump, anti-Biden accounts and posts while everything in support of Biden was left alone. Sabbatians wanted Biden to win because after the dividing of America it was time for full-on Woke and every aspect of the Cult agenda to be unleashed.

### **Hunter gatherer**

Extreme Silicon Valley bias included blocking information by the *New York Post* exposing a Biden scandal that should have ended his bid for president in the final weeks of the campaign. Hunter Biden, his monumentally corrupt son, is reported to have sent a laptop to be repaired at a local store and failed to return for it. Time passed until the laptop became the property of the store for non-payment of the bill. When the owner saw what was on the hard drive he gave a copy to the FBI who did nothing even though it confirmed widespread corruption in which the Joe Biden family were using his political position, especially when he was vice president to Obama, to make multiple millions in countries around the world and most notably Ukraine and China. Hunter Biden's one-time business partner Tony Bobulinski went public when the story broke in the *New York Post* to confirm the corruption he saw and that Joe Biden not only knew what was going on he also profited from the spoils. Millions were handed over by a Chinese company with close



connections – like all major businesses in China – to the Chinese communist party of President Xi Jinping. Joe Biden even boasted at a meeting of the Cult's World Economic Forum that as vice president he had ordered the government of Ukraine to fire a prosecutor. What he didn't mention was that the same man just happened to be investigating an energy company which was part of Hunter Biden's corrupt portfolio. The company was paying him big bucks for no other reason than the influence his father had. Overnight Biden's presidential campaign should have been over given that he had lied publicly about not knowing what his son was doing. Instead almost the entire Sabbatian-owned mainstream media and Sabbatian-owned Silicon Valley suppressed circulation of the story. This alone went a mighty way to rigging the election of 2020. Cult assets like Mark Zuckerberg at Facebook also spent hundreds of millions to be used in support of Biden and vote 'administration'.

The Cult had used Trump as the focus to divide America and was now desperate to bring in moronic, pliable, corrupt Biden to complete the double-whammy. No way were they going to let little things like the will of the people thwart their plan. Silicon Valley widely censored claims that the election was rigged because it *was* rigged. For the same reason anyone claiming it was rigged was denounced as a 'white supremacist' including the pathetically few Republican politicians willing to say so. Right across the media where the claim was mentioned it was described as a 'false claim' even though these excuses for 'journalists' would have done no research into the subject whatsoever. Trump won seven million more votes than any sitting president had ever achieved while somehow a cognitively-challenged soon to be 78-year-old who was hidden away from the public for most of the campaign managed to win more votes than any presidential candidate in history. It makes no sense. You only had to see election rallies for both candidates to witness the enthusiasm for Trump and the apathy for Biden. Tens of thousands would attend Trump events while Biden was speaking in empty car parks with often only television crews attending and framing their shots to hide the fact that no one was there. It was pathetic to see

footage come to light of Biden standing at a podium making speeches only to TV crews and party fixers while reading the words written for him on massive Teleprompter screens. So, yes, those protestors on January 6th had a point about election rigging, but some were about to walk into a trap laid for them in Washington by the Cult Deep State and its QAnon Psyop. This was the Capitol Hill riot ludicrously dubbed an 'insurrection'.

## **The spider and the fly**

Renegade Minds know there are not two 'sides' in politics, only one side, the Cult, working through all 'sides'. It's a stage show, a puppet show, to direct the perceptions of the population into focusing on diversions like parties and candidates while missing the puppeteers with their hands holding all the strings. The Capitol Hill 'insurrection' brings us back to the Little Big Horn. Having created two distinct opposing groupings – Woke and Pushbackers – the trap was about to be sprung. Pushbackers were to be encircled and isolated by associating them all in the public mind with Trump and then labelling Trump as some sort of Confederate leader. I knew immediately that the Capitol riot was a set-up because of two things. One was how easy the rioters got into the building with virtually no credible resistance and secondly I could see – as with the 'Covid' hoax in the West at the start of 2020 – how the Cult could exploit the situation to move its agenda forward with great speed. My experience of Cult techniques and activities over more than 30 years has showed me that while they do exploit situations they haven't themselves created this never happens with events of fundamental agenda significance. Every time major events giving cultists the excuse to rapidly advance their plan you find they are manipulated into being for the specific reason of providing that excuse – Problem-Reaction-Solution. Only a tiny minority of the huge crowd of Washington protestors sought to gain entry to the Capitol by smashing windows and breaching doors. That didn't matter. The whole crowd and all Pushbackers, even if they did not support Trump, were going to be lumped together as dangerous

insurrectionists and conspiracy theorists. The latter term came into widespread use through a CIA memo in the 1960s aimed at discrediting those questioning the nonsensical official story of the Kennedy assassination and it subsequently became widely employed by the media. It's still being used by inept 'journalists' with no idea of its origin to discredit anyone questioning anything that authority claims to be true. When you are perpetrating a conspiracy you need to discredit the very word itself even though the dictionary definition of conspiracy is merely 'the activity of secretly planning with other people to do something bad or illegal' and 'a general agreement to keep silent about a subject for the purpose of keeping it secret'. On that basis there are conspiracies almost wherever you look. For obvious reasons the Cult and its lapdog media have to claim there are no conspiracies even though the word appears in state laws as with conspiracy to defraud, to murder, and to corrupt public morals.

Agent provocateurs are widely used by the Cult Deep State to manipulate genuine people into acting in ways that suit the desired outcome. By genuine in this case I mean protestors genuinely supporting Trump and claims that the election was stolen. In among them, however, were agents of the state wearing the garb of Trump supporters and QAnon to pump-prime the Capital riot which some genuine Trump supporters naively fell for. I described the situation as 'Come into my parlour said the spider to the fly'. Leaflets appeared through the Woke paramilitary arm Antifa, the anti-fascist fascists, calling on supporters to turn up in Washington looking like Trump supporters even though they hated him. Some of those arrested for breaching the Capitol Building were sourced to Antifa and its stable mate Black Lives Matter. Both organisations are funded by Cult billionaires and corporations. One man charged for the riot was according to his lawyer a former FBI agent who had held top secret security clearance for 40 years. Attorney Thomas Plofchan said of his client, 66-year-old Thomas Edward Caldwell:

He has held a Top Secret Security Clearance since 1979 and has undergone multiple Special Background Investigations in support of his clearances. After retiring from the Navy, he

worked as a section chief for the Federal Bureau of Investigation from 2009-2010 as a GS-12 [mid-level employee].

He also formed and operated a consulting firm performing work, often classified, for U.S government customers including the US. Drug Enforcement Agency, Department of Housing and Urban Development, the US Coast Guard, and the US Army Personnel Command.

A judge later released Caldwell pending trial in the absence of evidence about a conspiracy or that he tried to force his way into the building. *The New York Post* reported a 'law enforcement source' as saying that 'at least two known Antifa members were spotted' on camera among Trump supporters during the riot while one of the rioters arrested was John Earle Sullivan, a seriously extreme Black Lives Matter Trump-hater from Utah who was previously arrested and charged in July, 2020, over a BLM-Antifa riot in which drivers were threatened and one was shot. Sullivan is the founder of Utah-based Insurgence USA which is an affiliate of the Cult-created-and-funded Black Lives Matter movement. Footage appeared and was then deleted by Twitter of Trump supporters calling out Antifa infiltrators and a group was filmed changing into pro-Trump clothing before the riot. Security at the building was *pathetic* – as planned. Colonel Leroy Fletcher Prouty, a man with long experience in covert operations working with the US security apparatus, once described the tell-tale sign to identify who is involved in an assassination. He said:

No one has to direct an assassination – it happens. The active role is played secretly by permitting it to happen. This is the greatest single clue. Who has the power to call off or reduce the usual security precautions?

This principle applies to many other situations and certainly to the Capitol riot of January 6th, 2021.

## **The sting**

With such a big and potentially angry crowd known to be gathering near the Capitol the security apparatus would have had a major police detail to defend the building with National Guard troops on

standby given the strength of feeling among people arriving from all over America encouraged by the QAnon Psyop and statements by Donald Trump. Instead Capitol Police 'security' was flimsy, weak, and easily breached. The same number of officers was deployed as on a regular day and that is a blatant red flag. They were not staffed or equipped for a possible riot that had been an obvious possibility in the circumstances. No protective and effective fencing worth the name was put in place and there were no contingency plans. The whole thing was basically a case of standing aside and waving people in. Once inside police mostly backed off apart from one Capitol police officer who ridiculously shot dead unarmed Air Force veteran protestor Ashli Babbitt without a warning as she climbed through a broken window. The 'investigation' refused to name or charge the officer after what must surely be considered a murder in the circumstances. They just lifted a carpet and swept. The story was endlessly repeated about five people dying in the 'armed insurrection' when there was no report of rioters using weapons. Apart from Babbitt the other four died from a heart attack, strokes and apparently a drug overdose. Capitol police officer Brian Sicknick was reported to have died after being bludgeoned with a fire extinguisher when he was alive after the riot was over and died later of what the Washington Medical Examiner's Office said was a stroke. Sicknick had no external injuries. The lies were delivered like rapid fire. There was a narrative to build with incessant repetition of the lie until the lie became the accepted 'everybody knows that' truth. The 'Big Lie' technique of Nazi Propaganda Minister Joseph Goebbels is constantly used by the Cult which was behind the Nazis and is today behind the 'Covid' and 'climate change' hoaxes. Goebbels said:

If you tell a lie big enough and keep repeating it, people will eventually come to believe it. The lie can be maintained only for such time as the State can shield the people from the political, economic and/or military consequences of the lie. It thus becomes vitally important for the State to use all of its powers to repress dissent, for the truth is the mortal enemy of the lie, and thus by extension, the truth is the greatest enemy of the State.

Most protestors had a free run of the Capitol Building. This allowed pictures to be taken of rioters in iconic parts of the building including the Senate chamber which could be used as propaganda images against all Pushbackers. One Congresswoman described the scene as 'the worst kind of non-security anybody could ever imagine'. Well, the first part was true, but someone obviously did imagine it and made sure it happened. Some photographs most widely circulated featured people wearing QAnon symbols and now the Psyop would be used to dub all QAnon followers with the ubiquitous fit-all label of 'white supremacist' and 'insurrectionists'. When a Muslim extremist called Noah Green drove his car at two police officers at the Capitol Building killing one in April, 2021, there was no such political and media hysteria. They were just disappointed he wasn't white.

## **The witch-hunt**

Government prosecutor Michael Sherwin, an aggressive, dark-eyed, professional Rottweiler led the 'investigation' and to call it over the top would be to understate reality a thousand fold. Hundreds were tracked down and arrested for the crime of having the wrong political views and people were jailed who had done nothing more than walk in the building, committed no violence or damage to property, took a few pictures and left. They were labelled a 'threat to the Republic' while Biden sat in the White House signing executive orders written for him that were dismantling 'the Republic'. Even when judges ruled that a mother and son should not be in jail the government kept them there. Some of those arrested have been badly beaten by prison guards in Washington and lawyers for one man said he suffered a fractured skull and was made blind in one eye. Meanwhile a woman is shot dead for no reason by a Capitol Police officer and we are not allowed to know who he is never mind what has happened to him although that will be *nothing*. The Cult's QAnon/Trump sting to identify and isolate Pushbackers and then target them on the road to crushing and deleting them was a resounding success. You would have thought the Russians had

invaded the building at gunpoint and lined up senators for a firing squad to see the political and media reaction. Congresswoman Alexandria Ocasio-Cortez is a child in a woman's body, a terrible-tvos, me, me, me, Woker narcissist of such proportions that words have no meaning. She said she thought she was going to die when 'insurrectionists' banged on her office door. It turned out she wasn't even in the Capitol Building when the riot was happening and the 'banging' was a Capitol Police officer. She referred to herself as a 'survivor' which is an insult to all those true survivors of violent and sexual abuse while she lives her pampered and privileged life talking drivel for a living. Her Woke colleague and fellow mega-narcissist Rashida Tlaib broke down describing the devastating effect on her, too, of *not being* in the building when the rioters were there. Ocasio-Cortez and Tlaib are members of a fully-Woke group of Congresswomen known as 'The Squad' along with Ilhan Omar and Ayanna Pressley. The Squad from what I can see can be identified by its vehement anti-white racism, anti-white men agenda, and, as always in these cases, the absence of brain cells on active duty.

The usual suspects were on the riot case immediately in the form of Democrat ultra-Zionist senators and operatives Chuck Schumer and Adam Schiff demanding that Trump be impeached for 'his part in the insurrection'. The same pair of prats had led the failed impeachment of Trump over the invented 'Russia collusion' nonsense which claimed Russia had helped Trump win the 2016 election. I didn't realise that Tel Aviv had been relocated just outside Moscow. I must find an up-to-date map. The Russia hoax was a Sabbatian operation to keep Trump occupied and impotent and to stop any rapport with Russia which the Cult wants to retain as a perceptual enemy to be pulled out at will. Puppet Biden began attacking Russia when he came to office as the Cult seeks more upheaval, division and war across the world. A two-year stage show 'Russia collusion inquiry' headed by the not-very-bright former 9/11 FBI chief Robert Mueller, with support from 19 lawyers, 40 FBI agents plus intelligence analysts, forensic accountants and other



staff, devoured tens of millions of dollars and found no evidence of Russia collusion which a ten-year-old could have told them on day one. Now the same moronic Schumer and Schiff wanted a second impeachment of Trump over the Capitol 'insurrection' (riot) which the arrested development of Schumer called another 'Pearl Harbor' while others compared it with 9/11 in which 3,000 died and, in the case of CNN, with the Rwandan genocide in the 1990s in which an estimated 500,000 to 600,000 were murdered, between 250,000 and 500,000 women were raped, and populations of whole towns were hacked to death with machetes. To make those comparisons purely for Cult political reasons is beyond insulting to those that suffered and lost their lives and confirms yet again the callous inhumanity that we are dealing with. Schumer is a monumental idiot and so is Schiff, but they serve the Cult agenda and do whatever they're told so they get looked after. Talking of idiots – another inane man who spanned the Russia and Capitol impeachment attempts was Senator Eric Swalwell who had the nerve to accuse Trump of collusion with the Russians while sleeping with a Chinese spy called Christine Fang or 'Fang Fang' which is straight out of a Bond film no doubt starring Klaus Schwab as the bloke living on a secret island and controlling laser weapons positioned in space and pointing at world capitals. Fang Fang plays the part of Bond's infiltrator girlfriend which I'm sure she would enjoy rather more than sharing a bed with the brainless Swalwell, lying back and thinking of China. The FBI eventually warned Swalwell about Fang Fang which gave her time to escape back to the Chinese dictatorship. How very thoughtful of them. The second Trump impeachment also failed and hardly surprising when an impeachment is supposed to remove a sitting president and by the time it happened Trump was no longer president. These people are running your country America, well, officially anyway. Terrifying isn't it?

### **Outcomes tell the story - always**

The outcome of all this – and it's the *outcome* on which Renegade Minds focus, not the words – was that a vicious, hysterical and

obviously pre-planned assault was launched on Pushbackers to censor, silence and discredit them and even targeted their right to earn a living. They have since been condemned as 'domestic terrorists' that need to be treated like Al-Qaeda and Islamic State. 'Domestic terrorists' is a label the Cult has been trying to make stick since the period of the Oklahoma bombing in 1995 which was blamed on 'far-right domestic terrorists'. If you read *The Trigger* you will see that the bombing was clearly a Problem-Reaction-Solution carried out by the Deep State during a Bill Clinton administration so corrupt that no dictionary definition of the term would even nearly suffice. Nearly 30, 000 troops were deployed from all over America to the empty streets of Washington for Biden's inauguration. Ten thousand of them stayed on with the pretext of protecting the capital from insurrectionists when it was more psychological programming to normalise the use of the military in domestic law enforcement in support of the Cult plan for a police-military state. Biden's fascist administration began a purge of 'wrong-thinkers' in the military which means anyone that is not on board with Woke. The Capitol Building was surrounded by a fence with razor wire and the Land of the Free was further symbolically and literally dismantled. The circle was completed with the installation of Biden and the exploitation of the QAnon Psyop.

America had never been so divided since the civil war of the 19th century, Pushbackers were isolated and dubbed terrorists and now, as was always going to happen, the Cult immediately set about deleting what little was left of freedom and transforming American society through a swish of the hand of the most controlled 'president' in American history leading (officially at least) the most extreme regime since the country was declared an independent state on July 4th, 1776. Biden issued undebated, dictatorial executive orders almost by the hour in his opening days in office across the whole spectrum of the Cult wish-list including diluting controls on the border with Mexico allowing thousands of migrants to illegally enter the United States to transform the demographics of America and import an election-changing number of perceived Democrat

voters. Then there were Biden deportation amnesties for the already illegally resident (estimated to be as high as 20 or even 30 million). A bill before Congress awarded American citizenship to anyone who could prove they had worked in agriculture for just 180 days in the previous two years as 'Big Ag' secured its slave labour long-term. There were the plans to add new states to the union such as Puerto Rico and making Washington DC a state. They are all parts of a plan to ensure that the Cult-owned Woke Democrats would be permanently in power.

### **Border – what border?**

I have exposed in detail in other books how mass immigration into the United States and Europe is the work of Cult networks fuelled by the tens of billions spent to this and other ends by George Soros and his global Open Society (open borders) Foundations. The impact can be seen in America alone where the population has increased by *100 million* in little more than 30 years mostly through immigration. I wrote in *The Answer* that the plan was to have so many people crossing the southern border that the numbers become unstoppable and we are now there under Cult-owned Biden. El Salvador in Central America puts the scale of what is happening into context. A third of the population now lives in the United States, much of it illegally, and many more are on the way. The methodology is to crush Central and South American countries economically and spread violence through machete-wielding psychopathic gangs like MS-13 based in El Salvador and now operating in many American cities. Biden-imposed lax security at the southern border means that it is all but open. He said before his 'election' that he wanted to see a surge towards the border if he became president and that was the green light for people to do just that after election day to create the human disaster that followed for both America and the migrants. When that surge came the imbecilic Alexandria Ocasio-Cortez said it wasn't a 'surge' because they are 'children, not insurgents' and the term 'surge' (used by Biden) was a claim of 'white supremacists'.

This disingenuous lady may one day enter the realm of the most basic intelligence, but it won't be any time soon.

Sabbatians and the Cult are in the process of destroying America by importing violent people and gangs in among the genuine to terrorise American cities and by overwhelming services that cannot cope with the sheer volume of new arrivals. Something similar is happening in Europe as Western society in general is targeted for demographic and cultural transformation and upheaval. The plan demands violence and crime to create an environment of intimidation, fear and division and Soros has been funding the election of district attorneys across America who then stop prosecuting many crimes, reduce sentences for violent crimes and free as many violent criminals as they can. Sabbatians are creating the chaos from which order – their order – can respond in a classic Problem-Reaction-Solution. A Freemasonic motto says 'Ordo Ab Chao' (Order out of Chaos) and this is why the Cult is constantly creating chaos to impose a new 'order'. Here you have the reason the Cult is constantly creating chaos. The 'Covid' hoax can be seen with those entering the United States by plane being forced to take a 'Covid' test while migrants flooding through southern border processing facilities do not. Nothing is put in the way of mass migration and if that means ignoring the government's own 'Covid' rules then so be it. They know it's all bullshit anyway. Any pushback on this is denounced as 'racist' by Wokers and Sabbatian fronts like the ultra-Zionist Anti-Defamation League headed by the appalling Jonathan Greenblatt which at the same time argues that Israel should not give citizenship and voting rights to more Palestinian Arabs or the 'Jewish population' (in truth the Sabbatian network) will lose control of the country.

### **Society-changing numbers**

Biden's masters have declared that countries like El Salvador are so dangerous that their people must be allowed into the United States for humanitarian reasons when there are fewer murders in large parts of many Central American countries than in US cities like

Baltimore. That is not to say Central America cannot be a dangerous place and Cult-controlled American governments have been making it so since way back, along with the dismantling of economies, in a long-term plan to drive people north into the United States. Parts of Central America are very dangerous, but in other areas the story is being greatly exaggerated to justify relaxing immigration criteria. Migrants are being offered free healthcare and education in the United States as another incentive to head for the border and there is no requirement to be financially independent before you can enter to prevent the resources of America being drained. You can't blame migrants for seeking what they believe will be a better life, but they are being played by the Cult for dark and nefarious ends. The numbers since Biden took office are huge. In February, 2021, more than 100,000 people were known to have tried to enter the US illegally through the southern border (it was 34,000 in the same month in 2020) and in March it was 170,000 – a 418 percent increase on March, 2020. These numbers are only known people, not the ones who get in unseen. The true figure for migrants illegally crossing the border in a single month was estimated by one congressman at 250,000 and that number will only rise under Biden's current policy. Gangs of murdering drug-running thugs that control the Mexican side of the border demand money – thousands of dollars – to let migrants cross the Rio Grande into America. At the same time gun battles are breaking out on the border several times a week between rival Mexican drug gangs (which now operate globally) who are equipped with sophisticated military-grade weapons, grenades and armoured vehicles. While the Capitol Building was being 'protected' from a non-existent 'threat' by thousands of troops, and others were still deployed at the time in the Cult Neocon war in Afghanistan, the southern border of America was left to its fate. This is not incompetence, it is cold calculation.

By March, 2021, there were 17,000 unaccompanied children held at border facilities and many of them are ensnared by people traffickers for paedophile rings and raped on their journey north to America. This is not conjecture – this is fact. Many of those designated

children are in reality teenage boys or older. Meanwhile Wokers posture their self-purity for encouraging poor and tragic people to come to America and face this nightmare both on the journey and at the border with the disgusting figure of House Speaker Nancy Pelosi giving disingenuous speeches about caring for migrants. The woman's evil. Wokers condemned Trump for having children in cages at the border (so did Obama, *Shhhh*), but now they are sleeping on the floor without access to a shower with one border facility 729 percent over capacity. The Biden insanity even proposed flying migrants from the southern border to the northern border with Canada for 'processing'. The whole shambles is being overseen by ultra-Zionist Secretary of Homeland Security, the moronic liar Alejandro Mayorkas, who banned news cameras at border facilities to stop Americans seeing what was happening. Mayorkas said there was not a ban on news crews; it was just that they were not allowed to film. Alongside him at Homeland Security is another ultra-Zionist Cass Sunstein appointed by Biden to oversee new immigration laws. Sunstein despises conspiracy researchers to the point where he suggests they should be banned or *taxed* for having such views. The man is not bonkers or anything. He's perfectly well-adjusted, but adjusted to what is the question. Criticise what is happening and you are a 'white supremacist' when earlier non-white immigrants also oppose the numbers which effect their lives and opportunities. Black people in poor areas are particularly damaged by uncontrolled immigration and the increased competition for work opportunities with those who will work for less. They are also losing voting power as Hispanics become more dominant in former black areas. It's a downward spiral for them while the billionaires behind the policy drone on about how much they care about black people and 'racism'. None of this is about compassion for migrants or black people – that's just wind and air. Migrants are instead being mercilessly exploited to transform America while the countries they leave are losing their future and the same is true in Europe. Mass immigration may now be the work of Woke Democrats, but it can be traced back to the 1986 Immigration Reform and Control Act (it

wasn't) signed into law by Republican hero President Ronald Reagan which gave amnesty to millions living in the United States illegally and other incentives for people to head for the southern border. Here we have the one-party state at work again.

## **Save me syndrome**

Almost every aspect of what I have been exposing as the Cult agenda was on display in even the first days of 'Biden' with silencing of Pushbackers at the forefront of everything. A Renegade Mind will view the Trump years and QAnon in a very different light to their supporters and advocates as the dots are connected. The QAnon/Trump Psyop has given the Cult all it was looking for. We may not know how much, or little, that Trump realised he was being used, but that's a side issue. This pincer movement produced the desired outcome of dividing America and having Pushbackers isolated. To turn this around we have to look at new routes to empowerment which do not include handing our power to other people and groups through what I will call the 'Save Me Syndrome' – 'I want someone else to do it so that I don't have to'. We have seen this at work throughout human history and the QAnon/Trump Psyop is only the latest incarnation alongside all the others. Religion is an obvious expression of this when people look to a 'god' or priest to save them or tell them how to be saved and then there are 'save me' politicians like Trump. Politics is a diversion and not a 'saviour'. It is a means to block positive change, not make it possible.

Save Me Syndrome always comes with the same repeating theme of handing your power to whom or what you believe will save you while your real 'saviour' stares back from the mirror every morning. Renegade Minds are constantly vigilant in this regard and always asking the question 'What can I do?' rather than 'What can someone else do for me?' Gandhi was right when he said: 'You must be the change you want to see in the world.' We are indeed the people we have been waiting for. We are presented with a constant raft of reasons to concede that power to others and forget where the real power is. Humanity has the numbers and the Cult does not. It has to

use diversion and division to target the unstoppable power that comes from unity. Religions, governments, politicians, corporations, media, QAnon, are all different manifestations of this power-diversion and dilution. Refusing to give your power to governments and instead handing it to Trump and QAnon is not to take a new direction, but merely to recycle the old one with new names on the posters. I will explore this phenomenon as we proceed and how to break the cycles and recycles that got us here through the mists of repeating perception and so repeating history.

For now we shall turn to the most potent example in the entire human story of the consequences that follow when you give your power away. I am talking, of course, of the 'Covid' hoax.



## CHAPTER FOUR

### **'Covid': Calculated catastrophe**

*Facts are threatening to those invested in fraud*  
DaShanne Stokes

**W**e can easily unravel the real reason for the 'Covid pandemic' hoax by employing the Renegade Mind methodology that I have outlined this far. We'll start by comparing the long-planned Cult outcome with the 'Covid pandemic' outcome. Know the outcome and you'll see the journey.

I have highlighted the plan for the Hunger Games Society which has been in my books for so many years with the very few controlling the very many through ongoing dependency. To create this dependency it is essential to destroy independent livelihoods, businesses and employment to make the population reliant on the state (the Cult) for even the basics of life through a guaranteed pittance income. While independence of income remained these Cult ambitions would be thwarted. With this knowledge it was easy to see where the 'pandemic' hoax was going once talk of 'lockdowns' began and the closing of all but perceived 'essential' businesses to 'save' us from an alleged 'deadly virus'. Cult corporations like Amazon and Walmart were naturally considered 'essential' while mom and pop shops and stores had their doors closed by fascist decree. As a result with every new lockdown and new regulation more small and medium, even large businesses not owned by the Cult, went to the wall while Cult giants and their frontmen and women grew financially fatter by the second. Mom and pop were

denied an income and the right to earn a living and the wealth of people like Jeff Bezos (Amazon), Mark Zuckerberg (Facebook) and Sergei Brin and Larry Page (Google/Alphabet) have reached record levels. The Cult was increasing its own power through further dramatic concentrations of wealth while the competition was being destroyed and brought into a state of dependency. Lockdowns have been instigated to secure that very end and were never anything to do with health. My brother Paul spent 45 years building up a bus repair business, but lockdowns meant buses were running at a fraction of normal levels for months on end. Similar stories can be told in their hundreds of millions worldwide. Efforts of a lifetime coldly destroyed by Cult multi-billionaires and their lackeys in government and law enforcement who continued to earn their living from the taxation of the people while denying the right of the same people to earn theirs. How different it would have been if those making and enforcing these decisions had to face the same financial hardships of those they affected, but they never do.

## **Gates of Hell**

Behind it all in the full knowledge of what he is doing and why is the psychopathic figure of Cult operative Bill Gates. His puppet Tedros at the World Health Organization declared 'Covid' a pandemic in March, 2020. The WHO had changed the definition of a 'pandemic' in 2009 just a month before declaring the 'swine flu pandemic' which would not have been so under the previous definition. The same applies to 'Covid'. The definition had included... 'an infection by an infectious agent, occurring simultaneously in different countries, with a significant mortality rate relative to the proportion of the population infected'. The new definition removed the need for 'significant mortality'. The 'pandemic' has been fraudulent even down to the definition, but Gates demanded economy-destroying lockdowns, school closures, social distancing, mandatory masks, a 'vaccination' for every man, woman and child on the planet and severe consequences and restrictions for those that refused. Who gave him this power? The

Cult did which he serves like a little boy in short trousers doing what his daddy tells him. He and his psychopathic missus even smiled when they said that much worse was to come (what they knew was planned to come). Gates responded in the matter-of-fact way of all psychopaths to a question about the effect on the world economy of what he was doing:

Well, it won't go to zero but it will shrink. Global GDP is probably going to take the biggest hit ever [Gates was smiling as he said this] ... in my lifetime this will be the greatest economic hit. But you don't have a choice. People act as if you have a choice. People don't feel like going to the stadium when they might get infected ... People are deeply affected by seeing these stats, by knowing they could be part of the transmission chain, old people, their parents and grandparents, could be affected by this, and so you don't get to say ignore what is going on here.

There will be the ability to open up, particularly in rich countries, if things are done well over the next few months, but for the world at large normalcy only returns when we have largely vaccinated the entire population.

The man has no compassion or empathy. How could he when he's a psychopath like all Cult players? My own view is that even beyond that he is very seriously mentally ill. Look in his eyes and you can see this along with his crazy flailing arms. You don't do what he has done to the world population since the start of 2020 unless you are mentally ill and at the most extreme end of psychopathic. You especially don't do it when to you know, as we shall see, that cases and deaths from 'Covid' are fakery and a product of monumental figure massaging. 'These stats' that Gates referred to are based on a 'test' that's not testing for the 'virus' as he has known all along. He made his fortune with big Cult support as an infamously ruthless software salesman and now buys global control of 'health' (death) policy without the population he affects having any say. It's a breathtaking outrage. Gates talked about people being deeply affected by fear of 'Covid' when that was because of *him* and his global network lying to them minute-by-minute supported by a lying media that he seriously influences and funds to the tune of hundreds of millions. He's handed big sums to media operations including the BBC, NBC, Al Jazeera, Univision, *PBS NewsHour*,

*ProPublica, National Journal, The Guardian, The Financial Times, The Atlantic, Texas Tribune, USA Today publisher Gannett, Washington Monthly, Le Monde, Center for Investigative Reporting, Pulitzer Center on Crisis Reporting, National Press Foundation, International Center for Journalists, Solutions Journalism Network, the Poynter Institute for Media Studies, and many more. Gates is everywhere in the 'Covid' hoax and the man must go to prison – or a mental facility – for the rest of his life and his money distributed to those he has taken such enormous psychopathic pleasure in crushing.*

## **The Muscle**

The Hunger Games global structure demands a police-military state – a fusion of the two into one force – which viciously imposes the will of the Cult on the population and protects the Cult from public rebellion. In that regard, too, the 'Covid' hoax just keeps on giving. Often unlawful, ridiculous and contradictory 'Covid' rules and regulations have been policed across the world by moronic automatons and psychopaths made faceless by face-nappy masks and acting like the Nazi SS and fascist blackshirts and brownshirts of Hitler and Mussolini. The smallest departure from the rules decreed by the psychos in government and their clueless gofers were jumped upon by the face-nappy fascists. Brutality against public protestors soon became commonplace even on girls, women and old people as the brave men with the batons – the Face-Nappies as I call them – broke up peaceful protests and handed out fines like confetti to people who couldn't earn a living let alone pay hundreds of pounds for what was once an accepted human right. Robot Face-Nappies of Nottingham police in the English East Midlands fined one group £11,000 for attending a child's birthday party. For decades I charted the transformation of law enforcement as genuine, decent officers were replaced with psychopaths and the brain dead who would happily and brutally do whatever their masters told them. Now they were let loose on the public and I would emphasise the point that none of this just happened. The step-by-step change in the dynamic between police and public was orchestrated from the shadows by

those who knew where this was all going and the same with the perceptual reframing of those in all levels of authority and official administration through 'training courses' by organisations such as Common Purpose which was created in the late 1980s and given a massive boost in Blair era Britain until it became a global phenomenon. Supposed public 'servants' began to view the population as the enemy and the same was true of the police. This was the start of the explosion of behaviour manipulation organisations and networks preparing for the all-war on the human psyche unleashed with the dawn of 2020. I will go into more detail about this later in the book because it is a core part of what is happening.

Police desecrated beauty spots to deter people gathering and arrested women for walking in the countryside alone 'too far' from their homes. We had arrogant, clueless sergeants in the Isle of Wight police where I live posting on Facebook what they insisted the population must do or else. A schoolmaster sergeant called Radford looked young enough for me to ask if his mother knew he was out, but he was posting what he *expected* people to do while a Sergeant Wilkinson boasted about fining lads for meeting in a McDonald's car park where they went to get a lockdown takeaway. Wilkinson added that he had even cancelled their order. What a pair of prats these people are and yet they have increasingly become the norm among Jackboot Johnson's Yellowshirts once known as the British police. This was the theme all over the world with police savagery common during lockdown protests in the United States, the Netherlands, and the fascist state of Victoria in Australia under its tyrannical and again moronic premier Daniel Andrews. Amazing how tyrannical and moronic tend to work as a team and the same combination could be seen across America as arrogant, narcissistic Woke governors and mayors such as Gavin Newsom (California), Andrew Cuomo (New York), Gretchen Whitmer (Michigan), Lori Lightfoot (Chicago) and Eric Garcetti (Los Angeles) did their Nazi and Stalin impressions with the full support of the compliant brutality of their enforcers in uniform as they arrested small business owners defying

fascist shutdown orders and took them to jail in ankle shackles and handcuffs. This happened to bistro owner Marlena Pavlos-Hackney in Gretchen Whitmer's fascist state of Michigan when police arrived to enforce an order by a state-owned judge for 'putting the community at risk' at a time when other states like Texas were dropping restrictions and migrants were pouring across the southern border without any 'Covid' questions at all. I'm sure there are many officers appalled by what they are ordered to do, but not nearly enough of them. If they were truly appalled they would not do it. As the months passed every opportunity was taken to have the military involved to make their presence on the streets ever more familiar and 'normal' for the longer-term goal of police-military fusion.

Another crucial element to the Hunger Games enforcement network has been encouraging the public to report neighbours and others for 'breaking the lockdown rules'. The group faced with £11,000 in fines at the child's birthday party would have been dobbed-in by a neighbour with a brain the size of a pea. The technique was most famously employed by the Stasi secret police in communist East Germany who had public informants placed throughout the population. A police chief in the UK says his force doesn't need to carry out 'Covid' patrols when they are flooded with so many calls from the public reporting other people for visiting the beach. Dorset police chief James Vaughan said people were so enthusiastic about snitching on their fellow humans they were now operating as an auxiliary arm of the police: 'We are still getting around 400 reports a week from the public, so we will respond to reports ... We won't need to be doing hotspot patrols because people are very quick to pick the phone up and tell us.' Vaughan didn't say that this is a pillar of all tyrannies of whatever complexion and the means to hugely extend the reach of enforcement while spreading distrust among the people and making them wary of doing anything that might get them reported. Those narcissistic Isle of Wight sergeants Radford and Wilkinson never fail to add a link to their Facebook posts where the public can inform on their fellow slaves.

Neither would be self-aware enough to realise they were imitating the Stasi which they might well never have heard of. Government psychologists that I will expose later laid out a policy to turn communities against each other in the same way.

### **A coincidence? Yep, and I can knit fog**

I knew from the start of the alleged pandemic that this was a Cult operation. It presented limitless potential to rapidly advance the Cult agenda and exploit manipulated fear to demand that every man, woman and child on the planet was 'vaccinated' in a process never used on humans before which infuses self-replicating *synthetic* material into human cells. Remember the plan to transform the human body from a biological to a synthetic biological state. I'll deal with the 'vaccine' (that's not actually a vaccine) when I focus on the genetic agenda. Enough to say here that mass global 'vaccination' justified by this 'new virus' set alarms ringing after 30 years of tracking these people and their methods. The 'Covid' hoax officially beginning in China was also a big red flag for reasons I will be explaining. The agenda potential was so enormous that I could dismiss any idea that the 'virus' appeared naturally. Major happenings with major agenda implications never occur without Cult involvement in making them happen. My questions were twofold in early 2020 as the media began its campaign to induce global fear and hysteria: Was this alleged infectious agent released on purpose by the Cult or did it even exist at all? I then did what I always do in these situations. I sat, observed and waited to see where the evidence and information would take me. By March and early April synchronicity was strongly – and ever more so since then – pointing me in the direction of *there is no 'virus'*. I went public on that with derision even from swathes of the alternative media that voiced a scenario that the Chinese government released the 'virus' in league with Deep State elements in the United States from a top-level bio-lab in Wuhan where the 'virus' is said to have first appeared. I looked at that possibility, but I didn't buy it for several reasons. Deaths from the 'virus' did not in any way match what they

would have been with a 'deadly bioweapon' and it is much more effective if you sell the *illusion* of an infectious agent rather than having a real one unless you can control through injection who has it and who doesn't. Otherwise you lose control of events. A made-up 'virus' gives you a blank sheet of paper on which you can make it do whatever you like and have any symptoms or mutant 'variants' you choose to add while a real infectious agent would limit you to what it actually does. A phantom disease allows you to have endless ludicrous 'studies' on the 'Covid' dollar to widen the perceived impact by inventing ever more 'at risk' groups including one study which said those who walk slowly may be almost four times more likely to die from the 'virus'. People are in psychiatric wards for less.

A real 'deadly bioweapon' can take out people in the hierarchy that are not part of the Cult, but essential to its operation. Obviously they don't want that. Releasing a real disease means you immediately lose control of it. Releasing an illusory one means you don't. Again it's vital that people are extra careful when dealing with what they want to hear. A bioweapon unleashed from a Chinese laboratory in collusion with the American Deep State may fit a conspiracy narrative, but is it true? Would it not be far more effective to use the excuse of a 'virus' to justify the real bioweapon – the 'vaccine'? That way your disease agent does not have to be transmitted and arrives directly through a syringe. I saw a French virologist Luc Montagnier quoted in the alternative media as saying he had discovered that the alleged 'new' severe acute respiratory syndrome coronavirus, or SARS-CoV-2, was made artificially and included elements of the human immunodeficiency 'virus' (HIV) and a parasite that causes malaria. SARS-CoV-2 is alleged to trigger an alleged illness called Covid-19. I remembered Montagnier's name from my research years before into claims that an HIV 'retrovirus' causes AIDs – claims that were demolished by Berkeley virologist Peter Duesberg who showed that no one had ever proved that HIV causes acquired immunodeficiency syndrome or AIDS. Claims that become accepted as fact, publicly and medically, with no proof whatsoever are an ever-recurring story that profoundly applies to



'Covid'. Nevertheless, despite the lack of proof, Montagnier's team at the Pasteur Institute in Paris had a long dispute with American researcher Robert Gallo over which of them discovered and isolated the HIV 'virus' and with *no evidence* found it to cause AIDS. You will see later that there is also no evidence that any 'virus' causes any disease or that there is even such a thing as a 'virus' in the way it is said to exist. The claim to have 'isolated' the HIV 'virus' will be presented in its real context as we come to the shocking story – and it is a story – of SARS-CoV-2 and so will Montagnier's assertion that he identified the full SARS-CoV-2 genome.

### **Hoax in the making**

We can pick up the 'Covid' story in 2010 and the publication by the Rockefeller Foundation of a document called 'Scenarios for the Future of Technology and International Development'. The inner circle of the Rockefeller family has been serving the Cult since John D. Rockefeller (1839-1937) made his fortune with Standard Oil. It is less well known that the same Rockefeller – the Bill Gates of his day – was responsible for establishing what is now referred to as 'Big Pharma', the global network of pharmaceutical companies that make outrageous profits dispensing scalpel and drug 'medicine' and are obsessed with pumping vaccines in ever-increasing number into as many human arms and backsides as possible. John D. Rockefeller was the driving force behind the creation of the 'education' system in the United States and elsewhere specifically designed to program the perceptions of generations thereafter. The Rockefeller family donated exceptionally valuable land in New York for the United Nations building and were central in establishing the World Health Organization in 1948 as an agency of the UN which was created from the start as a Trojan horse and stalking horse for world government. Now enter Bill Gates. His family and the Rockefellers have long been extremely close and I have seen genealogy which claims that if you go back far enough the two families fuse into the same bloodline. Gates has said that the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation was inspired by the Rockefeller Foundation and why not

when both are serving the same Cult? Major tax-exempt foundations are overwhelmingly criminal enterprises in which Cult assets fund the Cult agenda in the guise of 'philanthropy' while avoiding tax in the process. Cult operatives can become mega-rich in their role of front men and women for the psychopaths at the inner core and they, too, have to be psychopaths to knowingly serve such evil. Part of the deal is that a big percentage of the wealth gleaned from representing the Cult has to be spent advancing the ambitions of the Cult and hence you have the Rockefeller Foundation, Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation (and *so* many more) and people like George Soros with his global Open Society Foundations spending their billions in pursuit of global Cult control. Gates is a global public face of the Cult with his interventions in world affairs including Big Tech influence; a central role in the 'Covid' and 'vaccine' scam; promotion of the climate change shakedown; manipulation of education; geoengineering of the skies; and his food-control agenda as the biggest owner of farmland in America, his GMO promotion and through other means. As one writer said: 'Gates monopolizes or wields disproportionate influence over the tech industry, global health and vaccines, agriculture and food policy (including biopiracy and fake food), weather modification and other climate technologies, surveillance, education and media.' The almost limitless wealth secured through Microsoft and other not-allowed-to-fail ventures (including vaccines) has been ploughed into a long, long list of Cult projects designed to enslave the entire human race. Gates and the Rockefellers have been working as one unit with the Rockefeller-established World Health Organization leading global 'Covid' policy controlled by Gates through his mouth-piece Tedros. Gates became the WHO's biggest funder when Trump announced that the American government would cease its donations, but Biden immediately said he would restore the money when he took office in January, 2021. The Gates Foundation (the Cult) owns through limitless funding the world health system and the major players across the globe in the 'Covid' hoax.

Okay, with that background we return to that Rockefeller Foundation document of 2010 headed 'Scenarios for the Future of Technology and International Development' and its 'imaginary' epidemic of a virulent and deadly influenza strain which infected 20 percent of the global population and killed eight million in seven months. The Rockefeller scenario was that the epidemic destroyed economies, closed shops, offices and other businesses and led to governments imposing fierce rules and restrictions that included mandatory wearing of face masks and body-temperature checks to enter communal spaces like railway stations and supermarkets. The document predicted that even after the height of the Rockefeller-envisaged epidemic the authoritarian rule would continue to deal with further pandemics, transnational terrorism, environmental crises and rising poverty. Now you may think that the Rockefellers are our modern-day seers or alternatively, and rather more likely, that they well knew what was planned a few years further on. Fascism had to be imposed, you see, to 'protect citizens from risk and exposure'. The Rockefeller scenario document said:

During the pandemic, national leaders around the world flexed their authority and imposed airtight rules and restrictions, from the mandatory wearing of face masks to body-temperature checks at the entries to communal spaces like train stations and supermarkets. Even after the pandemic faded, this more authoritarian control and oversight of citizens and their activities stuck and even intensified. In order to protect themselves from the spread of increasingly global problems – from pandemics and transnational terrorism to environmental crises and rising poverty – leaders around the world took a firmer grip on power.

At first, the notion of a more controlled world gained wide acceptance and approval. Citizens willingly gave up some of their sovereignty – and their privacy – to more paternalistic states in exchange for greater safety and stability. Citizens were more tolerant, and even eager, for top-down direction and oversight, and national leaders had more latitude to impose order in the ways they saw fit.

In developed countries, this heightened oversight took many forms: biometric IDs for all citizens, for example, and tighter regulation of key industries whose stability was deemed vital to national interests. In many developed countries, enforced cooperation with a suite of new regulations and agreements slowly but steadily restored both order and, importantly, economic growth.

There we have the prophetic Rockefellers in 2010 and three years later came their paper for the Global Health Summit in Beijing, China, when government representatives, the private sector, international organisations and groups met to discuss the next 100 years of 'global health'. The Rockefeller Foundation-funded paper was called 'Dreaming the Future of Health for the Next 100 Years and more prophecy ensued as it described a dystopian future: 'The abundance of data, digitally tracking and linking people may mean the 'death of privacy' and may replace physical interaction with transient, virtual connection, generating isolation and raising questions of how values are shaped in virtual networks.' Next in the 'Covid' hoax preparation sequence came a 'table top' simulation in 2018 for another 'imaginary' pandemic of a disease called Clade X which was said to kill 900 million people. The exercise was organised by the Gates-funded Johns Hopkins University's Center for Health Security in the United States and this is the very same university that has been compiling the disgustingly and systematically erroneous global figures for 'Covid' cases and deaths. Similar Johns Hopkins health crisis scenarios have included the Dark Winter exercise in 2001 and Atlantic Storm in 2005.

## **Nostradamus 201**

For sheer predictive genius look no further prophecy-watchers than the Bill Gates-funded Event 201 held only six weeks before the 'coronavirus pandemic' is supposed to have broken out in China and Event 201 was based on a scenario of a global 'coronavirus pandemic'. Melinda Gates, the great man's missus, told the BBC that he had 'prepared for years' for a coronavirus pandemic which told us what we already knew. Nostradamugates had predicted in a TED talk in 2015 that a pandemic was coming that would kill a lot of people and demolish the world economy. My god, the man is a machine – possibly even literally. Now here he was only weeks before the real thing funding just such a simulated scenario and involving his friends and associates at Johns Hopkins, the World Economic Forum Cult-front of Klaus Schwab, the United Nations,

Johnson & Johnson, major banks, and officials from China and the Centers for Disease Control in the United States. What synchronicity – Johns Hopkins would go on to compile the fraudulent ‘Covid’ figures, the World Economic Forum and Schwab would push the ‘Great Reset’ in response to ‘Covid’, the Centers for Disease Control would be at the forefront of ‘Covid’ policy in the United States, Johnson & Johnson would produce a ‘Covid vaccine’, and everything would officially start just weeks later in China. Spooky, eh? They were even accurate in creating a simulation of a ‘virus’ pandemic because the ‘real thing’ would also be a simulation. Event 201 was not an exercise preparing for something that might happen; it was a rehearsal for what those in control knew was *going* to happen and very shortly. Hours of this simulation were posted on the Internet and the various themes and responses mirrored what would soon be imposed to transform human society. News stories were inserted and what they said would be commonplace a few weeks later with still more prophecy perfection. Much discussion focused on the need to deal with misinformation and the ‘anti-vax movement’ which is exactly what happened when the ‘virus’ arrived – was said to have arrived – in the West.

Cult-owned social media banned criticism and exposure of the official ‘virus’ narrative and when I said there *was* no ‘virus’ in early April, 2020, I was banned by one platform after another including YouTube, Facebook and later Twitter. The mainstream broadcast media in Britain was in effect banned from interviewing me by the Tony-Blair-created government broadcasting censor Ofcom headed by career government bureaucrat Melanie Dawes who was appointed just as the ‘virus’ hoax was about to play out in January, 2020. At the same time the Ickonic media platform was using Vimeo, another ultra-Zionist-owned operation, while our own player was being created and they deleted in an instant hundreds of videos, documentaries, series and shows to confirm their unbelievable vindictiveness. We had copies, of course, and they had to be restored one by one when our player was ready. These people have no class. Sabbatian Facebook promised free advertisements for the Gates-

controlled World Health Organization narrative while deleting ‘false claims and conspiracy theories’ to stop ‘misinformation’ about the alleged coronavirus. All these responses could be seen just a short while earlier in the scenarios of Event 201. Extreme censorship was absolutely crucial for the Cult because the official story was so ridiculous and unsupportable by the evidence that it could never survive open debate and the free-flow of information and opinion. If you can’t win a debate then don’t have one is the Cult’s approach throughout history. Facebook’s little boy front man – front boy – Mark Zuckerberg equated ‘credible and accurate information’ with official sources and exposing their lies with ‘misinformation’.

### **Silencing those that can see**

The censorship dynamic of Event 201 is now the norm with an army of narrative-supporting ‘fact-checker’ organisations whose entire reason for being is to tell the public that official narratives are true and those exposing them are lying. One of the most appalling of these ‘fact-checkers’ is called NewsGuard founded by ultra-Zionist Americans Gordon Crovitz and Steven Brill. Crovitz is a former publisher of *The Wall Street Journal*, former Executive Vice President of Dow Jones, a member of the Council on Foreign Relations (CFR), and on the board of the American Association of Rhodes Scholars. The CFR and Rhodes Scholarships, named after Rothschild agent Cecil Rhodes who plundered the gold and diamonds of South Africa for his masters and the Cult, have featured widely in my books. NewsGuard don’t seem to like me for some reason – I really can’t think why – and they have done all they can to have me censored and discredited which is, to quote an old British politician, like being savaged by a dead sheep. They are, however, like all in the censorship network, very well connected and funded by organisations themselves funded by, or connected to, Bill Gates. As you would expect with anything associated with Gates NewsGuard has an offshoot called HealthGuard which ‘fights online health care hoaxes’. How very kind. Somehow the NewsGuard European Managing Director Anna-Sophie Harling, a remarkably young-

looking woman with no broadcasting experience and little hands-on work in journalism, has somehow secured a position on the 'Content Board' of UK government broadcast censor Ofcom. An executive of an organisation seeking to discredit dissidents of the official narratives is making decisions for the government broadcast 'regulator' about content?? Another appalling 'fact-checker' is Full Fact funded by George Soros and global censors Google and Facebook.

It's amazing how many activists in the 'fact-checking', 'anti-hate', arena turn up in government-related positions – people like UK Labour Party activist Imran Ahmed who heads the Center for Countering Digital Hate founded by people like Morgan McSweeney, now chief of staff to the Labour Party's hapless and useless 'leader' Keir Starmer. Digital Hate – which is what it really is – uses the American spelling of Center to betray its connection to a transatlantic network of similar organisations which in 2020 shapeshifted from attacking people for 'hate' to attacking them for questioning the 'Covid' hoax and the dangers of the 'Covid vaccine'. It's just a coincidence, you understand. This is one of Imran Ahmed's hysterical statements: 'I would go beyond calling anti-vaxxers conspiracy theorists to say they are an extremist group that pose a national security risk.' No one could ever accuse this prat of understatement and he's including in that those parents who are now against vaccines after their children were damaged for life or killed by them. He's such a nice man. Ahmed does the rounds of the Woke media getting soft-ball questions from spineless 'journalists' who never ask what right he has to campaign to destroy the freedom of speech of others while he demands it for himself. There also seems to be an overrepresentation in Ofcom of people connected to the narrative-worshipping BBC. This incredible global network of narrative-support was super-vital when the 'Covid' hoax was played in the light of the mega-whopper lies that have to be defended from the spotlight cast by the most basic intelligence.

## **Setting the scene**

The Cult plays the long game and proceeds step-by-step ensuring that everything is in place before major cards are played and they don't come any bigger than the 'Covid' hoax. The psychopaths can't handle events where the outcome isn't certain and as little as possible – preferably nothing – is left to chance. Politicians, government and medical officials who would follow direction were brought to illusory power in advance by the Cult web whether on the national stage or others like state governors and mayors of America. For decades the dynamic between officialdom, law enforcement and the public was changed from one of service to one of control and dictatorship. Behaviour manipulation networks established within government were waiting to impose the coming 'Covid' rules and regulations specifically designed to subdue and rewire the psyche of the people in the guise of protecting health. These included in the UK the Behavioural Insights Team part-owned by the British government Cabinet Office; the Scientific Pandemic Insights Group on Behaviours (SPI-B); and a whole web of intelligence and military groups seeking to direct the conversation on social media and control the narrative. Among them are the cyberwarfare (on the people) 77th Brigade of the British military which is also coordinated through the Cabinet Office as civilian and military leadership continues to combine in what they call the Fusion Doctrine. The 77th Brigade is a British equivalent of the infamous Israeli (Sabbatian) military cyberwarfare and Internet manipulation operation Unit 8200 which I expose at length in *The Trigger*. Also carefully in place were the medical and science advisers to government – many on the payroll past or present of Bill Gates – and a whole alternative structure of unelected government stood by to take control when elected parliaments were effectively closed down once the 'Covid' card was slammed on the table. The structure I have described here and so much more was installed in every major country through the Cult networks. The top-down control hierarchy looks like this: The Cult – Cult-owned Gates – the World Health Organization and Tedros – Gates-funded or controlled chief medical officers and science 'advisers' (dictators) in each country –



political 'leaders' – law enforcement – The People. Through this simple global communication and enforcement structure the policy of the Cult could be imposed on virtually the entire human population so long as they acquiesced to the fascism. With everything in place it was time for the button to be pressed in late 2019/early 2020.

These were the prime goals the Cult had to secure for its will to prevail:

1) Locking down economies, closing all but designated 'essential' businesses (Cult-owned corporations were 'essential'), and putting the population under house arrest was an imperative to destroy independent income and employment and ensure dependency on the Cult-controlled state in the Hunger Games Society. Lockdowns had to be established as the global blueprint from the start to respond to the 'virus' and followed by pretty much the entire world.

2) The global population had to be terrified into believing in a deadly 'virus' that didn't actually exist so they would unquestioningly obey authority in the belief that authority must know how best to protect them and their families. Software salesman Gates would suddenly morph into the world's health expert and be promoted as such by the Cult-owned media.

3) A method of testing that wasn't testing for the 'virus', but was only claimed to be, had to be in place to provide the illusion of 'cases' and subsequent 'deaths' that had a very different cause to the 'Covid-19' that would be scribbled on the death certificate.

4) Because there was no 'virus' and the great majority testing positive with a test not testing for the 'virus' would have no symptoms of anything the lie had to be sold that people without symptoms (without the 'virus') could still pass it on to others. This was crucial to justify for the first time quarantining – house arresting – healthy people. Without this the economy-destroying lockdown of *everybody* could not have been credibly sold.

5) The 'saviour' had to be seen as a vaccine which beyond evil drug companies were working like angels of mercy to develop as quickly as possible, with all corners cut, to save the day. The public must absolutely not know that the 'vaccine' had nothing to do with a 'virus' or that the contents were ready and waiting with a very different motive long before the 'Covid' card was even lifted from the pack.

I said in March, 2020, that the 'vaccine' would have been created way ahead of the 'Covid' hoax which justified its use and the following December an article in the New York *Intelligencer* magazine said the Moderna 'vaccine' had been 'designed' by

January, 2020. This was 'before China had even acknowledged that the disease could be transmitted from human to human, more than a week before the first confirmed coronavirus case in the United States'. The article said that by the time the first American death was announced a month later 'the vaccine had already been manufactured and shipped to the National Institutes of Health for the beginning of its Phase I clinical trial'. The 'vaccine' was actually 'designed' long before that although even with this timescale you would expect the article to ask how on earth it could have been done that quickly. Instead it asked why the 'vaccine' had not been rolled out then and not months later. Journalism in the mainstream is truly dead. I am going to detail in the next chapter why the 'virus' has never existed and how a hoax on that scale was possible, but first the foundation on which the Big Lie of 'Covid' was built.

### **The test that doesn't test**

Fraudulent 'testing' is the bottom line of the whole 'Covid' hoax and was the means by which a 'virus' that did not exist *appeared* to exist. They could only achieve this magic trick by using a test not testing for the 'virus'. To use a test that *was* testing for the 'virus' would mean that every test would come back negative given there was no 'virus'. They chose to exploit something called the RT-PCR test invented by American biochemist Kary Mullis in the 1980s who said publicly that his PCR test ... *cannot detect infectious disease*. Yes, the 'test' used worldwide to detect infectious 'Covid' to produce all the illusory 'cases' and 'deaths' compiled by Johns Hopkins and others *cannot detect infectious disease*. This fact came from the mouth of the man who invented PCR and was awarded the Nobel Prize in Chemistry in 1993 for doing so. Sadly, and incredibly conveniently for the Cult, Mullis died in August, 2019, at the age of 74 just before his test would be fraudulently used to unleash fascism on the world. He was said to have died from pneumonia which was an irony in itself. A few months later he would have had 'Covid-19' on his death certificate. I say the timing of his death was convenient because had he lived Mullis, a brilliant, honest and decent man, would have been

vociferously speaking out against the use of his test to detect 'Covid' when it was never designed, or able, to do that. I know that to be true given that Mullis made the same point when his test was used to 'detect' – not detect – HIV. He had been seriously critical of the Gallo/Montagnier claim to have isolated the HIV 'virus' and shown it to cause AIDS for which Mullis said there was no evidence. AIDS is actually not a disease but a series of diseases from which people die all the time. When they die from those *same diseases* after a positive 'test' for HIV then AIDS goes on their death certificate. I think I've heard that before somewhere. Countries instigated a policy with 'Covid' that anyone who tested positive with a test not testing for the 'virus' and died of any other cause within 28 days and even longer 'Covid-19' had to go on the death certificate. Cases have come from the test that can't test for infectious disease and the deaths are those who have died of *anything* after testing positive with a test not testing for the 'virus'. I'll have much more later about the death certificate scandal.

Mullis was deeply dismissive of the now US 'Covid' star Anthony Fauci who he said was a liar who didn't know anything about anything – 'and I would say that to his face – nothing.' He said of Fauci: 'The man thinks he can take a blood sample, put it in an electron microscope and if it's got a virus in there you'll know it – he doesn't understand electron microscopy and he doesn't understand medicine and shouldn't be in a position like he's in.' That position, terrifyingly, has made him the decider of 'Covid' fascism policy on behalf of the Cult in his role as director since 1984 of the National Institute of Allergy and Infectious Diseases (NIAID) while his record of being wrong is laughable; but being wrong, so long as it's the *right kind* of wrong, is why the Cult loves him. He'll say anything the Cult tells him to say. Fauci was made Chief Medical Adviser to the President immediately Biden took office. Biden was installed in the White House by Cult manipulation and one of his first decisions was to elevate Fauci to a position of even more control. This is a coincidence? Yes, and I identify as a flamenco dancer called Lola. How does such an incompetent criminal like Fauci remain in that

pivotal position in American health since *the 1980s*? When you serve the Cult it looks after you until you are surplus to requirements. Kary Mullis said prophetically of Fauci and his like: 'Those guys have an agenda and it's not an agenda we would like them to have ... they make their own rules, they change them when they want to, and Tony Fauci does not mind going on television in front of the people who pay his salary and lie directly into the camera.' Fauci has done that almost daily since the 'Covid' hoax began. Lying is in Fauci's DNA. To make the situation crystal clear about the PCR test this is a direct quote from its inventor Kary Mullis:

It [the PCR test] doesn't tell you that you're sick and doesn't tell you that the thing you ended up with was really going to hurt you ...'

Ask yourself why governments and medical systems the world over have been using this very test to decide who is 'infected' with the SARS-CoV-2 'virus' and the alleged disease it allegedly causes, 'Covid-19'. The answer to that question will tell you what has been going on. By the way, here's a little show-stopper – the 'new' SARS-CoV-2 'virus' was 'identified' as such right from the start using ... *the PCR test not testing for the 'virus'*. If you are new to this and find that shocking then stick around. I have hardly started yet. Even worse, other 'tests', like the 'Lateral Flow Device' (LFD), are considered so useless that they have to be *confirmed* by the PCR test! Leaked emails written by Ben Dyson, adviser to UK 'Health' Secretary Matt Hancock, said they were 'dangerously unreliable'. Dyson, executive director of strategy at the Department of Health, wrote: 'As of today, someone who gets a positive LFD result in (say) London has at best a 25 per cent chance of it being a true positive, but if it is a self-reported test potentially as low as 10 per cent (on an optimistic assumption about specificity) or as low as 2 per cent (on a more pessimistic assumption).' These are the 'tests' that schoolchildren and the public are being urged to have twice a week or more and have to isolate if they get a positive. Each fake positive goes in the statistics as a 'case' no matter how ludicrously inaccurate and the

'cases' drive lockdown, masks and the pressure to 'vaccinate'. The government said in response to the email leak that the 'tests' were accurate which confirmed yet again what shocking bloody liars they are. The real false positive rate is *100 percent* as we'll see. In another 'you couldn't make it up' the UK government agreed to pay £2.8 billion to California's Innova Medical Group to supply the irrelevant lateral flow tests. The company's primary test-making centre is in China. Innova Medical Group, established in March, 2020, is owned by Pasaca Capital Inc, chaired by Chinese-American millionaire Charles Huang who was born in Wuhan.

### **How it works – and how it doesn't**

The RT-PCR test, known by its full title of Polymerase chain reaction, is used across the world to make millions, even billions, of copies of a DNA/RNA genetic information sample. The process is called 'amplification' and means that a tiny sample of genetic material is amplified to bring out the detailed content. I stress that it is not testing for an infectious disease. It is simply amplifying a sample of genetic material. In the words of Kary Mullis: 'PCR is ... just a process that's used to make a whole lot of something out of something.' To emphasise the point companies that make the PCR tests circulated around the world to 'test' for 'Covid' warn on the box that it can't be used to detect 'Covid' or infectious disease and is for research purposes only. It's okay, rest for a minute and you'll be fine. This is the test that produces the 'cases' and 'deaths' that have been used to destroy human society. All those global and national medical and scientific 'experts' demanding this destruction to 'save us' *KNOW* that the test is not testing for the 'virus' and the cases and deaths they claim to be real are an almost unimaginable fraud. Every one of them and so many others including politicians and psychopaths like Gates and Tedros must be brought before Nuremburg-type trials and jailed for the rest of their lives. The more the genetic sample is amplified by PCR the more elements of that material become sensitive to the test and by that I don't mean sensitive for a 'virus' but for elements of the genetic material which

is *naturally* in the body or relates to remnants of old conditions of various kinds lying dormant and causing no disease. Once the amplification of the PCR reaches a certain level *everyone* will test positive. So much of the material has been made sensitive to the test that everyone will have some part of it in their body. Even lying criminals like Fauci have said that once PCR amplifications pass 35 cycles everything will be a false positive that cannot be trusted for the reasons I have described. I say, like many proper doctors and scientists, that 100 percent of the 'positives' are false, but let's just go with Fauci for a moment.

He says that any amplification over 35 cycles will produce false positives and yet the US Centers for Disease Control (CDC) and Food and Drug Administration (FDA) have recommended up to 40 *cycles* and the National Health Service (NHS) in Britain admitted in an internal document for staff that it was using 45 *cycles* of amplification. A long list of other countries has been doing the same and at least one 'testing' laboratory has been using 50 *cycles*. Have you ever heard a doctor, medical 'expert' or the media ask what level of amplification has been used to claim a 'positive'. The 'test' comes back 'positive' and so you have the 'virus', end of story. Now we can see how the government in Tanzania could send off samples from a goat and a pawpaw fruit under human names and both came back positive for 'Covid-19'. Tanzania president John Magufuli mocked the 'Covid' hysteria, the PCR test and masks and refused to import the DNA-manipulating 'vaccine'. The Cult hated him and an article sponsored by the Bill Gates Foundation appeared in the London *Guardian* in February, 2021, headed 'It's time for Africa to rein in Tanzania's anti-vaxxer president'. Well, 'reined in' he shortly was. Magufuli appeared in good health, but then, in March, 2021, he was dead at 61 from 'heart failure'. He was replaced by Samia Hassan Suhulu who is connected to Klaus Schwab's World Economic Forum and she immediately reversed Magufuli's 'Covid' policy. A sample of cola tested positive for 'Covid' with the PCR test in Germany while American actress and singer-songwriter Erykah Badu tested positive in one nostril and negative in the other. Footballer Ronaldo called

the PCR test 'bullshit' after testing positive three times and being forced to quarantine and miss matches when there was nothing wrong with him. The mantra from Tedros at the World Health Organization and national governments (same thing) has been test, test, test. They know that the more tests they can generate the more fake 'cases' they have which go on to become 'deaths' in ways I am coming to. The UK government has its Operation Moonshot planned to test multiple millions every day in workplaces and schools with free tests for everyone to use twice a week at home in line with the Cult plan from the start to make testing part of life. A government advertisement for an 'Interim Head of Asymptomatic Testing Communication' said the job included responsibility for delivering a 'communications strategy' (propaganda) 'to support the expansion of asymptomatic testing that *'normalises testing as part of everyday life'*'. More tests means more fake 'cases', 'deaths' and fascism. I have heard of, and from, many people who booked a test, couldn't turn up, and yet got a positive result through the post for a test they'd never even had. The whole thing is crazy, but for the Cult there's method in the madness. Controlling and manipulating the level of amplification of the test means the authorities can control whenever they want the number of apparent 'cases' and 'deaths'. If they want to justify more fascist lockdown and destruction of livelihoods they keep the amplification high. If they want to give the illusion that lockdowns and the 'vaccine' are working then they lower the amplification and 'cases' and 'deaths' will appear to fall. In January, 2021, the Cult-owned World Health Organization suddenly warned laboratories about over-amplification of the test and to lower the threshold. Suddenly headlines began appearing such as: 'Why ARE "Covid" cases plummeting?' This was just when the vaccine rollout was underway and I had predicted months before they would make cases appear to fall through amplification tampering when the 'vaccine' came. These people are so predictable.

## **Cow vaccines?**

The question must be asked of what is on the test swabs being poked far up the nose of the population to the base of the brain? A nasal swab punctured one woman's brain and caused it to leak fluid. Most of these procedures are being done by people with little training or medical knowledge. Dr Lorraine Day, former orthopaedic trauma surgeon and Chief of Orthopaedic Surgery at San Francisco General Hospital, says the tests are really a 'vaccine'. Cows have long been vaccinated this way. She points out that masks have to cover the nose and the mouth where it is claimed the 'virus' exists in saliva. Why then don't they take saliva from the mouth as they do with a DNA test instead of pushing a long swab up the nose towards the brain? The ethmoid bone separates the nasal cavity from the brain and within that bone is the cribriform plate. Dr Day says that when the swab is pushed up against this plate and twisted the procedure is 'depositing things back there'. She claims that among these 'things' are nanoparticles that can enter the brain. Researchers have noted that a team at the Gates-funded Johns Hopkins have designed tiny, star-shaped micro-devices that can latch onto intestinal mucosa and release drugs into the body. Mucosa is the thin skin that covers the inside surface of parts of the body such as *the nose* and mouth and produces mucus to protect them. The Johns Hopkins micro-devices are called 'theragrippers' and were 'inspired' by a parasitic worm that digs its sharp teeth into a host's intestines. Nasal swabs are also coated in the sterilisation agent ethylene oxide. The US National Cancer Institute posts this explanation on its website:

At room temperature, ethylene oxide is a flammable colorless gas with a sweet odor. It is used primarily to produce other chemicals, including antifreeze. In smaller amounts, ethylene oxide is used as a pesticide and a sterilizing agent. The ability of ethylene oxide to damage DNA makes it an effective sterilizing agent but also accounts for its cancer-causing activity.

The Institute mentions lymphoma and leukaemia as cancers most frequently reported to be associated with occupational exposure to ethylene oxide along with stomach and breast cancers. How does anyone think this is going to work out with the constant testing



regime being inflicted on adults and children at home and at school that will accumulate in the body anything that's on the swab?

## **Doctors know best**

It is vital for people to realise that 'hero' doctors 'know' only what the Big Pharma-dominated medical authorities tell them to 'know' and if they refuse to 'know' what they are told to 'know' they are out the door. They are mostly not physicians or healers, but repeaters of the official narrative – or else. I have seen alleged professional doctors on British television make shocking statements that we are supposed to take seriously. One called 'Dr' Amir Khan, who is actually telling patients how to respond to illness, said that men could take the birth pill to 'help slow down the effects of Covid-19'. In March, 2021, another ridiculous 'Covid study' by an American doctor proposed injecting men with the female sex hormone progesterone as a 'Covid' treatment. British doctor Nighat Arif told the BBC that face coverings were now going to be part of ongoing normal. Yes, the vaccine protects you, she said (evidence?) ... but the way to deal with viruses in the community was always going to come down to hand washing, face covering and keeping a physical distance. That's not what we were told before the 'vaccine' was circulating. Arif said she couldn't imagine ever again going on the underground or in a lift without a mask. I was just thanking my good luck that she was not my doctor when she said – in March, 2021 – that if 'we are *behaving* and we are doing all the right things' she thought we could 'have our nearest and dearest around us at home ... around *Christmas* and *New Year!* Her patronising delivery was the usual school teacher talking to six-year-olds as she repeated every government talking point and probably believed them all. If we have learned anything from the 'Covid' experience surely it must be that humanity's perception of doctors needs a fundamental rethink. NHS 'doctor' Sara Kayat told her television audience that the 'Covid vaccine' would '100 percent prevent hospitalisation and death'. Not even Big Pharma claimed that. We have to stop taking 'experts' at their word without question when so many of them are

clueless and only repeating the party line on which their careers depend. That is not to say there are not brilliant doctors – there are and I have spoken to many of them since all this began – but you won't see them in the mainstream media or quoted by the psychopaths and yes-people in government.

### **Remember the name – Christian Drosten**

German virologist Christian Drosten, Director of Charité Institute of Virology in Berlin, became a national star after the pandemic hoax began. He was feted on television and advised the German government on 'Covid' policy. Most importantly to the wider world Drosten led a group that produced the 'Covid' testing protocol for the PCR test. What a remarkable feat given the PCR cannot test for infectious disease and even more so when you think that Drosten said that his method of testing for SARS-CoV-2 was developed 'without having virus material available'. *He developed a test for a 'virus' that he didn't have and had never seen.* Let that sink in as you survey the global devastation that came from what he did. The whole catastrophe of Drosten's 'test' was based on the alleged genetic sequence published by Chinese scientists on the Internet. We will see in the next chapter that this alleged 'genetic sequence' has never been produced by China or anyone and cannot be when there *is no* SARS-CoV-2. Drosten, however, doesn't seem to let little details like that get in the way. He was the lead author with Victor Corman from the same Charité Hospital of the paper 'Detection of 2019 novel coronavirus (2019-nCoV) by real-time PCR' published in a magazine called *Eurosurveillance*. This became known as the Corman-Drosten paper. In November, 2020, with human society devastated by the effects of the Corman-Drosten test baloney, the protocol was publicly challenged by 22 international scientists and independent researchers from Europe, the United States, and Japan. Among them were senior molecular geneticists, biochemists, immunologists, and microbiologists. They produced a document headed 'External peer review of the RTPCR test to detect SARS-Cov-2 Reveals 10 Major Flaws At The Molecular and Methodological Level: Consequences

For False-Positive Results'. The flaws in the Corman-Drosten test included the following:

- The test is non-specific because of erroneous design
- Results are enormously variable
- The test is unable to discriminate between the whole 'virus' and viral fragments
- It doesn't have positive or negative controls
- The test lacks a standard operating procedure
- It is unsupported by proper peer view

The scientists said the PCR 'Covid' testing protocol was not founded on science and they demanded the Corman-Drosten paper be retracted by *Eurosurveillance*. They said all present and previous Covid deaths, cases, and 'infection rates' should be subject to a massive retroactive inquiry. Lockdowns and travel restrictions should be reviewed and relaxed and those diagnosed through PCR to have 'Covid-19' should not be forced to isolate. Dr Kevin Corbett, a health researcher and nurse educator with a long academic career producing a stream of peer-reviewed publications at many UK universities, made the same point about the PCR test debacle. He said of the scientists' conclusions: 'Every scientific rationale for the development of that test has been totally destroyed by this paper. It's like Hiroshima/Nagasaki to the Covid test.' He said that China hadn't given them an isolated 'virus' when Drosten developed the test. Instead they had developed the test from *a sequence in a gene bank*.' Put another way ... *they made it up!* The scientists were supported in this contention by a Portuguese appeals court which ruled in November, 2020, that PCR tests are unreliable and it is unlawful to quarantine people based solely on a PCR test. The point about China not providing an isolated virus must be true when the 'virus' has never been isolated to this day and the consequences of that will become clear. Drosten and company produced this useless 'protocol' right on cue in January, 2020, just as the 'virus' was said to

be moving westward and it somehow managed to successfully pass a peer-review in 24 hours. In other words there was no peer-review for a test that would be used to decide who had 'Covid' and who didn't across the world. The Cult-created, Gates-controlled World Health Organization immediately recommended all its nearly 200 member countries to use the Drosten PCR protocol to detect 'cases' and 'deaths'. The sting was underway and it continues to this day.

So who is this Christian Drosten that produced the means through which death, destruction and economic catastrophe would be justified? His education background, including his doctoral thesis, would appear to be somewhat shrouded in mystery and his track record is dire as with another essential player in the 'Covid' hoax, the Gates-funded Professor Neil Ferguson at the Gates-funded Imperial College in London of whom more shortly. Drosten predicted in 2003 that the alleged original SARS 'virus' (SARS-1) was an epidemic that could have serious effects on economies and an effective vaccine would take at least two years to produce. Drosten's answer to every alleged 'outbreak' is a vaccine which you won't be shocked to know. What followed were just 774 official deaths worldwide and none in Germany where there were only nine cases. That is even if you believe there ever was a SARS 'virus' when the evidence is zilch and I will expand on this in the next chapter. Drosten claims to be co-discoverer of 'SARS-1' and developed a test for it in 2003. He was screaming warnings about 'swine flu' in 2009 and how it was a widespread infection far more severe than any dangers from a vaccine could be and people should get vaccinated. It would be helpful for Drosten's vocal chords if he simply recorded the words 'the virus is deadly and you need to get vaccinated' and copies could be handed out whenever the latest made-up threat comes along. Drosten's swine flu epidemic never happened, but Big Pharma didn't mind with governments spending hundreds of millions on vaccines that hardly anyone bothered to use and many who did wished they hadn't. A study in 2010 revealed that the risk of dying from swine flu, or H1N1, was no higher than that of the annual seasonal flu which is what at least most of 'it' really was as in

the case of 'Covid-19'. A media investigation into Drosten asked how with such a record of inaccuracy he could be *the* government adviser on these issues. The answer to that question is the same with Drosten, Ferguson and Fauci – they keep on giving the authorities the 'conclusions' and 'advice' they want to hear. Drosten certainly produced the goods for them in January, 2020, with his PCR protocol garbage and provided the foundation of what German internal medicine specialist Dr Claus Köhnlein, co-author of *Virus Mania*, called the 'test pandemic'. The 22 scientists in the *Eurosurveillance* challenge called out conflicts of interest within the Drosten 'protocol' group and with good reason. Olfert Landt, a regular co-author of Drosten 'studies', owns the biotech company TIB Molbiol Syntheselabor GmbH in Berlin which manufactures and sells the tests that Drosten and his mates come up with. They have done this with SARS, Enterotoxigenic E. coli (ETEC), MERS, Zika 'virus', yellow fever, and now 'Covid'. Landt told the *Berliner Zeitung* newspaper:

The testing, design and development came from the Charité [Drosten and Corman]. We simply implemented it immediately in the form of a kit. And if we don't have the virus, which originally only existed in Wuhan, we can make a synthetic gene to simulate the genome of the virus. That's what we did very quickly.

This is more confirmation that the Drosten test was designed without access to the 'virus' and only a synthetic simulation which is what SARS-CoV-2 really is – a computer-generated synthetic fiction. It's quite an enterprise they have going here. A Drosten team decides what the test for something should be and Landt's biotech company flogs it to governments and medical systems across the world. His company must have made an absolute fortune since the 'Covid' hoax began. Dr Reiner Fuellmich, a prominent German consumer protection trial lawyer in Germany and California, is on Drosten's case and that of Tedros at the World Health Organization for crimes against humanity with a class-action lawsuit being prepared in the United States and other legal action in Germany.

## Why China?

Scamming the world with a 'virus' that doesn't exist would seem impossible on the face of it, but not if you have control of the relatively few people that make policy decisions and the great majority of the global media. Remember it's not about changing 'real' reality it's about controlling *perception* of reality. You don't have to make something happen you only have to make people *believe* that it's happening. Renegade Minds understand this and are therefore much harder to swindle. 'Covid-19' is not a 'real' 'virus'. It's a mind virus, like a computer virus, which has infected the minds, not the bodies, of billions. It all started, publically at least, in China and that alone is of central significance. The Cult was behind the revolution led by its asset Mao Zedong, or Chairman Mao, which established the People's Republic of China on October 1st, 1949. It should have been called The Cult's Republic of China, but the name had to reflect the recurring illusion that vicious dictatorships are run by and for the people (see all the 'Democratic Republics' controlled by tyrants). In the same way we have the 'Biden' Democratic Republic of America officially ruled by a puppet tyrant (at least temporarily) on behalf of Cult tyrants. The creation of Mao's merciless communist/fascist dictatorship was part of a frenzy of activity by the Cult at the conclusion of World War Two which, like the First World War, it had instigated through its assets in Germany, Britain, France, the United States and elsewhere. Israel was formed in 1948; the Soviet Union expanded its 'Iron Curtain' control, influence and military power with the Warsaw Pact communist alliance in 1955; the United Nations was formed in 1945 as a Cult precursor to world government; and a long list of world bodies would be established including the World Health Organization (1948), World Trade Organization (1948 under another name until 1995), International Monetary Fund (1945) and World Bank (1944). Human society was redrawn and hugely centralised in the global Problem-Reaction-Solution that was World War Two. All these changes were significant. Israel would become the headquarters of the Sabbatians

and the revolution in China would prepare the ground and control system for the events of 2019/2020.

Renegade Minds know there are no borders except for public consumption. The Cult is a seamless, borderless global entity and to understand the game we need to put aside labels like borders, nations, countries, communism, fascism and democracy. These delude the population into believing that countries are ruled within their borders by a government of whatever shade when these are mere agencies of a global power. America's illusion of democracy and China's communism/fascism are subsidiaries – vehicles – for the same agenda. We may hear about conflict and competition between America and China and on the lower levels that will be true; but at the Cult level they are branches of the same company in the way of the McDonald's example I gave earlier. I have tracked in the books over the years support by US governments of both parties for Chinese Communist Party infiltration of American society through allowing the sale of land, even military facilities, and the acquisition of American business and university influence. All this is underpinned by the infamous stealing of intellectual property and technological know-how. Cult-owned Silicon Valley corporations waive their fraudulent 'morality' to do business with human-rights-free China; Cult-controlled Disney has become China's PR department; and China in effect owns 'American' sports such as basketball which depends for much of its income on Chinese audiences. As a result any sports player, coach or official speaking out against China's horrific human rights record is immediately condemned or fired by the China-worshipping National Basketball Association. One of the first acts of China-controlled Biden was to issue an executive order telling federal agencies to stop making references to the 'virus' by the 'geographic location of its origin'. Long-time Congressman Jerry Nadler warned that criticising China, America's biggest rival, leads to hate crimes against Asian people in the United States. So shut up you bigot. China is fast closing in on Israel as a country that must not be criticised which is apt, really, given that Sabbatians control them both. The two countries have

developed close economic, military, technological and strategic ties which include involvement in China's 'Silk Road' transport and economic initiative to connect China with Europe. Israel was the first country in the Middle East to recognise the establishment of Mao's tyranny in 1950 months after it was established.

### **Project Wuhan – the 'Covid' Psyop**

I emphasise again that the Cult plays the long game and what is happening to the world today is the result of centuries of calculated manipulation following a script to take control step-by-step of every aspect of human society. I will discuss later the common force behind all this that has spanned those centuries and thousands of years if the truth be told. Instigating the Mao revolution in China in 1949 with a 2020 'pandemic' in mind is not only how they work – the 71 years between them is really quite short by the Cult's standards of manipulation preparation. The reason for the Cult's Chinese revolution was to create a fiercely-controlled environment within which an extreme structure for human control could be incubated to eventually be unleashed across the world. We have seen this happen since the 'pandemic' emerged from China with the Chinese control-structure founded on AI technology and tyrannical enforcement sweep across the West. Until the moment when the Cult went for broke in the West and put its fascism on public display Western governments had to pay some lip-service to freedom and democracy to not alert too many people to the tyranny-in-the-making. Freedoms were more subtly eroded and power centralised with covert government structures put in place waiting for the arrival of 2020 when that smokescreen of 'freedom' could be dispensed with. The West was not able to move towards tyranny before 2020 anything like as fast as China which was created as a tyranny and had no limits on how fast it could construct the Cult's blueprint for global control. When the time came to impose that structure on the world it was the same Cult-owned Chinese communist/fascist government that provided the excuse – the 'Covid pandemic'. It was absolutely crucial to the Cult plan for the Chinese response to the 'pandemic' –



draconian lockdowns of the entire population – to become the blueprint that Western countries would follow to destroy the livelihoods and freedom of their people. This is why the Cult-owned, Gates-owned, WHO Director-General Tedros said early on:

The Chinese government is to be congratulated for the extraordinary measures it has taken to contain the outbreak. China is actually setting a new standard for outbreak response and it is not an exaggeration.

*Forbes* magazine said of China: ‘... those measures protected untold millions from getting the disease’. The Rockefeller Foundation ‘epidemic scenario’ document in 2010 said ‘prophetically’:

However, a few countries did fare better – China in particular. The Chinese government’s quick imposition and enforcement of mandatory quarantine for all citizens, as well as its instant and near-hermetic sealing off of all borders, saved millions of lives, stopping the spread of the virus far earlier than in other countries and enabling a swifter post-pandemic recovery.

Once again – *spooky*.

The first official story was the ‘bat theory’ or rather the bat diversion. The source of the ‘virus outbreak’ we were told was a ‘wet market’ in Wuhan where bats and other animals are bought and eaten in horrifically unhygienic conditions. Then another story emerged through the alternative media that the ‘virus’ had been released on purpose or by accident from a BSL-4 (biosafety level 4) laboratory in Wuhan not far from the wet market. The lab was reported to create and work with lethal concoctions and bioweapons. Biosafety level 4 is the highest in the World Health Organization system of safety and containment. Renegade Minds are aware of what I call designer manipulation. The ideal for the Cult is for people to buy its prime narrative which in the opening salvos of the ‘pandemic’ was the wet market story. It knows, however, that there is now a considerable worldwide alternative media of researchers sceptical of anything governments say and they are often given a version of events in a form they can perceive as credible while misdirecting them from the real truth. In this case let them

think that the conspiracy involved is a 'bioweapon virus' released from the Wuhan lab to keep them from the real conspiracy – *there is no 'virus'*. The WHO's current position on the source of the outbreak at the time of writing appears to be: 'We haven't got a clue, mate.' This is a good position to maintain mystery and bewilderment. The inner circle will know where the 'virus' came from – *nowhere*. The bottom line was to ensure the public believed there *was* a 'virus' and it didn't much matter if they thought it was natural or had been released from a lab. The belief that there was a 'deadly virus' was all that was needed to trigger global panic and fear. The population was terrified into handing their power to authority and doing what they were told. They had to or they were 'all gonna die'.

In March, 2020, information began to come my way from real doctors and scientists and my own additional research which had my intuition screaming: 'Yes, that's it! *There is no virus.*' The 'bioweapon' was not the 'virus'; it was the '*vaccine*' already being talked about that would be the bioweapon. My conclusion was further enhanced by happenings in Wuhan. The 'virus' was said to be sweeping the city and news footage circulated of people collapsing in the street (which they've never done in the West with the same 'virus'). The Chinese government was building 'new hospitals' in a matter of ten days to 'cope with demand' such was the virulent nature of the 'virus'. Yet in what seemed like no time the 'new hospitals' closed – even if they even opened – and China declared itself 'virus-free'. It was back to business as usual. This was more propaganda to promote the Chinese draconian lockdowns in the West as the way to 'beat the virus'. Trouble was that we subsequently had lockdown after lockdown, but never business as usual. As the people of the West and most of the rest of the world were caught in an ever-worsening spiral of lockdown, social distancing, masks, isolated old people, families forced apart, and livelihood destruction, it was party-time in Wuhan. Pictures emerged of thousands of people enjoying pool parties and concerts. It made no sense until you realised there never was a 'virus' and the

whole thing was a Cult set-up to transform human society out of one of its major global strongholds – China.

How is it possible to deceive virtually the entire world population into believing there is a deadly virus when there is not even a 'virus' let alone a deadly one? It's nothing like as difficult as you would think and that's clearly true because it happened.

**Postscript:** See end of book Postscript for more on the 'Wuhan lab virus release' story which the authorities and media were pushing heavily in the summer of 2021 to divert attention from the truth that the 'Covid virus' is pure invention.

## CHAPTER FIVE

### ***There is no 'virus'***

*You can fool some of the people all of the time, and all of the people some of the time, but you cannot fool all of the people all of the time*

Abraham Lincoln

The greatest form of mind control is repetition. The more you repeat the same mantra of alleged 'facts' the more will accept them to be true. It becomes an 'everyone knows that, mate'. If you can also censor any other version or alternative to your alleged 'facts' you are pretty much home and cooking.

By the start of 2020 the Cult owned the global mainstream media almost in its entirety to spew out its 'Covid' propaganda and ignore or discredit any other information and view. Cult-owned social media platforms in Cult-owned Silicon Valley were poised and ready to unleash a campaign of ferocious censorship to obliterate all but the official narrative. To complete the circle many demands for censorship by Silicon Valley were led by the mainstream media as 'journalists' became full-out enforcers for the Cult both as propagandists and censors. Part of this has been the influx of young people straight out of university who have become 'journalists' in significant positions. They have no experience and a headful of programmed perceptions from their years at school and university at a time when today's young are the most perceptually-targeted generations in known human history given the insidious impact of technology. They enter the media perceptually prepared and ready to repeat the narratives of the system that programmed them to

repeat its narratives. The BBC has a truly pathetic 'specialist disinformation reporter' called Marianna Spring who fits this bill perfectly. She is clueless about the world, how it works and what is really going on. Her role is to discredit anyone doing the job that a proper journalist would do and system-serving hacks like Spring wouldn't dare to do or even see the need to do. They are too busy licking the arse of authority which can never be wrong and, in the case of the BBC propaganda programme, *Panorama*, contacting payments systems such as PayPal to have a donations page taken down for a film company making documentaries questioning vaccines. Even the BBC soap opera *EastEnders* included a disgracefully biased scene in which an inarticulate white working class woman was made to look foolish for questioning the 'vaccine' while a well-spoken black man and Asian woman promoted the government narrative. It ticked every BBC box and the fact that the black and minority community was resisting the 'vaccine' had nothing to do with the way the scene was written. The BBC has become a disgusting tyrannical propaganda and censorship operation that should be defunded and disbanded and a free media take its place with a brief to stop censorship instead of demanding it. A BBC 'interview' with Gates goes something like: 'Mr Gates, sir, if I can call you sir, would you like to tell our audience why you are such a great man, a wonderful humanitarian philanthropist, and why you should absolutely be allowed as a software salesman to decide health policy for approaching eight billion people? Thank you, sir, please sir.' Propaganda programming has been incessant and merciless and when all you hear is the same story from the media, repeated by those around you who have only heard the same story, is it any wonder that people on a grand scale believe absolute mendacious garbage to be true? You are about to see, too, why this level of information control is necessary when the official 'Covid' narrative is so nonsensical and unsupportable by the evidence.

## **Structure of Deceit**

The pyramid structure through which the 'Covid' hoax has been manifested is very simple and has to be to work. As few people as possible have to be involved with full knowledge of what they are doing – and why – or the real story would get out. At the top of the pyramid are the inner core of the Cult which controls Bill Gates who, in turn, controls the World Health Organization through his pivotal funding and his puppet Director-General mouthpiece, Tedros. Before he was appointed Tedros was chair of the Gates-founded Global Fund to 'fight against AIDS, tuberculosis and malaria', a board member of the Gates-funded 'vaccine alliance' GAVI, and on the board of another Gates-funded organisation. Gates owns him and picked him for a specific reason – Tedros is a crook and worse. 'Dr' Tedros (he's not a medical doctor, the first WHO chief not to be) was a member of the tyrannical Marxist government of Ethiopia for decades with all its human rights abuses. He has faced allegations of corruption and misappropriation of funds and was exposed three times for covering up cholera epidemics while Ethiopia's health minister. Tedros appointed the mass-murdering genocidal Zimbabwe dictator Robert Mugabe as a WHO goodwill ambassador for public health which, as with Tedros, is like appointing a psychopath to run a peace and love campaign. The move was so ridiculous that he had to drop Mugabe in the face of widespread condemnation. American economist David Steinman, a Nobel peace prize nominee, lodged a complaint with the International Criminal Court in The Hague over alleged genocide by Tedros when he was Ethiopia's foreign minister. Steinman says Tedros was a 'crucial decision maker' who directed the actions of Ethiopia's security forces from 2013 to 2015 and one of three officials in charge when those security services embarked on the 'killing' and 'torturing' of Ethiopians. You can see where Tedros is coming from and it's sobering to think that he has been the vehicle for Gates and the Cult to direct the global response to 'Covid'. Think about that. A psychopathic Cult dictates to psychopath Gates who dictates to psychopath Tedros who dictates how countries of the world must respond to a 'Covid virus' never scientifically shown to exist. At the same time psychopathic Cult-owned Silicon Valley information

giants like Google, YouTube, Facebook and Twitter announced very early on that they would give the Cult/Gates/Tedros/WHO version of the narrative free advertising and censor those who challenged their intelligence-insulting, mendacious story.

The next layer in the global 'medical' structure below the Cult, Gates and Tedros are the chief medical officers and science 'advisers' in each of the WHO member countries which means virtually all of them. Medical officers and arbiters of science (they're not) then take the WHO policy and recommended responses and impose them on their country's population while the political 'leaders' say they are deciding policy (they're clearly not) by 'following the science' on the advice of the 'experts' – the same medical officers and science 'advisers' (dictators). In this way with the rarest of exceptions the entire world followed the same policy of lockdown, people distancing, masks and 'vaccines' dictated by the psychopathic Cult, psychopathic Gates and psychopathic Tedros who we are supposed to believe give a damn about the health of the world population they are seeking to enslave. That, amazingly, is all there is to it in terms of crucial decision-making. Medical staff in each country then follow like sheep the dictates of the shepherds at the top of the national medical hierarchies – chief medical officers and science 'advisers' who themselves follow like sheep the shepherds of the World Health Organization and the Cult. Shepherds at the national level often have major funding and other connections to Gates and his Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation which carefully hands out money like confetti at a wedding to control the entire global medical system from the WHO down.

### **Follow the money**

Christopher Whitty, Chief Medical Adviser to the UK Government at the centre of 'virus' policy, a senior adviser to the government's Scientific Advisory Group for Emergencies (SAGE), and Executive Board member of the World Health Organization, was gifted a grant of \$40 million by the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation for malaria research in Africa. The BBC described the unelected Whitty as 'the

official who will probably have the greatest impact on our everyday lives of any individual policymaker in modern times' and so it turned out. What Gates and Tedros have said Whitty has done like his equivalents around the world. Patrick Vallance, co-chair of SAGE and the government's Chief Scientific Adviser, is a former executive of Big Pharma giant GlaxoSmithKline with its fundamental financial and business connections to Bill Gates. In September, 2020, it was revealed that Vallance owned a deferred bonus of shares in GlaxoSmithKline worth £600,000 while the company was 'developing' a 'Covid vaccine'. Move along now – nothing to see here – what could possibly be wrong with that? Imperial College in London, a major player in 'Covid' policy in Britain and elsewhere with its 'Covid-19' Response Team, is funded by Gates and has big connections to China while the now infamous Professor Neil Ferguson, the useless 'computer modeller' at Imperial College is also funded by Gates. Ferguson delivered the dramatically inaccurate excuse for the first lockdowns (much more in the next chapter). The Institute for Health Metrics and Evaluation (IHME) in the United States, another source of outrageously false 'Covid' computer models to justify lockdowns, is bankrolled by Gates who is a vehement promotor of lockdowns. America's version of Whitty and Vallance, the again now infamous Anthony Fauci, has connections to 'Covid vaccine' maker Moderna as does Bill Gates through funding from the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation. Fauci is director of the National Institute of Allergy and Infectious Diseases (NIAID), a major recipient of Gates money, and they are very close. Deborah Birx who was appointed White House Coronavirus Response Coordinator in February, 2020, is yet another with ties to Gates. Everywhere you look at the different elements around the world behind the coordination and decision making of the 'Covid' hoax there is Bill Gates and his money. They include the World Health Organization; Centers for Disease Control (CDC) in the United States; National Institutes of Health (NIH) of Anthony Fauci; Imperial College and Neil Ferguson; the London School of Hygiene where Chris Whitty worked; Regulatory agencies like the UK Medicines & Healthcare products Regulatory Agency (MHRA)



which gave emergency approval for 'Covid vaccines'; Wellcome Trust; GAVI, the Vaccine Alliance; the Coalition for Epidemic Preparedness Innovations (CEPI); Johns Hopkins University which has compiled the false 'Covid' figures; and the World Economic Forum. A [Nationalfile.com](https://www.nationalfile.com) article said:

Gates has a lot of pull in the medical world, he has a multi-million dollar relationship with Dr. Fauci, and Fauci originally took the Gates line supporting vaccines and casting doubt on [the drug hydroxychloroquine]. Coronavirus response team member Dr. Deborah Birx, appointed by former president Obama to serve as United States Global AIDS Coordinator, also sits on the board of a group that has received billions from Gates' foundation, and Birx reportedly used a disputed Bill Gates-funded model for the White House's Coronavirus effort. Gates is a big proponent for a population lockdown scenario for the Coronavirus outbreak.

Another funder of Moderna is the Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency (DARPA), the technology-development arm of the Pentagon and one of the most sinister organisations on earth. DARPA had a major role with the CIA covert technology-funding operation In-Q-Tel in the development of Google and social media which is now at the centre of global censorship. Fauci and Gates are extremely close and openly admit to talking regularly about 'Covid' policy, but then why wouldn't Gates have a seat at every national 'Covid' table after his Foundation committed \$1.75 billion to the 'fight against Covid-19'. When passed through our Orwellian Translation Unit this means that he has bought and paid for the Cult-driven 'Covid' response worldwide. Research the major 'Covid' response personnel in your own country and you will find the same Gates funding and other connections again and again. Medical and science chiefs following World Health Organization 'policy' sit atop a medical hierarchy in their country of administrators, doctors and nursing staff. These 'subordinates' are told they must work and behave in accordance with the policy delivered from the 'top' of the national 'health' pyramid which is largely the policy delivered by the WHO which is the policy delivered by Gates and the Cult. The whole 'Covid' narrative has been imposed on medical staff by a climate of fear although great numbers don't even need that to comply. They do so through breathtaking levels of ignorance and

include doctors who go through life simply repeating what Big Pharma and their hierarchical masters tell them to say and believe. No wonder Big Pharma 'medicine' is one of the biggest killers on Planet Earth.

The same top-down system of intimidation operates with regard to the Cult Big Pharma cartel which also dictates policy through national and global medical systems in this way. The Cult and Big Pharma agendas are the same because the former controls and owns the latter. 'Health' administrators, doctors, and nursing staff are told to support and parrot the dictated policy or they will face consequences which can include being fired. How sad it's been to see medical staff meekly repeating and imposing Cult policy without question and most of those who can see through the deceit are only willing to speak anonymously off the record. They know what will happen if their identity is known. This has left the courageous few to expose the lies about the 'virus', face masks, overwhelmed hospitals that aren't, and the dangers of the 'vaccine' that isn't a vaccine. When these medical professionals and scientists, some renowned in their field, have taken to the Internet to expose the truth their articles, comments and videos have been deleted by Cult-owned Facebook, Twitter and YouTube. What a real head-shaker to see YouTube videos with leading world scientists and highly qualified medical specialists with an added link underneath to the notorious Cult propaganda website *Wikipedia* to find the 'facts' about the same subject.

### **HIV – the 'Covid' trial-run**

I'll give you an example of the consequences for health and truth that come from censorship and unquestioning belief in official narratives. The story was told by PCR inventor Kary Mullis in his book *Dancing Naked in the Mind Field*. He said that in 1984 he accepted as just another scientific fact that Luc Montagnier of France's Pasteur Institute and Robert Gallo of America's National Institutes of Health had independently discovered that a 'retrovirus' dubbed HIV (human immunodeficiency virus) caused AIDS. They

were, after all, Mullis writes, specialists in retroviruses. This is how the medical and science pyramids work. Something is announced or *assumed* and then becomes an everybody-knows-that purely through repetition of the assumption as if it is fact. Complete crap becomes accepted truth with no supporting evidence and only repetition of the crap. This is how a 'virus' that doesn't exist became the 'virus' that changed the world. The HIV-AIDS fairy story became a multi-billion pound industry and the media poured out propaganda terrifying the world about the deadly HIV 'virus' that caused the lethal AIDS. By then Mullis was working at a lab in Santa Monica, California, to detect retroviruses with his PCR test in blood donations received by the Red Cross. In doing so he asked a virologist where he could find a reference for HIV being the cause of AIDS. 'You don't need a reference,' the virologist said ... '*Everybody knows it.*' Mullis said he wanted to quote a reference in the report he was doing and he said he felt a little funny about not knowing the source of such an important discovery when everyone else seemed to. The virologist suggested he cite a report by the Centers for Disease Control and Prevention (CDC) on morbidity and mortality. Mullis read the report, but it only said that an organism had been identified and did not say how. The report did not identify the original scientific work. Physicians, however, *assumed* (key recurring theme) that if the CDC was convinced that HIV caused AIDS then proof must exist. Mullis continues:

I did computer searches. Neither Montagnier, Gallo, nor anyone else had published papers describing experiments which led to the conclusion that HIV probably caused AIDS. I read the papers in *Science* for which they had become well known as AIDS doctors, but all they had said there was that they had found evidence of a past infection by something which was probably HIV in some AIDS patients.

They found antibodies. Antibodies to viruses had always been considered evidence of past disease, not present disease. Antibodies signaled that the virus had been defeated. The patient had saved himself. There was no indication in these papers that this virus caused a disease. They didn't show that everybody with the antibodies had the disease. In fact they found some healthy people with antibodies.

Mullis asked why their work had been published if Montagnier and Gallo hadn't really found this evidence, and why had they been fighting so hard to get credit for the discovery? He says he was hesitant to write 'HIV is the probable cause of AIDS' until he found published evidence to support that. 'Tens of thousands of scientists and researchers were spending billions of dollars a year doing research based on this idea,' Mullis writes. 'The reason had to be there somewhere; otherwise these people would not have allowed their research to settle into one narrow channel of investigation.' He said he lectured about PCR at numerous meetings where people were always talking about HIV and he asked them how they knew that HIV was the cause of AIDS:

Everyone said something. Everyone had the answer at home, in the office, in some drawer. They all knew, and they would send me the papers as soon as they got back. But I never got any papers. Nobody ever sent me the news about how AIDS was caused by HIV.

Eventually Mullis was able to ask Montagnier himself about the reference proof when he lectured in San Diego at the grand opening of the University of California AIDS Research Center. Mullis says this was the last time he would ask his question without showing anger. Montagnier said he should reference the CDC report. 'I read it', Mullis said, and it didn't answer the question. 'If Montagnier didn't know the answer who the hell did?' Then one night Mullis was driving when an interview came on National Public Radio with Peter Duesberg, a prominent virologist at Berkeley and a California Scientist of the Year. Mullis says he finally understood why he could not find references that connected HIV to AIDS – *there weren't any!* No one had ever proved that HIV causes AIDS even though it had spawned a multi-billion pound global industry and the media was repeating this as fact every day in their articles and broadcasts terrifying the shit out of people about AIDS and giving the impression that a positive test for HIV (see 'Covid') was a death sentence. Duesberg was a threat to the AIDS gravy train and the agenda that underpinned it. He was therefore abused and castigated after he told the Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences

there was no good evidence implicating the new 'virus'. Editors rejected his manuscripts and his research funds were deleted. Mullis points out that the CDC has defined AIDS as one of more than 30 diseases *if accompanied* by a positive result on a test that detects antibodies to HIV; but those same diseases are not defined as AIDS cases when antibodies are not detected:

If an HIV-positive woman develops uterine cancer, for example, she is considered to have AIDS. If she is not HIV positive, she simply has uterine cancer. An HIV-positive man with tuberculosis has AIDS; if he tests negative he simply has tuberculosis. If he lives in Kenya or Colombia, where the test for HIV antibodies is too expensive, he is simply presumed to have the antibodies and therefore AIDS, and therefore he can be treated in the World Health Organization's clinic. It's the only medical help available in some places. And it's free, because the countries that support WHO are worried about AIDS.

Mullis accuses the CDC of continually adding new diseases (see ever more 'Covid symptoms') to the grand AIDS definition and of virtually doctoring the books to make it appear as if the disease continued to spread. He cites how in 1993 the CDC enormously broadened its AIDS definition and county health authorities were delighted because they received \$2,500 per year from the Federal government for every reported AIDS case. Ladies and gentlemen, I have just described, via Kary Mullis, the 'Covid pandemic' of 2020 and beyond. Every element is the same and it's been pulled off in the same way by the same networks.

### **The 'Covid virus' exists? Okay – prove it. Er ... still waiting**

What Kary Mullis described with regard to 'HIV' has been repeated with 'Covid'. A claim is made that a new, or 'novel', infection has been found and the entire medical system of the world repeats that as fact exactly as they did with HIV and AIDS. No one in the mainstream asks rather relevant questions such as 'How do you know?' and 'Where is your proof?' The SARS-Cov-2 'virus' and the 'Covid-19 disease' became an overnight 'everybody-knows-that'. The origin could be debated and mulled over, but what you could not suggest was that 'SARS-Cov-2' didn't exist. That would be

ridiculous. 'Everybody knows' the 'virus' exists. Well, I didn't for one along with American proper doctors like Andrew Kaufman and Tom Cowan and long-time American proper journalist Jon Rappaport. We dared to pursue the obvious and simple question: 'Where's the evidence?' The overwhelming majority in medicine, journalism and the general public did not think to ask that. After all, *everyone knew* there was a new 'virus'. Everyone was saying so and I heard it on the BBC. Some would eventually argue that the 'deadly virus' was nothing like as deadly as claimed, but few would venture into the realms of its very existence. Had they done so they would have found that the evidence for that claim had gone AWOL as with HIV causes AIDS. In fact, not even that. For something to go AWOL it has to exist in the first place and scientific proof for a 'SARS-Cov-2' can be filed under nothing, nowhere and zilch.

Dr Andrew Kaufman is a board-certified forensic psychiatrist in New York State, a Doctor of Medicine and former Assistant Professor and Medical Director of Psychiatry at SUNY Upstate Medical University, and Medical Instructor of Hematology and Oncology at the Medical School of South Carolina. He also studied biology at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology (MIT) and trained in Psychiatry at Duke University. Kaufman is retired from allopathic medicine, but remains a consultant and educator on natural healing, I saw a video of his very early on in the 'Covid' hoax in which he questioned claims about the 'virus' in the absence of any supporting evidence and with plenty pointing the other way. I did everything I could to circulate his work which I felt was asking the pivotal questions that needed an answer. I can recommend an excellent pull-together interview he did with the website The Last Vagabond entitled *Dr Andrew Kaufman: Virus Isolation, Terrain Theory and Covid-19* and his website is [andrewkaufmanmd.com](http://andrewkaufmanmd.com). Kaufman is not only a forensic psychiatrist; he is forensic in all that he does. He always reads original scientific papers, experiments and studies instead of second-third-fourth-hand reports about the 'virus' in the media which are repeating the repeated repetition of the narrative. When he did so with the original Chinese 'virus' papers Kaufman

realised that there was no evidence of a 'SARS-Cov-2'. They had never – from the start – shown it to exist and every repeat of this claim worldwide was based on the accepted existence of proof that was nowhere to be found – see Kary Mullis and HIV. Here we go again.

## **Let's postulate**

Kaufman discovered that the Chinese authorities immediately concluded that the cause of an illness that broke out among about 200 initial patients in Wuhan was a 'new virus' when there were no grounds to make that conclusion. The alleged 'virus' was not isolated from other genetic material in their samples and then shown through a system known as Koch's postulates to be the causative agent of the illness. The world was told that the SARS-Cov-2 'virus' caused a disease they called 'Covid-19' which had 'flu-like' symptoms and could lead to respiratory problems and pneumonia. If it wasn't so tragic it would almost be funny. *'Flu-like' symptoms? Pneumonia? Respiratory disease?* What in CHINA and particularly in Wuhan, one of the most polluted cities in the world with a resulting epidemic of respiratory disease?? Three hundred thousand people get pneumonia in China every year and there are nearly a billion cases worldwide of 'flu-like symptoms'. These have a whole range of causes – including pollution in Wuhan – but no other possibility was credibly considered in late 2019 when the world was told there was a new and deadly 'virus'. The global prevalence of pneumonia and 'flu-like systems' gave the Cult networks unlimited potential to re-diagnose these other causes as the mythical 'Covid-19' and that is what they did from the very start. Kaufman revealed how Chinese medical and science authorities (all subordinates to the Cult-owned communist government) took genetic material from the lungs of only a few of the first patients. The material contained their own cells, bacteria, fungi and other microorganisms living in their bodies. The only way you could prove the existence of the 'virus' and its responsibility for the alleged 'Covid-19' was to isolate the virus from all the other material – a process also known as 'purification' – and

then follow the postulates sequence developed in the late 19th century by German physician and bacteriologist Robert Koch which became the 'gold standard' for connecting an alleged causation agent to a disease:

1. The microorganism (bacteria, fungus, virus, etc.) must be present in every case of the disease and all patients must have the same symptoms. It must also *not be present in healthy individuals*.
2. The microorganism must be isolated from the host with the disease. If the microorganism is a bacteria or fungus it must be grown in a pure culture. If it is a virus, it must be purified (i.e. containing no other material except the virus particles) from a clinical sample.
3. The specific disease, with all of its characteristics, must be reproduced when the infectious agent (the purified virus or a pure culture of bacteria or fungi) is inoculated into a healthy, susceptible host.
4. The microorganism must be recoverable from the experimentally infected host as in step 2.

*Not one* of these criteria has been met in the case of 'SARS-Cov-2' and 'Covid-19'. Not ONE. EVER. Robert Koch refers to bacteria and not viruses. What are called 'viral particles' are so minute (hence masks are useless by any definition) that they could only be seen after the invention of the electron microscope in the 1930s and can still only be observed through that means. American bacteriologist and virologist Thomas Milton Rivers, the so-called 'Father of Modern Virology' who was very significantly director of the Rockefeller Institute for Medical Research in the 1930s, developed a less stringent version of Koch's postulates to identify 'virus' causation known as 'Rivers criteria'. 'Covid' did not pass that process either. Some even doubt whether any 'virus' can be isolated from other particles containing genetic material in the Koch method. Freedom of Information requests in many countries asking for scientific proof that the 'Covid virus' has been purified and isolated and shown to exist have all come back with a 'we don't have that' and when this happened with a request to the UK Department of Health they added this comment:



However, outside of the scope of the [Freedom of Information Act] and on a discretionary basis, the following information has been advised to us, which may be of interest. Most infectious diseases are caused by viruses, bacteria or fungi. Some bacteria or fungi have the capacity to grow on their own in isolation, for example in colonies on a petri dish. Viruses are different in that they are what we call 'obligate pathogens' – that is, they cannot survive or reproduce without infecting a host ...

... For some diseases, it is possible to establish causation between a microorganism and a disease by isolating the pathogen from a patient, growing it in pure culture and reintroducing it to a healthy organism. These are known as 'Koch's postulates' and were developed in 1882. However, as our understanding of disease and different disease-causing agents has advanced, these are no longer the method for determining causation [Andrew Kaufman asks why in that case are there two published articles falsely claiming to satisfy Koch's postulates].

It has long been known that viral diseases cannot be identified in this way as viruses cannot be grown in 'pure culture'. When a patient is tested for a viral illness, this is normally done by looking for the presence of antigens, or viral genetic code in a host with molecular biology techniques [Kaufman asks how you could know the origin of these chemicals without having a pure culture for comparison].

For the record 'antigens' are defined so:

Invading microorganisms have antigens on their surface that the human body can recognise as being foreign – meaning not belonging to it. When the body recognises a foreign antigen, lymphocytes (white blood cells) produce antibodies, which are complementary in shape to the antigen.

Notwithstanding that this is open to question in relation to 'SARS-Cov-2' the presence of 'antibodies' can have many causes and they are found in people that are perfectly well. Kary Mullis said: 'Antibodies ... had always been considered evidence of past disease, not present disease.'

### **'Covid' really is a *computer* 'virus'**

Where the UK Department of Health statement says 'viruses' are now 'diagnosed' through a 'viral genetic code in a host with molecular biology techniques', they mean ... *the PCR test* which its inventor said cannot test for infectious disease. They have no credible method of connecting a 'virus' to a disease and we will see that there is no scientific proof that any 'virus' causes any disease or there is any such thing as a 'virus' in the way that it is described. Tenacious Canadian researcher Christine Massey and her team made

some 40 Freedom of Information requests to national public health agencies in different countries asking for proof that SARS-CoV-2 has been isolated and not one of them could supply that information. Massey said of her request in Canada: 'Freedom of Information reveals Public Health Agency of Canada has no record of 'SARS-COV-2' isolation performed by anyone, anywhere, ever.' If you accept the comment from the UK Department of Health it's because they can't isolate a 'virus'. Even so many 'science' papers claimed to have isolated the 'Covid virus' until they were questioned and had to admit they hadn't. A reply from the Robert Koch Institute in Germany was typical: 'I am not aware of a paper which purified isolated SARS-CoV-2.' So what the hell was Christian Drosten and his gang using to design the 'Covid' testing protocol that has produced all the illusory Covid' cases and 'Covid' deaths when the head of the Chinese version of the CDC admitted there was a problem right from the start in that the 'virus' had never been isolated/purified? Breathe deeply: What they are calling 'Covid' is actually created by a *computer program* i.e. *they made it up* – er, that's it. They took lung fluid, with many sources of genetic material, from one single person alleged to be infected with Covid-19 by a PCR test which they *claimed*, without clear evidence, contained a 'virus'. They used several computer programs to create a model of a theoretical virus genome sequence from more than fifty-six million small sequences of RNA, each of an unknown source, assembling them like a puzzle with no known solution. The computer filled in the gaps with sequences from bits in the gene bank to make it look like a bat SARS-like coronavirus! A wave of the magic wand and poof, an *in silico* (computer-generated) genome, a scientific fantasy, was created. UK health researcher Dr Kevin Corbett made the same point with this analogy:

... It's like giving you a few bones and saying that's your fish. It could be any fish. Not even a skeleton. Here's a few fragments of bones. That's your fish ... It's all from gene bank and the bits of the virus sequence that weren't there they made up.

They synthetically created them to fill in the blanks. That's what genetics is; it's a code. So it's ABBCCDDDD and you're missing some what you think is EEE so you put it in. It's all

synthetic. You just manufacture the bits that are missing. This is the end result of the geneticization of virology. This is basically a computer virus.

Further confirmation came in an email exchange between British citizen journalist Frances Leader and the government's Medicines & Healthcare Products Regulatory Agency (the Gates-funded MHRA) which gave emergency permission for untested 'Covid vaccines' to be used. The agency admitted that the 'vaccine' is not based on an isolated 'virus', but comes from a *computer-generated model*. Frances Leader was naturally banned from Cult-owned fascist Twitter for making this exchange public. The process of creating computer-generated alleged 'viruses' is called 'in silico' or 'in silicon' – computer chips – and the term 'in silico' is believed to originate with biological experiments using only a computer in 1989. 'Vaccines' involved with 'Covid' are also produced 'in silico' or by computer not a natural process. If the original 'virus' is nothing more than a made-up computer model how can there be 'new variants' of something that never existed in the first place? They are not new 'variants'; they are new *computer models* only minutely different to the original program and designed to further terrify the population into having the 'vaccine' and submitting to fascism. You want a 'new variant'? Click, click, enter – there you go. Tell the medical profession that you have discovered a 'South African variant', 'UK variants' or a 'Brazilian variant' and in the usual HIV-causes-AIDS manner they will unquestioningly repeat it with no evidence whatsoever to support these claims. They will go on television and warn about the dangers of 'new variants' while doing nothing more than repeating what they have been told to be true and knowing that any deviation from that would be career suicide. Big-time insiders will know it's a hoax, but much of the medical community is clueless about the way they are being played and themselves play the public without even being aware they are doing so. What an interesting 'coincidence' that AstraZeneca and Oxford University were conducting 'Covid vaccine trials' in the three countries – the UK, South Africa and Brazil – where the first three 'variants' were claimed to have 'broken out'.

## Here's your 'virus' – it's a unicorn

Dr Andrew Kaufman presented a brilliant analysis describing how the 'virus' was imagined into fake existence when he dissected an article published by *Nature* and written by 19 authors detailing *alleged* 'sequencing of a complete viral genome' of the 'new SARS-CoV-2 virus'. This computer-modelled *in silico* genome was used as a template for all subsequent genome sequencing experiments that resulted in the so-called variants which he said now number more than 6,000. The fake genome was constructed from more than 56 million individual short strands of RNA. Those little pieces were assembled into longer pieces by finding areas of overlapping sequences. The computer programs created over two million possible combinations from which the authors simply chose the longest one. They then compared this to a 'bat virus' and the computer 'alignment' rearranged the sequence and filled in the gaps! They called this computer-generated abomination the 'complete genome'. Dr Tom Cowan, a fellow medical author and collaborator with Kaufman, said such computer-generation constitutes scientific fraud and he makes this superb analogy:

Here is an equivalency: A group of researchers claim to have found a unicorn because they found a piece of a hoof, a hair from a tail, and a snippet of a horn. They then add that information into a computer and program it to re-create the unicorn, and they then claim this computer re-creation is the real unicorn. Of course, they had never actually seen a unicorn so could not possibly have examined its genetic makeup to compare their samples with the actual unicorn's hair, hooves and horn.

The researchers claim they decided which is the real genome of SARS-CoV-2 by 'consensus', sort of like a vote. Again, different computer programs will come up with different versions of the imaginary 'unicorn', so they come together as a group and decide which is the real imaginary unicorn.

This is how the 'virus' that has transformed the world was brought into fraudulent 'existence'. Extraordinary, yes, but as the Nazis said the bigger the lie the more will believe it. Cowan, however, wasn't finished and he went on to identify what he called the real blockbuster in the paper. He quotes this section from a paper written

by virologists and published by the CDC and then explains what it means:

Therefore, we examined the capacity of SARS-CoV-2 to infect and replicate in several common primate and human cell lines, including human adenocarcinoma cells (A549), human liver cells (HUH 7.0), and human embryonic kidney cells (HEK-293T). In addition to Vero E6 and Vero CCL81 cells. ... Each cell line was inoculated at high multiplicity of infection and examined 24h post-infection.

No CPE was observed in any of the cell lines except in Vero cells, which grew to greater than 10 to the 7th power at 24 h post-infection. In contrast, HUH 7.0 and 293T showed only modest viral replication, and A549 cells were incompatible with SARS CoV-2 infection.

Cowan explains that when virologists attempt to prove infection they have three possible 'hosts' or models on which they can test. The first was humans. Exposure to humans was generally not done for ethical reasons and has never been done with SARS-CoV-2 or any coronavirus. The second possible host was animals. Cowan said that forgetting for a moment that they never actually use purified virus when exposing animals they do use solutions that they *claim* contain the virus. Exposure to animals has been done with SARS-CoV-2 in an experiment involving mice and this is what they found: *None of the wild (normal) mice got sick.* In a group of genetically-modified mice, a statistically insignificant number lost weight and had slightly bristled fur, but they experienced nothing like the illness called 'Covid-19'. Cowan said the third method – the one they mostly rely on – is to inoculate solutions they *say* contain the virus onto a variety of tissue cultures. This process had never been shown to kill tissue *unless* the sample material was starved of nutrients and poisoned as *part of the process.* Yes, incredibly, in tissue experiments designed to show the 'virus' is responsible for killing the tissue they starve the tissue of nutrients and add toxic drugs including antibiotics and they do not have control studies to see if it's the starvation and poisoning that is degrading the tissue rather than the 'virus' they allege to be in there somewhere. You want me to pinch you? Yep, I understand. Tom Cowan said this about the whole nonsensical farce as he explains what that quote from the CDC paper really means:

The shocking thing about the above quote is that using their own methods, the virologists found that solutions containing SARS-CoV-2 – even in high amounts – were NOT, I repeat NOT, infective to any of the three human tissue cultures they tested. In plain English, this means they proved, on their terms, that this ‘new coronavirus’ is not infectious to human beings. It is ONLY infective to monkey kidney cells, and only then when you add two potent drugs (gentamicin and amphotericin), known to be toxic to kidneys, to the mix.

My friends, read this again and again. These virologists, published by the CDC, performed a clear proof, on their terms, showing that the SARS-CoV-2 virus is harmless to human beings. That is the only possible conclusion, but, unfortunately, this result is not even mentioned in their conclusion. They simply say they can provide virus stocks cultured only on monkey Vero cells, thanks for coming.

Cowan concluded: ‘If people really understood how this “science” was done, I would hope they would storm the gates and demand honesty, transparency and truth.’ Dr Michael Yeadon, former Vice President and Chief Scientific Adviser at drug giant Pfizer has been a vocal critic of the ‘Covid vaccine’ and its potential for multiple harm. He said in an interview in April, 2021, that ‘not one [vaccine] has the virus. He was asked why vaccines normally using a ‘dead’ version of a disease to activate the immune system were not used for ‘Covid’ and instead we had the synthetic methods of the ‘mRNA Covid vaccine’. Yeadon said that to do the former ‘you’d have to have some of [the virus] wouldn’t you?’ He added: ‘No-one’s got any – seriously.’ Yeadon said that surely they couldn’t have fooled the whole world for a year without having a virus, ‘but oddly enough ask around – no one’s got it’. He didn’t know why with all the ‘great labs’ around the world that the virus had not been isolated – ‘Maybe they’ve been too busy running bad PCR tests and vaccines that people don’t need.’ What is today called ‘science’ is not ‘science’ at all. Science is no longer what is, but whatever people can be manipulated to *believe* that it is. Real science has been hijacked by the Cult to dispense and produce the ‘expert scientists’ and contentions that suit the agenda of the Cult. How big-time this has happened with the ‘Covid’ hoax which is entirely based on fake science delivered by fake ‘scientists’ and fake ‘doctors’. The human-caused climate change hoax is also entirely based on fake science delivered by fake ‘scientists’ and fake ‘climate experts’. In both cases real

scientists, climate experts and doctors have their views suppressed and deleted by the Cult-owned science establishment, media and Silicon Valley. This is the 'science' that politicians claim to be 'following' and a common denominator of 'Covid' and climate are Cult psychopaths Bill Gates and his mate Klaus Schwab at the Gates-funded World Economic Forum. But, don't worry, it's all just a coincidence and absolutely nothing to worry about. Zzzzzzzzz.

## **What is a 'virus' REALLY?**

Dr Tom Cowan is one of many contesting the very existence of viruses let alone that they cause disease. This is understandable when there is no scientific evidence for a disease-causing 'virus'. German virologist Dr Stefan Lanka won a landmark case in 2017 in the German Supreme Court over his contention that there is no such thing as a measles virus. He had offered a big prize for anyone who could prove there is and Lanka won his case when someone sought to claim the money. There is currently a prize of more than 225,000 euros on offer from an Isolate Truth Fund for anyone who can prove the isolation of SARS-CoV-2 and its genetic substance. Lanka wrote in an article headed 'The Misconception Called Virus' that scientists think a 'virus' is causing tissue to become diseased and degraded when in fact it is the *processes they are using* which do that – not a 'virus'. Lanka has done an important job in making this point clear as Cowan did in his analysis of the CDC paper. Lanka says that all claims about viruses as disease-causing pathogens are wrong and based on 'easily recognisable, understandable and verifiable misinterpretations.' Scientists believed they were working with 'viruses' in their laboratories when they were really working with 'typical particles of specific dying tissues or cells ...' Lanka said that the tissue decaying process claimed to be caused by a 'virus' still happens when no alleged 'virus' is involved. It's the *process* that does the damage and not a 'virus'. The genetic sample is deprived of nutrients, removed from its energy supply through removal from the body and then doused in toxic antibiotics to remove any bacteria. He confirms again that establishment scientists do not (pinch me)

conduct control experiments to see if this is the case and if they did they would see the claims that 'viruses' are doing the damage is nonsense. He adds that during the measles 'virus' court case he commissioned an independent laboratory to perform just such a control experiment and the result was that the tissues and cells died in the exact same way as with alleged 'infected' material. This is supported by a gathering number of scientists, doctors and researchers who reject what is called 'germ theory' or the belief in the body being infected by contagious sources emitted by other people. Researchers Dawn Lester and David Parker take the same stance in their highly-detailed and sourced book *What Really Makes You Ill – Why everything you thought you knew about disease is wrong* which was recommended to me by a number of medical professionals genuinely seeking the truth. Lester and Parker say there is no provable scientific evidence to show that a 'virus' can be transmitted between people or people and animals or animals and people:

The definition also claims that viruses are the cause of many diseases, as if this has been definitively proven. But this is not the case; there is no original scientific evidence that definitively demonstrates that any virus is the cause of any disease. The burden of proof for any theory lies with those who proposed it; but none of the existing documents provides 'proof' that supports the claim that 'viruses' are pathogens.

Dr Tom Cowan employs one of his clever analogies to describe the process by which a 'virus' is named as the culprit for a disease when what is called a 'virus' is only material released by cells detoxing themselves from infiltration by chemical or radiation poisoning. The tidal wave of technologically-generated radiation in the 'smart' modern world plus all the toxic food and drink are causing this to happen more than ever. Deluded 'scientists' misread this as a gathering impact of what they wrongly label 'viruses'.

### **Paper can infect houses**

Cowan said in an article for [davidicke.com](http://davidicke.com) – with his tongue only mildly in his cheek – that he believed he had made a tremendous



discovery that may revolutionise science. He had discovered that small bits of paper are alive, 'well alive-ish', can 'infect' houses, and then reproduce themselves inside the house. The result was that this explosion of growth in the paper inside the house causes the house to explode, blowing it to smithereens. His evidence for this new theory is that in the past months he had carefully examined many of the houses in his neighbourhood and found almost no scraps of paper on the lawns and surrounds of the house. There was an occasional stray label, but nothing more. Then he would return to these same houses a week or so later and with a few, not all of them, particularly the old and decrepit ones, he found to his shock and surprise they were littered with stray bits of paper. He knew then that the paper had infected these houses, made copies of itself, and blew up the house. A young boy on a bicycle at one of the sites told him he had seen a demolition crew using dynamite to explode the house the previous week, but Cowan dismissed this as the idle thoughts of silly boys because 'I was on to something big'. He was on to how 'scientists' mistake genetic material in the detoxifying process for something they call a 'virus'. Cowan said of his house and paper story:

If this sounds crazy to you, it's because it should. This scenario is obviously nuts. But consider this admittedly embellished, for effect, current viral theory that all scientists, medical doctors and virologists currently believe.

He takes the example of the 'novel SARS-Cov2' virus to prove the point. First they take someone with an undefined illness called 'Covid-19' and don't even attempt to find any virus in their sputum. Never mind the scientists still describe how this 'virus', which they have not located attaches to a cell receptor, injects its genetic material, in 'Covid's' case, RNA, into the cell. The RNA once inserted exploits the cell to reproduce itself and makes 'thousands, nay millions, of copies of itself ... Then it emerges victorious to claim its next victim':

If you were to look in the scientific literature for proof, actual scientific proof, that uniform SARS-CoV2 viruses have been properly isolated from the sputum of a sick person, that actual spike proteins could be seen protruding from the virus (which has not been found), you would find that such evidence doesn't exist.

If you go looking in the published scientific literature for actual pictures, proof, that these spike proteins or any viral proteins are ever attached to any receptor embedded in any cell membrane, you would also find that no such evidence exists. If you were to look for a video or documented evidence of the intact virus injecting its genetic material into the body of the cell, reproducing itself and then emerging victorious by budding off the cell membrane, you would find that no such evidence exists.

The closest thing you would find is electron micrograph pictures of cellular particles, possibly attached to cell debris, both of which to be seen were stained by heavy metals, a process that completely distorts their architecture within the living organism. This is like finding bits of paper stuck to the blown-up bricks, thereby proving the paper emerged by taking pieces of the bricks on its way out.

## **The Enders baloney**

Cowan describes the 'Covid' story as being just as make-believe as his paper story and he charts back this fantasy to a Nobel Prize winner called John Enders (1897-1985), an American biomedical scientist who has been dubbed 'The Father of Modern Vaccines'. Enders is claimed to have 'discovered' the process of the viral culture which 'proved' that a 'virus' caused measles. Cowan explains how Enders did this 'by using the EXACT same procedure that has been followed by every virologist to find and characterize every new virus since 1954'. Enders took throat swabs from children with measles and immersed them in 2ml of milk. Penicillin (100u/ml) and the antibiotic streptomycin (50,g/ml) were added and the whole mix was centrifuged – rotated at high speed to separate large cellular debris from small particles and molecules as with milk and cream, for example. Cowan says that if the aim is to find little particles of genetic material ('viruses') in the snot from children with measles it would seem that the last thing you would do is mix the snot with other material – milk –that also has genetic material. 'How are you ever going to know whether whatever you found came from the snot or the milk?' He points out that streptomycin is a 'nephrotoxic' or poisonous-to-the-kidney drug. You will see the relevance of that

shortly. Cowan says that it gets worse, much worse, when Enders describes the culture medium upon which the virus 'grows': 'The culture medium consisted of bovine amniotic fluid (90%), beef embryo extract (5%), horse serum (5%), antibiotics and phenol red as an indicator of cell metabolism.' Cowan asks incredulously: 'Did he just say that the culture medium also contained fluids and tissues that are themselves rich sources of genetic material?' The genetic cocktail, or 'medium', is inoculated onto tissue and cells from rhesus monkey *kidney* tissue. This is where the importance of streptomycin comes in and currently-used antimicrobials and other drugs that are *poisonous to kidneys* and used in ALL modern viral cultures (e.g. gentamicin, streptomycin, and amphotericin). Cowan asks: 'How are you ever going to know from this witch's brew where any genetic material comes from as we now have five different sources of rich genetic material in our mix?' Remember, he says, that all genetic material, whether from monkey kidney tissues, bovine serum, milk, etc., is made from the exact same components. The same central question returns: 'How are you possibly going to know that it was the virus that killed the kidney tissue and not the toxic antibiotic and starvation rations on which you are growing the tissue?' John Enders answered the question himself – *you can't*:

A second agent was obtained from an uninoculated culture of monkey kidney cells. The cytopathic changes [death of the cells] it induced in the unstained preparations could not be distinguished with confidence from the viruses isolated from measles.

The death of the cells ('cytopathic changes') happened in exactly the same manner, whether they inoculated the kidney tissue with the measles snot or not, Cowan says. 'This is evidence that the destruction of the tissue, the very proof of viral causation of illness, was not caused by anything in the snot because they saw the same destructive effect when the snot was not even used ... the cytopathic, i.e., cell-killing, changes come from the process of the culture itself, not from any virus in any snot, period.' Enders quotes in his 1957 paper a virologist called Ruckle as reporting similar findings 'and in addition has isolated an agent from monkey kidney tissue that is so

far indistinguishable from human measles virus'. In other words, Cowan says, these particles called 'measles viruses' are simply and clearly breakdown products of the starved and poisoned tissue. For measles 'virus' see all 'viruses' including the so-called 'Covid virus'. Enders, the 'Father of Modern Vaccines', also said:

There is a potential risk in employing cultures of primate cells for the production of vaccines composed of attenuated virus, since the presence of other agents possibly latent in primate tissues cannot be definitely excluded by any known method.

Cowan further quotes from a paper published in the journal *Viruses* in May, 2020, while the 'Covid pandemic' was well underway in the media if not in reality. 'EVs' here refers to particles of genetic debris from our own tissues, such as exosomes of which more in a moment: 'The remarkable resemblance between EVs and viruses has caused quite a few problems in the studies focused on the analysis of EVs released during viral infections.' Later the paper adds that to date a reliable method that can actually guarantee a complete separation (of EVs from viruses) DOES NOT EXIST. This was published at a time when a fairy tale 'virus' was claimed in total certainty to be causing a fairy tale 'viral disease' called 'Covid-19' – a fairy tale that was already well on the way to transforming human society in the image that the Cult has worked to achieve for so long. Cowan concludes his article:

To summarize, there is no scientific evidence that pathogenic viruses exist. What we think of as 'viruses' are simply the normal breakdown products of dead and dying tissues and cells. When we are well, we make fewer of these particles; when we are starved, poisoned, suffocated by wearing masks, or afraid, we make more.

There is no engineered virus circulating and making people sick. People in laboratories all over the world are making genetically modified products to make people sick. These are called vaccines. There is no virome, no 'ecosystem' of viruses, viruses are not 8%, 50% or 100 % of our genetic material. These are all simply erroneous ideas based on the misconception called a virus.

## **What is 'Covid'? Load of bollocks**

The background described here by Cowan and Lanka was emphasised in the first video presentation that I saw by Dr Andrew Kaufman when he asked whether the 'Covid virus' was in truth a natural defence mechanism of the body called 'exosomes'. These are released by cells when in states of toxicity – see the same themes returning over and over. They are released ever more profusely as chemical and radiation toxicity increases and think of the potential effect therefore of 5G alone as its destructive frequencies infest the human energetic information field with a gathering pace (5G went online in Wuhan in 2019 as the 'virus' emerged). I'll have more about this later. Exosomes transmit a warning to the rest of the body that 'Houston, we have a problem'. Kaufman presented images of exosomes and compared them with 'Covid' under an electron microscope and the similarity was remarkable. They both attach to the same cell receptors (*claimed* in the case of 'Covid'), contain the same genetic material in the form of RNA or ribonucleic acid, and both are found in 'viral cell cultures' with damaged or dying cells. James Hildreth MD, President and Chief Executive Officer of the Meharry Medical College at Johns Hopkins, said: 'The virus is fully an exosome in every sense of the word.' Kaufman's conclusion was that there is no 'virus': 'This entire pandemic is a completely manufactured crisis ... there is no evidence of anyone dying from [this] illness.' Dr Tom Cowan and Sally Fallon Morell, authors of *The Contagion Myth*, published a statement with Dr Kaufman in February, 2021, explaining why the 'virus' does not exist and you can read it that in full in the Appendix.

'Virus' theory can be traced to the 'cell theory' in 1858 of German physician Rudolf Virchow (1821-1920) who contended that disease originates from a single cell infiltrated by a 'virus'. Dr Stefan Lanka said that findings and insights with respect to the structure, function and central importance of tissues in the creation of life, which were already known in 1858, comprehensively refute the cell theory. Virchow ignored them. We have seen the part later played by John Enders in the 1950s and Lanka notes that infection theories were only established as a global dogma through the policies and

eugenics of the Third Reich in Nazi Germany (creation of the same Sabbatian cult behind the 'Covid' hoax). Lanka said: 'Before 1933, scientists dared to contradict this theory; after 1933, these critical scientists were silenced'. Dr Tom Cowan's view is that ill-health is caused by too much of something, too little of something, or toxification from chemicals and radiation – not contagion. We must also highlight as a major source of the 'virus' theology a man still called the 'Father of Modern Virology' – Thomas Milton Rivers (1888-1962). There is no way given the Cult's long game policy that it was a coincidence for the 'Father of Modern Virology' to be director of the Rockefeller Institute for Medical Research from 1937 to 1956 when he is credited with making the Rockefeller Institute a leader in 'viral research'. Cult Rockefellerers were the force behind the creation of Big Pharma 'medicine', established the World Health Organisation in 1948, and have long and close associations with the Gates family that now runs the WHO during the pandemic hoax through mega-rich Cult gofer and psychopath Bill Gates.

Only a Renegade Mind can see through all this bullshit by asking the questions that need to be answered, not taking 'no' or prevarication for an answer, and certainly not hiding from the truth in fear of speaking it. Renegade Minds have always changed the world for the better and they will change this one no matter how bleak it may currently appear to be.

## CHAPTER SIX

### **Sequence of deceit**

*If you tell the truth, you don't have to remember anything*  
Mark Twain

**A**gainst the background that I have laid out this far the sequence that took us from an invented 'virus' in Cult-owned China in late 2019 to the fascist transformation of human society can be seen and understood in a whole new context.

We were told that a deadly disease had broken out in Wuhan and the world media began its campaign (coordinated by behavioural psychologists as we shall see) to terrify the population into unquestioning compliance. We were shown images of Chinese people collapsing in the street which never happened in the West with what was supposed to be the same condition. In the earliest days when alleged cases and deaths were few the fear register was hysterical in many areas of the media and this would expand into the common media narrative across the world. The real story was rather different, but we were never told that. The Chinese government, one of the Cult's biggest centres of global operation, said they had discovered a new illness with flu-like and pneumonia-type symptoms in a city with such toxic air that it is overwhelmed with flu-like symptoms, pneumonia and respiratory disease. Chinese scientists said it was a new – 'novel' – coronavirus which they called Sars-Cov-2 and that it caused a disease they labelled 'Covid-19'. There was no evidence for this and the 'virus' has never to this day been isolated, purified and its genetic code established from that. It

was from the beginning a computer-generated fiction. Stories of Chinese whistleblowers saying the number of deaths was being suppressed or that the 'new disease' was related to the Wuhan bio-lab misdirected mainstream and alternative media into cul-de-sacs to obscure the real truth – there was no 'virus'.

Chinese scientists took genetic material from the lung fluid of just a few people and said they had found a 'new' disease when this material had a wide range of content. There was no evidence for a 'virus' for the very reasons explained in the last two chapters. The 'virus' has never been shown to (a) exist and (b) cause any disease. People were diagnosed on symptoms that are so widespread in Wuhan and polluted China and with a PCR test that can't detect infectious disease. On this farce the whole global scam was sold to the rest of the world which would also diagnose respiratory disease as 'Covid-19' from symptoms alone or with a PCR test not testing for a 'virus'. Flu miraculously disappeared *worldwide* in 2020 and into 2021 as it was redesignated 'Covid-19'. It was really the same old flu with its 'flu-like' symptoms attributed to 'flu-like' 'Covid-19'. At the same time with very few exceptions the Chinese response of draconian lockdown and fascism was the chosen weapon to respond across the West as recommended by the Cult-owned Tedros at the Cult-owned World Health Organization run by the Cult-owned Gates. All was going according to plan. Chinese scientists – everything in China is controlled by the Cult-owned government – compared their contaminated RNA lung-fluid material with other RNA sequences and said it appeared to be just under 80 percent identical to the SARS-CoV-1 'virus' claimed to be the cause of the SARS (severe acute respiratory syndrome) 'outbreak' in 2003. They decreed that because of this the 'new virus' had to be related and they called it SARS-CoV-2. There are some serious problems with this assumption and *assumption* was all it was. Most 'factual' science turns out to be assumptions repeated into everyone-knows-that. A match of under 80-percent is meaningless. Dr Kaufman makes the point that there's a 96 percent genetic correlation between humans and chimpanzees, but 'no one would say our genetic material is part



of the chimpanzee family'. Yet the Chinese authorities were claiming that a much lower percentage, less than 80 percent, proved the existence of a new 'coronavirus'. For goodness sake human DNA is 60 percent similar to a *banana*.

## **You are feeling sleepy**

The entire 'Covid' hoax is a global Psyop, a psychological operation to program the human mind into believing and fearing a complete fantasy. A crucial aspect of this was what *appeared* to happen in Italy. It was all very well streaming out daily images of an alleged catastrophe in Wuhan, but to the Western mind it was still on the other side of the world in a very different culture and setting. A reaction of 'this could happen to me and my family' was still nothing like as intense enough for the mind-doctors. The Cult needed a Western example to push people over that edge and it chose Italy, one of its major global locations going back to the Roman Empire. An Italian 'Covid' crisis was manufactured in a particular area called Lombardy which just happens to be notorious for its toxic air and therefore respiratory disease. Wuhan, China, *déjà vu*. An hysterical media told horror stories of Italians dying from 'Covid' in their droves and how Lombardy hospitals were being overrun by a tidal wave of desperately ill people needing treatment after being struck down by the 'deadly virus'. Here was the psychological turning point the Cult had planned. Wow, if this is happening in Italy, the Western mind concluded, this indeed could happen to me and my family. Another point is that Italian authorities responded by following the Chinese blueprint so vehemently recommended by the Cult-owned World Health Organization. They imposed fascistic lockdowns on the whole country viciously policed with the help of surveillance drones sweeping through the streets seeking out anyone who escaped from mass house arrest. Livelihoods were destroyed and psychology unravelled in the way we have witnessed since in all lockdown countries. Crucial to the plan was that Italy responded in this way to set the precedent of suspending freedom and imposing fascism in a 'Western liberal democracy'. I emphasised in an

animated video explanation on [davidicke.com](http://davidicke.com) posted in the summer of 2020 how important it was to the Cult to expand the Chinese lockdown model across the West. Without this, and the bare-faced lie that non-symptomatic people could still transmit a 'disease' they didn't have, there was no way locking down the whole population, sick and not sick, could be pulled off. At just the right time and with no evidence Cult operatives and gofers claimed that people without symptoms could pass on the 'disease'. In the name of protecting the 'vulnerable' like elderly people, who lockdowns would kill by the tens of thousands, we had for the first time healthy people told to isolate as well as the sick. The great majority of people who tested positive had no symptoms because there was nothing wrong with them. It was just a trick made possible by a test not testing for the 'virus'.

Months after my animated video the Gates-funded Professor Neil Ferguson at the Gates-funded Imperial College confirmed that I was right. He didn't say it in those terms, naturally, but he did say it. Ferguson will enter the story shortly for his outrageously crazy 'computer models' that led to Britain, the United States and many other countries following the Chinese and now Italian methods of response. Put another way, following the Cult script. Ferguson said that SAGE, the UK government's scientific advisory group which has controlled 'Covid' policy from the start, wanted to follow the Chinese lockdown model (while they all continued to work and be paid), but they wondered if they could possibly, in Ferguson's words, 'get away with it in Europe'. 'Get away with it'? Who the hell do these moronic, arrogant people think they are? This appalling man Ferguson said that once Italy went into national lockdown they realised they, too, could mimic China:

It's a communist one-party state, we said. We couldn't get away with it in Europe, we thought ... and then Italy did it. And we realised we could. Behind this garbage from Ferguson is a simple fact: Doing the same as China in every country was the plan from the start and Ferguson's 'models' would play a central role in achieving that. It's just a coincidence, of course, and absolutely nothing to worry your little head about.

## **Oops, sorry, our mistake**

Once the Italian segment of the Psyop had done the job it was designed to do a very different story emerged. Italian authorities revealed that 99 percent of those who had 'died from Covid-19' in Italy had one, two, three, or more 'co-morbidities' or illnesses and health problems that could have ended their life. The US Centers for Disease Control and Prevention (CDC) published a figure of 94 percent for Americans dying of 'Covid' while having other serious medical conditions – on average two to three (some five or six) other potential causes of death. In terms of death from an unproven 'virus' I say it is 100 percent. The other one percent in Italy and six percent in the US would presumably have died from 'Covid's' flu-like symptoms with a range of other possible causes in conjunction with a test not testing for the 'virus'. Fox News reported that even more startling figures had emerged in one US county in which 410 of 422 deaths attributed to 'Covid-19' had other potentially deadly health conditions. The Italian National Health Institute said later that the average age of people dying with a 'Covid-19' diagnosis in Italy was about 81. Ninety percent were over 70 with ten percent over 90. In terms of other reasons to die some 80 percent had two or more chronic diseases with half having three or more including cardiovascular problems, diabetes, respiratory problems and cancer. Why is the phantom 'Covid-19' said to kill overwhelmingly old people and hardly affect the young? Old people continually die of many causes and especially respiratory disease which you can re-diagnose 'Covid-19' while young people die in tiny numbers by comparison and rarely of respiratory disease. Old people 'die of Covid' because they die of other things that can be redesignated 'Covid' and it really is that simple.

## **Flu has flown**

The blueprint was in place. Get your illusory 'cases' from a test not testing for the 'virus' and redesignate other causes of death as 'Covid-19'. You have an instant 'pandemic' from something that is nothing more than a computer-generated fiction. With near-on a

billion people having 'flu-like' symptoms every year the potential was limitless and we can see why flu quickly and apparently miraculously disappeared *worldwide* by being diagnosed 'Covid-19'. The painfully bloody obvious was explained away by the childlike media in headlines like this in the UK '*Independent*': 'Not a single case of flu detected by Public Health England this year as Covid restrictions suppress virus'. I kid you not. The masking, social distancing and house arrest that did not make the 'Covid virus' disappear somehow did so with the 'flu virus'. Even worse the article, by a bloke called Samuel Lovett, suggested that maybe the masking, sanitising and other 'Covid' measures should continue to keep the flu away. With a ridiculousness that disturbs your breathing (it's 'Covid-19') the said Lovett wrote: 'With widespread social distancing and mask-wearing measures in place throughout the UK, the usual routes of transmission for influenza have been blocked.' He had absolutely no evidence to support that statement, but look at the consequences of him acknowledging the obvious. With flu not disappearing at all and only being relabelled 'Covid-19' he would have to contemplate that 'Covid' was a hoax on a scale that is hard to imagine. You need guts and commitment to truth to even go there and that's clearly something Samuel Lovett does not have in abundance. He would never have got it through the editors anyway.

Tens of thousands die in the United States alone every winter from flu including many with pneumonia complications. CDC figures record *45 million* Americans diagnosed with flu in 2017-2018 of which 61,000 died and some reports claim 80,000. Where was the same hysteria then that we have seen with 'Covid-19'? Some 250,000 Americans are admitted to hospital with pneumonia every year with about 50,000 cases proving fatal. About 65 million suffer respiratory disease every year and three million deaths makes this the third biggest cause of death worldwide. You only have to redesignate a portion of all these people 'Covid-19' and you have an instant global pandemic or the *appearance* of one. Why would doctors do this? They are told to do this and all but a few dare not refuse those who must be obeyed. Doctors in general are not researching their own

knowledge and instead take it direct and unquestioned from the authorities that own them and their careers. The authorities say they must now diagnose these symptoms 'Covid-19' and not flu, or whatever, and they do it. Dark suits say put 'Covid-19' on death certificates no matter what the cause of death and the doctors do it. Renegade Minds don't fall for the illusion that doctors and medical staff are all highly-intelligent, highly-principled, seekers of medical truth. *Some are*, but not the majority. They are repeaters, gofers, and yes sir, no sir, purveyors of what the system demands they purvey. The 'Covid' con is not merely confined to diseases of the lungs. Instructions to doctors to put 'Covid-19' on death certificates for anyone dying of *anything* within 28 days (or much more) of a positive test not testing for the 'virus' opened the floodgates. The term dying *with* 'Covid' and not *of* 'Covid' was coined to cover the truth. Whether it was a *with* or an *of* they were all added to the death numbers attributed to the 'deadly virus' compiled by national governments and globally by the Gates-funded Johns Hopkins operation in the United States that was so involved in those 'pandemic' simulations. Fraudulent deaths were added to the ever-growing list of fraudulent 'cases' from false positives from a false test. No wonder Professor Walter Ricciardi, scientific advisor to the Italian minister of health, said after the Lombardy hysteria had done its job that 'Covid' death rates were due to Italy having the second oldest population in the world and to *how hospitals record deaths*:

The way in which we code deaths in our country is very generous in the sense that all the people who die in hospitals with the coronavirus are deemed to be dying of the coronavirus. On re-evaluation by the National Institute of Health, only 12 per cent of death certificates have shown a direct causality from coronavirus, while 88 per cent of patients who have died have at least one pre-morbidity – many had two or three.

This is extraordinary enough when you consider the propaganda campaign to use Italy to terrify the world, but how can they even say twelve percent were genuine when the 'virus' has not been shown to exist, its 'code' is a computer program, and diagnosis comes from a test not testing for it? As in China, and soon the world, 'Covid-19' in

Italy was a redesignation of diagnosis. Lies and corruption were to become the real 'pandemic' fuelled by a pathetically-compliant medical system taking its orders from the tiny few at the top of their national hierarchy who answered to the World Health Organization which answers to Gates and the Cult. Doctors were told – ordered – to diagnose a particular set of symptoms 'Covid-19' and put that on the death certificate for any cause of death if the patient had tested positive with a test not testing for the virus or had 'Covid' symptoms like the flu. The United States even introduced big financial incentives to manipulate the figures with hospitals receiving £4,600 from the Medicare system for diagnosing someone with regular pneumonia, \$13,000 if they made the diagnosis from the same symptoms 'Covid-19' pneumonia, and \$39,000 if they put a 'Covid' diagnosed patient on a ventilator that would almost certainly kill them. A few – painfully and pathetically few – medical whistleblowers revealed (before Cult-owned YouTube deleted their videos) that they had been instructed to 'let the patient crash' and put them straight on a ventilator instead of going through a series of far less intrusive and dangerous methods as they would have done before the pandemic hoax began and the financial incentives kicked in. We are talking cold-blooded murder given that ventilators are so damaging to respiratory systems they are usually the last step before heaven awaits. Renegade Minds never fall for the belief that people in white coats are all angels of mercy and cannot be full-on psychopaths. I have explained in detail in *The Answer* how what I am describing here played out across the world coordinated by the World Health Organization through the medical hierarchies in almost every country.

### **Medical scientist calls it**

Information about the non-existence of the 'virus' began to emerge for me in late March, 2020, and mushroomed after that. I was sent an email by Sir Julian Rose, a writer, researcher, and organic farming promotor, from a medical scientist friend of his in the United States. Even at that early stage in March the scientist was able to explain

how the 'Covid' hoax was being manipulated. He said there were no reliable tests for a specific 'Covid-19 virus' and nor were there any reliable agencies or media outlets for reporting numbers of actual 'Covid-19' cases. We have seen in the long period since then that he was absolutely right. 'Every action and reaction to Covid-19 is based on totally flawed data and we simply cannot make accurate assessments,' he said. Most people diagnosed with 'Covid-19' were showing nothing more than cold and flu-like symptoms 'because most coronavirus strains *are* nothing more than cold/flu-like symptoms'. We had farcical situations like an 84-year-old German man testing positive for 'Covid-19' and his nursing home ordered to quarantine only for him to be found to have a common cold. The scientist described back then why PCR tests and what he called the 'Mickey Mouse test kits' were useless for what they were claimed to be identifying. 'The idea these kits can isolate a specific virus like Covid-19 is nonsense,' he said. Significantly, he pointed out that 'if you want to create a totally false panic about a totally false pandemic – pick a coronavirus'. This is exactly what the Cult-owned Gates, World Economic Forum and Johns Hopkins University did with their Event 201 'simulation' followed by their real-life simulation called the 'pandemic'. The scientist said that all you had to do was select the sickest of people with respiratory-type diseases in a single location – 'say Wuhan' – and administer PCR tests to them. You can then claim that anyone showing 'viral sequences' similar to a coronavirus 'which will inevitably be quite a few' is suffering from a 'new' disease:

Since you already selected the sickest flu cases a fairly high proportion of your sample will go on to die. You can then say this 'new' virus has a CFR [case fatality rate] higher than the flu and use this to infuse more concern and do more tests which will of course produce more 'cases', which expands the testing, which produces yet more 'cases' and so on and so on. Before long you have your 'pandemic', and all you have done is use a simple test kit trick to convert the worst flu and pneumonia cases into something new that doesn't ACTUALLY EXIST [my emphasis].

He said that you then 'just run the same scam in other countries' and make sure to keep the fear message running high 'so that people

will feel panicky and less able to think critically'. The only problem to overcome was the fact *there is no* actual new deadly pathogen and only regular sick people. This meant that deaths from the 'new deadly pathogen' were going to be way too low for a real new deadly virus pandemic, but he said this could be overcome in the following ways – all of which would go on to happen:

1. You can claim this is just the beginning and more deaths are imminent [you underpin this with fantasy 'computer projections']. Use this as an excuse to quarantine everyone and then claim the quarantine prevented the expected millions of dead.
2. You can [say that people] 'minimizing' the dangers are irresponsible and bully them into not talking about numbers.
3. You can talk crap about made up numbers hoping to blind people with pseudoscience.
4. You can start testing well people (who, of course, will also likely have shreds of coronavirus [RNA] in them) and thus inflate your 'case figures' with 'asymptomatic carriers' (you will of course have to spin that to sound deadly even though any virologist knows the more symptom-less cases you have the less deadly is your pathogen).

The scientist said that if you take these simple steps 'you can have your own entirely manufactured pandemic up and running in weeks'. His analysis made so early in the hoax was brilliantly prophetic of what would actually unfold. Pulling all the information together in these recent chapters we have this is simple 1, 2, 3, of how you can delude virtually the entire human population into believing in a 'virus' that doesn't exist:

- A 'Covid case' is someone who tests positive with a test not testing for the 'virus'.
- A 'Covid death' is someone who dies of *any cause* within 28 days (or much longer) of testing positive with a test not testing for the 'virus'.
- Asymptomatic means there is nothing wrong with you, but they claim you can pass on what you don't have to justify locking



down (quarantining) healthy people in totality.

The foundations of the hoax are that simple. A study involving ten million people in Wuhan, published in November, 2020, demolished the whole lie about those without symptoms passing on the 'virus'. They found '300 asymptomatic cases' and traced their contacts to find that not one of them was detected with the 'virus'.

'Asymptomatic' patients and their contacts were isolated for no less than two weeks and nothing changed. I know it's all crap, but if you are going to claim that those without symptoms can transmit 'the virus' then you must produce evidence for that and they never have. Even World Health Organization official Dr Maria Van Kerkhove, head of the emerging diseases and zoonosis unit, said as early as June, 2020, that she doubted the validity of asymptomatic transmission. She said that 'from the data we have, it still seems to be rare that an asymptomatic person actually transmits onward to a secondary individual' and by 'rare' she meant that she couldn't cite any case of asymptomatic transmission.

### **The Ferguson factor**

The problem for the Cult as it headed into March, 2020, when the script had lockdown due to start, was that despite all the manipulation of the case and death figures they still did not have enough people alleged to have died from 'Covid' to justify mass house arrest. This was overcome in the way the scientist described: 'You can claim this is just the beginning and more deaths are imminent ... Use this as an excuse to quarantine everyone and then claim the quarantine prevented the expected millions of dead.' Enter one Professor Neil Ferguson, the Gates-funded 'epidemiologist' at the Gates-funded Imperial College in London. Ferguson is Britain's Christian Drosten in that he has a dire record of predicting health outcomes, but is still called upon to advise government on the next health outcome when another 'crisis' comes along. This may seem to be a strange and ridiculous thing to do. Why would you keep turning for policy guidance to people who have a history of being

monumentally wrong? Ah, but it makes sense from the Cult point of view. These 'experts' keep on producing predictions that suit the Cult agenda for societal transformation and so it was with Neil Ferguson as he revealed his horrific (and clearly insane) computer model predictions that allowed lockdowns to be imposed in Britain, the United States and many other countries. Ferguson does not have even an A-level in biology and would appear to have no formal training in computer modelling, medicine or epidemiology, according to Derek Winton, an MSc in Computational Intelligence. He wrote an article somewhat aghast at what Ferguson did which included taking no account of respiratory disease 'seasonality' which means it is far worse in the winter months. Who would have thought that respiratory disease could be worse in the winter? Well, certainly not Ferguson.

The massively China-connected Imperial College and its bizarre professor provided the excuse for the long-incubated Chinese model of human control to travel westward at lightning speed. Imperial College confirms on its website that it collaborates with the Chinese Research Institute; publishes more than 600 research papers every year with Chinese research institutions; has 225 Chinese staff; 2,600 Chinese students – the biggest international group; 7,000 former students living in China which is the largest group outside the UK; and was selected for a tour by China's President Xi Jinping during his state visit to the UK in 2015. The college takes major donations from China and describes itself as the UK's number one university collaborator with Chinese research institutions. The China communist/fascist government did not appear phased by the woeful predictions of Ferguson and Imperial when during the lockdown that Ferguson induced the college signed a five-year collaboration deal with China tech giant Huawei that will have Huawei's indoor 5G network equipment installed at the college's West London tech campus along with an 'AI cloud platform'. The deal includes Chinese sponsorship of Imperial's Venture Catalyst entrepreneurship competition. Imperial is an example of the enormous influence the Chinese government has within British and North American

universities and research centres – and further afield. Up to 200 academics from more than a dozen UK universities are being investigated on suspicion of ‘unintentionally’ helping the Chinese government build weapons of mass destruction by ‘transferring world-leading research in advanced military technology such as aircraft, missile designs and cyberweapons’. Similar scandals have broken in the United States, but it’s all a coincidence. Imperial College serves the agenda in many other ways including the promotion of every aspect of the United Nations Agenda 21/2030 (the Great Reset) and produced computer models to show that human-caused ‘climate change’ is happening when in the real world it isn’t. Imperial College is driving the climate agenda as it drives the ‘Covid’ agenda (both Cult hoaxes) while Patrick Vallance, the UK government’s Chief Scientific Adviser on ‘Covid’, was named Chief Scientific Adviser to the UN ‘climate change’ conference known as COP26 hosted by the government in Glasgow, Scotland. ‘Covid’ and ‘climate’ are fundamentally connected.

## **Professor Woeful**

From Imperial’s bosom came Neil Ferguson still advising government despite his previous disasters and it was announced early on that he and other key people like UK Chief Medical Adviser Chris Whitty had caught the ‘virus’ as the propaganda story was being sold. Somehow they managed to survive and we had Prime Minister Boris Johnson admitted to hospital with what was said to be a severe version of the ‘virus’ in this same period. His whole policy and demeanour changed when he returned to Downing Street. It’s a small world with these government advisors – especially in their communal connections to Gates – and Ferguson had partnered with Whitty to write a paper called ‘Infectious disease: Tough choices to reduce Ebola transmission’ which involved another scare-story that didn’t happen. Ferguson’s ‘models’ predicted that up to 150,000 could die from ‘mad cow disease’, or BSE, and its version in sheep if it was transmitted to humans. BSE was not transmitted and instead triggered by an organophosphate pesticide used to treat a pest on

cows. Fewer than 200 deaths followed from the human form. Models by Ferguson and his fellow incompetents led to the unnecessary culling of millions of pigs, cattle and sheep in the foot and mouth outbreak in 2001 which destroyed the lives and livelihoods of farmers and their families who had often spent decades building their herds and flocks. Vast numbers of these animals did not have foot and mouth and had no contact with the infection. Another 'expert' behind the cull was Professor Roy Anderson, a computer modeller at Imperial College specialising in the epidemiology of *human*, not animal, disease. Anderson has served on the Bill and Melinda Gates Grand Challenges in Global Health advisory board and chairs another Gates-funded organisation. Gates is everywhere.

In a precursor to the 'Covid' script Ferguson backed closing schools 'for prolonged periods' over the swine flu 'pandemic' in 2009 and said it would affect a third of the world population if it continued to spread at the speed he claimed to be happening. His mates at Imperial College said much the same and a news report said: 'One of the authors, the epidemiologist and disease modeller Neil Ferguson, who sits on the World Health Organisation's emergency committee for the outbreak, said the virus had "full pandemic potential".' Professor Liam Donaldson, the Chris Whitty of his day as Chief Medical Officer, said the worst case could see 30 percent of the British people infected by swine flu with 65,000 dying. Ferguson and Donaldson were indeed proved correct when at the end of the year the number of deaths attributed to swine flu was 392. The term 'expert' is rather liberally applied unfortunately, not least to complete idiots. Swine flu 'projections' were great for GlaxoSmithKline (GSK) as millions rolled in for its Pandemrix influenza vaccine which led to brain damage with children most affected. The British government (taxpayers) paid out more than £60 million in compensation after GSK was given immunity from prosecution. Yet another 'Covid' déjà vu. Swine flu was supposed to have broken out in Mexico, but Dr Wolfgang Wodarg, a German doctor, former member of parliament and critic of the 'Covid' hoax, observed 'the spread of swine flu' in Mexico City at the time. He

said: 'What we experienced in Mexico City was a very mild flu which did not kill more than usual – which killed even fewer people than usual.' Hying the fear against all the facts is not unique to 'Covid' and has happened many times before. Ferguson is reported to have over-estimated the projected death toll of bird flu (H5N1) by some three million-fold, but bird flu vaccine makers again made a killing from the scare. This is some of the background to the Neil Ferguson who produced the perfectly-timed computer models in early 2020 predicting that half a million people would die in Britain without draconian lockdown and 2.2 million in the United States. Politicians panicked, people panicked, and lockdowns of alleged short duration were instigated to 'flatten the curve' of cases gleaned from a test not testing for the 'virus'. I said at the time that the public could forget the 'short duration' bit. This was an agenda to destroy the livelihoods of the population and force them into mass control through dependency and there was going to be nothing 'short' about it. American researcher Daniel Horowitz described the consequences of the 'models' spewed out by Gates-funded Ferguson and Imperial College:

What led our government and the governments of many other countries into panic was a single Imperial College of UK study, funded by global warming activists, that predicted 2.2 million deaths if we didn't lock down the country. In addition, the reported 8-9% death rate in Italy scared us into thinking there was some other mutation of this virus that they got, which might have come here.

Together with the fact that we were finally testing and had the ability to actually report new cases, we thought we were headed for a death spiral. But again ... we can't flatten a curve if we don't know when the curve started.

How about it *never* started?

## **Giving them what they want**

An investigation by German news outlet *Welt Am Sonntag* (*World on Sunday*) revealed how in March, 2020, the German government gathered together 'leading scientists from several research institutes and universities' and 'together, they were to produce a [modelling]

paper that would serve as legitimization for further tough political measures'. The Cult agenda was justified by computer modelling not based on evidence or reality; it was specifically constructed to justify the Cult demand for lockdowns all over the world to destroy the independent livelihoods of the global population. All these modellers and everyone responsible for the 'Covid' hoax have a date with a trial like those in Nuremberg after World War Two when Nazis faced the consequences of their war crimes. These corrupt-beyond-belief 'modellers' wrote the paper according to government instructions and it said that that if lockdown measures were lifted then up to one million Germans would die from 'Covid-19' adding that some would die 'agonizingly at home, gasping for breath' unable to be treated by hospitals that couldn't cope. All lies. No matter – it gave the Cult all that it wanted. What did long-time government 'modeller' Neil Ferguson say? If the UK and the United States didn't lockdown half a million would die in Britain and 2.2 million Americans. Anyone see a theme here? 'Modellers' are such a crucial part of the lockdown strategy that we should look into their background and follow the money. Researcher Rosemary Frei produced an excellent article headlined 'The Modelling-paper Mafiosi'. She highlights a guy called John Edmunds, a British epidemiologist, and professor in the Faculty of Epidemiology and Population Health at the London School of Hygiene & Tropical Medicine. He studied at Imperial College. Edmunds is a member of government 'Covid' advisory bodies which have been dictating policy, the New and Emerging Respiratory Virus Threats Advisory Group (NERVTAG) and the Scientific Advisory Group for Emergencies (SAGE).

Ferguson, another member of NERVTAG and SAGE, led the way with the original 'virus' and Edmunds has followed in the 'variant' stage and especially the so-called UK or Kent variant known as the 'Variant of Concern' (VOC) B.1.1.7. He said in a co-written report for the Centre for Mathematical modelling of Infectious Diseases at the London School of Hygiene and Tropical Medicine, with input from the Centre's 'Covid-19' Working Group, that there was 'a realistic

possibility that VOC B.1.1.7 is associated with an increased risk of death compared to non-VOC viruses'. Fear, fear, fear, get the vaccine, fear, fear, fear, get the vaccine. Rosemary Frei reveals that almost all the paper's authors and members of the modelling centre's 'Covid-19' Working Group receive funding from the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation and/or the associated Gates-funded Wellcome Trust. The paper was published by e-journal *Medrx* *xiv* which only publishes papers not peer-reviewed and the journal was established by an organisation headed by Facebook's Mark Zuckerberg and his missus. What a small world it is. Frei discovered that Edmunds is on the Scientific Advisory Board of the Coalition for Epidemic Preparedness Innovations (CEPI) which was established by the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation, Klaus Schwab's Davos World Economic Forum and Big Pharma giant Wellcome. CEPI was 'launched in Davos [in 2017] to develop vaccines to stop future epidemics', according to its website. 'Our mission is to accelerate the development of vaccines against emerging infectious diseases and enable equitable access to these vaccines for people during outbreaks.' What kind people they are. Rosemary Frei reveals that Public Health England (PHE) director Susan Hopkins is an author of her organisation's non-peer-reviewed reports on 'new variants'. Hopkins is a professor of infectious diseases at London's Imperial College which is gifted tens of millions of dollars a year by the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation. Gates-funded modelling disaster Neil Ferguson also co-authors Public Health England reports and he spoke in December, 2020, about the potential danger of the B.1.1.7. 'UK variant' promoted by Gates-funded modeller John Edmunds. When I come to the 'Covid vaccines' the 'new variants' will be shown for what they are – bollocks.

## **Connections, connections**

All these people and modellers are lockdown-obsessed or, put another way, they demand what the Cult demands. Edmunds said in January, 2021, that to ease lockdowns too soon would be a disaster and they had to 'vaccinate much, much, much more widely than the

elderly'. Rosemary Frei highlights that Edmunds is married to Jeanne Pimenta who is described in a LinkedIn profile as director of epidemiology at GlaxoSmithKline (GSK) and she held shares in the company. Patrick Vallance, co-chair of SAGE and the government's Chief Scientific Adviser, is a former executive of GSK and has a deferred bonus of shares in the company worth £600,000. GSK has serious business connections with Bill Gates and is collaborating with mRNA-'vaccine' company CureVac to make 'vaccines' for the new variants that Edmunds is talking about. GSK is planning a 'Covid vaccine' with drug giant Sanofi. Puppets Prime Minister Boris Johnson announced in the spring of 2021 that up to 60 million vaccine doses were to be made at the GSK facility at Barnard Castle in the English North East. Barnard Castle, with a population of just 6,000, was famously visited in breach of lockdown rules in April, 2020, by Johnson aide Dominic Cummings who said that he drove there 'to test his eyesight' before driving back to London. Cummings would be better advised to test his integrity – not that it would take long. The GSK facility had nothing to do with his visit then although I'm sure Patrick Vallance would have been happy to arrange an introduction and some tea and biscuits. Ruthless psychopath Gates has made yet another fortune from vaccines in collaboration with Big Pharma companies and gushes at the phenomenal profits to be made from vaccines – more than a 20-to-1 return as he told one interviewer. Gates also tweeted in December, 2019, with the foreknowledge of what was coming: 'What's next for our foundation? I'm particularly excited about what the next year could mean for one of the best buys in global health: vaccines.'

Modeller John Edmunds is a big promoter of vaccines as all these people appear to be. He's the dean of the London School of Hygiene & Tropical Medicine's Faculty of Epidemiology and Population Health which is primarily funded by the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation and the Gates-established and funded GAVI vaccine alliance which is the Gates vehicle to vaccinate the world. The organisation Doctors Without Borders has described GAVI as being 'aimed more at supporting drug-industry desires to promote new



products than at finding the most efficient and sustainable means for fighting the diseases of poverty'. But then that's why the psychopath Gates created it. John Edmunds said in a video that the London School of Hygiene & Tropical Medicine is involved in every aspect of vaccine development including large-scale clinical trials. He contends that mathematical modelling can show that vaccines protect individuals and society. That's on the basis of shit in and shit out, I take it. Edmunds serves on the UK Vaccine Network as does Ferguson and the government's foremost 'Covid' adviser, the grim-faced, dark-eyed Chris Whitty. The Vaccine Network says it works 'to support the government to identify and shortlist targeted investment opportunities for the most promising vaccines and vaccine technologies that will help combat infectious diseases with epidemic potential, and to address structural issues related to the UK's broader vaccine infrastructure'. Ferguson is acting Director of the Imperial College Vaccine Impact Modelling Consortium which has funding from the Bill and Melina Gates Foundation and the Gates-created GAVI 'vaccine alliance'. Anyone wonder why these characters see vaccines as the answer to every problem? Ferguson is wildly enthusiastic in his support for GAVI's campaign to vaccinate children en masse in poor countries. You would expect someone like Gates who has constantly talked about the need to reduce the population to want to fund vaccines to keep more people alive. I'm sure that's why he does it. The John Edmunds London School of Hygiene & Tropical Medicine (LSHTM) has a Vaccines Manufacturing Innovation Centre which develops, tests and commercialises vaccines. Rosemary Frei writes:

The vaccines centre also performs affiliated activities like combating 'vaccine hesitancy'. The latter includes the Vaccine Confidence Project. The project's stated purpose is, among other things, 'to provide analysis and guidance for early response and engagement with the public to ensure sustained confidence in vaccines and immunisation'. The Vaccine Confidence Project's director is LSHTM professor Heidi Larson. For more than a decade she's been researching how to combat vaccine hesitancy.

How the bloody hell can blokes like John Edmunds and Neil Ferguson with those connections and financial ties model 'virus' case

and death projections for the government and especially in a way that gives their paymasters like Gates exactly what they want? It's insane, but this is what you find throughout the world.

### **'Covid' is not dangerous, oops, wait, yes it is**

Only days before Ferguson's nightmare scenario made Jackboot Johnson take Britain into a China-style lockdown to save us from a deadly 'virus' the UK government website gov.uk was reporting something very different to Ferguson on a page of official government guidance for 'high consequence infectious diseases (HCID)'. It said this about 'Covid-19':

*As of 19 March 2020, COVID-19 is no longer considered to be a high consequence infectious diseases (HCID) in the UK [my emphasis].* The 4 nations public health HCID group made an interim recommendation in January 2020 to classify COVID-19 as an HCID. This was based on consideration of the UK HCID criteria about the virus and the disease with information available during the early stages of the outbreak.

Now that more is known about COVID-19, the public health bodies in the UK have reviewed the most up to date information about COVID-19 against the UK HCID criteria. They have determined that several features have now changed; in particular, more information is available about mortality rates (low overall), and there is now greater clinical awareness and a specific and sensitive laboratory test, the availability of which continues to increase. The Advisory Committee on Dangerous Pathogens (ACDP) is also of the opinion that COVID-19 should no longer be classified as an HCID.

Soon after the government had been exposed for downgrading the risk they upgraded it again and everyone was back to singing from the same Cult hymn book. Ferguson and his fellow Gates clones indicated that lockdowns and restrictions would have to continue until a Gates-funded vaccine was developed. Gates said the same because Ferguson and his like were repeating the Gates script which is the Cult script. 'Flatten the curve' became an ongoing nightmare of continuing lockdowns with periods in between of severe restrictions in pursuit of destroying independent incomes and had nothing to do with protecting health about which the Cult gives not a shit. Why wouldn't Ferguson be pushing a vaccine 'solution' when he's owned by vaccine-obsessive Gates who makes a fortune from them and

when Ferguson heads the Vaccine Impact Modelling Consortium at Imperial College funded by the Gates Foundation and GAVI, the 'vaccine alliance', created by Gates as his personal vaccine promotion operation? To compound the human catastrophe that Ferguson's 'models' did so much to create he was later exposed for breaking his own lockdown rules by having sexual liaisons with his married girlfriend Antonia Staats at his home while she was living at another location with her husband and children. Staats was a 'climate' activist and senior campaigner at the Soros-funded Avaaz which I wouldn't trust to tell me that grass is green. Ferguson had to resign as a government advisor over this hypocrisy in May, 2020, but after a period of quiet he was back being quoted by the ridiculous media on the need for more lockdowns and a vaccine rollout. Other government-advising 'scientists' from Imperial College held the fort in his absence and said lockdown could be indefinite until a vaccine was found. The Cult script was being sung by the payrolled choir. I said there was no intention of going back to 'normal' when the 'vaccine' came because the 'vaccine' is part of a very different agenda that I will discuss in Human 2.0. Why would the Cult want to let the world go back to normal when destroying that normal forever was the whole point of what was happening? House arrest, closing businesses and schools through lockdown, (un)social distancing and masks all followed the Ferguson fantasy models. Again as I predicted (these people are so predictable) when the 'vaccine' arrived we were told that house arrest, lockdown, (un)social distancing and masks would still have to continue. I will deal with the masks in the next chapter because they are of fundamental importance.

## **Where's the 'pandemic'?**

Any mildly in-depth assessment of the figures revealed what was really going on. Cult-funded and controlled organisations still have genuine people working within them such is the number involved. So it is with Genevieve Briand, assistant program director of the Applied Economics master's degree program at Johns Hopkins

University. She analysed the impact that 'Covid-19' had on deaths from *all* causes in the United States using official data from the CDC for the period from early February to early September, 2020. She found that allegedly 'Covid' *related*-deaths exceeded those from heart disease which she found strange with heart disease always the biggest cause of fatalities. Her research became even more significant when she noted the sudden decline in 2020 of *all* non-'Covid' deaths: 'This trend is completely contrary to the pattern observed in all previous years ... the total decrease in deaths by other causes almost exactly equals the increase in deaths by Covid-19.' This was such a game, set and match in terms of what was happening that Johns Hopkins University deleted the article on the grounds that it 'was being used to support false and dangerous inaccuracies about the impact of the pandemic'. No – because it exposed the scam from official CDC figures and this was confirmed when those figures were published in January, 2021. Here we can see the effect of people dying from heart attacks, cancer, road accidents and gunshot wounds – *anything* – having 'Covid-19' on the death certificate along with those diagnosed from 'symptoms' who had even not tested positive with a test not testing for the 'virus'. I am not kidding with the gunshot wounds, by the way. Brenda Bock, coroner in Grand County, Colorado, revealed that two gunshot victims tested positive for the 'virus' within the previous 30 days and were therefore classified as 'Covid deaths'. Bock said: 'These two people had tested positive for Covid, but that's not what killed them. A gunshot wound is what killed them.' She said she had not even finished her investigation when the state listed the gunshot victims as deaths due to the 'virus'. The death and case figures for 'Covid-19' are an absolute joke and yet they are repeated like parrots by the media, politicians and alleged medical 'experts'. The official Cult narrative is the only show in town.

Genevieve Briand found that deaths from all causes were not exceptional in 2020 compared with previous years and a Spanish magazine published figures that said the same about Spain which was a 'Covid' propaganda hotspot at one point. *Discovery Salud*, a

health and medicine magazine, quoted government figures which showed how 17,000 *fewer* people died in Spain in 2020 than in 2019 and more than 26,000 fewer than in 2018. The age-standardised mortality rate for England and Wales when age distribution is taken into account was significantly lower in 2020 than the 1970s, 80s and 90s, and was only the ninth highest since 2000. Where is the 'pandemic'?

Post mortems and autopsies virtually disappeared for 'Covid' deaths amid claims that 'virus-infected' bodily fluids posed a risk to those carrying out the autopsy. This was rejected by renowned German pathologist and forensic doctor Klaus Püschel who said that he and his staff had by then done 150 autopsies on 'Covid' patients with no problems at all. He said they were needed to know why some 'Covid' patients suffered blood clots and not severe respiratory infections. The 'virus' is, after all, called SARS or 'severe acute respiratory syndrome'. I highlighted in the spring of 2020 this phenomenon and quoted New York intensive care doctor Cameron Kyle-Sidell who posted a soon deleted YouTube video to say that they had been told to prepare to treat an infectious disease called 'Covid-19', but that was not what they were dealing with. Instead he likened the lung condition of the most severely ill patients to what you would expect with cabin depressurisation in a plane at 30,000 feet or someone dropped on the top of Everest without oxygen or acclimatisation. I have never said this is not happening to a small minority of alleged 'Covid' patients – I am saying this is not caused by a phantom 'contagious virus'. Indeed Kyle-Sidell said that 'Covid-19' was not the disease they were told was coming their way. 'We are operating under a medical paradigm that is untrue,' he said, and he believed they were treating the wrong disease: 'These people are being slowly starved of oxygen.' Patients would take off their oxygen masks in a state of fear and stress and while they were blue in the face on the brink of death. They did not look like patients dying of pneumonia. You can see why they don't want autopsies when their virus doesn't exist and there is another condition in some people that they don't wish to be uncovered. I should add here that

the 5G system of millimetre waves was being rapidly introduced around the world in 2020 and even more so now as they fire 5G at the Earth from satellites. At 60 gigahertz within the 5G range that frequency interacts with the oxygen molecule and stops people breathing in sufficient oxygen to be absorbed into the bloodstream. They are installing 5G in schools and hospitals. The world is not mad or anything. 5G can cause major changes to the lungs and blood as I detail in *The Answer* and these consequences are labelled 'Covid-19', the alleged symptoms of which can be caused by 5G and other electromagnetic frequencies as cells respond to radiation poisoning.

### **The 'Covid death' scam**

Dr Scott Jensen, a Minnesota state senator and medical doctor, exposed 'Covid' Medicare payment incentives to hospitals and death certificate manipulation. He said he was sent a seven-page document by the US Department of Health 'coaching' him on how to fill out death certificates which had never happened before. The document said that he didn't need to have a laboratory test for 'Covid-19' to put that on the death certificate and that shocked him when death certificates are supposed to be about facts. Jensen described how doctors had been 'encouraged, if not pressured' to make a diagnosis of 'Covid-19' if they thought it was probable or '*presumed*'. No positive test was necessary – not that this would have mattered anyway. He said doctors were told to diagnose 'Covid' by symptoms when these were the same as colds, allergies, other respiratory problems, and certainly with influenza which 'disappeared' in the 'Covid' era. A common sniffle was enough to get the dreaded verdict. Ontario authorities decreed that a single care home resident with *one* symptom from a long list must lead to the isolation of the entire home. Other courageous doctors like Jensen made the same point about death figure manipulation and how deaths by other causes were falling while 'Covid-19 deaths' were rising at the same rate due to re-diagnosis. Their videos rarely survive long on YouTube with its Cult-supporting algorithms courtesy of CEO Susan Wojcicki and her bosses at Google. Figure-tampering was so glaring

and ubiquitous that even officials were letting it slip or outright saying it. UK chief scientific adviser Patrick Vallance said on one occasion that 'Covid' on the death certificate doesn't mean 'Covid' was the cause of death (so why the hell is it there?) and we had the rare sight of a BBC reporter telling the truth when she said: 'Someone could be successfully treated for Covid, in say April, discharged, and then in June, get run over by a bus and die ... That person would still be counted as a Covid death in England.' Yet the BBC and the rest of the world media went on repeating the case and death figures as if they were real. Illinois Public Health Director Dr Ngozi Ezike revealed the deceit while her bosses must have been clenching their buttocks:

If you were in a hospice and given a few weeks to live and you were then found to have Covid that would be counted as a Covid death. [There might be] a clear alternate cause, but it is still listed as a Covid death. So everyone listed as a Covid death doesn't mean that was the cause of the death, but that they had Covid at the time of death.

Yes, a 'Covid virus' never shown to exist and tested for with a test not testing for the 'virus'. In the first period of the pandemic hoax through the spring of 2020 the process began of designating almost everything a 'Covid' death and this has continued ever since. I sat in a restaurant one night listening to a loud conversation on the next table where a family was discussing in bewilderment how a relative who had no symptoms of 'Covid', and had died of a long-term problem, could have been diagnosed a death by the 'virus'. I could understand their bewilderment. If they read this book they will know why this medical fraud has been perpetrated the world over.

### **Some media truth shock**

The media ignored the evidence of death certificate fraud until eventually one columnist did speak out when she saw it first-hand. Bel Mooney is a long-time national newspaper journalist in Britain currently working for the *Daily Mail*. Her article on February 19th, 2021, carried this headline: 'My dad Ted passed three Covid tests

and died of a chronic illness yet he's officially one of Britain's 120,000 victims of the virus and is far from alone ... so how many more are there?' She told how her 99-year-old father was in a care home with a long-standing chronic obstructive pulmonary disease and vascular dementia. Maybe, but he was still aware enough to tell her from the start that there was no 'virus' and he refused the 'vaccine' for that reason. His death was not unexpected given his chronic health problems and Mooney said she was shocked to find that 'Covid-19' was declared the cause of death on his death certificate. She said this was a 'bizarre and unacceptable untruth' for a man with long-time health problems who had tested negative twice at the home for the 'virus'. I was also shocked by this story although not by what she said. I had been highlighting the death certificate manipulation for ten months. It was the confirmation that a professional full-time journalist only realised this was going on when it affected her directly and neither did she know that whether her dad tested positive or negative was irrelevant with the test not testing for the 'virus'. Where had she been? She said she did not believe in 'conspiracy theories' without knowing I'm sure that this and 'conspiracy theorists' were terms put into widespread circulation by the CIA in the 1960s to discredit those who did not accept the ridiculous official story of the Kennedy assassination. A blanket statement of 'I don't believe in conspiracy theories' is always bizarre. The dictionary definition of the term alone means the world is drowning in conspiracies. What she said was even more daft when her dad had just been affected by the 'Covid' conspiracy. Why else does she think that 'Covid-19' was going on the death certificates of people who died of something else?

To be fair once she saw from personal experience what was happening she didn't mince words. Mooney was called by the care home on the morning of February 9th to be told her father had died in his sleep. When she asked for the official cause of death what came back was 'Covid-19'. Mooney challenged this and was told there had been deaths from Covid on the dementia floor (confirmed by a test not testing for the 'virus') so they considered it 'reasonable



to assume'. 'But doctor,' Mooney rightly protested, 'an assumption isn't a diagnosis.' She said she didn't blame the perfectly decent and sympathetic doctor – 'he was just doing his job'. Sorry, but that's *bullshit*. He wasn't doing his job at all. He was putting a false cause of death on the death certificate and that is a criminal offence for which he should be brought to account and the same with the millions of doctors worldwide who have done the same. They were not doing their job they were following orders and that must not wash at new Nuremberg trials any more than it did at the first ones. Mooney's doctor was 'assuming' (presuming) as he was told to, but 'just following orders' makes no difference to his actions. A doctor's job is to serve the patient and the truth, not follow orders, but that's what they have done all over the world and played a central part in making the 'Covid' hoax possible with all its catastrophic consequences for humanity. Shame on them and they must answer for their actions. Mooney said her disquiet worsened when she registered her father's death by telephone and was told by the registrar there had been very many other cases like hers where 'the deceased' had not tested positive for 'Covid' yet it was recorded as the cause of death. The test may not matter, but those involved at their level *think* it matters and it shows a callous disregard for accurate diagnosis. The pressure to do this is coming from the top of the national 'health' pyramids which in turn obey the World Health Organization which obeys Gates and the Cult. Mooney said the registrar agreed that this must distort the national figures adding that 'the strangest thing is that every winter we record countless deaths from flu, and this winter there have been none. Not one!' She asked if the registrar thought deaths from flu were being misdiagnosed and lumped together with 'Covid' deaths. The answer was a 'puzzled yes'. Mooney said that the funeral director said the same about 'Covid' deaths which had nothing to do with 'Covid'. They had lost count of the number of families upset by this and other funeral companies in different countries have had the same experience. Mooney wrote:

The nightly shroud-waving and shocking close-ups of pain imposed on us by the TV news bewildered and terrified the population into eager compliance with lockdowns. We were invited to 'save the NHS' and to grieve for strangers – the real-life loved ones behind those shocking death counts. Why would the public imagine what I now fear, namely that the way Covid-19 death statistics are compiled might make the numbers seem greater than they are?

Oh, just a little bit – like 100 percent.

## **Do the maths**

Mooney asked why a country would wish to skew its mortality figures by wrongly certifying deaths? What had been going on? Well, if you don't believe in conspiracies you will never find the answer which is that *it's a conspiracy*. She did, however, describe what she had discovered as a 'national scandal'. In reality it's a global scandal and happening everywhere. Pillars of this conspiracy were all put into place before the button was pressed with the Drosten PCR protocol and high amplifications to produce the cases and death certificate changes to secure illusory 'Covid' deaths. Mooney notes that normally two doctors were needed to certify a death, with one having to know the patient, and how the rules were changed in the spring of 2020 to allow one doctor to do this. In the same period 'Covid deaths' were decreed to be all cases where Covid-19 was put on the death certificate even without a positive test or any symptoms. Mooney asked: 'How many of the 30,851 (as of January 15) care home resident deaths with Covid-19 on the certificate (32.4 per cent of all deaths so far) were based on an assumption, like that of my father? And what has that done to our national psyche?' All of them is the answer to the first question and it has devastated and dismantled the national psyche, actually the global psyche, on a colossal scale. In the UK case and death data is compiled by organisations like Public Health England (PHE) and the Office for National Statistics (ONS). Mooney highlights the insane policy of counting a death from any cause as 'Covid-19' if this happens within 28 days of a positive test (with a test not testing for the 'virus') and she points out that ONS statistics reflect deaths 'involving Covid' 'or due to Covid' which meant in practice any

death where 'Covid-19' was mentioned on the death certificate. She described the consequences of this fraud:

Most people will accept the narrative they are fed, so panicky governments here and in Europe witnessed the harsh measures enacted in totalitarian China and jumped into lockdown. Headlines about Covid deaths tolled like the knell that would bring doomsday to us all. Fear stalked our empty streets. Politicians parroted the frankly ridiculous aim of 'zero Covid' and shut down the economy, while most British people agreed that lockdown was essential and (astonishingly to me, as a patriotic Brit) even wanted more restrictions.

For what? Lies on death certificates? Never mind the grim toll of lives ruined, suicides, schools closed, rising inequality, depression, cancelled hospital treatments, cancer patients in a torture of waiting, poverty, economic devastation, loneliness, families kept apart, and so on. How many lives have been lost as a direct result of lockdown?

She said that we could join in a national chorus of shock and horror at reaching the 120,000 death toll which was surely certain to have been totally skewed all along, but what about the human cost of lockdown justified by these 'death figures'? *The British Medical Journal* had reported a 1,493 percent increase in cases of children taken to Great Ormond Street Hospital with abusive head injuries alone and then there was the effect on families:

Perhaps the most shocking thing about all this is that families have been kept apart – and obeyed the most irrational, changing rules at the whim of government – because they believed in the statistics. They succumbed to fear, which his generation rejected in that war fought for freedom. Dad (God rest his soul) would be angry. And so am I.

Another theme to watch is that in the winter months when there are more deaths from all causes they focus on 'Covid' deaths and in the summer when the British Lung Foundation says respiratory disease plummets by 80 percent they rage on about 'cases'. Either way fascism on population is always the answer.

## **Nazi eugenics in the 21st century**

Elderly people in care homes have been isolated from their families month after lonely month with no contact with relatives and grandchildren who were banned from seeing them. We were told

that lockdown fascism was to 'protect the vulnerable' like elderly people. At the same time Do Not Resuscitate (DNR) orders were placed on their medical files so that if they needed resuscitation it wasn't done and 'Covid-19' went on their death certificates. Old people were not being 'protected' they were being culled – murdered in truth. DNR orders were being decreed for disabled and young people with learning difficulties or psychological problems. The UK Care Quality Commission, a non-departmental body of the Department of Health and Social Care, found that 34 percent of those working in health and social care were pressured into placing 'do not attempt cardiopulmonary resuscitation' orders on 'Covid' patients who suffered from disabilities and learning difficulties without involving the patient or their families in the decision. UK judges ruled that an elderly woman with dementia should have the DNA-manipulating 'Covid vaccine' against her son's wishes and that a man with severe learning difficulties should have the job despite his family's objections. Never mind that many had already died. The judiciary always supports doctors and government in fascist dictatorships. They wouldn't dare do otherwise. A horrific video was posted showing fascist officers from Los Angeles police forcibly giving the 'Covid' shot to women with special needs who were screaming that they didn't want it. The same fascists are seen giving the jab to a sleeping elderly woman in a care home. This is straight out of the Nazi playbook. Hitler's Nazis committed mass murder of the mentally ill and physically disabled throughout Germany and occupied territories in the programme that became known as Aktion T4, or just T4. Sabbatian-controlled Hitler and his grotesque crazies set out to kill those they considered useless and unnecessary. The Reich Committee for the Scientific Registering of Hereditary and Congenital Illnesses registered the births of babies identified by physicians to have 'defects'. By 1941 alone more than 5,000 children were murdered by the state and it is estimated that in total the number of innocent people killed in Aktion T4 was between 275,000 and 300,000. Parents were told their children had been sent away for 'special treatment' never to return. It is rather pathetic to see claims about plans for new extermination camps being dismissed today

when the same force behind current events did precisely that 80 years ago. Margaret Sanger was a Cult operative who used 'birth control' to sanitise her programme of eugenics. Organisations she founded became what is now Planned Parenthood. Sanger proposed that 'the whole dysgenic population would have its choice of segregation or sterilization'. These included epileptics, 'feeble-minded', and prostitutes. Sanger opposed charity because it perpetuated 'human waste'. She reveals the Cult mentality and if anyone thinks that extermination camps are a 'conspiracy theory' their naivety is touching if breathtakingly stupid.

If you don't believe that doctors can act with callous disregard for their patients it is worth considering that doctors and medical staff agreed to put government-decreed DNR orders on medical files and do nothing when resuscitation is called for. I don't know what you call such people in your house. In mine they are Nazis from the Josef Mengele School of Medicine. Phenomenal numbers of old people have died worldwide from the effects of lockdown, depression, lack of treatment, the 'vaccine' (more later) and losing the will to live. A common response at the start of the manufactured pandemic was to remove old people from hospital beds and transfer them to nursing homes. The decision would result in a mass cull of elderly people in those homes through lack of treatment – *not* 'Covid'. Care home whistleblowers have told how once the 'Covid' era began doctors would not come to their homes to treat patients and they were begging for drugs like antibiotics that often never came. The most infamous example was ordered by New York governor Andrew Cuomo, brother of a moronic CNN host, who amazingly was given an Emmy Award for his handling of the 'Covid crisis' by the ridiculous Wokers that hand them out. Just how ridiculous could be seen in February, 2021, when a Department of Justice and FBI investigation began into how thousands of old people in New York died in nursing homes after being discharged from hospital to make way for 'Covid' patients on Cuomo's say-so – and how he and his staff covered up these facts. This couldn't have happened to a nicer psychopath. Even then there was a 'Covid' spin. Reports said that

thousands of old people who tested positive for 'Covid' in hospital were transferred to nursing homes to both die of 'Covid' and transmit it to others. No – they were in hospital because they were ill and the fact that they tested positive with a test not testing for the 'virus' is irrelevant. They were ill often with respiratory diseases ubiquitous in old people near the end of their lives. Their transfer out of hospital meant that their treatment stopped and many would go on to die.

### **They're old. Who gives a damn?**

I have exposed in the books for decades the Cult plan to cull the world's old people and even to introduce at some point what they call a 'demise pill' which at a certain age everyone would take and be out of here by law. In March, 2021, Spain legalised euthanasia and assisted suicide following the Netherlands, Belgium, Luxembourg and Canada on the Tiptoe to the demise pill. Treatment of old people by many 'care' homes has been a disgrace in the 'Covid' era. There are many, many, caring staff – I know some. There have, however, been legions of stories about callous treatment of old people and their families. Police were called when families came to take their loved ones home in the light of isolation that was killing them. They became prisoners of the state. Care home residents in insane, fascist Ontario, Canada, were not allowed to leave their *room* once the 'Covid' hoax began. UK staff have even wheeled elderly people away from windows where family members were talking with them. Oriana Criscuolo from Stockport in the English North West dropped off some things for her 80-year-old father who has Parkinson's disease and dementia and she wanted to wave to him through a ground-floor window. She was told that was 'illegal'. When she went anyway they closed the curtains in the middle of the day. Oriana said:

It's just unbelievable. I cannot understand how care home staff – people who are being paid to care – have become so uncaring. Their behaviour is inhumane and cruel. It's beyond belief.

She was right and this was not a one-off. What a way to end your life in such loveless circumstances. UK registered nurse Nicky Millen, a proper old school nurse for 40 years, said that when she started her career care was based on dignity, choice, compassion and empathy. Now she said 'the things that are important to me have gone out of the window.' She was appalled that people were dying without their loved ones and saying goodbye on iPads. Nicky described how a distressed 89-year-old lady stroked her face and asked her 'how many paracetamol would it take to finish me off'. Life was no longer worth living while not seeing her family. Nicky said she was humiliated in front of the ward staff and patients for letting the lady stroke her face and giving her a cuddle. Such is the dehumanisation that the 'Covid' hoax has brought to the surface. Nicky worked in care homes where patients told her they were being held prisoner. 'I want to live until I die', one said to her. 'I had a lady in tears because she hadn't seen her great-grandson.' Nicky was compassionate old school meeting psychopathic New Normal. She also said she had worked on a 'Covid' ward with no 'Covid' patients. Jewish writer Shai Held wrote an article in March, 2020, which was headlined 'The Staggering, Heartless Cruelty Toward the Elderly'. What he described was happening from the earliest days of lockdown. He said 'the elderly' were considered a group and not unique individuals (the way of the Woke). Shai Held said:

Notice how the all-too-familiar rhetoric of dehumanization works: 'The elderly' are bunched together as a faceless mass, all of them considered culprits and thus effectively deserving of the suffering the pandemic will inflict upon them. Lost entirely is the fact that the elderly are individual human beings, each with a distinctive face and voice, each with hopes and dreams, memories and regrets, friendships and marriages, loves lost and loves sustained.

'The elderly' have become another dehumanised group for which anything goes and for many that has resulted in cold disregard for their rights and their life. The distinctive face that Held talks about is designed to be deleted by masks until everyone is part of a faceless mass.

## **'War-zone' hospitals myth**

Again and again medical professionals have told me what was really going on and how hospitals 'overrun like war zones' according to the media were virtually empty. The mantra from medical whistleblowers was please don't use my name or my career is over. Citizen journalists around the world sneaked into hospitals to film evidence exposing the 'war-zone' lie. They really *were* largely empty with closed wards and operating theatres. I met a hospital worker in my town on the Isle of Wight during the first lockdown in 2020 who said the only island hospital had never been so quiet. Lockdown was justified by the psychopaths to stop hospitals being overrun. At the same time that the island hospital was near-empty the military arrived here to provide *extra beds*. It was all propaganda to ramp up the fear to ensure compliance with fascism as were never-used temporary hospitals with thousands of beds known as Nightingales and never-used make-shift mortuaries opened by the criminal UK government. A man who helped to install those extra island beds attributed to the army said they were never used and the hospital was empty. Doctors and nurses 'stood around talking or on their phones, wandering down to us to see what we were doing'. There were no masks or social distancing. He accused the useless local island paper, the *County Press*, of 'pumping the fear as if our hospital was overrun and we only have one so it should have been'. He described ambulances parked up with crews outside in deck chairs. When his brother called an ambulance he was told there was a two-hour backlog which he called 'bullshit'. An old lady on the island fell 'and was in a bad way', but a caller who rang for an ambulance was told the situation wasn't urgent enough. Ambulance stations were working under capacity while people would hear ambulances with sirens blaring driving through the streets. When those living near the stations realised what was going on they would follow them as they left, circulated around an urban area with the sirens going, and then came back without stopping. All this was to increase levels of fear and the same goes for the 'ventilator shortage crisis' that cost tens of millions for hastily produced ventilators never to be used.



Ambulance crews that agreed to be exploited in this way for fear propaganda might find themselves a mirror. I wish them well with that. Empty hospitals were the obvious consequence of treatment and diagnoses of non-'Covid' conditions cancelled and those involved handed a death sentence. People have been dying at home from undiagnosed and untreated cancer, heart disease and other life-threatening conditions to allow empty hospitals to deal with a 'pandemic' that wasn't happening.

## **Death of the innocent**

'War-zones' have been laying off nursing staff, even doctors where they can. There was no work for them. Lockdown was justified by saving lives and protecting the vulnerable they were actually killing with DNR orders and preventing empty hospitals being 'overrun'. In Britain the mantra of stay at home to 'save the NHS' was everywhere and across the world the same story was being sold when it was all lies. Two California doctors, Dan Erickson and Artin Massihi at Accelerated Urgent Care in Bakersfield, held a news conference in April, 2020, to say that intensive care units in California were 'empty, essentially', with hospitals shutting floors, not treating patients and laying off doctors. The California health system was working at minimum capacity 'getting rid of doctors because we just don't have the volume'. They said that people with conditions such as heart disease and cancer were not coming to hospital out of fear of 'Covid-19'. Their video was deleted by Susan Wojcicki's Cult-owned YouTube after reaching five million views. Florida governor Ron Desantis, who rejected the severe lockdowns of other states and is being targeted for doing so, said that in March, 2020, every US governor was given models claiming they would run out of hospital beds in days. That was never going to happen and the 'modellers' knew it. Deceit can be found at every level of the system. Urgent children's operations were cancelled including fracture repairs and biopsies to spot cancer. Eric Nicholls, a consultant paediatrician, said 'this is obviously concerning and we need to return to normal operating and to increase capacity as soon as possible'. Psychopaths

in power were rather less concerned *because* they are psychopaths. Deletion of urgent care and diagnosis has been happening all over the world and how many kids and others have died as a result of the actions of these cold and heartless lunatics dictating 'health' policy? The number must be stratospheric. Richard Sullivan, professor of cancer and global health at King's College London, said people feared 'Covid' more than cancer such was the campaign of fear. 'Years of lost life will be quite dramatic', Sullivan said, with 'a huge amount of avoidable mortality'. Sarah Woolnough, executive director for policy at Cancer Research UK, said there had been a 75 percent drop in urgent referrals to hospitals by family doctors of people with suspected cancer. Sullivan said that 'a lot of services have had to scale back – we've seen a dramatic decrease in the amount of elective cancer surgery'. Lockdown deaths worldwide has been absolutely fantastic with the *New York Post* reporting how data confirmed that 'lockdowns end more lives than they save':

There was a sharp decline in visits to emergency rooms and an increase in fatal heart attacks because patients didn't receive prompt treatment. Many fewer people were screened for cancer. Social isolation contributed to excess deaths from dementia and Alzheimer's.

Researchers predicted that the social and economic upheaval would lead to tens of thousands of "deaths of despair" from drug overdoses, alcoholism and suicide. As unemployment surged and mental-health and substance-abuse treatment programs were interrupted, the reported levels of anxiety, depression and suicidal thoughts increased dramatically, as did alcohol sales and fatal drug overdoses.

This has been happening while nurses and other staff had so much time on their hands in the 'war-zones' that Tic-Tok dancing videos began appearing across the Internet with medical staff dancing around in empty wards and corridors as people died at home from causes that would normally have been treated in hospital.

## **Mentions in dispatches**

One brave and truth-committed whistleblower was Louise Hampton, a call handler with the UK NHS who made a viral Internet video saying she had done 'fuck all' during the 'pandemic'

which was 'a load of bollocks'. She said that 'Covid-19' was rebranded flu and of course she lost her job. This is what happens in the medical and endless other professions now when you tell the truth. Louise filmed inside 'war-zone' accident and emergency departments to show they were empty and I mean *empty* as in no one there. The mainstream media could have done the same and blown the gaff on the whole conspiracy. They haven't to their eternal shame. Not that most 'journalists' seem capable of manifesting shame as with the psychopaths they slavishly repeat without question. The relative few who were admitted with serious health problems were left to die alone with no loved ones allowed to see them because of 'Covid' rules and they included kids dying without the comfort of mum and dad at their bedside while the evil behind this couldn't give a damn. It was all good fun to them. A Scottish NHS staff nurse publicly quit in the spring of 2021 saying: 'I can no longer be part of the lies and the corruption by the government.' She said hospitals 'aren't full, the beds aren't full, beds have been shut, wards have been shut'. Hospitals were never busy throughout 'Covid'. The staff nurse said that Nicola Sturgeon, tragically the leader of the Scottish government, was on television saying save the hospitals and the NHS – 'but the beds are empty' and 'we've not seen flu, we always see flu every year'. She wrote to government and spoke with her union Unison (the unions are Cult-compromised and *useless*, but nothing changed. Many of her colleagues were scared of losing their jobs if they spoke out as they wanted to. She said nursing staff were being affected by wearing masks all day and 'my head is splitting every shift from wearing a mask'. The NHS is part of the fascist tyranny and must be dismantled so we can start again with human beings in charge. (Ironically, hospitals were reported to be busier again when official 'Covid' cases *fell* in spring/summer of 2021 and many other conditions required treatment at the same time as *the fake vaccine rollout*.)

I will cover the 'Covid vaccine' scam in detail later, but it is another indicator of the sickening disregard for human life that I am highlighting here. The DNA-manipulating concoctions do not fulfil

the definition of a 'vaccine', have never been used on humans before and were given only emergency approval because trials were not completed and they continued using the unknowing public. The result was what a NHS senior nurse with responsibility for 'vaccine' procedure said was 'genocide'. She said the 'vaccines' were not 'vaccines'. They had not been shown to be safe and claims about their effectiveness by drug companies were 'poetic licence'. She described what was happening as a 'horrid act of human annihilation'. The nurse said that management had instigated a policy of not providing a Patient Information Leaflet (PIL) before people were 'vaccinated' even though health care professionals are supposed to do this according to protocol. Patients should also be told that they are taking part in an ongoing clinical trial. Her challenges to what is happening had seen her excluded from meetings and ridiculed in others. She said she was told to 'watch my step ... or I would find myself surplus to requirements'. The nurse, who spoke anonymously in fear of her career, said she asked her NHS manager why he/she was content with taking part in genocide against those having the 'vaccines'. The reply was that everyone had to play their part and to 'put up, shut up, and get it done'. Government was 'leaning heavily' on NHS management which was clearly leaning heavily on staff. This is how the global 'medical' hierarchy operates and it starts with the Cult and its World Health Organization.

She told the story of a doctor who had the Pfizer jab and when questioned had no idea what was in it. The doctor had never read the literature. We have to stop treating doctors as intellectual giants when so many are moral and medical pygmies. The doctor did not even know that the 'vaccines' were not fully approved or that their trials were ongoing. They were, however, asking their patients if they minded taking part in follow-ups for research purposes – yes, the *ongoing clinical trial*. The nurse said the doctor's ignorance was not rare and she had spoken to a hospital consultant who had the jab without any idea of the background or that the 'trials' had not been completed. Nurses and pharmacists had shown the same ignorance.

'My NHS colleagues have forsaken their duty of care, broken their code of conduct – Hippocratic Oath – and have been brainwashed just the same as the majority of the UK public through propaganda ...' She said she had not been able to recruit a single NHS colleague, doctor, nurse or pharmacist to stand with her and speak out. Her union had refused to help. She said that if the genocide came to light she would not hesitate to give evidence at a Nuremberg-type trial against those in power who could have affected the outcomes but didn't.

### **And all for what?**

To put the nonsense into perspective let's say the 'virus' does exist and let's go completely crazy and accept that the official manipulated figures for cases and deaths are accurate. *Even then* a study by Stanford University epidemiologist Dr John Ioannidis published on the World Health Organization website produced an average infection to fatality rate of ... *0.23 percent!* Ioannidis said: 'If one could sample equally from all locations globally, the median infection fatality rate might even be substantially lower than the 0.23% observed in my analysis.' For healthy people under 70 it was ... *0.05 percent!* This compares with the 3.4 percent claimed by the Cult-owned World Health Organization when the hoax was first played and maximum fear needed to be generated. An updated Stanford study in April, 2021, put the 'infection' to 'fatality' rate at just 0.15 percent. Another team of scientists led by Megan O'Driscoll and Henrik Salje studied data from 45 countries and published their findings on the Nature website. For children and young people the figure is so small it virtually does not register although authorities will be hyping dangers to the young when they introduce DNA-manipulating 'vaccines' for children. The O'Driscoll study produced an average infection-fatality figure of 0.003 for children from birth to four; 0.001 for 5 to 14; 0.003 for 15 to 19; and it was still only 0.456 up to 64. To claim that children must be 'vaccinated' to protect them from 'Covid' is an obvious lie and so there must be another reason and there is. What's more the average age of a 'Covid' death is akin

to the average age that people die in general. The average age of death in England is about 80 for men and 83 for women. The average age of death from alleged 'Covid' is between 82 and 83. California doctors, Dan Erickson and Artin Massihi, said at their April media conference that projection models of millions of deaths had been 'woefully inaccurate'. They produced detailed figures showing that Californians had a 0.03 chance of dying from 'Covid' based on the number of people who tested positive (with a test not testing for the 'virus'). Erickson said there was a 0.1 percent chance of dying from 'Covid' in the *state* of New York, not just the city, and a 0.05 percent chance in Spain, a centre of 'Covid-19' hysteria at one stage. The Stanford studies supported the doctors' data with fatality rate estimates of 0.23 and 0.15 percent. How close are these figures to my estimate of *zero*? Death-rate figures claimed by the World Health Organization at the start of the hoax were some 15 times higher. The California doctors said there was no justification for lockdowns and the economic devastation they caused. Everything they had ever learned about quarantine was that you quarantine the *sick* and not the healthy. They had never seen this before and it made no medical sense.

Why in the in the light of all this would governments and medical systems the world over say that billions must go under house arrest; lose their livelihood; in many cases lose their mind, their health and their life; force people to wear masks dangerous to health and psychology; make human interaction and even family interaction a criminal offence; ban travel; close restaurants, bars, watching live sport, concerts, theatre, and any activity involving human togetherness and discourse; and closing schools to isolate children from their friends and cause many to commit suicide in acts of hopelessness and despair? The California doctors said lockdown consequences included increased child abuse, partner abuse, alcoholism, depression, and other impacts they were seeing every day. Who would do that to the entire human race if not mentally-ill psychopaths of almost unimaginable extremes like Bill Gates? We must face the reality of what we are dealing with and come out of

denial. Fascism and tyranny are made possible only by the target population submitting and acquiescing to fascism and tyranny. The whole of human history shows that to be true. Most people naively and unquestioning believed what they were told about a 'deadly virus' and meekly and weakly submitted to house arrest. Those who didn't believe it – at least in total – still submitted in fear of the consequences of not doing so. For the rest who wouldn't submit draconian fines have been imposed, brutal policing by psychopaths *for* psychopaths, and condemnation from the meek and weak who condemn the Pushbackers on behalf of the very force that has them, too, in its gunights. 'Pathetic' does not even begin to suffice. Britain's brainless 'Health' Secretary Matt Hancock warned anyone lying to border officials about returning from a list of 'hotspot' countries could face a jail sentence of up to ten years which is more than for racially-aggravated assault, incest and attempting to have sex with a child under 13. Hancock is a lunatic, but he has the state apparatus behind him in a Cult-led chain reaction and the same with UK 'Vaccine Minister' Nadhim Zahawi, a prominent member of the mega-Cult secret society, Le Cercle, which featured in my earlier books. The Cult enforces its will on governments and medical systems; government and medical systems enforce their will on business and police; business enforces its will on staff who enforce it on customers; police enforce the will of the Cult on the population and play their essential part in creating a world of fascist control that their own children and grandchildren will have to live in their entire lives. It is a hierarchical pyramid of imposition and acquiescence and, yes indeed, of clinical insanity.

Does anyone bright enough to read this book have to ask what the answer is? I think not, but I will reveal it anyway in the fewest of syllables: Tell the psychos and their moronic lackeys to fuck off and let's get on with our lives. We are many – They are few.

## CHAPTER SEVEN

### **War on your mind**

*One believes things because one has been conditioned to believe them*

*Aldous Huxley, Brave New World*

I have described the 'Covid' hoax as a 'Psyop' and that is true in every sense and on every level in accordance with the definition of that term which is psychological warfare. Break down the 'Covid pandemic' to the foundation themes and it is psychological warfare on the human individual and collective mind.

The same can be said for the entire human belief system involving every subject you can imagine. Huxley was right in his contention that people believe what they are conditioned to believe and this comes from the repetition throughout their lives of the same falsehoods. They spew from government, corporations, media and endless streams of 'experts' telling you what the Cult wants you to believe and often believing it themselves (although *far* from always). 'Experts' are rewarded with 'prestigious' jobs and titles and as agents of perceptual programming with regular access to the media. The Cult has to control the narrative – control *information* – or they lose control of the vital, crucial, without-which-they-cannot-prevail public perception of reality. The foundation of that control today is the Internet made possible by the Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency (DARPA), the incredibly sinister technological arm of the Pentagon. The Internet is the result of military technology.



DARPA openly brags about establishing the Internet which has been a long-term project to lasso the minds of the global population. I have said for decades the plan is to control information to such an extreme that eventually no one would see or hear anything that the Cult does not approve. We are closing in on that end with ferocious censorship since the 'Covid' hoax began and in my case it started back in the 1990s in terms of books and speaking venues. I had to create my own publishing company in 1995 precisely because no one else would publish my books even then. I think they're all still running.

## **Cult Internet**

To secure total control of information they needed the Internet in which pre-programmed algorithms can seek out 'unclean' content for deletion and even stop it being posted in the first place. The Cult had to dismantle print and non-Internet broadcast media to ensure the transfer of information to the appropriate-named 'Web' – a critical expression of the *Cult* web. We've seen the ever-quickening demise of traditional media and control of what is left by a tiny number of corporations operating worldwide. Independent journalism in the mainstream is already dead and never was that more obvious than since the turn of 2020. The Cult wants all information communicated via the Internet to globally censor and allow the plug to be pulled any time. Lockdowns and forced isolation has meant that communication between people has been through electronic means and no longer through face-to-face discourse and discussion. Cult psychopaths have targeted the bars, restaurants, sport, venues and meeting places in general for this reason. None of this is by chance and it's to stop people gathering in any kind of privacy or number while being able to track and monitor all Internet communications and block them as necessary. Even private messages between individuals have been censored by these fascists that control Cult fronts like Facebook, Twitter, Google and YouTube which are all officially run by Sabbatian place-people and from the background by higher-level Sabbatian place people.

Facebook, Google, Amazon and their like were seed-funded and supported into existence with money-no-object infusions of funds either directly or indirectly from DARPA and CIA technology arm In-Q-Tel. The Cult plays the long game and prepares very carefully for big plays like 'Covid'. Amazon is another front in the psychological war and pretty much controls the global market in book sales and increasingly publishing. Amazon's limitless funds have deleted fantastic numbers of independent publishers to seize global domination on the way to deciding which books can be sold and circulated and which cannot. Moves in that direction are already happening. Amazon's leading light Jeff Bezos is the grandson of Lawrence Preston Gise who worked with DARPA predecessor ARPA. Amazon has big connections to the CIA and the Pentagon. The plan I have long described went like this:

1. Employ military technology to establish the Internet.
2. Sell the Internet as a place where people can freely communicate without censorship and allow that to happen until the Net becomes the central and irreversible pillar of human society. If the Internet had been highly censored from the start many would have rejected it.
3. Fund and manipulate major corporations into being to control the circulation of information on your Internet using cover stories about geeks in garages to explain how they came about. Give them unlimited funds to expand rapidly with no need to make a profit for years while non-Cult companies who need to balance the books cannot compete. You know that in these circumstances your Googles, YouTubes, Facebooks and Amazons are going to secure near monopolies by either crushing or buying up the opposition.
4. Allow freedom of expression on both the Internet and communication platforms to draw people in until the Internet is the central and irreversible pillar of human society and your communication corporations have reached a stage of near monopoly domination.
5. Then unleash your always-planned frenzy of censorship on the basis of 'where else are you going to go?' and continue to expand that until nothing remains that the Cult does not want its human targets to see.

The process was timed to hit the 'Covid' hoax to ensure the best chance possible of controlling the narrative which they knew they had to do at all costs. They were, after all, about to unleash a 'deadly virus' that didn't really exist. If you do that in an environment of free-flowing information and opinion you would be dead in the

water before you could say Gates is a psychopath. The network was in place through which the Cult-created-and-owned World Health Organization could dictate the 'Covid' narrative and response policy slavishly supported by Cult-owned Internet communication giants and mainstream media while those telling a different story were censored. Google, YouTube, Facebook and Twitter openly announced that they would do this. What else would we expect from Cult-owned operations like Facebook which former executives have confirmed set out to make the platform more addictive than cigarettes and coldly manipulates emotions of its users to sow division between people and groups and scramble the minds of the young? If Zuckerberg lives out the rest of his life without going to jail for crimes against humanity, and most emphatically against the young, it will be a travesty of justice. Still, no matter, cause and effect will catch up with him eventually and the same with Sergey Brin and Larry Page at Google with its CEO Sundar Pichai who fix the Google search results to promote Cult narratives and hide the opposition. Put the same key words into Google and other search engines like DuckDuckGo and you will see how different results can be. Wikipedia is another intensely biased 'encyclopaedia' which skews its content to the Cult agenda. YouTube links to Wikipedia's version of 'Covid' and 'climate change' on video pages in which experts in their field offer a different opinion (even that is increasingly rare with Wojcicki censorship). Into this 'Covid' silence-them network must be added government media censors, sorry 'regulators', such as Ofcom in the UK which imposed tyrannical restrictions on British broadcasters that had the effect of banning me from ever appearing. Just to debate with me about my evidence and views on 'Covid' would mean breaking the fascistic impositions of Ofcom and its CEO career government bureaucrat Melanie Dawes. Gutless British broadcasters tremble at the very thought of fascist Ofcom.

## **Psychos behind 'Covid'**

The reason for the 'Covid' catastrophe in all its facets and forms can be seen by whom and what is driving the policies worldwide in such a coordinated way. Decisions are not being made to protect health, but to target psychology. The dominant group guiding and 'advising' government policy are not medical professionals. They are psychologists and behavioural scientists. Every major country has its own version of this phenomenon and I'll use the British example to show how it works. In many ways the British version has been affecting the wider world in the form of the huge behaviour manipulation network in the UK which operates in other countries. The network involves private companies, government, intelligence and military. The Cabinet Office is at the centre of the government 'Covid' Psyop and part-owns, with 'innovation charity' Nesta, the Behavioural Insights Team (BIT) which claims to be independent of government but patently isn't. The BIT was established in 2010 and its job is to manipulate the psyche of the population to acquiesce to government demands and so much more. It is also known as the 'Nudge Unit', a name inspired by the 2009 book by two ultra-Zionists, Cass Sunstein and Richard Thaler, called *Nudge: Improving Decisions About Health, Wealth, and Happiness*. The book, as with the Behavioural Insights Team, seeks to 'nudge' behaviour (manipulate it) to make the public follow patterns of action and perception that suit those in authority (the Cult). Sunstein is so skilled at this that he advises the World Health Organization and the UK Behavioural Insights Team and was Administrator of the White House Office of Information and Regulatory Affairs in the Obama administration. Biden appointed him to the Department of Homeland Security – another ultra-Zionist in the fold to oversee new immigration laws which is another policy the Cult wants to control. Sunstein is desperate to silence anyone exposing conspiracies and co-authored a 2008 report on the subject in which suggestions were offered to ban 'conspiracy theorizing' or impose 'some kind of tax, financial or otherwise, on those who disseminate such theories'. I guess a psychiatrist's chair is out of the question?

Sunstein's mate Richard Thaler, an 'academic affiliate' of the UK Behavioural Insights Team, is a proponent of 'behavioural economics' which is defined as the study of 'the effects of psychological, cognitive, emotional, cultural and social factors on the decisions of individuals and institutions'. Study the effects so they can be manipulated to be what you want them to be. Other leading names in the development of behavioural economics are ultra-Zionists Daniel Kahneman and Robert J. Shiller and they, with Thaler, won the Nobel Memorial Prize in Economic Sciences for their work in this field. The Behavioural Insights Team is operating at the heart of the UK government and has expanded globally through partnerships with several universities including Harvard, Oxford, Cambridge, University College London (UCL) and Pennsylvania. They claim to have 'trained' (reframed) 20,000 civil servants and run more than 750 projects involving 400 randomised controlled trials in dozens of countries' as another version of mind reframers Common Purpose. BIT works from its office in New York with cities and their agencies, as well as other partners, across the United States and Canada – this is a company part-owned by the British government Cabinet Office. An executive order by President Cult-servant Obama established a US Social and Behavioral Sciences Team in 2015. They all have the same reason for being and that's to brainwash the population directly and by brainwashing those in positions of authority.

### **'Covid' mind game**

Another prime aspect of the UK mind-control network is the 'independent' [joke] Scientific Pandemic Insights Group on Behaviours (SPI-B) which 'provides behavioural science advice aimed at anticipating and helping people adhere to interventions that are recommended by medical or epidemiological experts'. That means manipulating public perception and behaviour to do whatever government tells them to do. It's disgusting and if they really want the public to be 'safe' this lot should all be under lock and key. According to the government website SPI-B consists of

'behavioural scientists, health and social psychologists, anthropologists and historians' and advises the Whitty-Vallance-led Scientific Advisory Group for Emergencies (SAGE) which in turn advises the government on 'the science' (it doesn't) and 'Covid' policy. When politicians say they are being guided by 'the science' this is the rabble in each country they are talking about and that 'science' is dominated by behaviour manipulators to enforce government fascism through public compliance. The Behaviour Insight Team is headed by psychologist David Solomon Halpern, a visiting professor at King's College London, and connects with a national and global web of other civilian and military organisations as the Cult moves towards its goal of fusing them into one fascistic whole in every country through its 'Fusion Doctrine'. The behaviour manipulation network involves, but is not confined to, the Foreign Office; National Security Council; government communications headquarters (GCHQ); MI5; MI6; the Cabinet Office-based Media Monitoring Unit; and the Rapid Response Unit which 'monitors digital trends to spot emerging issues; including misinformation and disinformation; and identifies the best way to respond'.

There is also the 77th Brigade of the UK military which operates like the notorious Israeli military's Unit 8200 in manipulating information and discussion on the Internet by posing as members of the public to promote the narrative and discredit those who challenge it. Here we have the military seeking to manipulate *domestic* public opinion while the Nazis in government are fine with that. Conservative Member of Parliament Tobias Ellwood, an advocate of lockdown and control through 'vaccine passports', is a Lieutenant Colonel reservist in the 77th Brigade which connects with the military operation jHub, the 'innovation centre' for the Ministry of Defence and Strategic Command. jHub has also been involved with the civilian National Health Service (NHS) in 'symptom tracing' the population. The NHS is a key part of this mind control network and produced a document in December, 2020, explaining to staff how to use psychological manipulation with different groups and ages to get them to have the DNA-manipulating 'Covid vaccine'

that's designed to cumulatively rewrite human genetics. The document, called 'Optimising Vaccination Roll Out – Do's and Don'ts for all messaging, documents and "communications" in the widest sense', was published by NHS England and the NHS Improvement *Behaviour Change Unit* in partnership with Public Health England and Warwick Business School. I hear the mantra about 'save the NHS' and 'protect the NHS' when we need to scrap the NHS and start again. The current version is far too corrupt, far too anti-human and totally compromised by Cult operatives and their assets. UK government broadcast media censor Ofcom will connect into this web – as will the BBC with its tremendous Ofcom influence – to control what the public see and hear and dictate mass perception. Nuremberg trials must include personnel from all these organisations.

### **The fear factor**

The 'Covid' hoax has led to the creation of the UK Cabinet Office-connected Joint Biosecurity Centre (JBC) which is officially described as providing 'expert advice on pandemics' using its independent [all Cult operations are 'independent'] analytical function to provide real-time analysis about infection outbreaks to identify and respond to outbreaks of Covid-19'. Another role is to advise the government on a response to spikes in infections – 'for example by closing schools or workplaces in local areas where infection levels have risen'. Put another way, promoting the Cult agenda. The Joint Biosecurity Centre is modelled on the Joint Terrorism Analysis Centre which analyses intelligence to set 'terrorism threat levels' and here again you see the fusion of civilian and military operations and intelligence that has led to military intelligence producing documents about 'vaccine hesitancy' and how it can be combated. Domestic civilian matters and opinions should not be the business of the military. The Joint Biosecurity Centre is headed by Tom Hurd, director general of the Office for Security and Counter-Terrorism from the establishment-to-its-fingertips Hurd family. His father is former Foreign Secretary Douglas Hurd. How coincidental that Tom

Hurd went to the elite Eton College and Oxford University with Boris Johnson. Imperial College with its ridiculous computer modeller Neil Ferguson will connect with this gigantic web that will itself interconnect with similar set-ups in other major and not so major countries. Compared with this Cult network the politicians, be they Boris Johnson, Donald Trump or Joe Biden, are bit-part players 'following the science'. The network of psychologists was on the 'Covid' case from the start with the aim of generating maximum fear of the 'virus' to ensure compliance by the population. A government behavioural science group known as SPI-B produced a paper in March, 2020, for discussion by the main government science advisory group known as SAGE. It was headed 'Options for increasing adherence to social distancing measures' and it said the following in a section headed 'Persuasion':

- A substantial number of people still do not feel sufficiently personally threatened; it could be that they are reassured by the low death rate in their demographic group, although levels of concern may be rising. Having a good understanding of the risk has been found to be positively associated with adoption of COVID-19 social distancing measures in Hong Kong.
- The perceived level of personal threat needs to be increased among those who are complacent, using hard-hitting evaluation of options for increasing social distancing emotional messaging. To be effective this must also empower people by making clear the actions they can take to reduce the threat.
- Responsibility to others: There seems to be insufficient understanding of, or feelings of responsibility about, people's role in transmitting the infection to others ... Messaging about actions need to be framed positively in terms of protecting oneself and the community, and increase confidence that they will be effective.
- Some people will be more persuaded by appeals to play by the rules, some by duty to the community, and some to personal risk.



All these different approaches are needed. The messaging also needs to take account of the realities of different people's lives. Messaging needs to take account of the different motivational levers and circumstances of different people.

All this could be achieved the SPI-B psychologists said by *using the media to increase the sense of personal threat* which translates as terrify the shit out of the population, including children, so they all do what we want. That's not happened has it? Those excuses for 'journalists' who wouldn't know journalism if it bit them on the arse (the great majority) have played their crucial part in serving this Cult-government Psyop to enslave their own kids and grandkids. How they live with themselves I have no idea. The psychological war has been underpinned by constant government 'Covid' propaganda in almost every television and radio ad break, plus the Internet and print media, which has pounded out the fear with taxpayers footing the bill for their own programming. The result has been people terrified of a 'virus' that doesn't exist or one with a tiny fatality rate even if you believe it does. People walk down the street and around the shops wearing face-nappies damaging their health and psychology while others report those who refuse to be that naïve to the police who turn up in their own face-nappies. I had a cameraman come to my flat and he was so frightened of 'Covid' he came in wearing a mask and refused to shake my hand in case he caught something. He had – naïveitis – and the thought that he worked in the mainstream media was both depressing and made his behaviour perfectly explainable. The fear which has gripped the minds of so many and frozen them into compliance has been carefully cultivated by these psychologists who are really psychopaths. If lives get destroyed and a lot of young people commit suicide it shows our plan is working. SPI-B then turned to compulsion on the public to comply. 'With adequate preparation, rapid change can be achieved', it said. Some countries had introduced mandatory self-isolation on a wide scale without evidence of major public unrest and a large majority of the UK's population appeared to be supportive of more coercive measures with 64 percent of adults saying they would

support putting London under a lockdown (watch the ‘polls’ which are designed to make people believe that public opinion is in favour or against whatever the subject in hand).

For ‘aggressive protective measures’ to be effective, the SPI-B paper said, special attention should be devoted to those population groups that are more at risk. Translated from the Orwellian this means making the rest of population feel guilty for not protecting the ‘vulnerable’ such as old people which the Cult and its agencies were about to kill on an industrial scale with lockdown, lack of treatment and the Gates ‘vaccine’. Psychopath psychologists sold their guilt-trip so comprehensively that Los Angeles County Supervisor Hilda Solis reported that children were apologising (from a distance) to their parents and grandparents for bringing ‘Covid’ into their homes and getting them sick. ‘... These apologies are just some of the last words that loved ones will ever hear as they die alone,’ she said. Gut-wrenchingly Solis then used this childhood tragedy to tell children to stay at home and ‘keep your loved ones alive’. Imagine heaping such potentially life-long guilt on a kid when it has absolutely nothing to do with them. These people are deeply disturbed and the psychologists behind this even more so.

### **Uncivil war – divide and rule**

Professional mind-controllers at SPI-B wanted the media to increase a sense of responsibility to others (do as you’re told) and promote ‘positive messaging’ for those actions while in contrast to invoke ‘social disapproval’ by the unquestioning, obedient, community of anyone with a mind of their own. Again the compliant Goebbels-like media obliged. This is an old, old, trick employed by tyrannies the world over throughout human history. You get the target population to keep the target population in line – *your* line. SPI-B said this could ‘play an important role in preventing anti-social behaviour or discouraging failure to enact pro-social behaviour’. For ‘anti-social’ in the Orwellian parlance of SPI-B see any behaviour that government doesn’t approve. SPI-B recommendations said that ‘social disapproval’ should be accompanied by clear messaging and

promotion of strong collective identity – hence the government and celebrity mantra of ‘we’re all in this together’. Sure we are. The mind doctors have such contempt for their targets that they think some clueless comedian, actor or singer telling them to do what the government wants will be enough to win them over. We have had UK comedian Lenny Henry, actor Michael Caine and singer Elton John wheeled out to serve the propagandists by urging people to have the DNA-manipulating ‘Covid’ non-‘vaccine’. The role of Henry and fellow black celebrities in seeking to coax a ‘vaccine’ reluctant black community into doing the government’s will was especially stomach-turning. An emotion-manipulating script and carefully edited video featuring these black ‘celebs’ was such an insult to the intelligence of black people and where’s the self-respect of those involved selling their souls to a fascist government agenda? Henry said he heard black people’s ‘legitimate worries and concerns’, but people must ‘trust the facts’ when they were doing exactly that by not having the ‘vaccine’. They had to include the obligatory reference to Black Lives Matter with the line ... ‘Don’t let coronavirus cost even more black lives – because we matter’. My god, it was pathetic. ‘I know the vaccine is safe and what it does.’ How? ‘I’m a comedian and it says so in my script.’

SPI-B said social disapproval needed to be carefully managed to avoid victimisation, scapegoating and misdirected criticism, but they knew that their ‘recommendations’ would lead to exactly that and the media were specifically used to stir-up the divide-and-conquer hostility. Those who conform like good little baa, baas, are praised while those who have seen through the tidal wave of lies are ‘Covidiot’s’. The awake have been abused by the fast asleep for not conforming to fascism and impositions that the awake know are designed to endanger their health, dehumanise them, and tear asunder the very fabric of human society. We have had the curtain-twitchers and morons reporting neighbours and others to the face-napped police for breaking ‘Covid rules’ with fascist police delighting in posting links and phone numbers where this could be done. The Cult cannot impose its will without a compliant police

and military or a compliant population willing to play their part in enslaving themselves and their kids. The words of a pastor in Nazi Germany are so appropriate today:

First they came for the socialists and I did not speak out because I was not a socialist.

Then they came for the trade unionists and I did not speak out because I was not a trade unionist.

Then they came for the Jews and I did not speak out because I was not a Jew.

Then they came for me and there was no one left to speak for me.

Those who don't learn from history are destined to repeat it and so many are.

### **'Covid' rules: Rewiring the mind**

With the background laid out to this gigantic national and global web of psychological manipulation we can put 'Covid' rules into a clear and sinister perspective. Forget the claims about protecting health. 'Covid' rules are about dismantling the human mind, breaking the human spirit, destroying self-respect, and then putting Humpty Dumpty together again as a servile, submissive slave. Social isolation through lockdown and distancing have devastating effects on the human psyche as the psychological psychopaths well know and that's the real reason for them. Humans need contact with each other, discourse, closeness and touch, or they eventually, and literally, go crazy. Masks, which I will address at some length, fundamentally add to the effects of isolation and the Cult agenda to dehumanise and de-individualise the population. To do this while knowing – in fact *seeking* – this outcome is the very epitome of evil and psychologists involved in this *are* the epitome of evil. They must like all the rest of the Cult demons and their assets stand trial for crimes against humanity on a scale that defies the imagination. Psychopaths in uniform use isolation to break enemy troops and agents and make them subservient and submissive to tell what they know. The technique is rightly considered a form of torture and

torture is most certainly what has been imposed on the human population.

Clinically-insane American psychologist Harry Harlow became famous for his isolation experiments in the 1950s in which he separated baby monkeys from their mothers and imprisoned them for months on end in a metal container or 'pit of despair'. They soon began to show mental distress and depression as any idiot could have predicted. Harlow put other monkeys in steel chambers for three, six or twelve months while denying them any contact with animals or humans. He said that the effects of total social isolation for six months were 'so devastating and debilitating that we had assumed initially that twelve months of isolation would not produce any additional decrement'; but twelve months of isolation 'almost obliterated the animals socially'. This is what the Cult and its psychopaths are doing to you and your children. Even monkeys in partial isolation in which they were not allowed to form relationships with other monkeys became 'aggressive and hostile, not only to others, but also towards their own bodies'. We have seen this in the young as a consequence of lockdown. UK government psychopaths launched a public relations campaign telling people not to hug each other even after they received the 'Covid-19 vaccine' which we were told with more lies would allow a return to 'normal life'. A government source told *The Telegraph*: 'It will be along the lines that it is great that you have been vaccinated, but if you are going to visit your family and hug your grandchildren there is a chance you are going to infect people you love.' The source was apparently speaking from a secure psychiatric facility. Janet Lord, director of Birmingham University's Institute of Inflammation and Ageing, said that parents and grandparents should avoid hugging their children. Well, how can I put it, Ms Lord? Fuck off. Yep, that'll do.

### **Destroying the kids – where are the parents?**

Observe what has happened to people enslaved and isolated by lockdown as suicide and self-harm has soared worldwide,

particularly among the young denied the freedom to associate with their friends. A study of 49,000 people in English-speaking countries concluded that almost half of young adults are at clinical risk of mental health disorders. A national survey in America of 1,000 currently enrolled high school and college students found that 5 percent reported attempting suicide during the pandemic. Data from the US CDC's National Syndromic Surveillance Program from January 1st to October 17th, 2020, revealed a 31 percent increase in mental health issues among adolescents aged 12 to 17 compared with 2019. The CDC reported that America in general suffered the biggest drop in life expectancy since World War Two as it fell by a year in the first half of 2020 as a result of 'deaths of despair' – overdoses and suicides. Deaths of despair have leapt by more than 20 percent during lockdown and include the highest number of fatal overdoses ever recorded in a single year – 81,000. Internet addiction is another consequence of being isolated at home which lowers interest in physical activities as kids fall into inertia and what's the point? Children and young people are losing hope and giving up on life, sometimes literally. A 14-year-old boy killed himself in Maryland because he had 'given up' when his school district didn't reopen; an 11-year-old boy shot himself during a zoom class; a teenager in Maine succumbed to the isolation of the 'pandemic' when he ended his life after experiencing a disrupted senior year at school. Children as young as nine have taken their life and all these stories can be repeated around the world. Careers are being destroyed before they start and that includes those in sport in which promising youngsters have not been able to take part. The plan of the psycho-psychologists is working all right. Researchers at Cambridge University found that lockdowns cause significant harm to children's mental health. Their study was published in the *Archives of Disease in Childhood*, and followed 168 children aged between 7 and 11. The researchers concluded:

During the UK lockdown, children's depression symptoms have increased substantially, relative to before lockdown. The scale of this effect has direct relevance for the continuation of different elements of lockdown policy, such as complete or partial school closures ...

... Specifically, we observed a statistically significant increase in ratings of depression, with a medium-to-large effect size. Our findings emphasise the need to incorporate the potential impact of lockdown on child mental health in planning the ongoing response to the global pandemic and the recovery from it.

Not a chance when the Cult's psycho-psychologists were getting exactly what they wanted. The UK's Royal College of Paediatrics and Child Health has urged parents to look for signs of eating disorders in children and young people after a three to four fold increase. Specialists say the 'pandemic' is a major reason behind the rise. You don't say. The College said isolation from friends during school closures, exam cancellations, loss of extra-curricular activities like sport, and an increased use of social media were all contributory factors along with fears about the virus (psycho-psychologists again), family finances, and students being forced to quarantine. Doctors said young people were becoming severely ill by the time they were seen with 'Covid' regulations reducing face-to-face consultations. Nor is it only the young that have been devastated by the psychopaths. Like all bullies and cowards the Cult is targeting the young, elderly, weak and infirm. A typical story was told by a British lady called Lynn Parker who was not allowed to visit her husband in 2020 for the last ten and half months of his life 'when he needed me most' between March 20th and when he died on December 19th. This vacates the criminal and enters the territory of evil. The emotional impact on the immune system alone is immense as are the number of people of all ages worldwide who have died as a result of Cult-demanded, Gates-demanded, lockdowns.

## **Isolation is torture**

The experience of imposing solitary confinement on millions of prisoners around the world has shown how a large percentage become 'actively psychotic and/or acutely suicidal'. Social isolation has been found to trigger 'a specific psychiatric syndrome, characterized by hallucinations; panic attacks; overt paranoia; diminished impulse control; hypersensitivity to external stimuli; and difficulties with thinking, concentration and memory'. Juan Mendez,

a United Nations rapporteur (investigator), said that isolation is a form of torture. Research has shown that even after isolation prisoners find it far more difficult to make social connections and I remember chatting to a shop assistant after one lockdown who told me that when her young son met another child again he had no idea how to act or what to do. Hannah Flanagan, Director of Emergency Services at Journey Mental Health Center in Dane County, Wisconsin, said: 'The specificity about Covid social distancing and isolation that we've come across as contributing factors to the suicides are really new to us this year.' But they are not new to those that devised them. They are getting the effect they want as the population is psychologically dismantled to be rebuilt in a totally different way. Children and the young are particularly targeted. They will be the adults when the full-on fascist AI-controlled technocracy is planned to be imposed and they are being prepared to meekly submit. At the same time older people who still have a memory of what life was like before – and how fascist the new normal really is – are being deleted. You are going to see efforts to turn the young against the old to support this geriatric genocide. Hannah Flanagan said the big increase in suicide in her county proved that social isolation is not only harmful, but deadly. Studies have shown that isolation from others is one of the main risk factors in suicide and even more so with women. Warnings that lockdown could create a 'perfect storm' for suicide were ignored. After all this was one of the *reasons* for lockdown. Suicide, however, is only the most extreme of isolation consequences. There are many others. Dr Dhruv Khullar, assistant professor of healthcare policy at Weill Cornell Medical College, said in a *New York Times* article in 2016 long before the fake 'pandemic':

A wave of new research suggests social separation is bad for us. Individuals with less social connection have disrupted sleep patterns, altered immune systems, more inflammation and higher levels of stress hormones. One recent study found that isolation increases the risk of heart disease by 29 percent and stroke by 32 percent. Another analysis that pooled data from 70 studies and 3.4 million people found that socially isolated individuals had a 30 percent higher risk of dying in the next seven years, and that this effect was largest in middle age.



Loneliness can accelerate cognitive decline in older adults, and isolated individuals are twice as likely to die prematurely as those with more robust social interactions. These effects start early: Socially isolated children have significantly poorer health 20 years later, even after controlling for other factors. All told, loneliness is as important a risk factor for early death as obesity and smoking.

There you have proof from that one article alone four years before 2020 that those who have enforced lockdown, social distancing and isolation knew what the effect would be and that is even more so with professional psychologists that have been driving the policy across the globe. We can go back even further to the years 2000 and 2003 and the start of a major study on the effects of isolation on health by Dr Janine Gronewold and Professor Dirk M. Hermann at the University Hospital in Essen, Germany, who analysed data on 4,316 people with an average age of 59 who were recruited for the long-term research project. They found that socially isolated people are more than 40 percent more likely to have a heart attack, stroke, or other major cardiovascular event and nearly 50 percent more likely to die from any cause. Given the financial Armageddon unleashed by lockdown we should note that the study found a relationship between increased cardiovascular risk and lack of financial support. After excluding other factors social isolation was still connected to a 44 percent increased risk of cardiovascular problems and a 47 percent increased risk of death by any cause. Lack of financial support was associated with a 30 percent increase in the risk of cardiovascular health events. Dr Gronewold said it had been known for some time that feeling lonely or lacking contact with close friends and family can have an impact on physical health and the study had shown that having strong social relationships is of high importance for heart health. Gronewold said they didn't understand yet why people who are socially isolated have such poor health outcomes, but this was obviously a worrying finding, particularly during these times of prolonged social distancing. Well, it can be explained on many levels. You only have to identify the point in the body where people feel loneliness and missing people they are parted from – it's in the centre of the chest where they feel the ache of loneliness and the ache of missing people. 'My heart aches for

you' ... 'My heart aches for some company.' I will explain this more in the chapter Escaping Wetiko, but when you realise that the body is the mind – they are expressions of each other – the reason why state of the mind dictates state of the body becomes clear.

American psychologist Ranjit Powar was highlighting the effects of lockdown isolation as early as April, 2020. She said humans have evolved to be social creatures and are wired to live in interactive groups. Being isolated from family, friends and colleagues could be unbalancing and traumatic for most people and could result in short or even long-term psychological and physical health problems. An increase in levels of anxiety, aggression, depression, forgetfulness and hallucinations were possible psychological effects of isolation. 'Mental conditions may be precipitated for those with underlying pre-existing susceptibilities and show up in many others without any pre-condition.' Powar said personal relationships helped us cope with stress and if we lost this outlet for letting off steam the result can be a big emotional void which, for an average person, was difficult to deal with. 'Just a few days of isolation can cause increased levels of anxiety and depression' – so what the hell has been the effect on the global population of *18 months* of this at the time of writing? Powar said: 'Add to it the looming threat of a dreadful disease being repeatedly hammered in through the media and you have a recipe for many shades of mental and physical distress.' For those with a house and a garden it is easy to forget that billions have had to endure lockdown isolation in tiny overcrowded flats and apartments with nowhere to go outside. The psychological and physical consequences of this are unimaginable and with lunatic and abusive partners and parents the consequences have led to tremendous increases in domestic and child abuse and alcoholism as people seek to shut out the horror. Ranjit Powar said:

Staying in a confined space with family is not all a rosy picture for everyone. It can be extremely oppressive and claustrophobic for large low-income families huddled together in small single-room houses. Children here are not lucky enough to have many board/electronic games or books to keep them occupied.

Add to it the deep insecurity of running out of funds for food and basic necessities. On the other hand, there are people with dysfunctional family dynamics, such as domineering, abusive or alcoholic partners, siblings or parents which makes staying home a period of trial. Incidence of suicide and physical abuse against women has shown a worldwide increase. Heightened anxiety and depression also affect a person's immune system, making them more susceptible to illness.

To think that Powar's article was published on April 11th, 2020.

### **Six-foot fantasy**

Social (unsocial) distancing demanded that people stay six feet or two metres apart. UK government advisor Robert Dingwall from the New and Emerging Respiratory Virus Threats Advisory Group said in a radio interview that the two-metre rule was 'conjured up out of nowhere' and was not based on science. No, it was not based on *medical* science, but it didn't come out of nowhere. The distance related to *psychological* science. Six feet/two metres was adopted in many countries and we were told by people like the criminal Anthony Fauci and his ilk that it was founded on science. Many schools could not reopen because they did not have the space for six-foot distancing. Then in March, 2021, after a year of six-foot 'science', a study published in the *Journal of Infectious Diseases* involving more than 500,000 students and almost 100,000 staff over 16 weeks revealed no significant difference in 'Covid' cases between six feet and three feet and Fauci changed his tune. Now three feet was okay. There is no difference between six feet and three *inches* when there is no 'virus' and they got away with six feet for psychological reasons for as long as they could. I hear journalists and others talk about 'unintended consequences' of lockdown. They are not *unintended* at all; they have been coldly-calculated for a specific outcome of human control and that's why super-psychopaths like Gates have called for them so vehemently. Super-psychopath psychologists have demanded them and psychopathic or clueless, spineless, politicians have gone along with them by 'following the science'. But it's not science at all. 'Science' is not what is; it's only what people can be manipulated to believe it is. The whole 'Covid' catastrophe is

founded on mind control. Three word or three statement mantras issued by the UK government are a well-known mind control technique and so we've had 'Stay home/protect the NHS/save lives', 'Stay alert/control the virus/save lives' and 'hands/face/space'. One of the most vocal proponents of extreme 'Covid' rules in the UK has been Professor Susan Michie, a member of the British Communist Party, who is not a medical professional. Michie is the director of the Centre for Behaviour Change at University College London. She is a *behavioural psychologist* and another filthy rich 'Marxist' who praised China's draconian lockdown. She was known by fellow students at Oxford University as 'Stalin's nanny' for her extreme Marxism. Michie is an influential member of the UK government's Scientific Advisory Group for Emergencies (SAGE) and behavioural manipulation groups which have dominated 'Covid' policy. She is a consultant adviser to the World Health Organization on 'Covid-19' and behaviour. Why the hell are lockdowns anything to do with her when they are claimed to be about health? Why does a behavioural psychologist from a group charged with changing the behaviour of the public want lockdown, human isolation and mandatory masks? Does that question really need an answer? Michie *absolutely* has to explain herself before a Nuremberg court when humanity takes back its world again and even more so when you see the consequences of masks that she demands are compulsory. This is a Michie classic:

The benefits of getting primary school children to wear masks is that regardless of what little degree of transmission is occurring in those age groups it could help normalise the practice. Young children wearing masks may be more likely to get their families to accept masks.

Those words alone should carry a prison sentence when you ponder on the callous disregard for children involved and what a statement it makes about the mind and motivations of Susan Michie. What a lovely lady and what she said there encapsulates the mentality of the psychopaths behind the 'Covid' horror. Let us compare what Michie said with a countrywide study in Germany published at [researchsquare.com](https://www.researchsquare.com) involving 25,000 school children and 17,854 health complaints submitted by parents. Researchers

found that masks are harming children physically, psychologically, and behaviourally with 24 health issues associated with mask wearing. They include: shortness of breath (29.7%); dizziness (26.4%); increased headaches (53%); difficulty concentrating (50%); drowsiness or fatigue (37%); and malaise (42%). Nearly a third of children experienced more sleep issues than before and a quarter developed new fears. Researchers found health issues and other impairments in 68 percent of masked children covering their faces for an average of 4.5 hours a day. Hundreds of those taking part experienced accelerated respiration, tightness in the chest, weakness, and short-term impairment of consciousness. A reminder of what Michie said again:

The benefits of getting primary school children to wear masks is that regardless of what little degree of transmission is occurring in those age groups it could help normalise the practice. Young children wearing masks may be more likely to get their families to accept masks.

Psychopaths in government and psychology now have children and young people – plus all the adults – wearing masks for hours on end while clueless teachers impose the will of the psychopaths on the young they should be protecting. What the hell are parents doing?

## **Cult lab rats**

We have some schools already imposing on students microchipped buzzers that activate when they get 'too close' to their pals in the way they do with lab rats. How apt. To the Cult and its brain-dead servants our children *are* lab rats being conditioned to be unquestioning, dehumanised slaves for the rest of their lives. Children and young people are being weaned and frightened away from the most natural human instincts including closeness and touch. I have tracked in the books over the years how schools were banning pupils from greeting each other with a hug and the whole Cult-induced Me Too movement has terrified men and boys from a relaxed and natural interaction with female friends and work colleagues to the point where many men try never to be in a room

alone with a woman that's not their partner. Airhead celebrities have as always played their virtue-signalling part in making this happen with their gross exaggeration. For every monster like Harvey Weinstein there are at least tens of thousands of men that don't treat women like that; but everyone must be branded the same and policy changed for them as well as the monster. I am going to be using the word 'dehumanise' many times in this chapter because that is what the Cult is seeking to do and it goes very deep as we shall see. Don't let them kid you that social distancing is planned to end one day. That's not the idea. We are seeing more governments and companies funding and producing wearable gadgets to keep people apart and they would not be doing that if this was meant to be short-term. A tech start-up company backed by GCHQ, the British Intelligence and military surveillance headquarters, has created a social distancing wrist sensor that alerts people when they get too close to others. The CIA has also supported tech companies developing similar devices. The wearable sensor was developed by Tended, one of a number of start-up companies supported by GCHQ (see the CIA and DARPA). The device can be worn on the wrist or as a tag on the waistband and will vibrate whenever someone wearing the device breaches social distancing and gets anywhere near natural human contact. The company had a lucky break in that it was developing a distancing sensor when the 'Covid' hoax arrived which immediately provided a potentially enormous market. How fortunate. The government in big-time Cult-controlled Ontario in Canada is investing \$2.5 million in wearable contact tracing technology that 'will alert users if they may have been exposed to the Covid-19 in the workplace and will beep or vibrate if they are within six feet of another person'. Facedrive Inc., the technology company behind this, was founded in 2016 with funding from the Ontario Together Fund and obviously they, too, had a prophet on the board of directors. The human surveillance and control technology is called TraceSCAN and would be worn by the human cyborgs in places such as airports, workplaces, construction sites, care homes and ... *schools*.

I emphasise schools with children and young people the prime targets. You know what is planned for society as a whole if you keep your eyes on the schools. They have always been places where the state program the next generation of slaves to be its compliant worker-ants – or Woker-ants these days; but in the mist of the ‘Covid’ madness they have been transformed into mind laboratories on a scale never seen before. Teachers and head teachers are just as programmed as the kids – often more so. Children are kept apart from human interaction by walk lanes, classroom distancing, staggered meal times, masks, and the rolling-out of buzzer systems. Schools are now physically laid out as a laboratory maze for lab-rats. Lunatics at a school in Anchorage, Alaska, who should be prosecuted for child abuse, took away desks and forced children to kneel (know your place) on a mat for five hours a day while wearing a mask and using their chairs as a desk. How this was supposed to impact on a ‘virus’ only these clinically insane people can tell you and even then it would be clap-trap. The school banned recess (interaction), art classes (creativity), and physical exercise (getting body and mind moving out of inertia). Everyone behind this outrage should be in jail or better still a mental institution. The behavioural manipulators are all for this dystopian approach to schools. Professor Susan Michie, the mind-doctor and British Communist Party member, said it was wrong to say that schools were safe. They had to be made so by ‘distancing’, masks and ventilation (sitting all day in the cold). I must ask this lady round for dinner on a night I know I am going to be out and not back for weeks. She probably wouldn’t be able to make it, anyway, with all the visits to her own psychologist she must have block-booked.

## **Masking identity**

I know how shocking it must be for you that a behaviour manipulator like Michie wants everyone to wear masks which have long been a feature of mind-control programs like the infamous MKUltra in the United States, but, there we are. We live and learn. I spent many years from 1996 to right across the millennium

researching mind control in detail on both sides of the Atlantic and elsewhere. I met a large number of mind-control survivors and many had been held captive in body and mind by MKUltra. MK stands for mind-control, but employs the German spelling in deference to the Nazis spirited out of Germany at the end of World War Two by Operation Paperclip in which the US authorities, with help from the Vatican, transported Nazi mind-controllers and engineers to America to continue their work. Many of them were behind the creation of NASA and they included Nazi scientist and SS officer Wernher von Braun who swapped designing V-2 rockets to bombard London with designing the Saturn V rockets that powered the NASA moon programme's Apollo craft. I think I may have mentioned that the Cult has no borders. Among Paperclip escapees was Josef Mengele, the Angel of Death in the Nazi concentration camps where he conducted mind and genetic experiments on children often using twins to provide a control twin to measure the impact of his 'work' on the other. If you want to observe the Cult mentality in all its extremes of evil then look into the life of Mengele. I have met many people who suffered mercilessly under Mengele in the United States where he operated under the name Dr Greene and became a stalwart of MKUltra programming and torture. Among his locations was the underground facility in the Mojave Desert in California called the China Lake Naval Weapons Station which is almost entirely below the surface. My books *The Biggest Secret*, *Children of the Matrix* and *The Perception Deception* have the detailed background to MKUltra.

The best-known MKUltra survivor is American Cathy O'Brien. I first met her and her late partner Mark Phillips at a conference in Colorado in 1996. Mark helped her escape and deprogram from decades of captivity in an offshoot of MKUltra known as Project Monarch in which 'sex slaves' were provided for the rich and famous including Father George Bush, Dick Cheney and the Clintons. Read Cathy and Mark's book *Trance-Formation of America* and if you are new to this you will be shocked to the core. I read it in 1996 shortly before, with the usual synchronicity of my life, I found



myself given a book table at the conference right next to hers. MKUltra never ended despite being very publicly exposed (only a small part of it) in the 1970s and continues in other guises. I am still in touch with Cathy. She contacted me during 2020 after masks became compulsory in many countries to tell me how they were used as part of MKUltra programming. I had been observing 'Covid regulations' and the relationship between authority and public for months. I saw techniques that I knew were employed on individuals in MKUltra being used on the global population. I had read many books and manuals on mind control including one called *Silent Weapons for Quiet Wars* which came to light in the 1980s and was a guide on how to perceptually program on a mass scale. 'Silent Weapons' refers to mind-control. I remembered a line from the manual as governments, medical authorities and law enforcement agencies have so obviously talked to – or rather at – the adult population since the 'Covid' hoax began as if they are children. The document said:

If a person is spoken to by a T.V. advertiser as if he were a twelve-year-old, then, due to suggestibility, he will, with a certain probability, respond or react to that suggestion with the uncritical response of a twelve-year-old and will reach in to his economic reservoir and deliver its energy to buy that product on impulse when he passes it in the store.

That's why authority has spoken to adults like children since all this began.

### **Why did Michael Jackson wear masks?**

Every aspect of the 'Covid' narrative has mind-control as its central theme. Cathy O'Brien wrote an article for [davidicke.com](http://davidicke.com) about the connection between masks and mind control. Her daughter Kelly who I first met in the 1990s was born while Cathy was still held captive in MKUltra. Kelly was forced to wear a mask as part of her programming from the age of *two* to dehumanise her, target her sense of individuality and reduce the amount of oxygen her brain and body received. *Bingo*. This is the real reason for compulsory

masks, why they have been enforced en masse, and why they seek to increase the number they demand you wear. First one, then two, with one disgraceful alleged 'doctor' recommending four which is nothing less than a death sentence. Where and how often they must be worn is being expanded for the purpose of mass mind control and damaging respiratory health which they can call 'Covid-19'. Canada's government headed by the man-child Justin Trudeau, says it's fine for children of two and older to wear masks. An insane 'study' in Italy involving just 47 children concluded there was no problem for babies as young as *four months* wearing them. Even after people were 'vaccinated' they were still told to wear masks by the criminal that is Anthony Fauci. Cathy wrote that mandating masks is allowing the authorities literally to control the air we breathe which is what was done in MKUltra. You might recall how the singer Michael Jackson wore masks and there is a reason for that. He was subjected to MKUltra mind control through Project Monarch and his psyche was scrambled by these simpletons. Cathy wrote:

In MKUltra Project Monarch mind control, Michael Jackson had to wear a mask to silence his voice so he could not reach out for help. Remember how he developed that whisper voice when he wasn't singing? Masks control the mind from the outside in, like the redefining of words is doing. By controlling what we can and cannot say for fear of being labeled racist or beaten, for example, it ultimately controls thought that drives our words and ultimately actions (or lack thereof).

Likewise, a mask muffles our speech so that we are not heard, which controls voice ... words ... mind. This is Mind Control. Masks are an obvious mind control device, and I am disturbed so many people are complying on a global scale. Masks depersonalize while making a person feel as though they have no voice. It is a barrier to others. People who would never choose to comply but are forced to wear a mask in order to keep their job, and ultimately their family fed, are compromised. They often feel shame and are subdued. People have stopped talking with each other while media controls the narrative.

The 'no voice' theme has often become literal with train passengers told not to speak to each other in case they pass on the 'virus', singing banned for the same reason and bonkers California officials telling people riding roller coasters that they cannot shout and scream. Cathy said she heard every day from healed MKUltra survivors who cannot wear a mask without flashing back on ways

their breathing was controlled – ‘from ball gags and penises to water boarding’. She said that through the years when she saw images of people in China wearing masks ‘due to pollution’ that it was really to control their oxygen levels. ‘I knew it was as much of a population control mechanism of depersonalisation as are burkas’, she said. Masks are another Chinese communist/fascist method of control that has been swept across the West as the West becomes China at lightning speed since we entered 2020.

## **Mask-19**

There are other reasons for mandatory masks and these include destroying respiratory health to call it ‘Covid-19’ and stunting brain development of children and the young. Dr Margarite Griesz-Brisson MD, PhD, is a Consultant Neurologist and Neurophysiologist and the Founder and Medical Director of the London Neurology and Pain Clinic. Her CV goes down the street and round the corner. She is clearly someone who cares about people and won’t parrot the propaganda. Griesz-Brisson has a PhD in pharmacology, with special interest in neurotoxicology, environmental medicine, neuroregeneration and neuroplasticity (the way the brain can change in the light of information received). She went public in October, 2020, with a passionate warning about the effects of mask-wearing laws:

The reinhalation of our exhaled air will without a doubt create oxygen deficiency and a flooding of carbon dioxide. We know that the human brain is very sensitive to oxygen deprivation. There are nerve cells for example in the hippocampus that can’t be longer than 3 minutes without oxygen – they cannot survive. The acute warning symptoms are headaches, drowsiness, dizziness, issues in concentration, slowing down of reaction time – reactions of the cognitive system.

Oh, I know, let’s tell bus, truck and taxi drivers to wear them and people working machinery. How about pilots, doctors and police? Griesz-Brisson makes the important point that while the symptoms she mentions may fade as the body readjusts this does not alter the fact that people continue to operate in oxygen deficit with long list of

potential consequences. She said it was well known that neurodegenerative diseases take years or decades to develop. 'If today you forget your phone number, the breakdown in your brain would have already started 20 or 30 years ago.' She said degenerative processes in your brain are getting amplified as your oxygen deprivation continues through wearing a mask. Nerve cells in the brain are unable to divide themselves normally in these circumstances and lost nerve cells will no longer be regenerated. 'What is gone is gone.' Now consider that people like shop workers and *schoolchildren* are wearing masks for hours every day. What in the name of sanity is going to be happening to them? 'I do not wear a mask, I need my brain to think', Griesz-Brisson said, 'I want to have a clear head when I deal with my patients and not be in a carbon dioxide-induced anaesthesia'. If you are told to wear a mask anywhere ask the organisation, police, store, whatever, for their risk assessment on the dangers and negative effects on mind and body of enforcing mask-wearing. They won't have one because it has never been done not even by government. All of them must be subject to class-action lawsuits as the consequences come to light. They don't do mask risk assessments for an obvious reason. They know what the conclusions would be and independent scientific studies that *have* been done tell a horror story of consequences.

### **'Masks are criminal'**

Dr Griesz-Brisson said that for children and adolescents, masks are an absolute no-no. They had an extremely active and adaptive immune system and their brain was incredibly active with so much to learn. 'The child's brain, or the youth's brain, is thirsting for oxygen.' The more metabolically active an organ was, the more oxygen it required; and in children and adolescents every organ was metabolically active. Griesz-Brisson said that to deprive a child's or adolescent's brain of oxygen, or to restrict it in any way, was not only dangerous to their health, it was absolutely criminal. 'Oxygen deficiency inhibits the development of the brain, and the damage that has taken place as a result CANNOT be reversed.' Mind

manipulators of MKUltra put masks on two-year-olds they wanted to neurologically rewire and you can see why. Griesz-Brisson said a child needs the brain to learn and the brain needs oxygen to function. 'We don't need a clinical study for that. This is simple, indisputable physiology.' Consciously and purposely induced oxygen deficiency was an absolutely deliberate health hazard, and an absolute medical contraindication which means that 'this drug, this therapy, this method or measure should not be used, and is not allowed to be used'. To coerce an entire population to use an absolute medical contraindication by force, she said, there had to be definite and serious reasons and the reasons must be presented to competent interdisciplinary and independent bodies to be verified and authorised. She had this warning of the consequences that were coming if mask wearing continued:

When, in ten years, dementia is going to increase exponentially, and the younger generations couldn't reach their god-given potential, it won't help to say 'we didn't need the masks'. I know how damaging oxygen deprivation is for the brain, cardiologists know how damaging it is for the heart, pulmonologists know how damaging it is for the lungs. Oxygen deprivation damages every single organ. Where are our health departments, our health insurance, our medical associations? It would have been their duty to be vehemently against the lockdown and to stop it and stop it from the very beginning.

Why do the medical boards issue punishments to doctors who give people exemptions? Does the person or the doctor seriously have to prove that oxygen deprivation harms people? What kind of medicine are our doctors and medical associations representing? Who is responsible for this crime? The ones who want to enforce it? The ones who let it happen and play along, or the ones who don't prevent it?

All of the organisations and people she mentions there either answer directly to the Cult or do whatever hierarchical levels above them tell them to do. The outcome of both is the same. 'It's not about masks, it's not about viruses, it's certainly not about your health', Griesz-Brisson said. 'It is about much, much more. I am not participating. I am not afraid.' They were taking our air to breathe and there was no unfounded medical exemption from face masks. Oxygen deprivation was dangerous for every single brain. It had to be the free decision of every human being whether they want to

wear a mask that was absolutely ineffective to protect themselves from a virus. She ended by rightly identifying where the responsibility lies for all this:

The imperative of the hour is personal responsibility. We are responsible for what we think, not the media. We are responsible for what we do, not our superiors. We are responsible for our health, not the World Health Organization. And we are responsible for what happens in our country, not the government.

Halle-bloody-lujah.

### **But surgeons wear masks, right?**

Independent studies of mask-wearing have produced a long list of reports detailing mental, emotional and physical dangers. What a definition of insanity to see police officers imposing mask-wearing on the public which will cumulatively damage their health while the police themselves wear masks that will cumulatively damage *their* health. It's utter madness and both public and police do this because 'the government says so' – yes a government of brain-donor idiots like UK Health Secretary Matt Hancock reading the 'follow the science' scripts of psychopathic, lunatic psychologists. The response you get from Stockholm syndrome sufferers defending the very authorities that are destroying them and their families is that 'surgeons wear masks'. This is considered the game, set and match that they must work and don't cause oxygen deficit. Well, actually, scientific studies have shown that they *do* and oxygen levels are monitored in operating theatres to compensate. Surgeons wear masks to stop spittle and such like dropping into open wounds – not to stop 'viral particles' which are so miniscule they can only be seen through an electron microscope. Holes in the masks are significantly bigger than 'viral particles' and if you sneeze or cough they will breach the mask. I watched an incredibly disingenuous 'experiment' that claimed to prove that masks work in catching 'virus' material from the mouth and nose. They did this with a slow motion camera and the mask did block big stuff which stayed inside the mask and

against the face to be breathed in or cause infections on the face as we have seen with many children. 'Viral particles', however, would never have been picked up by the camera as they came through the mask when they are far too small to be seen. The 'experiment' was therefore disingenuous *and* useless.

Studies have concluded that wearing masks in operating theatres (and thus elsewhere) make no difference to preventing infection while the opposite is true with toxic shite building up in the mask and this had led to an explosion in tooth decay and gum disease dubbed by dentists 'mask mouth'. You might have seen the Internet video of a furious American doctor urging people to take off their masks after a four-year-old patient had been rushed to hospital the night before and nearly died with a lung infection that doctors sourced to mask wearing. A study in the journal *Cancer Discovery* found that inhalation of harmful microbes can contribute to advanced stage lung cancer in adults and long-term use of masks can help breed dangerous pathogens. Microbiologists have said frequent mask wearing creates a moist environment in which microbes can grow and proliferate before entering the lungs. The Canadian Agency for Drugs and Technologies in Health, or CADTH, a Canadian national organisation that provides research and analysis to healthcare decision-makers, said this as long ago as 2013 in a report entitled 'Use of Surgical Masks in the Operating Room: A Review of the Clinical Effectiveness and Guidelines'. It said:

- No evidence was found to support the use of surgical face masks to reduce the frequency of surgical site infections
- No evidence was found on the effectiveness of wearing surgical face masks to protect staff from infectious material in the operating room.
- Guidelines recommend the use of surgical face masks by staff in the operating room to protect both operating room staff and patients (despite the lack of evidence).

We were told that the world could go back to 'normal' with the arrival of the 'vaccines'. When they came, fraudulent as they are, the story changed as I knew that it would. We are in the midst of transforming 'normal', not going back to it. Mary Ramsay, head of immunisation at Public Health England, echoed the words of US criminal Anthony Fauci who said masks and other regulations must stay no matter if people are vaccinated. The Fauci idiot continued to wear two masks – different colours so both could be clearly seen – after he *claimed* to have been vaccinated. Senator Rand Paul told Fauci in one exchange that his double-masks were 'theatre' and he was right. It's all theatre. Mary Ramsay back-tracked on the vaccine-return-to-normal theme when she said the public may need to wear masks and social-distance for years despite the jabs. 'People have got used to those lower-level restrictions now, and [they] can live with them', she said telling us what the idea has been all along. 'The vaccine does not give you a pass, even if you have had it, you must continue to follow all the guidelines' said a Public Health England statement which reneged on what we had been told before and made having the 'vaccine' irrelevant to 'normality' even by the official story. Spain's fascist government trumped everyone by passing a law mandating the wearing of masks on the beach and even when swimming in the sea. The move would have devastated what's left of the Spanish tourist industry, posed potential breathing dangers to swimmers and had Northern European sunbathers walking around with their forehead brown and the rest of their face white as a sheet. The ruling was so crazy that it had to be retracted after pressure from public and tourist industry, but it confirmed where the Cult wants to go with masks and how clinically insane authority has become. The determination to make masks permanent and hide the serious dangers to body and mind can be seen in the censorship of scientist Professor Denis Rancourt by Bill Gates-funded academic publishing website ResearchGate over his papers exposing the dangers and uselessness of masks. Rancourt said:

ResearchGate today has permanently locked my account, which I have had since 2015. Their reasons graphically show the nature of their attack against democracy, and their corruption of



science ... By their obscene non-logic, a scientific review of science articles reporting on harms caused by face masks has a 'potential to cause harm'. No criticism of the psychological device (face masks) is tolerated, if the said criticism shows potential to influence public policy.

This is what happens in a fascist world.

### **Where are the 'greens' (again)?**

Other dangers of wearing masks especially regularly relate to the inhalation of minute plastic fibres into the lungs and the deluge of discarded masks in the environment and oceans. Estimates predicted that more than 1.5 billion disposable masks will end up in the world's oceans every year polluting the water with tons of plastic and endangering marine wildlife. Studies project that humans are using 129 billion face masks each month worldwide – about three million a minute. Most are disposable and made from plastic, non-biodegradable microfibers that break down into smaller plastic particles that become widespread in ecosystems. They are littering cities, clogging sewage channels and turning up in bodies of water. I have written in other books about the immense amounts of microplastics from endless sources now being absorbed into the body. Rolf Halden, director of the Arizona State University (ASU) Biodesign Center for Environmental Health Engineering, was the senior researcher in a 2020 study that analysed 47 human tissue samples and found microplastics in all of them. 'We have detected these chemicals of plastics in every single organ that we have investigated', he said. I wrote in *The Answer* about the world being deluged with microplastics. A study by the Worldwide Fund for Nature (WWF) found that people are consuming on average every week some 2,000 tiny pieces of plastic mostly through water and also through marine life and the air. Every year humans are ingesting enough microplastics to fill a heaped dinner plate and in a life-time of 79 years it is enough to fill two large waste bins. Marco Lambertini, WWF International director general said: 'Not only are plastics polluting our oceans and waterways and killing marine life – it's in all of us and we can't escape consuming plastics,' American

geologists found tiny plastic fibres, beads and shards in rainwater samples collected from the remote slopes of the Rocky Mountain National Park near Denver, Colorado. Their report was headed: 'It is raining plastic.' Rachel Adams, senior lecturer in Biomedical Science at Cardiff Metropolitan University, said that among health consequences are internal inflammation and immune responses to a 'foreign body'. She further pointed out that microplastics become carriers of toxins including mercury, pesticides and dioxins (a known cause of cancer and reproductive and developmental problems). These toxins accumulate in the fatty tissues once they enter the body through microplastics. Now this is being compounded massively by people putting plastic on their face and throwing it away.

Workers exposed to polypropylene plastic fibres known as 'flock' have developed 'flock worker's lung' from inhaling small pieces of the flock fibres which can damage lung tissue, reduce breathing capacity and exacerbate other respiratory problems. *Now ...* commonly used surgical masks have three layers of melt-blown textiles made of ... polypropylene. We have billions of people putting these microplastics against their mouth, nose and face for hours at a time day after day in the form of masks. How does anyone think that will work out? I mean – what could possibly go wrong? We posted a number of scientific studies on this at [davidicke.com](http://davidicke.com), but when I went back to them as I was writing this book the links to the science research website where they were hosted were dead. Anything that challenges the official narrative in any way is either censored or vilified. The official narrative is so unsupportable by the evidence that only deleting the truth can protect it. A study by Chinese scientists still survived – with the usual twist which it why it was still active, I guess. Yes, they found that virtually all the masks they tested increased the daily intake of microplastic fibres, but people should still wear them because the danger from the 'virus' was worse said the crazy 'team' from the Institute of Hydrobiology in Wuhan. Scientists first discovered microplastics in lung tissue of some patients who died of lung cancer

in the 1990s. Subsequent studies have confirmed the potential health damage with the plastic degrading slowly and remaining in the lungs to accumulate in volume. Wuhan researchers used a machine simulating human breathing to establish that masks shed up to nearly 4,000 microplastic fibres in a month with reused masks producing more. Scientists said some masks are laced with toxic chemicals and a variety of compounds seriously restricted for both health and environmental reasons. They include cobalt (used in blue dye) and formaldehyde known to cause watery eyes, burning sensations in the eyes, nose, and throat, plus coughing, wheezing and nausea. No – that must be ‘Covid-19’.

### **Mask ‘worms’**

There is another and potentially even more sinister content of masks. Mostly new masks of different makes filmed under a microscope around the world have been found to contain strange black fibres or ‘worms’ that appear to move or ‘crawl’ by themselves and react to heat and water. The nearest I have seen to them are the self-replicating fibres that are pulled out through the skin of those suffering from Morgellons disease which has been connected to the phenomena of ‘chemtrails’ which I will bring into the story later on. Morgellons fibres continue to grow outside the body and have a form of artificial intelligence. Black ‘worm’ fibres in masks have that kind of feel to them and there is a nanotechnology technique called ‘worm micelles’ which carry and release drugs or anything else you want to deliver to the body. For sure the suppression of humanity by mind altering drugs is the Cult agenda big time and the more excuses they can find to gain access to the body the more opportunities there are to make that happen whether through ‘vaccines’ or masks pushed against the mouth and nose for hours on end.

So let us summarise the pros and cons of masks:

*Against masks:* Breathing in your own carbon dioxide; depriving the body and brain of sufficient oxygen; build-up of toxins in the mask that can be breathed into the lungs and cause rashes on the face and 'mask-mouth'; breathing microplastic fibres and toxic chemicals into the lungs; dehumanisation and deleting individualisation by literally making people faceless; destroying human emotional interaction through facial expression and deleting parental connection with their babies which look for guidance to their facial expression.

*For masks:* They don't protect you from a 'virus' that doesn't exist and even if it did 'viral' particles are so minute they are smaller than the holes in the mask.

Governments, police, supermarkets, businesses, transport companies, and all the rest who seek to impose masks have done no risk assessment on their consequences for health and psychology and are now open to group lawsuits when the impact becomes clear with a cumulative epidemic of respiratory and other disease. Authorities will try to exploit these effects and hide the real cause by dubbing them 'Covid-19'. Can you imagine setting out to force the population to wear health-destroying masks without doing any assessment of the risks? It is criminal and it is evil, but then how many people targeted in this way, who see their children told to wear them all day at school, have asked for a risk assessment? Billions can't be imposed upon by the few unless the billions allow it. Oh, yes, with just a tinge of irony, 85 percent of all masks made worldwide come from *China*.

### **Wash your hands in toxic shite**

'Covid' rules include the use of toxic sanitisers and again the health consequences of constantly applying toxins to be absorbed through the skin is obvious to any level of Renegade Mind. America's Food and Drug Administration (FDA) said that sanitisers are drugs and issued a warning about 75 dangerous brands which contain

methanol used in antifreeze and can cause death, kidney damage and blindness. The FDA circulated the following warning even for those brands that it claims to be safe:

Store hand sanitizer out of the reach of pets and children, and children should use it only with adult supervision. Do not drink hand sanitizer. This is particularly important for young children, especially toddlers, who may be attracted by the pleasant smell or brightly colored bottles of hand sanitizer.

Drinking even a small amount of hand sanitizer can cause alcohol poisoning in children. (However, there is no need to be concerned if your children eat with or lick their hands after using hand sanitizer.) During this coronavirus pandemic, poison control centers have had an increase in calls about accidental ingestion of hand sanitizer, so it is important that adults monitor young children's use.

Do not allow pets to swallow hand sanitizer. If you think your pet has eaten something potentially dangerous, call your veterinarian or a pet poison control center right away. Hand sanitizer is flammable and should be stored away from heat and flames. When using hand sanitizer, rub your hands until they feel completely dry before performing activities that may involve heat, sparks, static electricity, or open flames.

There you go, perfectly safe, then, and that's without even a mention of the toxins absorbed through the skin. Come on kids – sanitise your hands everywhere you go. It will save you from the 'virus'. Put all these elements together of the 'Covid' normal and see how much health and psychology is being cumulatively damaged, even devastated, to 'protect your health'. Makes sense, right? They are only imposing these things because they care, right? *Right?*

### **Submitting to insanity**

Psychological reframing of the population goes very deep and is done in many less obvious ways. I hear people say how contradictory and crazy 'Covid' rules are and how they are ever changing. This is explained away by dismissing those involved as idiots. It is a big mistake. The Cult is delighted if its cold calculation is perceived as incompetence and idiocy when it is anything but. Oh, yes, there are idiots within the system – lots of them – but they are *administering* the Cult agenda, mostly unknowingly. They are not deciding and dictating it. The bulwark against tyranny is self-

respect, always has been, always will be. It is self-respect that has broken every tyranny in history. By its very nature self-respect will not bow to oppression and its perpetrators. There is so little self-respect that it's always the few that overturn dictators. Many may eventually follow, but the few with the iron spines (self-respect) kick it off and generate the momentum. The Cult targets self-respect in the knowledge that once this has gone only submission remains. Crazy, contradictory, ever-changing 'Covid' rules are systematically applied by psychologists to delete self-respect. They *want* you to see that the rules make no sense. It is one thing to decide to do something when *you* have made the choice based on evidence and logic. You still retain your self-respect. It is quite another when you can see what you are being told to do is insane, ridiculous and makes no sense, and *yet you still do it*. Your self-respect is extinguished and this has been happening as ever more obviously stupid and nonsensical things have been demanded and the great majority have complied even when they can see they are stupid and nonsensical.

People walk around in face-nappies knowing they are damaging their health and make no difference to a 'virus'. They do it in fear of not doing it. I know it's daft, but I'll do it anyway. When that happens something dies inside of you and submissive reframing has begun. Next there's a need to hide from yourself that you have conceded your self-respect and you convince yourself that you have not really submitted to fear and intimidation. You begin to believe that you are complying with craziness because it's the right thing to do. When first you concede your self-respect of  $2+2 = 4$  to  $2+2 = 5$  you *know* you are compromising your self-respect. Gradually to avoid facing that fact you begin to *believe* that  $2+2=5$ . You have been reframed and I have been watching this process happening in the human psyche on an industrial scale. The Cult is working to break your spirit and one of its major tools in that war is humiliation. I read how former American soldier Bradley Manning (later Chelsea Manning after a sex-change) was treated after being jailed for supplying WikiLeaks with documents exposing the enormity of

government and elite mendacity. Manning was isolated in solitary confinement for eight months, put under 24-hour surveillance, forced to hand over clothing before going to bed, and stand naked for every roll call. This is systematic humiliation. The introduction of anal swab 'Covid' tests in China has been done for the same reason to delete self-respect and induce compliant submission. Anal swabs are mandatory for incoming passengers in parts of China and American diplomats have said they were forced to undergo the indignity which would have been calculated humiliation by the Cult-owned Chinese government that has America in its sights.

### **Government-people: An abusive relationship**

Spirit-breaking psychological techniques include giving people hope and apparent respite from tyranny only to take it away again. This happened in the UK during Christmas, 2020, when the psychopsychologists and their political lackeys announced an easing of restrictions over the holiday only to reimpose them almost immediately on the basis of yet another lie. There is a big psychological difference between getting used to oppression and being given hope of relief only to have that dashed. Psychologists know this and we have seen the technique used repeatedly. Then there is traumatising people before you introduce more extreme regulations that require compliance. A perfect case was the announcement by the dark and sinister Whitty and Vallance in the UK that 'new data' predicted that 4,000 could die every day over the winter of 2020/2021 if we did not lockdown again. I think they call it lying and after traumatising people with that claim out came Jackboot Johnson the next day with new curbs on human freedom. Psychologists know that a frightened and traumatised mind becomes suggestable to submission and behaviour reframing. Underpinning all this has been to make people fearful and suspicious of each other and see themselves as a potential danger to others. In league with deleted self-respect you have the perfect psychological recipe for self-loathing. The relationship between authority and public is now demonstrably the same as that of

subservience to an abusive partner. These are signs of an abusive relationship explained by psychologist Leslie Becker-Phelps:

**Psychological and emotional abuse:** Undermining a partner's self-worth with verbal attacks, name-calling, and belittling. Humiliating the partner in public, unjustly accusing them of having an affair, or interrogating them about their every behavior. Keeping partner confused or off balance by saying they were just kidding or blaming the partner for 'making' them act this way ... Feigning in public that they care while turning against them in private. This leads to victims frequently feeling confused, incompetent, unworthy, hopeless, and chronically self-doubting. [Apply these techniques to how governments have treated the population since New Year, 2020, and the parallels are obvious.]

**Physical abuse:** The abuser might physically harm their partner in a range of ways, such as grabbing, hitting, punching, or shoving them. They might throw objects at them or harm them with a weapon. [Observe the physical harm imposed by masks, lockdown, and so on.]

**Threats and intimidation:** One way abusers keep their partners in line is by instilling fear. They might be verbally threatening, or give threatening looks or gestures. Abusers often make it known that they are tracking their partner's every move. They might destroy their partner's possessions, threaten to harm them, or threaten to harm their family members. Not surprisingly, victims of this abuse often feel anxiety, fear, and panic. [No words necessary.]

**Isolation:** Abusers often limit their partner's activities, forbidding them to talk or interact with friends or family. They might limit access to a car or even turn off their phone. All of this might be done by physically holding them against their will, but is often accomplished through psychological abuse and intimidation. The more isolated a person feels, the fewer resources they have to help gain perspective on their situation and to escape from it. [No words necessary.]



**Economic abuse:** Abusers often make their partners beholden to them for money by controlling access to funds of any kind. They might prevent their partner from getting a job or withhold access to money they earn from a job. This creates financial dependency that makes leaving the relationship very difficult. [See destruction of livelihoods and the proposed meagre 'guaranteed income' so long as you do whatever you are told.]

**Using children:** An abuser might disparage their partner's parenting skills, tell their children lies about their partner, threaten to take custody of their children, or threaten to harm their children. These tactics instil fear and often elicit compliance. [See reframed social service mafia and how children are being mercilessly abused by the state over 'Covid' while their parents look on too frightened to do anything.]

A further recurring trait in an abusive relationship is the abused blaming themselves for their abuse and making excuses for the abuser. We have the public blaming each other for lockdown abuse by government and many making excuses for the government while attacking those who challenge the government. How often we have heard authorities say that rules are being imposed or reimposed only because people have refused to 'behave' and follow the rules. We don't want to do it – it's *you*.

Renegade Minds are an antidote to all of these things. They will never concede their self-respect no matter what the circumstances. Even when apparent humiliation is heaped upon them they laugh in its face and reflect back the humiliation on the abuser where it belongs. Renegade Minds will never wear masks they know are only imposed to humiliate, suppress and damage both physically and psychologically. Consequences will take care of themselves and they will never break their spirit or cause them to concede to tyranny. UK newspaper columnist Peter Hitchens was one of the few in the mainstream media to speak out against lockdowns and forced vaccinations. He then announced he had taken the jab. He wanted to see family members abroad and he believed vaccine passports were inevitable even though they had not yet been introduced. Hitchens

has a questioning and critical mind, but not a Renegade one. If he had no amount of pressure would have made him concede. Hitchens excused his action by saying that the battle has been lost. Renegade Minds never accept defeat when freedom is at stake and even if they are the last one standing the self-respect of not submitting to tyranny is more important than any outcome or any consequence.

That's why Renegade Minds are the only minds that ever changed anything worth changing.

## CHAPTER EIGHT

### **'Reframing' insanity**

*Insanity is relative. It depends on who has who locked in what cage*  
Ray Bradbury

**R**eframing' a mind means simply to change its perception and behaviour. This can be done subconsciously to such an extent that subjects have no idea they have been 'reframed' while to any observer changes in behaviour and attitudes are obvious.

Human society is being reframed on a ginormous scale since the start of 2020 and here we have the reason why psychologists rather than doctors have been calling the shots. Ask most people who have succumbed to 'Covid' reframing if they have changed and most will say 'no'; but they *have* and fundamentally. The Cult's long-game has been preparing for these times since way back and crucial to that has been to prepare both population and officialdom mentally and emotionally. To use the mind-control parlance they had to reframe the population with a mentality that would submit to fascism and reframe those in government and law enforcement to impose fascism or at least go along with it. The result has been the fact-deleted mindlessness of 'Wokeness' and officialdom that has either enthusiastically or unquestioningly imposed global tyranny demanded by reframed politicians on behalf of psychopathic and deeply evil cultists. 'Cognitive reframing' identifies and challenges the way someone sees the world in the form of situations, experiences and emotions and then restructures those perceptions to view the same set of circumstances in a different way. This can have

benefits if the attitudes are personally destructive while on the other side it has the potential for individual and collective mind control which the subject has no idea has even happened.

Cognitive therapy was developed in the 1960s by Aaron T. Beck who was born in Rhode Island in 1921 as the son of Jewish immigrants from the Ukraine. He became interested in the techniques as a treatment for depression. Beck's daughter Judith S. Beck is prominent in the same field and they founded the Beck Institute for Cognitive Behavior Therapy in Philadelphia in 1994. Cognitive reframing, however, began to be used worldwide by those with a very dark agenda. The Cult reframes politicians to change their attitudes and actions until they are completely at odds with what they once appeared to stand for. The same has been happening to government administrators at all levels, law enforcement, military and the human population. Cultists love mind control for two main reasons: It allows them to control what people think, do and say to secure agenda advancement and, by definition, it calms their legendary insecurity and fear of the unexpected. I have studied mind control since the time I travelled America in 1996. I may have been talking to next to no one in terms of an audience in those years, but my goodness did I gather a phenomenal amount of information and knowledge about so many things including the techniques of mind control. I have described this in detail in other books going back to *The Biggest Secret* in 1998. I met a very large number of people recovering from MKUltra and its offshoots and successors and I began to see how these same techniques were being used on the population in general. This was never more obvious than since the 'Covid' hoax began.

## **Reframing the enforcers**

I have observed over the last two decades and more the very clear transformation in the dynamic between the police, officialdom and the public. I tracked this in the books as the relationship mutated from one of serving the public to seeing them as almost the enemy and certainly a lower caste. There has always been a class divide

based on income and always been some psychopathic, corrupt, and big-I-am police officers. This was different. Wholesale change was unfolding in the collective dynamic; it was less about money and far more about position and perceived power. An us-and-them was emerging. Noses were lifted skyward by government administration and law enforcement and their attitude to the public they were *supposed* to be serving changed to one of increasing contempt, superiority and control. The transformation was so clear and widespread that it had to be planned. Collective attitudes and dynamics do not change naturally and organically that quickly on that scale. I then came across an organisation in Britain called Common Purpose created in the late 1980s by Julia Middleton who would work in the office of Deputy Prime Minister John Prescott during the long and disastrous premiership of war criminal Tony Blair. When Blair speaks the Cult is speaking and the man should have been in jail a long time ago. Common Purpose proclaims itself to be one of the biggest 'leadership development' organisations in the world while functioning as a *charity* with all the financial benefits which come from that. It hosts 'leadership development' courses and programmes all over the world and claims to have 'brought together' what it calls 'leaders' from more than 100 countries on six continents. The modus operandi of Common Purpose can be compared with the work of the UK government's reframing network that includes the Behavioural Insights Team 'nudge unit' and 'Covid' reframing specialists at SPI-B. WikiLeaks described Common Purpose long ago as 'a hidden virus in our government and schools' which is unknown to the general public: 'It recruits and trains "leaders" to be loyal to the directives of Common Purpose and the EU, instead of to their own departments, which they then undermine or subvert, the NHS [National Health Service] being an example.' This is a vital point to understand the 'Covid' hoax. The NHS, and its equivalent around the world, has been utterly reframed in terms of administrators and much of the medical personnel with the transformation underpinned by recruitment policies. The outcome has been the criminal and psychopathic behaviour of the

NHS over 'Covid' and we have seen the same in every other major country. WikiLeaks said Common Purpose trainees are 'learning to rule without regard to democracy' and to usher in a police state (current events explained). Common Purpose operated like a 'glue' and had members in the NHS, BBC, police, legal profession, church, many of Britain's 7,000 quangos, local councils, the Civil Service, government ministries and Parliament, and controlled many RDA's (Regional Development Agencies). Here we have one answer for how and why British institutions and their like in other countries have changed so negatively in relation to the public. This further explains how and why the beyond-disgraceful reframed BBC has become a propaganda arm of 'Covid' fascism. They are all part of a network pursuing the same goal.

By 2019 Common Purpose was quoting a figure of 85,000 'leaders' that had attended its programmes. These 'students' of all ages are known as Common Purpose 'graduates' and they consist of government, state and local government officials and administrators, police chiefs and officers, and a whole range of others operating within the national, local and global establishment. Cressida Dick, Commissioner of the London Metropolitan Police, is the Common Purpose graduate who was the 'Gold Commander' that oversaw what can only be described as the murder of Brazilian electrician Jean Charles de Menezes in 2005. He was held down by psychopathic police and shot seven times in the head by a psychopathic lunatic after being mistaken for a terrorist when he was just a bloke going about his day. Dick authorised officers to pursue and keep surveillance on de Menezes and ordered that he be stopped from entering the underground train system. Police psychopaths took her at her word clearly. She was 'disciplined' for this outrage by being *promoted* – eventually to the top of the 'Met' police where she has been a disaster. Many Chief Constables controlling the police in different parts of the UK are and have been Common Purpose graduates. I have heard the 'graduate' network described as a sort of Mafia or secret society operating within the fabric of government at all levels pursuing a collective policy

ingrained at Common Purpose training events. Founder Julia Middleton herself has said:

Locally and internationally, Common Purpose graduates will be 'lighting small fires' to create change in their organisations and communities ... The Common Purpose effect is best illustrated by the many stories of small changes brought about by leaders, who themselves have changed.

A Common Purpose mission statement declared:

Common Purpose aims to improve the way society works by expanding the vision, decision-making ability and influence of all kinds of leaders. The organisation runs a variety of educational programmes for leaders of all ages, backgrounds and sectors, in order to provide them with the inspirational, information and opportunities they need to change the world.

Yes, but into what? Since 2020 the answer has become clear.

## **NLP and the Delphi technique**

Common Purpose would seem to be a perfect name or would common programming be better? One of the foundation methods of reaching 'consensus' (group think) is by setting the agenda theme and then encouraging, cajoling or pressuring everyone to agree a 'consensus' in line with the core theme promoted by Common Purpose. The methodology involves the 'Delphi technique', or an adaptation of it, in which opinions are expressed that are summarised by a 'facilitator or change agent' at each stage. Participants are 'encouraged' to modify their views in the light of what others have said. Stage by stage the former individual opinions are merged into group consensus which just happens to be what Common Purpose wants them to believe. A key part of this is to marginalise anyone refusing to concede to group think and turn the group against them to apply pressure to conform. We are seeing this very technique used on the general population to make 'Covid' group-thinkers hostile to those who have seen through the bullshit. People can be reframed by using perception manipulation methods such as Neuro-Linguistic Programming (NLP) in which you change perception with the use of

carefully constructed language. An NLP website described the technique this way:

... A method of influencing brain behaviour (the 'neuro' part of the phrase) through the use of language (the 'linguistic' part) and other types of communication to enable a person to 'recode' the way the brain responds to stimuli (that's the 'programming') and manifest new and better behaviours. Neuro-Linguistic Programming often incorporates hypnosis and self-hypnosis to help achieve the change (or 'programming') that is wanted.

British alternative media operation UKColumn has done very detailed research into Common Purpose over a long period. I quoted co-founder and former naval officer Brian Gerrish in my book *Remember Who You Are*, published in 2011, as saying the following years before current times:

It is interesting that many of the mothers who have had children taken by the State speak of the Social Services people being icily cool, emotionless and, as two ladies said in slightly different words, '... like little robots'. We know that NLP is cumulative, so people can be given small imperceptible doses of NLP in a course here, another in a few months, next year etc. In this way, major changes are accrued in their personality, but the day by day change is almost unnoticeable.

In these and other ways 'graduates' have had their perceptions uniformly reframed and they return to their roles in the institutions of government, law enforcement, legal profession, military, 'education', the UK National Health Service and the whole swathe of the establishment structure to pursue a common agenda preparing for the 'post-industrial', 'post-democratic' society. I say 'preparing' but we are now there. 'Post-industrial' is code for the Great Reset and 'post-democratic' is 'Covid' fascism. UKColumn has spoken to partners of those who have attended Common Purpose 'training'. They have described how personalities and attitudes of 'graduates' changed very noticeably for the worse by the time they had completed the course. They had been 'reframed' and told they are the 'leaders' – the special ones – who know better than the population. There has also been the very demonstrable recruitment of psychopaths and narcissists into government administration at all



levels and law enforcement. If you want psychopathy hire psychopaths and you get a simple cause and effect. If you want administrators, police officers and 'leaders' to perceive the public as lesser beings who don't matter then employ narcissists. These personalities are identified using 'psychometrics' that identifies knowledge, abilities, attitudes and personality traits, mostly through carefully-designed questionnaires and tests. As this policy has passed through the decades we have had power-crazy, power-trippers appointed into law enforcement, security and government administration in preparation for current times and the dynamic between public and law enforcement/officialdom has been transformed. UKColumn's Brian Gerrish said of the narcissistic personality:

Their love of themselves and power automatically means that they will crush others who get in their way. I received a major piece of the puzzle when a friend pointed out that when they made public officials re-apply for their own jobs several years ago they were also required to do psychometric tests. This was undoubtedly the start of the screening process to get 'their' sort of people in post.

How obvious that has been since 2020 although it was clear what was happening long before if people paid attention to the changing public-establishment dynamic.

## **Change agents**

At the centre of events in 'Covid' Britain is the National Health Service (NHS) which has behaved disgracefully in slavishly following the Cult agenda. The NHS management structure is awash with Common Purpose graduates or 'change agents' working to a common cause. Helen Bevan, a Chief of Service Transformation at the NHS Institute for Innovation and Improvement, co-authored a document called 'Towards a million change agents, a review of the social movements literature: implications for large scale change in the NHS'. The document compared a project management approach to that of change and social movements where 'people change

themselves and each other – peer to peer’. Two definitions given for a ‘social movement’ were:

*A group of people who consciously attempt to build a radically new social order; involves people of a broad range of social backgrounds; and deploys politically confrontational and socially disruptive tactics – Cyrus Zirakzadeh 1997*

*Collective challenges, based on common purposes and social solidarities, in sustained interaction with elites, opponents, and authorities – Sidney Tarrow 1994*

Helen Bevan wrote another NHS document in which she defined ‘framing’ as ‘the process by which leaders construct, articulate and put across their message in a powerful and compelling way in order to win people to their cause and call them to action’. I think I could come up with another definition that would be rather more accurate. The National Health Service and institutions of Britain and the wider world have been taken over by reframed ‘change agents’ and that includes everything from the United Nations to national governments, local councils and social services which have been kidnapping children from loving parents on an extraordinary and gathering scale on the road to the end of parenthood altogether. Children from loving homes are stolen and kidnapped by the state and put into the ‘care’ (inversion) of the local authority through council homes, foster parents and forced adoption. At the same time children are allowed to be abused without response while many are under council ‘care’. UKColumn highlighted the Common Purpose connection between South Yorkshire Police and Rotherham council officers in the case of the scandal in that area of the sexual exploitation of children to which the authorities turned not one blind eye, but both:

We were alarmed to discover that the Chief Executive, the Strategic Director of Children and Young People's Services, the Manager for the Local Strategic Partnership, the Community Cohesion Manager, the Cabinet Member for Cohesion, the Chief Constable and his predecessor had all attended Leadership training courses provided by the pseudo-charity Common Purpose.

Once 'change agents' have secured positions of hire and fire within any organisation things start to move very quickly. Personnel are then hired and fired on the basis of whether they will work towards the agenda the change agent represents. If they do they are rapidly promoted even though they may be incompetent. Those more qualified and skilled who are pre-Common Purpose 'old school' see their careers stall and even disappear. This has been happening for decades in every institution of state, police, 'health' and social services and all of them have been transformed as a result in their attitudes to their jobs and the public. Medical professions, including nursing, which were once vocations for the caring now employ many cold, callous and couldn't give a shit personality types. The UKColumn investigation concluded:

By blurring the boundaries between people, professions, public and private sectors, responsibility and accountability, Common Purpose encourages 'graduates' to believe that as new selected leaders, they can work together, outside of the established political and social structures, to achieve a paradigm shift or CHANGE – so called 'Leading Beyond Authority'. In doing so, the allegiance of the individual becomes 'reframed' on CP colleagues and their NETWORK.

## **Reframing the Face-Nappies**

Nowhere has this process been more obvious than in the police where recruitment of psychopaths and development of unquestioning mind-controlled group-thinkers have transformed law enforcement into a politically-correct 'Woke' joke and a travesty of what should be public service. Today they wear their face-nappies like good little gofers and enforce 'Covid' rules which are fascism under another name. Alongside the specifically-recruited psychopaths we have software minds incapable of free thought. Brian Gerrish again:

An example is the policeman who would not get on a bike for a press photo because he had not done the cycling proficiency course. Normal people say this is political correctness gone mad. Nothing could be further from the truth. The policeman has been reframed, and in his reality it is perfect common sense not to get on the bike 'because he hasn't done the cycling course'.

Another example of this is where the police would not rescue a boy from a pond until they had taken advice from above on the 'risk assessment'. A normal person would have arrived, perhaps thought of the risk for a moment, and dived in. To the police now 'reframed', they followed 'normal' procedure.

There are shocking cases of reframed ambulance crews doing the same. Sheer unthinking stupidity of London Face-Nappies headed by Common Purpose graduate Cressida Dick can be seen in their behaviour at a vigil in March, 2021, for a murdered woman, Sarah Everard. A police officer had been charged with the crime. Anyone with a brain would have left the vigil alone in the circumstances. Instead they 'manhandled' women to stop them breaking 'Covid rules' to betray classic reframing. Minds in the thrall of perception control have no capacity for seeing a situation on its merits and acting accordingly. 'Rules is rules' is their only mind-set. My father used to say that rules and regulations are for the guidance of the intelligent and the blind obedience of the idiot. Most of the intelligent, decent, coppers have gone leaving only the other kind and a few old school for whom the job must be a daily nightmare. The combination of psychopaths and rule-book software minds has been clearly on public display in the 'Covid' era with automaton robots in uniform imposing fascistic 'Covid' regulations on the population without any personal initiative or judging situations on their merits. There are thousands of examples around the world, but I'll make my point with the infamous Derbyshire police in the English East Midlands – the ones who think pouring dye into beauty spots and using drones to track people walking in the countryside away from anyone is called 'policing'. To them there are rules decreed by the government which they have to enforce and in their bewildered state a group gathering in a closed space and someone walking alone in the countryside are the same thing. It is beyond idiocy and enters the realm of clinical insanity.

Police officers in Derbyshire said they were 'horrified' – *horrified* – to find 15 to 20 'irresponsible' kids playing a football match at a closed leisure centre 'in breach of coronavirus restrictions'. When they saw the police the kids ran away leaving their belongings behind and the reframed men and women of Derbyshire police were seeking to establish their identities with a view to fining their parents. The most natural thing for youngsters to do – kicking a ball about – is turned into a criminal activity and enforced by the moronic software programs of Derbyshire police. You find the same mentality in every country. These barely conscious 'horrified' officers said they had to take action because 'we need to ensure these rules are being followed' and 'it is of the utmost importance that you ensure your children are following the rules and regulations for Covid-19'. Had any of them done ten seconds of research to see if this parroting of their masters' script could be supported by any evidence? Nope. Reframed people don't think – others think for them and that's the whole idea of reframing. I have seen police officers one after the other repeating without question word for word what officialdom tells them just as I have seen great swathes of the public doing the same. Ask either for 'their' opinion and out spews what they have been told to think by the official narrative. Police and public may seem to be in different groups, but their mentality is the same. Most people do whatever they are told in fear not doing so or because they believe what officialdom tells them; almost the entirety of the police do what they are told for the same reason. Ultimately it's the tiny inner core of the global Cult that's telling both what to do.

So Derbyshire police were 'horrified'. Oh, really? Why did they think those kids were playing football? It was to relieve the psychological consequences of lockdown and being denied human contact with their friends and interaction, touch and discourse vital to human psychological health. Being denied this month after month has dismantled the psyche of many children and young people as depression and suicide have exploded. Were Derbyshire police *horrified by that*? Are you kidding? Reframed people don't have those

mental and emotional processes that can see how the impact on the psychological health of youngsters is far more dangerous than any 'virus' even if you take the mendacious official figures to be true. The reframed are told (programmed) how to act and so they do. The Derbyshire Chief Constable in the first period of lockdown when the black dye and drones nonsense was going on was Peter Goodman. He was the man who severed the connection between his force and the Derbyshire Constabulary *Male Voice* Choir when he decided that it was not inclusive enough to allow women to join. The fact it was a male voice choir making a particular sound produced by male voices seemed to elude a guy who terrifyingly ran policing in Derbyshire. He retired weeks after his force was condemned as disgraceful by former Supreme Court Justice Jonathan Sumption for their behaviour over extreme lockdown impositions. Goodman was replaced by his deputy Rachel Swann who was in charge when her officers were 'horrified'. The police statement over the boys committing the hanging-offence of playing football included the line about the youngsters being 'irresponsible in the times we are all living through' missing the point that the real relevance of the 'times we are all living through' is the imposition of fascism enforced by psychopaths and reframed minds of police officers playing such a vital part in establishing the fascist tyranny that their own children and grandchildren will have to live in their entire lives. As a definition of insanity that is hard to beat although it might be run close by imposing masks on people that can have a serious effect on their health while wearing a face nappy all day themselves. Once again public and police do it for the same reason – the authorities tell them to and who are they to have the self-respect to say no?

## **Workers in uniform**

How reframed do you have to be to arrest a *six-year-old* and take him to court for *picking a flower* while waiting for a bus? Brain dead police and officialdom did just that in North Carolina where criminal proceedings happen regularly for children under nine. Attorney Julie Boyer gave the six-year-old crayons and a colouring book

during the 'flower' hearing while the 'adults' decided his fate. County Chief District Court Judge Jay Corpening asked: 'Should a child that believes in Santa Claus, the Easter Bunny and the tooth fairy be making life-altering decisions?' Well, of course not, but common sense has no meaning when you have a common purpose and a reframed mind. Treating children in this way, and police operating in American schools, is all part of the psychological preparation for children to accept a police state as normal all their adult lives. The same goes for all the cameras and biometric tracking technology in schools. Police training is focused on reframing them as snowflake Wokers and this is happening in the military. Pentagon top brass said that 'training sessions on extremism' were needed for troops who asked why they were so focused on the Capitol Building riot when Black Lives Matter riots were ignored. What's the difference between them some apparently and rightly asked. Actually, there is a difference. Five people died in the Capitol riot, only one through violence, and that was a police officer shooting an unarmed protestor. BLM riots killed at least 25 people and cost billions. Asking the question prompted the psychopaths and reframed minds that run the Pentagon to say that more 'education' (programming) was needed. Troop training is all based on psychological programming to make them fodder for the Cult – 'Military men are just dumb, stupid animals to be used as pawns in foreign policy' as Cult-to-his-DNA former Secretary of State Henry Kissinger famously said. Governments see the police in similar terms and it's time for those among them who can see this to defend the people and stop being enforcers of the Cult agenda upon the people.

The US military, like the country itself, is being targeted for destruction through a long list of Woke impositions. Cult-owned gaga 'President' Biden signed an executive order when he took office to allow taxpayer money to pay for transgender surgery for active military personnel and veterans. Are you a man soldier? No, I'm a LGBTQIA+ with a hint of Skoliosexual and Spectrasexual. Oh, good man. Bad choice of words you bigot. The Pentagon announced in March, 2021, the appointment of the first 'diversity and inclusion

officer' for US Special Forces. Richard Torres-Estrada arrived with the publication of a 'D&I Strategic Plan which will guide the enterprise-wide effort to institutionalize and sustain D&I'. If you think a Special Forces 'Strategic Plan' should have something to do with defending America you haven't been paying attention. Defending Woke is now the military's new role. Torres-Estrada has posted images comparing Donald Trump with Adolf Hitler and we can expect no bias from him as a representative of the supposedly non-political Pentagon. Cable news host Tucker Carlson said: 'The Pentagon is now the Yale faculty lounge but with cruise missiles.' Meanwhile Secretary of Defense Lloyd Austin, a board member of weapons-maker Raytheon with stock and compensation interests in October, 2020, worth \$1.4 million, said he was purging the military of the 'enemy within' – anyone who isn't Woke and supports Donald Trump. Austin refers to his targets as 'racist extremists' while in true Woke fashion being himself a racist extremist. Pentagon documents pledge to 'eradicate, eliminate and conquer all forms of racism, sexism and homophobia'. The definitions of these are decided by 'diversity and inclusion committees' peopled by those who see racism, sexism and homophobia in every situation and opinion. Woke (the Cult) is dismantling the US military and purging testosterone as China expands its military and gives its troops 'masculinity training'. How do we think that is going to end when this is all Cult coordinated? The US military, like the British military, is controlled by Woke and spineless top brass who just go along with it out of personal career interests.

### **'Woke' means fast asleep**

Mind control and perception manipulation techniques used on individuals to create group-think have been unleashed on the global population in general. As a result many have no capacity to see the obvious fascist agenda being installed all around them or what 'Covid' is really all about. Their brains are firewalled like a computer system not to process certain concepts, thoughts and realisations that are bad for the Cult. The young are most targeted as the adults they



will be when the whole fascist global state is planned to be fully implemented. They need to be prepared for total compliance to eliminate all pushback from entire generations. The Cult has been pouring billions into taking complete control of 'education' from schools to universities via its operatives and corporations and not least Bill Gates as always. The plan has been to transform 'education' institutions into programming centres for the mentality of 'Woke'. James McConnell, professor of psychology at the University of Michigan, wrote in *Psychology Today* in 1970:

The day has come when we can combine sensory deprivation with drugs, hypnosis, and astute manipulation of reward and punishment, to gain almost absolute control over an individual's behaviour. It should then be possible to achieve a very rapid and highly effective type of brainwashing that would allow us to make dramatic changes in a person's behaviour and personality ...

... We should reshape society so that we all would be trained from birth to want to do what society wants us to do. We have the techniques to do it... no-one owns his own personality you acquired, and there's no reason to believe you should have the right to refuse to acquire a new personality if your old one is anti-social.

This was the potential for mass brainwashing in 1970 and the mentality there displayed captures the arrogant psychopathy that drives it forward. I emphasise that not all young people have succumbed to Woke programming and those that haven't are incredibly impressive people given that today's young are the most perceptually-targeted generations in history with all the technology now involved. Vast swathes of the young generations, however, have fallen into the spell – and that's what it is – of Woke. The Woke mentality and perceptual program is founded on *inversion* and you will appreciate later why that is so significant. Everything with Woke is inverted and the opposite of what it is claimed to be. Woke was a term used in African-American culture from the 1900s and referred to an awareness of social and racial justice. This is not the meaning of the modern version or 'New Woke' as I call it in *The Answer*. Oh, no, Woke today means something very different no matter how much Wokers may seek to hide that and insist Old Woke and New

Woke are the same. See if you find any 'awareness of social justice' here in the modern variety:

- Woke demands 'inclusivity' while excluding anyone with a different opinion and calls for mass censorship to silence other views.
- Woke claims to stand against oppression when imposing oppression is the foundation of all that it does. It is the driver of political correctness which is nothing more than a Cult invention to manipulate the population to silence itself.
- Woke believes itself to be 'liberal' while pursuing a global society that can only be described as fascist (see 'anti-fascist' fascist Antifa).
- Woke calls for 'social justice' while spreading injustice wherever it goes against the common 'enemy' which can be easily identified as a differing view.
- Woke is supposed to be a metaphor for 'awake' when it is solid-gold asleep and deep in a Cult-induced coma that meets the criteria for 'off with the fairies'.

I state these points as obvious facts if people only care to look. I don't do this with a sense of condemnation. We need to appreciate that the onslaught of perceptual programming on the young has been incessant and merciless. I can understand why so many have been reframed, or, given their youth, framed from the start to see the world as the Cult demands. The Cult has had access to their minds day after day in its 'education' system for their entire formative years. Perception is formed from information received and the Cult-created system is a life-long download of information delivered to elicit a particular perception, thus behaviour. The more this has expanded into still new extremes in recent decades and ever-increasing censorship has deleted other opinions and information why wouldn't that lead to a perceptual reframing on a mass scale? I

have described already cradle-to-grave programming and in more recent times the targeting of young minds from birth to adulthood has entered the stratosphere. This has taken the form of skewing what is 'taught' to fit the Cult agenda and the omnipresent techniques of group-think to isolate non-believers and pressure them into line. There has always been a tendency to follow the herd, but we really are in a new world now in relation to that. We have parents who can see the 'Covid' hoax told by their children not to stop them wearing masks at school, being 'Covid' tested or having the 'vaccine' in fear of the peer-pressure consequences of being different. What is 'peer-pressure' if not pressure to conform to group-think? Renegade Minds never group-think and always retain a set of perceptions that are unique to them. Group-think is always underpinned by consequences for not group-thinking. Abuse now aimed at those refusing DNA-manipulating 'Covid vaccines' are a potent example of this. The biggest pressure to conform comes from the very group which is itself being manipulated. 'I am programmed to be part of a hive mind and so you must be.'

Woke control structures in 'education' now apply to every mainstream organisation. Those at the top of the 'education' hierarchy (the Cult) decide the policy. This is imposed on governments through the Cult network; governments impose it on schools, colleges and universities; their leadership impose the policy on teachers and academics and they impose it on children and students. At any level where there is resistance, perhaps from a teacher or university lecturer, they are targeted by the authorities and often fired. Students themselves regularly demand the dismissal of academics (increasingly few) at odds with the narrative that the students have been programmed to believe in. It is quite a thought that students who are being targeted by the Cult become so consumed by programmed group-think that they launch protests and demand the removal of those who are trying to push back against those targeting the students. Such is the scale of perceptual inversion. We see this with 'Covid' programming as the Cult imposes the rules via psycho-psychologists and governments on

shops, transport companies and businesses which impose them on their staff who impose them on their customers who pressure Pushbackers to conform to the will of the Cult which is in the process of destroying them and their families. Scan all aspects of society and you will see the same sequence every time.

### **Fact free Woke and hijacking the 'left'**

There is no more potent example of this than 'Woke', a mentality only made possible by the deletion of factual evidence by an 'education' system seeking to produce an ever more uniform society. Why would you bother with facts when you don't know any? Deletion of credible history both in volume and type is highly relevant. Orwell said: 'Who controls the past controls the future: who controls the present controls the past.' They who control the perception of the past control the perception of the future and they who control the present control the perception of the past through the writing and deleting of history. Why would you oppose the imposition of Marxism in the name of Wokeism when you don't know that Marxism cost at least 100 million lives in the 20th century alone? Watch videos and read reports in which Woker generations are asked basic historical questions – it's mind-blowing. A survey of 2,000 people found that six percent of millennials (born approximately early 1980s to early 2000s) believed the Second World War (1939-1945) broke out with the assassination of President Kennedy (in 1963) and one in ten thought Margaret Thatcher was British Prime Minister at the time. She was in office between 1979 and 1990. We are in a post-fact society. Provable facts are no defence against the fascism of political correctness or Silicon Valley censorship. Facts don't matter anymore as we have witnessed with the 'Covid' hoax. Sacrificing uniqueness to the Woke group-think religion is all you are required to do and that means thinking for yourself is the biggest Woke no, no. All religions are an expression of group-think and censorship and Woke is just another religion with an orthodoxy defended by group-think and censorship. Burned at

the stake becomes burned on Twitter which leads back eventually to burned at the stake as Woke humanity regresses to ages past.

The biggest Woke inversion of all is its creators and funders. I grew up in a traditional left of centre political household on a council estate in Leicester in the 1950s and 60s – you know, the left that challenged the power of wealth-hoarding elites and threats to freedom of speech and opinion. In those days students went on marches defending freedom of speech while today's Wokers march for its deletion. What on earth could have happened? Those very elites (collectively the Cult) that we opposed in my youth and early life have funded into existence the antithesis of that former left and hijacked the 'brand' while inverting everything it ever stood for. We have a mentality that calls itself 'liberal' and 'progressive' while acting like fascists. Cult billionaires and their corporations have funded themselves into control of 'education' to ensure that Woke programming is unceasing throughout the formative years of children and young people and that non-Wokers are isolated (that word again) whether they be students, teachers or college professors. The Cult has funded into existence the now colossal global network of Woke organisations that have spawned and promoted all the 'causes' on the Cult wish-list for global transformation and turned Wokers into demanders of them. Does anyone really think it's a coincidence that the Cult agenda for humanity is a carbon (sorry) copy of the societal transformations desired by Woke?? These are only some of them:

**Political correctness:** The means by which the Cult deletes all public debates that it knows it cannot win if we had the free-flow of information and evidence.

**Human-caused 'climate change':** The means by which the Cult seeks to transform society into a globally-controlled dictatorship imposing its will over the fine detail of everyone's lives 'to save the planet' which doesn't actually need saving.

**Transgender obsession:** Preparing collective perception to accept the 'new human' which would not have genders because it would be created technologically and not through procreation. I'll have much more on this in Human 2.0.

**Race obsession:** The means by which the Cult seeks to divide and rule the population by triggering racial division through the perception that society is more racist than ever when the opposite is the case. Is it perfect in that regard? No. But to compare today with the racism of apartheid and segregation brought to an end by the civil rights movement in the 1960s is to insult the memory of that movement and inspirations like Martin Luther King. Why is the 'anti-racism' industry (which it is) so dominated by privileged white people?

**White supremacy:** This is a label used by privileged white people to demonise poor and deprived white people pushing back on tyranny to marginalise and destroy them. White people are being especially targeted as the dominant race by number within Western society which the Cult seeks to transform in its image. If you want to change a society you must weaken and undermine its biggest group and once you have done that by using the other groups you next turn on them to do the same ... 'Then they came for the Jews and I was not a Jew so I did nothing.'

**Mass migration:** The mass movement of people from the Middle East, Africa and Asia into Europe, from the south into the United States and from Asia into Australia are another way the Cult seeks to dilute the racial, cultural and political influence of white people on Western society. White people ask why their governments appear to be working against them while being politically and culturally biased towards incoming cultures. Well, here's your answer. In the same way sexually 'straight' people, men and women, ask why the

authorities are biased against them in favour of other sexualities. The answer is the same – that's the way the Cult wants it to be for very sinister motives.

These are all central parts of the Cult agenda and central parts of the Woke agenda and Woke was created and continues to be funded to an immense degree by Cult billionaires and corporations. If anyone begins to say 'coincidence' the syllables should stick in their throat.

### **Billionaire 'social justice warriors'**

Joe Biden is a 100 percent-owned asset of the Cult and the Wokers' man in the White House whenever he can remember his name and for however long he lasts with his rapidly diminishing cognitive function. Even walking up the steps of an aircraft without falling on his arse would appear to be a challenge. He's not an empty-shell puppet or anything. From the minute Biden took office (or the Cult did) he began his executive orders promoting the Woke wish-list. You will see the Woke agenda imposed ever more severely because it's really the *Cult* agenda. Woke organisations and activist networks spawned by the Cult are funded to the extreme so long as they promote what the Cult wants to happen. Woke is funded to promote 'social justice' by billionaires who become billionaires by destroying social justice. The social justice mantra is only a cover for dismantling social justice and funded by billionaires that couldn't give a damn about social justice. Everything makes sense when you see that. One of Woke's premier funders is Cult billionaire financier George Soros who said: 'I am basically there to make money, I cannot and do not look at the social consequences of what I do.' This is the same Soros who has given more than \$32 billion to his Open Society Foundations global Woke network and funded Black Lives Matter, mass immigration into Europe and the United States, transgender activism, climate change activism, political correctness and groups targeting 'white supremacy' in the form of privileged white thugs that dominate Antifa. What a scam it all is and when

you are dealing with the unquestioning fact-free zone of Woke scamming them is child's play. All you need to pull it off in all these organisations are a few in-the-know agents of the Cult and an army of naïve, reframed, uninformed, narcissistic, know-nothings convinced of their own self-righteousness, self-purity and virtue.

Soros and fellow billionaires and billionaire corporations have poured hundreds of millions into Black Lives Matter and connected groups and promoted them to a global audience. None of this is motivated by caring about black people. These are the billionaires that have controlled and exploited a system that leaves millions of black people in abject poverty and deprivation which they do absolutely nothing to address. The same Cult networks funding BLM were behind the *slave trade*! Black Lives Matter hijacked a phrase that few would challenge and they have turned this laudable concept into a political weapon to divide society. You know that BLM is a fraud when it claims that *All Lives Matter*, the most inclusive statement of all, is 'racist'. BLM and its Cult masters don't want to end racism. To them it's a means to an end to control all of humanity never mind the colour, creed, culture or background. What has destroying the nuclear family got to do with ending racism? Nothing – but that is one of the goals of BLM and also happens to be a goal of the Cult as I have been exposing in my books for decades. Stealing children from loving parents and giving schools ever more power to override parents is part of that same agenda. BLM is a Marxist organisation and why would that not be the case when the Cult created Marxism *and* BLM? Patrisse Cullors, a BLM co-founder, said in a 2015 video that she and her fellow organisers, including co-founder Alicia Garza, are 'trained Marxists'. The lady known after marriage as Patrisse Khan-Cullors bought a \$1.4 million home in 2021 in one of the whitest areas of California with a black population of just 1.6 per cent and has so far bought *four* high-end homes for a total of \$3.2 million. How very Marxist. There must be a bit of spare in the BLM coffers, however, when Cult corporations and billionaires have handed over the best part of \$100 million. Many black people can see that Black Lives Matter is not



working for them, but against them, and this is still more confirmation. Black journalist Jason Whitlock, who had his account suspended by Twitter for simply linking to the story about the 'Marxist's' home buying spree, said that BLM leaders are 'making millions of dollars off the backs of these dead black men who they wouldn't spit on if they were on fire and alive'.

## **Black Lies Matter**

Cult assets and agencies came together to promote BLM in the wake of the death of career criminal George Floyd who had been jailed a number of times including for forcing his way into the home of a black woman with others in a raid in which a gun was pointed at her stomach. Floyd was filmed being held in a Minneapolis street in 2020 with the knee of a police officer on his neck and he subsequently died. It was an appalling thing for the officer to do, but the same technique has been used by police on peaceful protestors of lockdown without any outcry from the Woke brigade. As unquestioning supporters of the Cult agenda Wokers have supported lockdown and all the 'Covid' claptrap while attacking anyone standing up to the tyranny imposed in its name. Court documents would later include details of an autopsy on Floyd by County Medical Examiner Dr Andrew Baker who concluded that Floyd had taken a fatal level of the drug fentanyl. None of this mattered to fact-free, question-free, Woke. Floyd's death was followed by worldwide protests against police brutality amid calls to defund the police. Throwing babies out with the bathwater is a Woke speciality. In the wake of the murder of British woman Sarah Everard a Green Party member of the House of Lords, Baroness Jones of Moulscroomb (Nincompoopia would have been better), called for a 6pm curfew for all men. This would be in breach of the Geneva Conventions on war crimes which ban collective punishment, but that would never have crossed the black and white Woke mind of Baroness Nincompoopia who would have been far too convinced of her own self-righteousness to compute such details. Many American cities did defund the police in the face of Floyd riots

and after \$15 million was deleted from the police budget in Washington DC under useless Woke mayor Muriel Bowser car-jacking alone rose by 300 percent and within six months the US capital recorded its highest murder rate in 15 years. The same happened in Chicago and other cities in line with the Cult/Soros plan to bring fear to streets and neighbourhoods by reducing the police, releasing violent criminals and not prosecuting crime. This is the mob-rule agenda that I have warned in the books was coming for so long. Shootings in the area of Minneapolis where Floyd was arrested increased by 2,500 percent compared with the year before. Defunding the police over George Floyd has led to a big increase in dead people with many of them black. Police protection for politicians making these decisions stayed the same or increased as you would expect from professional hypocrites. The Cult doesn't actually want to abolish the police. It wants to abolish local control over the police and hand it to federal government as the psychopaths advance the Hunger Games Society. Many George Floyd protests turned into violent riots with black stores and businesses destroyed by fire and looting across America fuelled by Black Lives Matter. Woke doesn't do irony. If you want civil rights you must loot the liquor store and the supermarket and make off with a smart TV. It's the only way.

### **It's not a race war – it's a class war**

Black people are patronised by privileged blacks and whites alike and told they are victims of white supremacy. I find it extraordinary to watch privileged blacks supporting the very system and bloodline networks behind the slave trade and parroting the same Cult-serving manipulative crap of their privileged white, often billionaire, associates. It is indeed not a race war but a class war and colour is just a diversion. Black Senator Cory Booker and black Congresswoman Maxine Waters, more residents of Nincompoopia, personify this. Once you tell people they are victims of someone else you devalue both their own responsibility for their plight and the power they have to impact on their reality and experience. Instead

we have: 'You are only in your situation because of whitey – turn on them and everything will change.' It won't change. Nothing changes in our lives unless *we* change it. Crucial to that is never seeing yourself as a victim and always as the creator of your reality. Life is a simple sequence of choice and consequence. Make different choices and you create different consequences. *You* have to make those choices – not Black Lives Matter, the Woke Mafia and anyone else that seeks to dictate your life. Who are they these Wokers, an emotional and psychological road traffic accident, to tell you what to do? Personal empowerment is the last thing the Cult and its Black Lives Matter want black people or anyone else to have. They claim to be defending the underdog while *creating* and perpetuating the underdog. The Cult's worst nightmare is human unity and if they are going to keep blacks, whites and every other race under economic servitude and control then the focus must be diverted from what they have in common to what they can be manipulated to believe divides them. Blacks have to be told that their poverty and plight is the fault of the white bloke living on the street in the same poverty and with the same plight they are experiencing. The difference is that your plight black people is due to him, a white supremacist with 'white privilege' living on the street. Don't unite as one human family against your mutual oppressors and suppressors – fight the oppressor with the white face who is as financially deprived as you are. The Cult knows that as its 'Covid' agenda moves into still new levels of extremism people are going to respond and it has been spreading the seeds of disunity everywhere to stop a united response to the evil that targets *all of us*.

Racist attacks on 'whiteness' are getting ever more outrageous and especially through the American Democratic Party which has an appalling history for anti-black racism. Barack Obama, Joe Biden, Hillary Clinton and Nancy Pelosi all eulogised about Senator Robert Byrd at his funeral in 2010 after a nearly 60-year career in Congress. Byrd was a brutal Ku Klux Klan racist and a violent abuser of Cathy O'Brien in MKUltra. He said he would never fight in the military 'with a negro by my side' and 'rather I should die a thousand times,

and see Old Glory trampled in the dirt never to rise again, than to see this beloved land of ours become degraded by race mongrels, a throwback to the blackest specimen from the wilds'. Biden called Byrd a 'very close friend and mentor'. These 'Woke' hypocrites are not anti-racist they are anti-poor and anti-people not of their perceived class. Here is an illustration of the scale of anti-white racism to which we have now descended. Seriously Woke and moronic *New York Times* contributor Damon Young described whiteness as a 'virus' that 'like other viruses will not die until there are no bodies left for it to infect'. He went on: '... the only way to stop it is to locate it, isolate it, extract it, and kill it.' Young can say that as a black man with no consequences when a white man saying the same in reverse would be facing a jail sentence. *That's* racism. We had super-Woke numbskull senators Tammy Duckworth and Mazie Hirono saying they would object to future Biden Cabinet appointments if he did not nominate more Asian Americans and Pacific Islanders. Never mind the ability of the candidate what do they look like? Duckworth said: 'I will vote for racial minorities and I will vote for LGBTQ, but anyone else I'm not voting for.' Appointing people on the grounds of race is illegal, but that was not a problem for this ludicrous pair. They were on-message and that's a free pass in any situation.

## **Critical race racism**

White children are told at school they are intrinsically racist as they are taught the divisive 'critical race theory'. This claims that the law and legal institutions are inherently racist and that race is a socially constructed concept used by white people to further their economic and political interests at the expense of people of colour. White is a 'virus' as we've seen. Racial inequality results from 'social, economic, and legal differences that white people create between races to maintain white interests which leads to poverty and criminality in minority communities'. I must tell that to the white guy sleeping on the street. The principal of East Side Community School in New York sent white parents a manifesto that called on

them to become 'white traitors' and advocate for full 'white abolition'. These people are teaching your kids when they urgently need a psychiatrist. The 'school' included a chart with 'eight white identities' that ranged from 'white supremacist' to 'white abolition' and defined the behaviour white people must follow to end 'the regime of whiteness'. Woke blacks and their privileged white associates are acting exactly like the slave owners of old and Ku Klux Klan racists like Robert Byrd. They are too full of their own self-purity to see that, but it's true. Racism is not a body type; it's a state of mind that can manifest through any colour, creed or culture.

Another racial fraud is '*equity*'. Not equality of treatment and opportunity – equity. It's a term spun as equality when it means something very different. Equality in its true sense is a raising up while '*equity*' is a race to the bottom. Everyone in the same level of poverty is '*equity*'. Keep everyone down – that's equity. The Cult doesn't want anyone in the human family to be empowered and BLM leaders, like all these 'anti-racist' organisations, continue their privileged, pampered existence by perpetuating the perception of gathering racism. When is the last time you heard an 'anti-racist' or 'anti-Semitism' organisation say that acts of racism and discrimination have *fallen*? It's not in the interests of their fundraising and power to influence and the same goes for the professional soccer anti-racism operation, Kick It Out. Two things confirmed that the Black Lives Matter riots in the summer of 2020 were Cult creations. One was that while anti-lockdown protests were condemned in this same period for 'transmitting 'Covid' the authorities supported mass gatherings of Black Lives Matter supporters. I even saw self-deluding people claiming to be doctors say the two types of protest were not the same. No – the non-existent 'Covid' was in favour of lockdowns and attacked those that protested against them while 'Covid' supported Black Lives Matter and kept well away from its protests. The whole thing was a joke and as lockdown protestors were arrested, often brutally, by reframed Face-Nappies we had the grotesque sight of police officers taking the knee to Black Lives Matter, a Cult-funded Marxist

organisation that supports violent riots and wants to destroy the nuclear family and white people.

## **He's not white? Shucks!**

Woke obsession with race was on display again when ten people were shot dead in Boulder, Colorado, in March, 2021. Cult-owned Woke TV channels like CNN said the shooter appeared to be a white man and Wokers were on Twitter condemning 'violent white men' with the usual mantras. Then the shooter's name was released as Ahmad Al Aliwi Alissa, an anti-Trump Arab-American, and the sigh of disappointment could be heard five miles away. Never mind that ten people were dead and what that meant for their families. Race baiting was all that mattered to these sick Cult-serving people like Barack Obama who exploited the deaths to further divide America on racial grounds which is his job for the Cult. This is the man that 'racist' white Americans made the first black president of the United States and then gave him a second term. Not-very-bright Obama has become filthy rich on the back of that and today appears to have a big influence on the Biden administration. Even so he's still a downtrodden black man and a victim of white supremacy. This disingenuous fraud reveals the contempt he has for black people when he puts on a Deep South Alabama accent whenever he talks to them, no, *at* them.

Another BLM red flag was how the now fully-Woke (fully-Cult) and fully-virtue-signalled professional soccer authorities had their teams taking the knee before every match in support of Marxist Black Lives Matter. Soccer authorities and clubs displayed 'Black Lives Matter' on the players' shirts and flashed the name on electronic billboards around the pitch. Any fans that condemned what is a Freemasonic taking-the-knee ritual were widely condemned as you would expect from the Woke virtue-signallers of professional sport and the now fully-Woke media. We have reverse racism in which you are banned from criticising any race or culture except for white people for whom anything goes – say what you like, no problem. What has this got to do with racial harmony and

equality? We've had black supremacists from Black Lives Matter telling white people to fall to their knees in the street and apologise for their white supremacy. Black supremacists acting like white supremacist slave owners of the past couldn't breach their self-obsessed, race-obsessed sense of self-purity. Joe Biden appointed a race-obsessed black supremacist Kristen Clarke to head the Justice Department Civil Rights Division. Clarke claimed that blacks are endowed with 'greater mental, physical and spiritual abilities' than whites. If anyone reversed that statement they would be vilified. Clarke is on-message so no problem. She's never seen a black-white situation in which the black figure is anything but a virtuous victim and she heads the Civil Rights Division which should treat everyone the same or it isn't civil rights. Another perception of the Renegade Mind: If something or someone is part of the Cult agenda they will be supported by Woke governments and media no matter what. If they're not, they will be condemned and censored. It really is that simple and so racist Clarke prospers despite (make that because of) her racism.

## **The end of culture**

Biden's administration is full of such racial, cultural and economic bias as the Cult requires the human family to be divided into warring factions. We are now seeing racially-segregated graduations and everything, but everything, is defined through the lens of perceived 'racism. We have 'racist' mathematics, 'racist' food and even 'racist' *plants*. World famous Kew Gardens in London said it was changing labels on plants and flowers to tell its pre-'Covid' more than two million visitors a year how racist they are. Kew director Richard Deverell said this was part of an effort to 'move quickly to decolonise collections' after they were approached by one Ajay Chhabra 'an actor with an insight into how sugar cane was linked to slavery'. They are *plants* you idiots. 'Decolonisation' in the Woke manual really means colonisation of society with its mentality and by extension colonisation by the Cult. We are witnessing a new Chinese-style 'Cultural Revolution' so essential to the success of all

Marxist takeovers. Our cultural past and traditions have to be swept away to allow a new culture to be built-back-better. Woke targeting of long-standing Western cultural pillars including historical monuments and cancelling of historical figures is what happened in the Mao revolution in China which 'purged remnants of capitalist and traditional elements from Chinese society' and installed Maoism as the dominant ideology'. For China see the Western world today and for 'dominant ideology' see Woke. Better still see Marxism or Maoism. The 'Covid' hoax has specifically sought to destroy the arts and all elements of Western culture from people meeting in a pub or restaurant to closing theatres, music venues, sports stadiums, places of worship and even banning *singing*. Destruction of Western society is also why criticism of any religion is banned except for Christianity which again is the dominant religion as white is the numerically-dominant race. Christianity may be fading rapidly, but its history and traditions are weaved through the fabric of Western society. Delete the pillars and other structures will follow until the whole thing collapses. I am not a Christian defending that religion when I say that. I have no religion. It's just a fact. To this end Christianity has itself been turned Woke to usher its own downfall and its ranks are awash with 'change agents' – knowing and unknowing – at every level including Pope Francis (*definitely* knowing) and the clueless Archbishop of Canterbury Justin Welby (possibly not, but who can be sure?). Woke seeks to coordinate attacks on Western culture, traditions, and ways of life through 'intersectionality' defined as 'the complex, cumulative way in which the effects of multiple forms of discrimination (such as racism, sexism, and classism) combine, overlap, or intersect especially in the experiences of marginalised individuals or groups'. Wade through the Orwellian Woke-speak and this means coordinating disparate groups in a common cause to overthrow freedom and liberal values.

The entire structure of public institutions has been infested with Woke – government at all levels, political parties, police, military, schools, universities, advertising, media and trade unions. This abomination has been achieved through the Cult web by appointing



Wokers to positions of power and battering non-Wokers into line through intimidation, isolation and threats to their job. Many have been fired in the wake of the empathy-deleted, vicious hostility of 'social justice' Wokers and the desire of gutless, spineless employers to virtue-signal their Wokeness. Corporations are filled with Wokers today, most notably those in Silicon Valley. Ironically at the top they are not Woke at all. They are only exploiting the mentality their Cult masters have created and funded to censor and enslave while the Wokers cheer them on until it's their turn. Thus the Woke 'liberal left' is an inversion of the traditional liberal left. Campaigning for justice on the grounds of power and wealth distribution has been replaced by campaigning for identity politics. The genuine traditional left would never have taken money from today's billionaire abusers of fairness and justice and nor would the billionaires have wanted to fund that genuine left. It would not have been in their interests to do so. The division of opinion in those days was between the haves and have nots. This all changed with Cult manipulated and funded identity politics. The division of opinion today is between Wokers and non-Wokers and not income brackets. Cult corporations and their billionaires may have taken wealth disparity to cataclysmic levels of injustice, but as long as they speak the language of Woke, hand out the dosh to the Woke network and censor the enemy they are 'one of us'. Billionaires who don't give a damn about injustice are laughing at them till their bellies hurt. Wokers are not even close to self-aware enough to see that. The transformed 'left' dynamic means that Wokers who drone on about 'social justice' are funded by billionaires that have destroyed social justice the world over. It's *why* they are billionaires.

## **The climate con**

Nothing encapsulates what I have said more comprehensively than the hoax of human-caused global warming. I have detailed in my books over the years how Cult operatives and organisations were the pump-primers from the start of the climate con. A purpose-built vehicle for this is the Club of Rome established by the Cult in 1968

with the Rockefellers and Rothschilds centrally involved all along. Their gofer frontman Maurice Strong, a Canadian oil millionaire, hosted the Earth Summit in Rio de Janeiro, Brazil, in 1992 where the global 'green movement' really expanded in earnest under the guiding hand of the Cult. The Earth Summit established Agenda 21 through the Cult-created-and-owned United Nations to use the illusion of human-caused climate change to justify the transformation of global society to save the world from climate disaster. It is a No-Problem-Reaction-Solution sold through governments, media, schools and universities as whole generations have been terrified into believing that the world was going to end in their lifetimes unless what old people had inflicted upon them was stopped by a complete restructuring of how everything is done. Chill, kids, it's all a hoax. Such restructuring is precisely what the Cult agenda demands (purely by coincidence of course). Today this has been given the codename of the Great Reset which is only an updated term for Agenda 21 and its associated Agenda 2030. The latter, too, is administered through the UN and was voted into being by the General Assembly in 2015. Both 21 and 2030 seek centralised control of all resources and food right down to the raindrops falling on your own land. These are some of the demands of Agenda 21 established in 1992. See if you recognise this society emerging today:

- End national sovereignty
- State planning and management of all land resources, ecosystems, deserts, forests, mountains, oceans and fresh water; agriculture; rural development; biotechnology; and ensuring 'equity'
- The state to 'define the role' of business and financial resources
- Abolition of private property
- 'Restructuring' the family unit (see BLM)
- Children raised by the state
- People told what their job will be
- Major restrictions on movement
- Creation of 'human settlement zones'

- Mass resettlement as people are forced to vacate land where they live
- Dumbing down education
- Mass global depopulation in pursuit of all the above

The United Nations was created as a Trojan horse for world government. With the climate con of critical importance to promoting that outcome you would expect the UN to be involved. Oh, it's involved all right. The UN is promoting Agenda 21 and Agenda 2030 justified by 'climate change' while also driving the climate hoax through its Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC), one of the world's most corrupt organisations. The IPCC has been lying ferociously and constantly since the day it opened its doors with the global media hanging unquestioningly on its every mendacious word. The Green movement is entirely Woke and has long lost its original environmental focus since it was co-opted by the Cult. An obsession with 'global warming' has deleted its values and scrambled its head. I experienced a small example of what I mean on a beautiful country walk that I have enjoyed several times a week for many years. The path merged into the fields and forests and you felt at one with the natural world. Then a 'Green' organisation, the Hampshire and Isle of Wight Wildlife Trust, took over part of the land and proceeded to cut down a large number of trees, including mature ones, to install a horrible big, bright steel 'this-is-ours-stay-out' fence that destroyed the whole atmosphere of this beautiful place. No one with a feel for nature would do that. Day after day I walked to the sound of chainsaws and a magnificent mature weeping willow tree that I so admired was cut down at the base of the trunk. When I challenged a Woke young girl in a green shirt (of course) about this vandalism she replied: 'It's a weeping willow – it will grow back.' This is what people are paying for when they donate to the Hampshire and Isle of Wight Wildlife Trust and many other 'green' organisations today. It is not the environmental movement that I knew and instead has become a support-system – as with Extinction Rebellion – for a very dark agenda.

## **Private jets for climate justice**

The Cult-owned, Gates-funded, World Economic Forum and its founder Klaus Schwab were behind the emergence of Greta Thunberg to harness the young behind the climate agenda and she was invited to speak to the world at ... the UN. Schwab published a book, *Covid-19: The Great Reset* in 2020 in which he used the 'Covid' hoax and the climate hoax to lay out a new society straight out of Agenda 21 and Agenda 2030. Bill Gates followed in early 2021 when he took time out from destroying the world to produce a book in his name about the way to save it. Gates flies across the world in private jets and admitted that 'I probably have one of the highest greenhouse gas footprints of anyone on the planet ... my personal flying alone is gigantic.' He has also bid for the planet's biggest private jet operator. Other climate change saviours who fly in private jets include John Kerry, the US Special Presidential Envoy for Climate, and actor Leonardo DiCaprio, a 'UN Messenger of Peace with special focus on climate change'. These people are so full of bullshit they could corner the market in manure. We mustn't be sceptical, though, because the Gates book, *How to Avoid a Climate Disaster: The Solutions We Have and the Breakthroughs We Need*, is a genuine attempt to protect the world and not an obvious pile of excrement attributed to a mega-psychopath aimed at selling his masters' plans for humanity. The Gates book and the other shite-pile by Klaus Schwab could have been written by the same person and may well have been. Both use 'climate change' and 'Covid' as the excuses for their new society and by coincidence the Cult's World Economic Forum and Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation promote the climate hoax and hosted Event 201 which pre-empted with a 'simulation' the very 'coronavirus' hoax that would be simulated for real on humanity within weeks. The British 'royal' family is promoting the 'Reset' as you would expect through Prince 'climate change caused the war in Syria' Charles and his hapless son Prince William who said that we must 'reset our relationship with nature and our trajectory as a species' to avoid a climate disaster. Amazing how many promoters of the 'Covid' and 'climate change' control

systems are connected to Gates and the World Economic Forum. A 'study' in early 2021 claimed that carbon dioxide emissions must fall by the equivalent of a global lockdown roughly every two years for the next decade to save the planet. The 'study' appeared in the same period that the Schwab mob claimed in a video that lockdowns destroying the lives of billions are good because they make the earth 'quieter' with less 'ambient noise'. They took down the video amid a public backlash for such arrogant, empathy-deleted stupidity You see, however, where they are going with this. Corinne Le Quéré, a professor at the Tyndall Centre for Climate Change Research, University of East Anglia, was lead author of the climate lockdown study, and she writes for ... the World Economic Forum. Gates calls in 'his' book for changing 'every aspect of the economy' (long-time Cult agenda) and for humans to eat synthetic 'meat' (predicted in my books) while cows and other farm animals are eliminated. Australian TV host and commentator Alan Jones described what carbon emission targets would mean for farm animals in Australia alone if emissions were reduced as demanded by 35 percent by 2030 and zero by 2050:

Well, let's take agriculture, the total emissions from agriculture are about 75 million tonnes of carbon dioxide, equivalent. Now reduce that by 35 percent and you have to come down to 50 million tonnes, I've done the maths. So if you take for example 1.5 million cows, you're going to have to reduce the herd by 525,000 [by] 2030, nine years, that's 58,000 cows a year. The beef herd's 30 million, reduce that by 35 percent, that's 10.5 million, which means 1.2 million cattle have to go every year between now and 2030. This is insanity!

There are 75 million sheep. Reduce that by 35 percent, that's 26 million sheep, that's almost 3 million a year. So under the Paris Agreement over 30 million beasts. dairy cows, cattle, pigs and sheep would go. More than 8,000 every minute of every hour for the next decade, do these people know what they're talking about?

Clearly they don't at the level of campaigners, politicians and administrators. The Cult *does* know; that's the outcome it wants. We are faced with not just a war on humanity. Animals and the natural world are being targeted and I have been saying since the 'Covid' hoax began that the plan eventually was to claim that the 'deadly virus' is able to jump from animals, including farm animals and

domestic pets, to humans. Just before this book went into production came this story: 'Russia registers world's first Covid-19 vaccine for cats & dogs as makers of Sputnik V warn pets & farm animals could spread virus'. The report said 'top scientists warned that the deadly pathogen could soon begin spreading through homes and farms' and 'the next stage is the infection of farm and domestic animals'. Know the outcome and you'll see the journey. Think what that would mean for animals and keep your eye on a term called zoonosis or zoonotic diseases which transmit between animals and humans. The Cult wants to break the connection between animals and people as it does between people and people. Farm animals fit with the Cult agenda to transform food from natural to synthetic.

### **The gas of life is killing us**

There can be few greater examples of Cult inversion than the condemnation of carbon dioxide as a dangerous pollutant when it is the gas of life. Without it the natural world would be dead and so we would all be dead. We breathe in oxygen and breathe out carbon dioxide while plants produce oxygen and absorb carbon dioxide. It is a perfect symbiotic relationship that the Cult wants to dismantle for reasons I will come to in the final two chapters. Gates, Schwab, other Cult operatives and mindless repeaters, want the world to be 'carbon neutral' by at least 2050 and the earlier the better. 'Zero carbon' is the cry echoed by lunatics calling for 'Zero Covid' when we already have it. These carbon emission targets will deindustrialise the world in accordance with Cult plans – the post-industrial, post-democratic society – and with so-called renewables like solar and wind not coming even close to meeting human energy needs blackouts and cold are inevitable. Texans got the picture in the winter of 2021 when a snow storm stopped wind turbines and solar panels from working and the lights went down along with water which relies on electricity for its supply system. Gates wants everything to be powered by electricity to ensure that his masters have the kill switch to stop all human activity, movement, cooking, water and warmth any time they like. The climate lie is so

stupendously inverted that it claims we must urgently reduce carbon dioxide when we *don't have enough*.

Co2 in the atmosphere is a little above 400 parts per million when the optimum for plant growth is 2,000 ppm and when it falls anywhere near 150 ppm the natural world starts to die and so do we. It fell to as low as 280 ppm in an 1880 measurement in Hawaii and rose to 413 ppm in 2019 with industrialisation which is why the planet has become *greener* in the industrial period. How insane then that psychopathic madman Gates is not satisfied only with blocking the rise of Co2. He's funding technology to suck it out of the atmosphere. The reason why will become clear. The industrial era is not destroying the world through Co2 and has instead turned around a potentially disastrous ongoing fall in Co2. Greenpeace co-founder and scientist Patrick Moore walked away from Greenpeace in 1986 and has exposed the green movement for fear-mongering and lies. He said that 500 million years ago there was *17 times* more Co2 in the atmosphere than we have today and levels have been falling for hundreds of millions of years. In the last 150 million years Co2 levels in Earth's atmosphere had reduced by *90 percent*. Moore said that by the time humanity began to unlock carbon dioxide from fossil fuels we were at '38 seconds to midnight' and in that sense: 'Humans are [the Earth's] salvation.' Moore made the point that only half the Co2 emitted by fossil fuels stays in the atmosphere and we should remember that all pollution pouring from chimneys that we are told is carbon dioxide is in fact nothing of the kind. It's pollution. Carbon dioxide is an invisible gas.

William Happer, Professor of Physics at Princeton University and long-time government adviser on climate, has emphasised the Co2 deficiency for maximum growth and food production. Greenhouse growers don't add carbon dioxide for a bit of fun. He said that most of the warming in the last 100 years, after the earth emerged from the super-cold period of the 'Little Ice Age' into a natural warming cycle, was over by 1940. Happer said that a peak year for warming in 1988 can be explained by a 'monster El Nino' which is a natural and cyclical warming of the Pacific that has nothing to do with 'climate

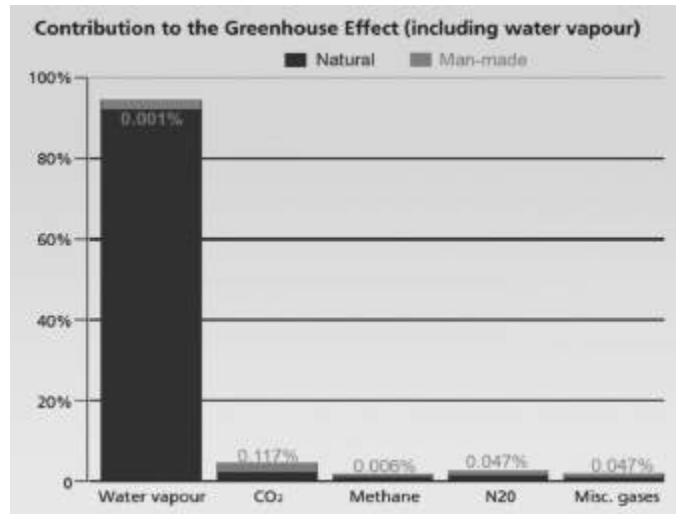
change'. He said the effect of Co2 could be compared to painting a wall with red paint in that once two or three coats have been applied it didn't matter how much more you slapped on because the wall will not get much redder. Almost all the effect of the rise in Co2 has already happened, he said, and the volume in the atmosphere would now have to *double* to increase temperature by a single degree. Climate hoaxers know this and they have invented the most ridiculously complicated series of 'feedback' loops to try to overcome this rather devastating fact. You hear puppet Greta going on cluelessly about feedback loops and this is why.

### **The Sun affects temperature? No you *climate denier***

Some other nonsense to contemplate: Climate graphs show that rises in temperature do not follow rises in Co2 – *it's the other way round* with a lag between the two of some 800 years. If we go back 800 years from present time we hit the Medieval Warm Period when temperatures were higher than now without any industrialisation and this was followed by the Little Ice Age when temperatures plummeted. The world was still emerging from these centuries of serious cold when many climate records began which makes the ever-repeated line of the 'hottest year since records began' meaningless when you are not comparing like with like. The coldest period of the Little Ice Age corresponded with the lowest period of sunspot activity when the Sun was at its least active. Proper scientists will not be at all surprised by this when it confirms the obvious fact that earth temperature is affected by the scale of Sun activity and the energetic power that it subsequently emits; but when is the last time you heard a climate hoaxer talking about the Sun as a source of earth temperature?? Everything has to be focussed on Co2 which makes up just 0.117 percent of so-called greenhouse gases and only a fraction of even that is generated by human activity. The rest is natural. More than *90 percent* of those greenhouse gases are water vapour and clouds ([Fig 9](#)). Ban moisture I say. Have you noticed that the climate hoaxers no longer use the polar bear as their promotion image? That's because far from becoming extinct polar



bear communities are stable or thriving. Joe Bastardi, American meteorologist, weather forecaster and outspoken critic of the climate lie, documents in his book *The Climate Chronicles* how weather patterns and events claimed to be evidence of climate change have been happening since long before industrialisation: 'What happened before naturally is happening again, as is to be expected given the cyclical nature of the climate due to the design of the planet.' If you read the detailed background to the climate hoax in my other books you will shake your head and wonder how anyone could believe the crap which has spawned a multi-trillion dollar industry based on absolute garbage (see HIV causes AIDs and Sars-Cov-2 causes 'Covid-19'). Climate and 'Covid' have much in common given they have the same source. They both have the contradictory *everything* factor in which everything is explained by reference to them. It's hot – 'it's climate change'. It's cold – 'it's climate change'. I got a sniffle – 'it's Covid'. I haven't got a sniffle – 'it's Covid'. Not having a sniffle has to be a symptom of 'Covid'. Everything is and not having a sniffle is especially dangerous if you are a slow walker. For sheer audacity I offer you a Cambridge University 'study' that actually linked 'Covid' to 'climate change'. It had to happen eventually. They concluded that climate change played a role in 'Covid-19' spreading from animals to humans because ... wait for it ... I kid you not ... *the two groups were forced closer together as populations grow*. Er, that's it. The whole foundation on which this depended was that 'Bats are the likely zoonotic origin of SARS-CoV-1 and SARS-CoV-2'. Well, they are not. They are nothing to do with it. Apart from bats not being the origin and therefore 'climate change' effects on bats being irrelevant I am in awe of their academic insight. Where would we be without them? Not where we are that's for sure.



**Figure 9:** The idea that the gas of life is disastrously changing the climate is an insult to brain cell activity.

One other point about the weather is that climate modification is now well advanced and not every major weather event is natural – or earthquake come to that. I cover this subject at some length in other books. China is openly planning a rapid expansion of its weather modification programme which includes changing the climate in an area more than one and a half times the size of India. China used weather manipulation to ensure clear skies during the 2008 Olympics in Beijing. I have quoted from US military documents detailing how to employ weather manipulation as a weapon of war and they did that in the 1960s and 70s during the conflict in Vietnam with Operation Popeye manipulating monsoon rains for military purposes. Why would there be international treaties on weather modification if it wasn't possible? Of course it is. Weather is energetic information and it can be changed.

### **How was the climate hoax pulled off? See 'Covid'**

If you can get billions to believe in a 'virus' that doesn't exist you can get them to believe in human-caused climate change that doesn't exist. Both are being used by the Cult to transform global society in the way it has long planned. Both hoaxes have been achieved in pretty much the same way. First you declare a lie is a fact. There's a

'virus' you call SARS-Cov-2 or humans are warming the planet with their behaviour. Next this becomes, via Cult networks, the foundation of government, academic and science policy and belief. Those who parrot the mantra are given big grants to produce research that confirms the narrative is true and ever more 'symptoms' are added to make the 'virus'/'climate change' sound even more scary. Scientists and researchers who challenge the narrative have their grants withdrawn and their careers destroyed. The media promote the lie as the unquestionable truth and censor those with an alternative view or evidence. A great percentage of the population believe what they are told as the lie becomes an everybody-knows-that and the believing-masses turn on those with a mind of their own. The technique has been used endlessly throughout human history. Wokers are the biggest promoters of the climate lie *and* 'Covid' fascism because their minds are owned by the Cult; their sense of self-righteous self-purity knows no bounds; and they exist in a bubble of reality in which facts are irrelevant and only get in the way of looking without seeing.

Running through all of this like veins in a blue cheese is control of information, which means control of perception, which means control of behaviour, which collectively means control of human society. The Cult owns the global media and Silicon Valley fascists for the simple reason that it *has* to. Without control of information it can't control perception and through that human society. Examine every facet of the Cult agenda and you will see that anything supporting its introduction is never censored while anything pushing back is always censored. I say again: Psychopaths that know why they are doing this must go before Nuremberg trials and those that follow their orders must trot along behind them into the same dock. 'I was just following orders' didn't work the first time and it must not work now. Nuremberg trials must be held all over the world before public juries for politicians, government officials, police, compliant doctors, scientists and virologists, and all Cult operatives such as Gates, Tedros, Fauci, Vallance, Whitty, Ferguson, Zuckerberg, Wojcicki, Brin, Page, Dorsey, the whole damn lot of

them – including, no *especially*, the psychopath psychologists. Without them and the brainless, gutless excuses for journalists that have repeated their lies, none of this could be happening. Nobody can be allowed to escape justice for the psychological and economic Armageddon they are all responsible for visiting upon the human race.

As for the compliant, unquestioning, swathes of humanity, and the self-obsessed, all-knowing ignorance of the Wokers ... don't start me. God help their kids. God help their grandkids. God *help them*.

## CHAPTER NINE

### **We must have it? So what is it?**

*Well I won't back down. No, I won't back down. You can stand me up at the Gates of Hell. But I won't back down*

**Tom Petty**

I will now focus on the genetically-manipulating 'Covid vaccines' which do not meet this official definition of a vaccine by the US Centers for Disease Control (CDC): 'A product that stimulates a person's immune system to produce immunity to a specific disease, protecting the person from that disease.' On that basis 'Covid vaccines' are not a vaccine in that the makers don't even claim they stop infection or transmission.

They are instead part of a multi-levelled conspiracy to change the nature of the human body and what it means to be 'human' and to depopulate an enormous swathe of humanity. What I shall call Human 1.0 is on the cusp of becoming Human 2.0 and for very sinister reasons. Before I get to the 'Covid vaccine' in detail here's some background to vaccines in general. Government regulators do not test vaccines – the makers do – and the makers control which data is revealed and which isn't. Children in America are given 50 vaccine doses by age six and 69 by age 19 and the effect of the whole combined schedule has never been tested. Autoimmune diseases when the immune system attacks its own body have soared in the mass vaccine era and so has disease in general in children and the young. Why wouldn't this be the case when vaccines target the *immune system*? The US government gave Big Pharma drug

companies immunity from prosecution for vaccine death and injury in the 1986 National Childhood Vaccine Injury Act (NCVIA) and since then the government (taxpayer) has been funding compensation for the consequences of Big Pharma vaccines. The criminal and satanic drug giants can't lose and the vaccine schedule has increased dramatically since 1986 for this reason. There is no incentive to make vaccines safe and a big incentive to make money by introducing ever more. Even against a ridiculously high bar to prove vaccine liability, and with the government controlling the hearing in which it is being challenged for compensation, the vaccine court has so far paid out more than \$4 billion. These are the vaccines we are told are safe and psychopaths like Zuckerberg censor posts saying otherwise. The immunity law was even justified by a ruling that vaccines by their nature were 'unavoidably unsafe'.

Check out the ingredients of vaccines and you will be shocked if you are new to this. *They put that in children's bodies?? What??* Try aluminium, a brain toxin connected to dementia, aborted foetal tissue and formaldehyde which is used to embalm corpses. World-renowned aluminium expert Christopher Exley had his research into the health effect of aluminium in vaccines shut down by Keele University in the UK when it began taking funding from the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation. Research when diseases 'eradicated' by vaccines began to decline and you will find the fall began long *before* the vaccine was introduced. Sometimes the fall even plateaued after the vaccine. Diseases like scarlet fever for which there was no vaccine declined in the same way because of environmental and other factors. A perfect case in point is the polio vaccine. Polio began when lead arsenate was first sprayed as an insecticide and residues remained in food products. Spraying started in 1892 and the first US polio epidemic came in Vermont in 1894. The simple answer was to stop spraying, but Rockefeller-created Big Pharma had a better idea. Polio was decreed to be caused by the *poliovirus* which 'spreads from person to person and can infect a person's spinal cord'. Lead arsenate was replaced by the lethal DDT which had the same effect of causing paralysis by damaging the brain and central nervous

system. Polio plummeted when DDT was reduced and then banned, but the vaccine is still given the credit for something it didn't do. Today by far the biggest cause of polio is the vaccines promoted by Bill Gates. Vaccine justice campaigner Robert Kennedy Jr, son of assassinated (by the Cult) US Attorney General Robert Kennedy, wrote:

In 2017, the World Health Organization (WHO) reluctantly admitted that the global explosion in polio is predominantly vaccine strain. The most frightening epidemics in Congo, Afghanistan, and the Philippines, are all linked to vaccines. In fact, by 2018, 70% of global polio cases were vaccine strain.

Vaccines make fortunes for Cult-owned Gates and Big Pharma while undermining the health and immune systems of the population. We had a glimpse of the mentality behind the Big Pharma cartel with a report on WION (World is One News), an international English language TV station based in India, which exposed the extraordinary behaviour of US drug company Pfizer over its 'Covid vaccine'. The WION report told how Pfizer had made fantastic demands of Argentina, Brazil and other countries in return for its 'vaccine'. These included immunity from prosecution, even for Pfizer negligence, government insurance to protect Pfizer from law suits and handing over as collateral sovereign assets of the country to include Argentina's bank reserves, military bases and embassy buildings. Pfizer demanded the same of Brazil in the form of waiving sovereignty of its assets abroad; exempting Pfizer from Brazilian laws; and giving Pfizer immunity from all civil liability. This is a 'vaccine' developed with government funding. Big Pharma is evil incarnate as a creation of the Cult and all must be handed tickets to Nuremberg.

### **Phantom 'vaccine' for a phantom 'disease'**

I'll expose the 'Covid vaccine' fraud and then go on to the wider background of why the Cult has set out to 'vaccinate' every man, woman and child on the planet for an alleged 'new disease' with a survival rate of 99.77 percent (or more) even by the grotesquely-

manipulated figures of the World Health Organization and Johns Hopkins University. The 'infection' to 'death' ratio is 0.23 to 0.15 percent according to Stanford epidemiologist Dr John Ioannidis and while estimates vary the danger remains tiny. I say that if the truth be told the fake infection to fake death ratio is zero. Never mind all the evidence I have presented here and in *The Answer* that there is no 'virus' let us just focus for a moment on that death-rate figure of say 0.23 percent. The figure includes all those worldwide who have tested positive with a test not testing for the 'virus' and then died within 28 days or even longer of any other cause – *any other cause*. Now subtract all those illusory 'Covid' deaths on the global data sheets from the 0.23 percent. What do you think you would be left with? *Zero*. A vaccination has never been successfully developed for a so-called coronavirus. They have all failed at the animal testing stage when they caused hypersensitivity to what they were claiming to protect against and made the impact of a disease far worse. Cult-owned vaccine corporations got around that problem this time by bypassing animal trials, going straight to humans and making the length of the 'trials' before the public rollout as short as they could get away with. Normally it takes five to ten years or more to develop vaccines that still cause demonstrable harm to many people and that's without including the long-term effects that are never officially connected to the vaccination. 'Covid' non-vaccines have been officially produced and approved in a matter of months from a standing start and part of the reason is that (a) they were developed before the 'Covid' hoax began and (b) they are based on computer programs and not natural sources. Official non-trials were so short that government agencies gave *emergency*, not full, approval. 'Trials' were not even completed and full approval cannot be secured until they are. Public 'Covid vaccination' is actually a *continuation of the trial*. Drug company 'trials' are not scheduled to end until 2023 by which time a lot of people are going to be dead. Data on which government agencies gave this emergency approval was supplied by the Big Pharma corporations themselves in the form of Pfizer/BioNTech, AstraZeneca, Moderna, Johnson & Johnson, and



others, and this is the case with all vaccines. By its very nature *emergency* approval means drug companies do not have to prove that the 'vaccine' is 'safe and effective'. How could they with trials way short of complete? Government regulators only have to *believe* that they *could* be safe and effective. It is criminal manipulation to get products in circulation with no testing worth the name. Agencies giving that approval are infested with Big Pharma-connected place-people and they act in the interests of Big Pharma (the Cult) and not the public about whom they do not give a damn.

### **More human lab rats**

'Covid vaccines' produced in record time by Pfizer/BioNTech and Moderna employ a technique *never approved before for use on humans*. They are known as mRNA 'vaccines' and inject a synthetic version of 'viral' mRNA or 'messenger RNA'. The key is in the term 'messenger'. The body works, or doesn't, on the basis of information messaging. Communications are constantly passing between and within the genetic system and the brain. Change those messages and you change the state of the body and even its very nature and you can change psychology and behaviour by the way the brain processes information. I think you are going to see significant changes in personality and perception of many people who have had the 'Covid vaccine' synthetic potions. Insider Aldous Huxley predicted the following in 1961 and mRNA 'vaccines' can be included in the term 'pharmacological methods':

There will be, in the next generation or so, a pharmacological method of making people love their servitude, and producing dictatorship without tears, so to speak, producing a kind of painless concentration camp for entire societies, so that people will in fact have their own liberties taken away from them, but rather enjoy it, because they will be distracted from any desire to rebel by propaganda or brainwashing, or brainwashing enhanced by pharmacological methods. And this seems to be the final revolution.

Apologists claim that mRNA synthetic 'vaccines' don't change the DNA genetic blueprint because RNA does not affect DNA only the other way round. This is so disingenuous. A process called 'reverse

transcription' can convert RNA into DNA and be integrated into DNA in the cell nucleus. This was highlighted in December, 2020, by scientists at Harvard and Massachusetts Institute of Technology (MIT). Geneticists report that more than 40 percent of mammalian genomes results from reverse transcription. On the most basic level if messaging changes then that sequence must lead to changes in DNA which is receiving and transmitting those communications. How can introducing synthetic material into cells not change the cells where DNA is located? The process is known as transfection which is defined as 'a technique to insert foreign nucleic acid (DNA or RNA) into a cell, typically with the intention of altering the properties of the cell'. Researchers at the Sloan Kettering Institute in New York found that changes in messenger RNA can deactivate tumour-suppressing proteins and thereby promote cancer. This is what happens when you mess with messaging. 'Covid vaccine' maker Moderna was founded in 2010 by Canadian stem cell biologist Derrick J. Rossi after his breakthrough discovery in the field of transforming and reprogramming stem cells. These are neutral cells that can be programmed to become any cell including sperm cells. Moderna was therefore founded on the principle of genetic manipulation and has never produced any vaccine or drug before its genetically-manipulating synthetic 'Covid' shite. Look at the name – Mode-RNA or Modify-RNA. Another important point is that the US Supreme Court has ruled that genetically-modified DNA, or complementary DNA (cDNA) synthesized in the laboratory from messenger RNA, can be patented and owned. These psychopaths are doing this to the human body.

Cells replicate synthetic mRNA in the 'Covid vaccines' and in theory the body is tricked into making antigens which trigger antibodies to target the 'virus spike proteins' which as Dr Tom Cowan said have *never been seen*. Cut the crap and these 'vaccines' deliver *self-replicating* synthetic material to the cells with the effect of changing human DNA. The more of them you have the more that process is compounded while synthetic material is all the time self-replicating. 'Vaccine'-maker Moderna describes mRNA as 'like

software for the cell' and so they are messing with the body's software. What happens when you change the software in a computer? Everything changes. For this reason the Cult is preparing a production line of mRNA 'Covid vaccines' and a long list of excuses to use them as with all the 'variants' of a 'virus' never shown to exist. The plan is further to transfer the mRNA technique to other vaccines mostly given to children and young people. The cumulative consequences will be a transformation of human DNA through a constant infusion of synthetic genetic material which will kill many and change the rest. Now consider that governments that have given emergency approval for a vaccine that's not a vaccine; never been approved for humans before; had no testing worth the name; and the makers have been given immunity from prosecution for any deaths or adverse effects suffered by the public. The UK government awarded *permanent legal indemnity* to itself and its employees for harm done when a patient is being treated for 'Covid-19' or 'suspected Covid-19'. That is quite a thought when these are possible 'side-effects' from the 'vaccine' (they are not 'side', they are effects) listed by the US Food and Drug Administration:

Guillain-Barre syndrome; acute disseminated encephalomyelitis; transverse myelitis; encephalitis; myelitis; encephalomyelitis; meningoencephalitis; meningitis; encephalopathy; convulsions; seizures; stroke; narcolepsy; cataplexy; anaphylaxis; acute myocardial infarction (heart attack); myocarditis; pericarditis; autoimmune disease; death; implications for pregnancy, and birth outcomes; other acute demyelinating diseases; non anaphylactic allergy reactions; thrombocytopenia ; disseminated intravascular coagulation; venous thromboembolism; arthritis; arthralgia; joint pain; Kawasaki disease; multisystem inflammatory syndrome in children; vaccine enhanced disease. The latter is the way the 'vaccine' has the potential to make diseases far worse than they would otherwise be.

UK doctor and freedom campaigner Vernon Coleman described the conditions in this list as 'all unpleasant, most of them very serious, and you can't get more serious than death'. The thought that anyone at all has had the 'vaccine' in these circumstances is testament to the potential that humanity has for clueless, unquestioning, stupidity and for many that programmed stupidity has already been terminal.

## **An insider speaks**

Dr Michael Yeadon is a former Vice President, head of research and Chief Scientific Adviser at vaccine giant Pfizer. Yeadon worked on the inside of Big Pharma, but that did not stop him becoming a vocal critic of 'Covid vaccines' and their potential for multiple harms, including infertility in women. By the spring of 2021 he went much further and even used the no, no, term 'conspiracy'. When you begin to see what is going on it is impossible not to do so. Yeadon spoke out in an interview with freedom campaigner James Delingpole and I mentioned earlier how he said that no one had samples of 'the virus'. He explained that the mRNA technique originated in the anti-cancer field and ways to turn on and off certain genes which could be advantageous if you wanted to stop cancer growing out of control. 'That's the origin of them. They are a very unusual application, really.' Yeadon said that treating a cancer patient with an aggressive procedure might be understandable if the alternative was dying, but it was quite another thing to use the same technique as a public health measure. Most people involved wouldn't catch the infectious agent you were vaccinating against and if they did they probably wouldn't die:

If you are really using it as a public health measure you really want to as close as you can get to zero sides-effects ... I find it odd that they chose techniques that were really cutting their teeth in the field of oncology and I'm worried that in using gene-based vaccines that have to be injected in the body and spread around the body, get taken up into some cells, and the regulators haven't quite told us which cells they get taken up into ... you are going to be generating a wide range of responses ... with multiple steps each of which could go well or badly.

I doubt the Cult intends it to go well. Yeadon said that you can put any gene you like into the body through the 'vaccine'. 'You can certainly give them a gene that would do them some harm if you wanted.' I was intrigued when he said that when used in the cancer field the technique could turn genes on and off. I explore this process in *The Answer* and with different genes having different functions you could create mayhem – physically and psychologically – if you turned the wrong ones on and the right ones off. I read reports of an experiment by researchers at the University of Washington's school of computer science and engineering in which they encoded DNA to infect computers. The body is itself a biological computer and if human DNA can inflict damage on a computer why can't the computer via synthetic material mess with the human body? It can. The Washington research team said it was possible to insert malicious malware into 'physical DNA strands' and corrupt the computer system of a gene sequencing machine as it 'reads gene letters and stores them as binary digits 0 and 1'. They concluded that hackers could one day use blood or spit samples to access computer systems and obtain sensitive data from police forensics labs or infect genome files. It is at this level of digital interaction that synthetic 'vaccines' need to be seen to get the full picture and that will become very clear later on. Michael Yeadon said it made no sense to give the 'vaccine' to younger people who were in no danger from the 'virus'. What was the benefit? It was all downside with potential effects:

The fact that my government in what I thought was a civilised, rational country, is raining [the 'vaccine'] on people in their 30s and 40s, even my children in their 20s, they're getting letters and phone calls, I know this is not right and any of you doctors who are vaccinating you know it's not right, too. They are not at risk. They are not at risk from the disease, so you are now hoping that the side-effects are so rare that you get away with it. You don't give new technology ... that you don't understand to 100 percent of the population.

Blood clot problems with the AstraZeneca 'vaccine' have been affecting younger people to emphasise the downside risks with no benefit. AstraZeneca's version, produced with Oxford University, does not use mRNA, but still gets its toxic cocktail inside cells where

it targets DNA. The Johnson & Johnson 'vaccine' which uses a similar technique has also produced blood clot effects to such an extent that the United States paused its use at one point. They are all 'gene therapy' (cell modification) procedures and not 'vaccines'. The truth is that once the content of these injections enter cells we have no idea what the effect will be. People can speculate and some can give very educated opinions and that's good. In the end, though, only the makers know what their potions are designed to do and even they won't know every last consequence. Michael Yeadon was scathing about doctors doing what they knew to be wrong. 'Everyone's mute', he said. Doctors in the NHS must know this was not right, coming into work and injecting people. 'I don't know how they sleep at night. I know I couldn't do it. I know that if I were in that position I'd have to quit.' He said he knew enough about toxicology to know this was not a good risk-benefit. Yeadon had spoken to seven or eight university professors and all except two would not speak out publicly. Their universities had a policy that no one said anything that countered the government and its medical advisors. They were afraid of losing their government grants. This is how intimidation has been used to silence the truth at every level of the system. I say silence, but these people could still speak out if they made that choice. Yeadon called them 'moral cowards' – 'This is about your children and grandchildren's lives and you have just buggered off and left it.'

### **'Variant' nonsense**

Some of his most powerful comments related to the alleged 'variants' being used to instil more fear, justify more lockdowns, and introduce more 'vaccines'. He said government claims about 'variants' were nonsense. He had checked the alleged variant 'codes' and they were 99.7 percent identical to the 'original'. This was the human identity difference equivalent to putting a baseball cap on and off or wearing it the other way round. A 0.3 percent difference would make it impossible for that 'variant' to escape immunity from the 'original'. This made no sense of having new 'vaccines' for

'variants'. He said there would have to be at least a *30 percent* difference for that to be justified and even then he believed the immune system would still recognise what it was. Gates-funded 'variant modeller' and 'vaccine'-pusher John Edmunds might care to comment. Yeadon said drug companies were making new versions of the 'vaccine' as a 'top up' for 'variants'. Worse than that, he said, the 'regulators' around the world like the MHRA in the UK had got together and agreed that because 'vaccines' for 'variants' were so similar to the first 'vaccines' *they did not have to do safety studies*. How transparently sinister that is. This is when Yeadon said: 'There is a conspiracy here.' There was no need for another vaccine for 'variants' and yet we were told that there was and the country had shut its borders because of them. 'They are going into hundreds of millions of arms without passing 'go' or any regulator. Why did they do that? Why did they pick this method of making the vaccine?'

The reason had to be something bigger than that it seemed and 'it's not protection against the virus'. It's was a far bigger project that meant politicians and advisers were willing to do things and not do things that knowingly resulted in avoidable deaths – 'that's already happened when you think about lockdown and deprivation of health care for a year.' He spoke of people prepared to do something that results in the avoidable death of their fellow human beings and it not bother them. This is the penny-drop I have been working to get across for more than 30 years – the level of pure evil we are dealing with. Yeadon said his friends and associates could not believe there could be that much evil, but he reminded them of Stalin, Pol Pot and Hitler and of what Stalin had said: 'One death is a tragedy. A million? A statistic.' He could not think of a benign explanation for why you need top-up vaccines 'which I'm sure you don't' and for the regulators 'to just get out of the way and wave them through'. Why would the regulators do that when they were still wrestling with the dangers of the 'parent' vaccine? He was clearly shocked by what he had seen since the 'Covid' hoax began and now he was thinking the previously unthinkable:

If you wanted to depopulate a significant proportion of the world and to do it in a way that doesn't involve destruction of the environment with nuclear weapons, poisoning everyone with anthrax or something like that, and you wanted plausible deniability while you had a multi-year infectious disease crisis, I actually don't think you could come up with a better plan of work than seems to be in front of me. I can't say that's what they are going to do, but I can't think of a benign explanation why they are doing it.

He said he never thought that they would get rid of 99 percent of humans, but now he wondered. 'If you wanted to that this would be a hell of a way to do it – it would be unstoppable folks.' Yeadon had concluded that those who submitted to the 'vaccine' would be allowed to have some kind of normal life (but for how long?) while screws were tightened to coerce and mandate the last few percent. 'I think they'll put the rest of them in a prison camp. I wish I was wrong, but I don't think I am.' Other points he made included: There were no coronavirus vaccines then suddenly they all come along at the same time; we have no idea of the long term affect with trials so short; coercing or forcing people to have medical procedures is against the Nuremberg Code instigated when the Nazis did just that; people should at least delay having the 'vaccine'; a quick Internet search confirms that masks don't reduce respiratory viral transmission and 'the government knows that'; they have smashed civil society and they know that, too; two dozen peer-reviewed studies show no connection between lockdown and reducing deaths; he knew from personal friends the elite were still flying around and going on holiday while the public were locked down; the elite were not having the 'vaccines'. He was also asked if 'vaccines' could be made to target difference races. He said he didn't know, but the document by the Project for the New American Century in September, 2000, said developing 'advanced forms of biological warfare that can target *specific genotypes* may transform biological warfare from the realm of terror to a politically useful tool.' Oh, they're evil all right. Of that we can be *absolutely* sure.

## **Another cull of old people**



We have seen from the CDC definition that the mRNA 'Covid vaccine' is not a vaccine and nor are the others that *claim* to reduce 'severity of symptoms' in *some* people, but not protect from infection or transmission. What about all the lies about returning to 'normal' if people were 'vaccinated'? If they are not claimed to stop infection and transmission of the alleged 'virus', how does anything change? This was all lies to manipulate people to take the jabs and we are seeing that now with masks and distancing still required for the 'vaccinated'. How did they think that elderly people with fragile health and immune responses were going to be affected by infusing their cells with synthetic material and other toxic substances? They *knew* that in the short and long term it would be devastating and fatal as the culling of the old that began with the first lockdowns was continued with the 'vaccine'. Death rates in care homes soared immediately residents began to be 'vaccinated' – infused with synthetic material. Brave and committed whistleblower nurses put their careers at risk by exposing this truth while the rest kept their heads down and their mouths shut to put their careers before those they are supposed to care for. A long-time American Certified Nursing Assistant who gave his name as James posted a video in which he described emotionally what happened in his care home when vaccination began. He said that during 2020 very few residents were sick with 'Covid' and no one died during the entire year; but shortly after the Pfizer mRNA injections 14 people died within two weeks and many others were near death. 'They're dropping like flies', he said. Residents who walked on their own before the shot could no longer and they had lost their ability to conduct an intelligent conversation. The home's management said the sudden deaths were caused by a 'super-spreader' of 'Covid-19'. Then how come, James asked, that residents who refused to take the injections were not sick? It was a case of inject the elderly with mRNA synthetic potions and blame their illness and death that followed on the 'virus'. James described what was happening in care homes as 'the greatest crime of genocide this country has ever seen'. Remember the NHS staff nurse from earlier who used the same

word 'genocide' for what was happening with the 'vaccines' and that it was an 'act of human annihilation'. A UK care home whistleblower told a similar story to James about the effect of the 'vaccine' in deaths and 'outbreaks' of illness dubbed 'Covid' after getting the jab. She told how her care home management and staff had zealously imposed government regulations and no one was allowed to even question the official narrative let alone speak out against it. She said the NHS was even worse. Again we see the results of reframing. A worker at a local care home where I live said they had not had a single case of 'Covid' there for almost a year and when the residents were 'vaccinated' they had 19 positive cases in two weeks with eight dying.

### **It's not the 'vaccine' – honest**

The obvious cause and effect was being ignored by the media and most of the public. Australia's health minister Greg Hunt (a former head of strategy at the World Economic Forum) was admitted to hospital after he had the 'vaccine'. He was suffering according to reports from the skin infection 'cellulitis' and it must have been a severe case to have warranted days in hospital. Immediately the authorities said this was nothing to do with the 'vaccine' when an effect of some vaccines is a 'cellulitis-like reaction'. We had families of perfectly healthy old people who died after the 'vaccine' saying that if only they had been given the 'vaccine' earlier they would still be alive. As a numbskull rating that is off the chart. A father of four 'died of Covid' at aged 48 when he was taken ill two days after having the 'vaccine'. The man, a health administrator, had been 'shielding during the pandemic' and had 'not really left the house' until he went for the 'vaccine'. Having the 'vaccine' and then falling ill and dying does not seem to have qualified as a possible cause and effect and 'Covid-19' went on his death certificate. His family said they had no idea how he 'caught the virus'. A family member said: 'Tragically, it could be that going for a vaccination ultimately led to him catching Covid ...The sad truth is that they are never going to know where it came from.' The family warned people to remember

that the virus still existed and was 'very real'. So was their stupidity. Nurses and doctors who had the first round of the 'vaccine' were collapsing, dying and ending up in a hospital bed while they or their grieving relatives were saying they'd still have the 'vaccine' again despite what happened. I kid you not. You mean if your husband returned from the dead he'd have the same 'vaccine' again that killed him??

Doctors at the VCU Medical Center in Richmond, Virginia, said the Johnson & Johnson 'vaccine' was to blame for a man's skin peeling off. Patient Richard Terrell said: 'It all just happened so fast. My skin peeled off. It's still coming off on my hands now.' He said it was stinging, burning and itching and when he bent his arms and legs it was very painful with 'the skin swollen and rubbing against itself'. Pfizer/BioNTech and Moderna vaccines use mRNA to change the cell while the Johnson & Johnson version uses DNA in a process similar to AstraZeneca's technique. Johnson & Johnson and AstraZeneca have both had their 'vaccines' paused by many countries after causing serious blood problems. Terrell's doctor Fnu Nutan said he could have died if he hadn't got medical attention. It sounds terrible so what did Nutan and Terrell say about the 'vaccine' now? Oh, they still recommend that people have it. A nurse in a hospital bed 40 minutes after the vaccination and unable to swallow due to throat swelling was told by a doctor that he lost mobility in his arm for 36 hours following the vaccination. What did he say to the ailing nurse? 'Good for you for getting the vaccination.' We are dealing with a serious form of cognitive dissonance madness in both public and medical staff. There is a remarkable correlation between those having the 'vaccine' and trumpeting the fact and suffering bad happenings shortly afterwards. Witold Rogiewicz, a Polish doctor, made a video of his 'vaccination' and ridiculed those who were questioning its safety and the intentions of Bill Gates: 'Vaccinate yourself to protect yourself, your loved ones, friends and also patients. And to mention quickly I have info for anti-vaxxers and anti-Coviders if you want to contact Bill Gates you can do this through me.' He further ridiculed the dangers of 5G. Days later he

was dead, but naturally the vaccination wasn't mentioned in the verdict of 'heart attack'.

## **Lies, lies and more lies**

So many members of the human race have slipped into extreme states of insanity and unfortunately they include reframed doctors and nursing staff. Having a 'vaccine' and dying within minutes or hours is not considered a valid connection while death from any cause within 28 days or longer of a positive test with a test not testing for the 'virus' means 'Covid-19' goes on the death certificate. How could that 'vaccine'-death connection not have been made except by calculated deceit? US figures in the initial rollout period to February 12th, 2020, revealed that a third of the deaths reported to the CDC after 'Covid vaccines' happened within 48 hours. Five men in the UK suffered an 'extremely rare' blood clot problem after having the AstraZeneca 'vaccine', but no causal link was established said the Gates-funded Medicines and Healthcare products Regulatory Agency (MHRA) which had given the 'vaccine' emergency approval to be used. Former Pfizer executive Dr Michael Yeadon explained in his interview how the procedures could cause blood coagulation and clots. People who should have been at no risk were dying from blood clots in the brain and he said he had heard from medical doctor friends that people were suffering from skin bleeding and massive headaches. The AstraZeneca 'shot' was stopped by some 20 countries over the blood clotting issue and still the corrupt MHRA, the European Medicines Agency (EMA) and the World Health Organization said that it should continue to be given even though the EMA admitted that it 'still cannot rule out definitively' a link between blood clotting and the 'vaccine'. Later Marco Cavaleri, head of EMA vaccine strategy, said there was indeed a clear link between the 'vaccine' and thrombosis, but they didn't know why. So much for the trials showing the 'vaccine' is safe. Blood clots were affecting younger people who would be under virtually no danger from 'Covid' even if it existed which makes it all the more stupid and sinister.

The British government responded to public alarm by wheeling out June Raine, the terrifyingly weak infant school headmistress sound-alike who heads the UK MHRA drug 'regulator'. The idea that she would stand up to Big Pharma and government pressure is laughable and she told us that all was well in the same way that she did when allowing untested, never-used-on-humans-before, genetically-manipulating 'vaccines' to be exposed to the public in the first place. Mass lying is the new normal of the 'Covid' era. The MHRA later said 30 cases of rare blood clots had by then been connected with the AstraZeneca 'vaccine' (that means a lot more in reality) while stressing that the benefits of the jab in preventing 'Covid-19' outweighed any risks. A more ridiculous and disingenuous statement with callous disregard for human health it is hard to contemplate. Immediately after the mendacious 'all-clears' two hospital workers in Denmark experienced blood clots and cerebral haemorrhaging following the AstraZeneca jab and one died. Top Norwegian health official Pål Andre Holme said the 'vaccine' was the only common factor: 'There is nothing in the patient history of these individuals that can give such a powerful immune response ... I am confident that the antibodies that we have found are the cause, and I see no other explanation than it being the vaccine which triggers it.' Strokes, a clot or bleed in the brain, were clearly associated with the 'vaccine' from word of mouth and whistleblower reports. Similar consequences followed with all these 'vaccines' that we were told were so safe and as the numbers grew by the day it was clear we were witnessing human carnage.

### **Learning the hard way**

A woman interviewed by UKColumn told how her husband suffered dramatic health effects after the vaccine when he'd been in good health all his life. He went from being a little unwell to losing all feeling in his legs and experiencing 'excruciating pain'. Misdiagnosis followed twice at Accident and Emergency (an 'allergy' and 'sciatica') before he was admitted to a neurology ward where doctors said his serious condition had been caused by the

'vaccine'. Another seven 'vaccinated' people were apparently being treated on the same ward for similar symptoms. The woman said he had the 'vaccine' because they believed media claims that it was safe. 'I didn't think the government would give out a vaccine that does this to somebody; I believed they would be bringing out a vaccination that would be safe.' What a tragic way to learn that lesson. Another woman posted that her husband was transporting stroke patients to hospital on almost every shift and when he asked them if they had been 'vaccinated' for 'Covid' they all replied 'yes'. One had a 'massive brain bleed' the day after his second dose. She said her husband reported the 'just been vaccinated' information every time to doctors in A and E only for them to ignore it, make no notes and appear annoyed that it was even mentioned. This particular report cannot be verified, but it expresses a common theme that confirms the monumental underreporting of 'vaccine' consequences. Interestingly as the 'vaccines' and their brain blood clot/stroke consequences began to emerge the UK National Health Service began a publicity campaign telling the public what to do in the event of a stroke. A Scottish NHS staff nurse who quit in disgust in March, 2021, said:

I have seen traumatic injuries from the vaccine, they're not getting reported to the yellow card [adverse reaction] scheme, they're treating the symptoms, not asking why, why it's happening. It's just treating the symptoms and when you speak about it you're dismissed like you're crazy, I'm not crazy, I'm not crazy because every other colleague I've spoken to is terrified to speak out, they've had enough.

Videos appeared on the Internet of people uncontrollably shaking after the 'vaccine' with no control over muscles, limbs and even their face. A Scottish mother broke out in a severe rash all over her body almost immediately after she was given the AstraZeneca 'vaccine'. The pictures were horrific. Leigh King, a 41-year-old hairdresser from Lanarkshire said: 'Never in my life was I prepared for what I was about to experience ... My skin was so sore and constantly hot ... I have never felt pain like this ...' But don't you worry, the 'vaccine' is perfectly safe. Then there has been the effect on medical

staff who have been pressured to have the 'vaccine' by psychopathic 'health' authorities and government. A London hospital consultant who gave the name K. Polyakova wrote this to the *British Medical Journal* or *BMJ*:

I am currently struggling with ... the failure to report the reality of the morbidity caused by our current vaccination program within the health service and staff population. The levels of sickness after vaccination is unprecedented and staff are getting very sick and some with neurological symptoms which is having a huge impact on the health service function. Even the young and healthy are off for days, some for weeks, and some requiring medical treatment. Whole teams are being taken out as they went to get vaccinated together.

Mandatory vaccination in this instance is stupid, unethical and irresponsible when it comes to protecting our staff and public health. We are in the voluntary phase of vaccination, and encouraging staff to take an unlicensed product that is impacting on their immediate health ... it is clearly stated that these vaccine products do not offer immunity or stop transmission. In which case why are we doing it?

Not to protect health that's for sure. Medical workers are lauded by governments for agenda reasons when they couldn't give a toss about them any more than they can for the population in general. Schools across America faced the same situation as they closed due to the high number of teachers and other staff with bad reactions to the Pfizer/BioNTech, Moderna, and Johnson & Johnson 'Covid vaccines' all of which were linked to death and serious adverse effects. The *BMJ* took down the consultant's comments pretty quickly on the grounds that they were being used to spread 'disinformation'. They were exposing the truth about the 'vaccine' was the real reason. The cover-up is breathtaking.

## **Hiding the evidence**

The scale of the 'vaccine' death cover-up worldwide can be confirmed by comparing official figures with the personal experience of the public. I heard of many people in my community who died immediately or soon after the vaccine that would never appear in the media or even likely on the official totals of 'vaccine' fatalities and adverse reactions when only about ten percent are estimated to be

reported and I have seen some estimates as low as one percent in a Harvard study. In the UK alone by April 29th, 2021, some 757,654 adverse reactions had been officially reported from the Pfizer/BioNTech, Oxford/AstraZeneca and Moderna 'vaccines' with more than a thousand deaths linked to jabs and that means an estimated ten times this number in reality from a ten percent reporting rate percentage. That's seven million adverse reactions and 10,000 potential deaths and a one percent reporting rate would be ten times *those* figures. In 1976 the US government pulled the swine flu vaccine after 53 deaths. The UK data included a combined 10,000 eye disorders from the 'Covid vaccines' with more than 750 suffering visual impairment or blindness and again multiply by the estimated reporting percentages. As 'Covid cases' officially fell hospitals virtually empty during the 'Covid crisis' began to fill up with a range of other problems in the wake of the 'vaccine' rollout. The numbers across America have also been catastrophic. Deaths linked to *all* types of vaccine increased by 6,000 percent in the first quarter of 2021 compared with 2020. A 39-year-old woman from Ogden, Utah, died four days after receiving a second dose of Moderna's 'Covid vaccine' when her liver, heart and kidneys all failed despite the fact that she had no known medical issues or conditions. Her family sought an autopsy, but Dr Erik Christensen, Utah's chief medical examiner, said proving vaccine injury as a cause of death almost never happened. He could think of only one instance where an autopsy would name a vaccine as the official cause of death and that would be anaphylaxis where someone received a vaccine and died almost instantaneously. 'Short of that, it would be difficult for us to definitively say this is the vaccine,' Christensen said. If that is true this must be added to the estimated ten percent (or far less) reporting rate of vaccine deaths and serious reactions and the conclusion can only be that vaccine deaths and serious reactions – including these 'Covid' potions' – are phenomenally understated in official figures. The same story can be found everywhere. Endless accounts of deaths and serious reactions among the public, medical



and care home staff while official figures did not even begin to reflect this.

Professional script-reader Dr David Williams, a 'top public-health official' in Ontario, Canada, insulted our intelligence by claiming only four serious adverse reactions and no deaths from the more than 380,000 vaccine doses then given. This bore no resemblance to what people knew had happened in their own circles and we had Dirk Huyer in charge of getting millions vaccinated in Ontario while at the same time he was Chief Coroner for the province investigating causes of death including possible death from the vaccine. An aide said he had stepped back from investigating deaths, but evidence indicated otherwise. Rosemary Frei, who secured a Master of Science degree in molecular biology at the Faculty of Medicine at Canada's University of Calgary before turning to investigative journalism, was one who could see that official figures for 'vaccine' deaths and reactions made no sense. She said that doctors seldom reported adverse events and when people got really sick or died after getting a vaccination they would attribute that to anything except the vaccines. It had been that way for years and anyone who wondered aloud whether the 'Covid vaccines' or other shots cause harm is immediately branded as 'anti-vax' and 'anti-science'. This was 'career-threatening' for health professionals. Then there was the huge pressure to support the push to 'vaccinate' billions in the quickest time possible. Frei said:

So that's where we're at today. More than half a million vaccine doses have been given to people in Ontario alone. The rush is on to vaccinate all 15 million of us in the province by September. And the mainstream media are screaming for this to be sped up even more. That all adds up to only a very slim likelihood that we're going to be told the truth by officials about how many people are getting sick or dying from the vaccines.

What is true of Ontario is true of everywhere.

### **They KNEW – and still did it**

The authorities knew what was going to happen with multiple deaths and adverse reactions. The UK government's Gates-funded

and Big Pharma-dominated Medicines and Healthcare products Regulatory Agency (MHRA) hired a company to employ AI in compiling the projected reactions to the 'vaccine' that would otherwise be uncountable. The request for applications said: 'The MHRA urgently seeks an Artificial Intelligence (AI) software tool to process the expected high volume of Covid-19 vaccine Adverse Drug Reaction ...' This was from the agency, headed by the disingenuous June Raine, that gave the 'vaccines' emergency approval and the company was hired before the first shot was given. 'We are going to kill and maim you – is that okay?' 'Oh, yes, perfectly fine – I'm very grateful, thank you, doctor.' The range of 'Covid vaccine' adverse reactions goes on for page after page in the MHRA criminally underreported 'Yellow Card' system and includes affects to eyes, ears, skin, digestion, blood and so on. Raine's MHRA amazingly claimed that the 'overall safety experience ... is so far as expected from the clinical trials'. The death, serious adverse effects, deafness and blindness were *expected*? When did they ever mention that? If these human tragedies were expected then those that gave approval for the use of these 'vaccines' must be guilty of crimes against humanity including murder – a definition of which is 'killing a person with malice aforethought or with recklessness manifesting extreme indifference to the value of human life.' People involved at the MHRA, the CDC in America and their equivalent around the world must go before Nuremberg trials to answer for their callous inhumanity. We are only talking here about the immediate effects of the 'vaccine'. The longer-term impact of the DNA synthetic manipulation is the main reason they are so hysterically desperate to inoculate the entire global population in the shortest possible time.

Africa and the developing world are a major focus for the 'vaccine' depopulation agenda and a mass vaccination sales-pitch is underway thanks to caring people like the Rockefellers and other Cult assets. The Rockefeller Foundation, which pre-empted the 'Covid pandemic' in a document published in 2010 that 'predicted' what happened a decade later, announced an initial \$34.95 million grant in February, 2021, 'to ensure more equitable access to Covid-19

testing and vaccines' among other things in Africa in collaboration with '24 organizations, businesses, and government agencies'. The pan-Africa initiative would focus on 10 countries: Burkina Faso, Ethiopia, Ghana, Kenya, Nigeria, Rwanda, South Africa, Tanzania, Uganda, and Zambia'. Rajiv Shah, President of the Rockefeller Foundation and former administrator of CIA-controlled USAID, said that if Africa was not mass-vaccinated (to change the DNA of its people) it was a 'threat to all of humanity' and not fair on Africans. When someone from the Rockefeller Foundation says they want to do something to help poor and deprived people and countries it is time for a belly-laugh. They are doing this out of the goodness of their 'heart' because 'vaccinating' the entire global population is what the 'Covid' hoax set out to achieve. Official 'decolonisation' of Africa by the Cult was merely a prelude to financial colonisation on the road to a return to physical colonisation. The 'vaccine' is vital to that and the sudden and convenient death of the 'Covid' sceptic president of Tanzania can be seen in its true light. A lot of people in Africa are aware that this is another form of colonisation and exploitation and they need to stand their ground.

### **The 'vaccine is working' scam**

A potential problem for the Cult was that the 'vaccine' is meant to change human DNA and body messaging and not to protect anyone from a 'virus' never shown to exist. The vaccine couldn't work because it was not designed to work and how could they make it *appear* to be working so that more people would have it? This was overcome by lowering the amplification rate of the PCR test to produce fewer 'cases' and therefore fewer 'deaths'. Some of us had been pointing out since March, 2020, that the amplification rate of the test not testing for the 'virus' had been made artificially high to generate positive tests which they could call 'cases' to justify lockdowns. The World Health Organization recommended an absurdly high 45 amplification cycles to ensure the high positives required by the Cult and then remained silent on the issue until January 20th, 2021 – Biden's Inauguration Day. This was when the

'vaccinations' were seriously underway and on that day the WHO recommended after discussions with America's CDC that laboratories *lowered their testing amplification*. Dr David Samadi, a certified urologist and health writer, said the WHO was encouraging all labs to reduce their cycle count for PCR tests. He said the current cycle was much too high and was 'resulting in any particle being declared a positive case'. Even one mainstream news report I saw said this meant the number of 'Covid' infections may have been 'dramatically inflated'. Oh, just a little bit. The CDC in America issued new guidance to laboratories in April, 2021, to use 28 cycles *but only for 'vaccinated' people*. The timing of the CDC/WHO interventions were cynically designed to make it appear the 'vaccines' were responsible for falling cases and deaths when the real reason can be seen in the following examples. New York's state lab, the Wadsworth Center, identified 872 positive tests in July, 2020, based on a threshold of 40 cycles. When the figure was lowered to 35 cycles 43 percent of the 872 were no longer 'positives'. At 30 cycles the figure was 63 percent. A Massachusetts lab found that between 85 to 90 percent of people who tested positive in July with a cycle threshold of 40 would be negative at 30 cycles, Ashish Jha, MD, director of the Harvard Global Health Institute, said: 'I'm really shocked that it could be that high ... Boy, does it really change the way we need to be thinking about testing.' I'm shocked that I could see the obvious in the spring of 2020, with no medical background, and most medical professionals still haven't worked it out. No, that's not shocking – it's terrifying.

Three weeks after the WHO directive to lower PCR cycles the London *Daily Mail* ran this headline: 'Why ARE Covid cases plummeting? New infections have fallen 45% in the US and 30% globally in the past 3 weeks but experts say vaccine is NOT the main driver because only 8% of Americans and 13% of people worldwide have received their first dose.' They acknowledged that the drop could not be attributed to the 'vaccine', but soon this morphed throughout the media into the 'vaccine' has caused cases and deaths to fall when it was the PCR threshold. In December, 2020, there was

chaos at English Channel ports with truck drivers needing negative 'Covid' tests before they could board a ferry home for Christmas. The government wanted to remove the backlog as fast as possible and they brought in troops to do the 'testing'. Out of 1,600 drivers just 36 tested positive and the rest were given the all clear to cross the Channel. I guess the authorities thought that 36 was the least they could get away with without the unquestioning catching on. The amplification trick which most people believed in the absence of information in the mainstream applied more pressure on those refusing the 'vaccine' to succumb when it 'obviously worked'. The truth was the exact opposite with deaths in care homes soaring with the 'vaccine' and in Israel the term used was 'skyrocket'. A re-analysis of published data from the Israeli Health Ministry led by Dr Hervé Seligmann at the Medicine Emerging Infectious and Tropical Diseases at Aix-Marseille University found that Pfizer's 'Covid vaccine' killed 'about 40 times more [elderly] people than the disease itself would have killed' during a five-week vaccination period and *260 times* more younger people than would have died from the 'virus' even according to the manipulated 'virus' figures. Dr Seligmann and his co-study author, Haim Yativ, declared after reviewing the Israeli 'vaccine' death data: 'This is a new Holocaust.'

Then, in mid-April, 2021, after vast numbers of people worldwide had been 'vaccinated', the story changed with clear coordination. The UK government began to prepare the ground for more future lockdowns when Nuremberg-destined Boris Johnson told yet another whopper. He said that cases had fallen because of *lockdowns* not 'vaccines'. Lockdowns are irrelevant when *there is no 'virus'* and the test and fraudulent death certificates are deciding the number of 'cases' and 'deaths'. Study after study has shown that lockdowns don't work and instead kill and psychologically destroy people. Meanwhile in the United States Anthony Fauci and Rochelle Walensky, the ultra-Zionist head of the CDC, peddled the same line. More lockdown was the answer and not the 'vaccine', a line repeated on cue by the moron that is Canadian Prime Minister Justin Trudeau. Why all the hysteria to get everyone 'vaccinated' if lockdowns and

not 'vaccines' made the difference? None of it makes sense on the face of it. Oh, but it does. The Cult wants lockdowns *and* the 'vaccine' and if the 'vaccine' is allowed to be seen as the total answer lockdowns would no longer be justified when there are still livelihoods to destroy. 'Variants' and renewed upward manipulation of PCR amplification are planned to instigate never-ending lockdown *and* more 'vaccines'.

### **You *must* have it – we're desperate**

Israel, where the Jewish and Arab population are ruled by the Sabbatian Cult, was the front-runner in imposing the DNA-manipulating 'vaccine' on its people to such an extent that Jewish refusers began to liken what was happening to the early years of Nazi Germany. This would seem to be a fantastic claim. Why would a government of Jewish people be acting like the Nazis did? If you realise that the Sabbatian Cult was behind the Nazis and that Sabbatians hate Jews the pieces start to fit and the question of why a 'Jewish' government would treat Jews with such callous disregard for their lives and freedom finds an answer. Those controlling the government of Israel *aren't Jewish* – they're Sabbatian. Israeli lawyer Tamir Turgal was one who made the Nazi comparison in comments to German lawyer Reiner Fuellmich who is leading a class action lawsuit against the psychopaths for crimes against humanity. Turgal described how the Israeli government was vaccinating children and pregnant women on the basis that there was no evidence that this was dangerous when they had no evidence that it *wasn't* dangerous either. They just had no evidence. This was medical experimentation and Turgal said this breached the Nuremberg Code about medical experimentation and procedures requiring informed consent and choice. Think about that. A Nuremberg Code developed because of Nazi experimentation on Jews and others in concentration camps by people like the evil-beyond-belief Josef Mengele is being breached by the *Israeli* government; but when you know that it's a *Sabbatian* government along with its intelligence and military agencies like Mossad, Shin Bet and the Israeli Defense Forces, and that Sabbatians

were the force behind the Nazis, the kaleidoscope comes into focus. What have we come to when Israeli Jews are suing their government for violating the Nuremberg Code by essentially making Israelis subject to a medical experiment using the controversial 'vaccines'? It's a shocker that this has to be done in the light of what happened in Nazi Germany. The Anshe Ha-Emet, or 'People of the Truth', made up of Israeli doctors, lawyers, campaigners and public, have launched a lawsuit with the International Criminal Court. It says:

When the heads of the Ministry of Health as well as the prime minister presented the vaccine in Israel and began the vaccination of Israeli residents, the vaccinated were not advised, that, in practice, they are taking part in a medical experiment and that their consent is required for this under the Nuremberg Code.

The irony is unbelievable, but easily explained in one word: Sabbatians. The foundation of Israeli 'Covid' apartheid is the 'green pass' or 'green passport' which allows Jews and Arabs who have had the DNA-manipulating 'vaccine' to go about their lives – to work, fly, travel in general, go to shopping malls, bars, restaurants, hotels, concerts, gyms, swimming pools, theatres and sports venues, while non-'vaccinated' are banned from all those places and activities. Israelis have likened the 'green pass' to the yellow stars that Jews in Nazi Germany were forced to wear – the same as the yellow stickers that a branch of UK supermarket chain Morrisons told exempt mask-wearers they had to display when shopping. How very sensitive. The Israeli system is blatant South African-style apartheid on the basis of compliance or non-compliance to fascism rather than colour of the skin. How appropriate that the Sabbatian Israeli government was so close to the pre-Mandela apartheid regime in Pretoria. The Sabbatian-instigated 'vaccine passport' in Israel is planned for everywhere. Sabbatians struck a deal with Pfizer that allowed them to lead the way in the percentage of a national population infused with synthetic material and the result was catastrophic. Israeli freedom activist Shai Dannon told me how chairs were appearing on beaches that said 'vaccinated only'. Health Minister Yuli Edelstein said that anyone unwilling or unable to get

the jabs that 'confer immunity' will be 'left behind'. The man's a liar. Not even the makers claim the 'vaccines' confer immunity. When you see those figures of 'vaccine' deaths these psychopaths were saying that you must take the chance the 'vaccine' will kill you or maim you while knowing it will change your DNA or lockdown for you will be permanent. That's fascism. The Israeli parliament passed a law to allow personal information of the non-vaccinated to be shared with local and national authorities for three months. This was claimed by its supporters to be a way to 'encourage' people to be vaccinated. Hadas Ziv from Physicians for Human Rights described this as a 'draconian law which crushed medical ethics and the patient rights'. But that's the idea, the Sabbatians would reply.

### **Your papers, please**

Sabbatian Israel was leading what has been planned all along to be a global 'vaccine pass' called a 'green passport' without which you would remain in permanent lockdown restriction and unable to do anything. This is how badly – *desperately* – the Cult is to get everyone 'vaccinated'. The term and colour 'green' was not by chance and related to the psychology of fusing the perception of the green climate hoax with the 'Covid' hoax and how the 'solution' to both is the same Great Reset. Lying politicians, health officials and psychologists denied there were any plans for mandatory vaccinations or restrictions based on vaccinations, but they knew that was exactly what was meant to happen with governments of all countries reaching agreements to enforce a global system. 'Free' Denmark and 'free' Sweden unveiled digital vaccine certification. Cyprus, Czech Republic, Estonia, Greece, Hungary, Iceland, Italy, Poland, Portugal, Slovakia, and Spain have all committed to a vaccine passport system and the rest including the whole of the EU would follow. The satanic UK government will certainly go this way despite mendacious denials and at the time of writing it is trying to manipulate the public into having the 'vaccine' so they could go abroad on a summer holiday. How would that work without something to prove you had the synthetic toxicity injected into you?



Documents show that the EU's European Commission was moving towards 'vaccine certificates' in 2018 and 2019 before the 'Covid' hoax began. They knew what was coming. Abracadabra – Ursula von der Leyen, the German President of the Commission, announced in March, 2021, an EU 'Digital Green Certificate' – green again – to track the public's 'Covid status'. The passport sting is worldwide and the Far East followed the same pattern with South Korea ruling that only those with 'vaccination' passports – again the *green* pass – would be able to 'return to their daily lives'.

Bill Gates has been preparing for this 'passport' with other Cult operatives for years and beyond the paper version is a Gates-funded 'digital tattoo' to identify who has been vaccinated and who hasn't. The 'tattoo' is reported to include a substance which is externally readable to confirm who has been vaccinated. This is a bio-luminous light-generating enzyme (think fireflies) called ... *Luciferase*. Yes, named after the Cult 'god' Lucifer the 'light bringer' of whom more to come. Gates said he funded the readable tattoo to ensure children in the developing world were vaccinated and no one was missed out. He cares so much about poor kids as we know. This was just the cover story to develop a vaccine tagging system for everyone on the planet. Gates has been funding the ID2020 'alliance' to do just that in league with other lovely people at Microsoft, GAVI, the Rockefeller Foundation, Accenture and IDEO.org. He said in interviews in March, 2020, before any 'vaccine' publicly existed, that the world must have a globalised digital certificate to track the 'virus' and who had been vaccinated. Gates knew from the start that the mRNA vaccines were coming and when they would come and that the plan was to tag the 'vaccinated' to marginalise the intelligent and stop them doing anything including travel. Evil just doesn't suffice. Gates was exposed for offering a \$10 million bribe to the Nigerian House of Representatives to invoke compulsory 'Covid' vaccination of all Nigerians. Sara Cunial, a member of the Italian Parliament, called Gates a 'vaccine criminal'. She urged the Italian President to hand him over to the International Criminal Court for crimes against

humanity and condemned his plans to 'chip the human race' through ID2020.

You know it's a long-planned agenda when war criminal and Cult gofer Tony Blair is on the case. With the scale of arrogance only someone as dark as Blair can muster he said: 'Vaccination in the end is going to be your route to liberty.' Blair is a disgusting piece of work and he confirms that again. The media has given a lot of coverage to a bloke called Charlie Mullins, founder of London's biggest independent plumbing company, Pimlico Plumbers, who has said he won't employ anyone who has not been vaccinated or have them go to any home where people are not vaccinated. He said that if he had his way no one would be allowed to walk the streets if they have not been vaccinated. Gates was cheering at the time while I was alerting the white coats. The plan is that people will qualify for 'passports' for having the first two doses and then to keep it they will have to have all the follow ups and new ones for invented 'variants' until human genetics is transformed and many are dead who can't adjust to the changes. Hollywood celebrities – the usual propaganda stunt – are promoting something called the WELL Health-Safety Rating to verify that a building or space has 'taken the necessary steps to prioritize the health and safety of their staff, visitors and other stakeholders'. They included Lady Gaga, Jennifer Lopez, Michael B. Jordan, Robert DeNiro, Venus Williams, Wolfgang Puck, Deepak Chopra and 17th Surgeon General Richard Carmona. Yawn. WELL Health-Safety has big connections with China. Parent company Delos is headed by former Goldman Sachs partner Paul Scialla. This is another example – and we will see so many others – of using the excuse of 'health' to dictate the lives and activities of the population. I guess one confirmation of the 'safety' of buildings is that only 'vaccinated' people can go in, right?

## **Electronic concentration camps**

I wrote decades ago about the plans to restrict travel and here we are for those who refuse to bow to tyranny. This can be achieved in one go with air travel if the aviation industry makes a blanket decree.

The 'vaccine' and guaranteed income are designed to be part of a global version of China's social credit system which tracks behaviour 24/7 and awards or deletes 'credits' based on whether your behaviour is supported by the state or not. I mean your entire lifestyle – what you do, eat, say, everything. Once your credit score falls below a certain level consequences kick in. In China tens of millions have been denied travel by air and train because of this. All the locations and activities denied to refusers by the 'vaccine' passports will be included in one big mass ban on doing almost anything for those that don't bow their head to government. It's beyond fascist and a new term is required to describe its extremes – I guess fascist technocracy will have to do. The way the Chinese system of technological – technocratic – control is sweeping the West can be seen in the Los Angeles school system and is planned to be expanded worldwide. Every child is required to have a 'Covid'-tracking app scanned daily before they can enter the classroom. The so-called Daily Pass tracking system is produced by Gates' Microsoft which I'm sure will shock you rigid. The pass will be scanned using a barcode (one step from an inside-the-body barcode) and the information will include health checks, 'Covid' tests and vaccinations. Entry codes are for one specific building only and access will only be allowed if a student or teacher has a negative test with a test not testing for the 'virus', has no symptoms of anything alleged to be related to 'Covid' (symptoms from a range of other illness), and has a temperature under 100 degrees. No barcode, no entry, is planned to be the case for everywhere and not only schools.

Kids are being psychologically prepared to accept this as 'normal' their whole life which is why what they can impose in schools is so important to the Cult and its gofers. Long-time American freedom campaigner John Whitehead of the Rutherford Institute was not exaggerating when he said: 'Databit by databit, we are building our own electronic concentration camps.' Canada under its Cult gofer prime minister Justin Trudeau has taken a major step towards the real thing with people interned against their will if they test positive with a test not testing for the 'virus' when they arrive at a Canadian

airport. They are jailed in internment hotels often without food or water for long periods and with many doors failing to lock there have been sexual assaults. The interned are being charged sometimes \$2,000 for the privilege of being abused in this way. Trudeau is fully on board with the Cult and says the 'Covid pandemic' has provided an opportunity for a global 'reset' to permanently change Western civilisation. His number two, Deputy Prime Minister Chrystia Freeland, is a trustee of the World Economic Forum and a Rhodes Scholar. The Trudeau family have long been servants of the Cult. See *The Biggest Secret* and Cathy O'Brien's book *Trance-Formation of America* for the horrific background to Trudeau's father Pierre Trudeau another Canadian prime minister. Hide your fascism behind the façade of a heart-on-the-sleeve liberal. It's a well-honed Cult technique.

### **What can the 'vaccine' really do?**

We have a 'virus' never shown to exist and 'variants' of the 'virus' that have also never been shown to exist except, like the 'original', as computer-generated fictions. Even if you believe there's a 'virus' the 'case' to 'death' rate is in the region of 0.23 to 0.15 percent and those 'deaths' are concentrated among the very old around the same average age that people die anyway. In response to this lack of threat (in truth none) psychopaths and idiots, knowingly and unknowingly answering to Gates and the Cult, are seeking to 'vaccinate' every man, woman and child on Planet Earth. Clearly the 'vaccine' is not about 'Covid' – none of this ever has been. So what is it all about *really*? Why the desperation to infuse genetically-manipulating synthetic material into everyone through mRNA fraudulent 'vaccines' with the intent of doing this over and over with the excuses of 'variants' and other 'virus' inventions? Dr Sherri Tenpenny, an osteopathic medical doctor in the United States, has made herself an expert on vaccines and their effects as a vehement campaigner against their use. Tenpenny was board certified in emergency medicine, the director of a level two trauma centre for 12 years, and moved to Cleveland in 1996 to start an integrative

medicine practice which has treated patients from all 50 states and some 17 other countries. Weaning people off pharmaceutical drugs is a speciality.

She became interested in the consequences of vaccines after attending a meeting at the National Vaccine Information Center in Washington DC in 2000 where she 'sat through four days of listening to medical doctors and scientists and lawyers and parents of vaccine injured kids' and asked: 'What's going on?' She had never been vaccinated and never got ill while her father was given a list of vaccines to be in the military and was 'sick his entire life'. The experience added to her questions and she began to examine vaccine documents from the Centers for Disease Control (CDC). After reading the first one, the 1998 version of *The General Recommendations of Vaccination*, she thought: 'This is it?' The document was poorly written and bad science and Tenpenny began 20 years of research into vaccines that continues to this day. She began her research into 'Covid vaccines' in March, 2020, and she describes them as 'deadly'. For many, as we have seen, they already have been. Tenpenny said that in the first 30 days of the 'vaccine' rollout in the United States there had been more than 40,000 adverse events reported to the vaccine adverse event database. A document had been delivered to her the day before that was 172 pages long. 'We have over 40,000 adverse events; we have over 3,100 cases of [potentially deadly] anaphylactic shock; we have over 5,000 neurological reactions.' Effects ranged from headaches to numbness, dizziness and vertigo, to losing feeling in hands or feet and paraesthesia which is when limbs 'fall asleep' and people have the sensation of insects crawling underneath their skin. All this happened in the first 30 days and remember that only about *ten percent* (or far less) of adverse reactions and vaccine-related deaths are estimated to be officially reported. Tenpenny said:

So can you think of one single product in any industry, any industry, for as long as products have been made on the planet that within 30 days we have 40,000 people complaining of side effects that not only is still on the market but ... we've got paid actors telling us how great

they are for getting their vaccine. We're offering people \$500 if they will just get their vaccine and we've got nurses and doctors going; 'I got the vaccine, I got the vaccine'.

Tenpenny said they were not going to be 'happy dancing folks' when they began to suffer Bell's palsy (facial paralysis), neuropathies, cardiac arrhythmias and autoimmune reactions that kill through a blood disorder. 'They're not going to be so happy, happy then, but we're never going to see pictures of those people' she said. Tenpenny described the 'vaccine' as 'a well-designed killing tool'.

## **No off-switch**

Bad as the initial consequences had been Tenpenny said it would be maybe 14 months before we began to see the 'full ravage' of what is going to happen to the 'Covid vaccinated' with full-out consequences taking anything between two years and 20 years to show. You can understand why when you consider that variations of the 'Covid vaccine' use mRNA (messenger RNA) to in theory activate the immune system to produce protective antibodies without using the actual 'virus'. How can they when it's a computer program and they've never isolated what they claim is the 'real thing'? Instead they use *synthetic* mRNA. They are inoculating synthetic material into the body which through a technique known as the Trojan horse is absorbed into cells to change the nature of DNA. Human DNA is changed by an infusion of messenger RNA and with each new 'vaccine' of this type it is changed even more. Say so and you are banned by Cult Internet platforms. The contempt the contemptuous Mark Zuckerberg has for the truth and human health can be seen in an internal Facebook video leaked to the Project Veritas investigative team in which he said of the 'Covid vaccines': '... I share some caution on this because we just don't know the long term side-effects of basically modifying people's DNA and RNA.' At the same time this disgusting man's Facebook was censoring and banning anyone saying exactly the same. He must go before a Nuremberg trial for crimes against humanity when he *knows* that he

is censoring legitimate concerns and denying the right of informed consent on behalf of the Cult that owns him. People have been killed and damaged by the very 'vaccination' technique he cast doubt on himself when they may not have had the 'vaccine' with access to information that he denied them. The plan is to have at least annual 'Covid vaccinations', add others to deal with invented 'variants', and change all other vaccines into the mRNA system. Pfizer executives told shareholders at a virtual Barclays Global Healthcare Conference in March, 2021, that the public may need a third dose of 'Covid vaccine', plus regular yearly boosters and the company planned to hike prices to milk the profits in a 'significant opportunity for our vaccine'. These are the professional liars, cheats and opportunists who are telling you their 'vaccine' is safe. Given this volume of mRNA planned to be infused into the human body and its ability to then replicate we will have a transformation of human genetics from biological to synthetic biological – exactly the long-time Cult plan for reasons we'll see – and many will die. Sherri Tenpenny said of this replication:

It's like having an on-button but no off-button and that whole mechanism ... they actually give it a name and they call it the Trojan horse mechanism, because it allows that [synthetic] virus and that piece of that [synthetic] virus to get inside of your cells, start to replicate and even get inserted into other parts of your DNA as a Trojan-horse.

Ask the overwhelming majority of people who have the 'vaccine' what they know about the contents and what they do and they would reply: 'The government says it will stop me getting the virus.' Governments give that false impression on purpose to increase take-up. You can read Sherri Tenpenny's detailed analysis of the health consequences in her blog at [Vaxxter.com](https://www.vaxxter.com), but in summary these are some of them. She highlights the statement by Bill Gates about how human beings can become their own 'vaccine manufacturing machine'. The man is insane. ['Vaccine'-generated] 'antibodies' carry synthetic messenger RNA into the cells and the damage starts, Tenpenny contends, and she says that lungs can be adversely affected through varying degrees of pus and bleeding which

obviously affects breathing and would be dubbed 'Covid-19'. Even more sinister was the impact of 'antibodies' on macrophages, a white blood cell of the immune system. They consist of Type 1 and Type 2 which have very different functions. She said Type 1 are 'hyper-vigilant' white blood cells which 'gobble up' bacteria etc. However, in doing so, this could cause inflammation and in extreme circumstances be fatal. She says these affects are mitigated by Type 2 macrophages which kick in to calm down the system and stop it going rogue. They clear up dead tissue debris and reduce inflammation that the Type 1 'fire crews' have caused. Type 1 kills the infection and Type 2 heals the damage, she says. This is her punchline with regard to 'Covid vaccinations': She says that mRNA 'antibodies' block Type 2 macrophages by attaching to them and deactivating them. This meant that when the Type 1 response was triggered by infection there was nothing to stop that getting out of hand by calming everything down. There's an on-switch, but no off-switch, she says. What follows can be 'over and out, see you when I see you'.

## **Genetic suicide**

Tenpenny also highlights the potential for autoimmune disease – the body attacking itself – which has been associated with vaccines since they first appeared. Infusing a synthetic foreign substance into cells could cause the immune system to react in a panic believing that the body is being overwhelmed by an invader (it is) and the consequences can again be fatal. There is an autoimmune response known as a 'cytokine storm' which I have likened to a homeowner panicked by an intruder and picking up a gun to shoot randomly in all directions before turning the fire on himself. The immune system unleashes a storm of inflammatory response called cytokines to a threat and the body commits hara-kiri. The lesson is that you mess with the body's immune response at your peril and these 'vaccines' seriously – fundamentally – mess with immune response. Tenpenny refers to a consequence called anaphylactic shock which is a severe and highly dangerous allergic reaction when the immune system



floods the body with chemicals. She gives the example of having a bee sting which primes the immune system and makes it sensitive to those chemicals. When people are stung again maybe years later the immune response can be so powerful that it leads to anaphylactic shock. Tenpenny relates this 'shock' with regard to the 'Covid vaccine' to something called polyethylene glycol or PEG. Enormous numbers of people have become sensitive to this over decades of use in a whole range of products and processes including food, drink, skin creams and 'medicine'. Studies have claimed that some 72 percent of people have antibodies triggered by PEG compared with two percent in the 1960s and allergic hypersensitive reactions to this become a gathering cause for concern. Tenpenny points out that the 'mRNA vaccine' is coated in a 'bubble' of polyethylene glycol which has the potential to cause anaphylactic shock through immune sensitivity. Many reports have appeared of people reacting this way after having the 'Covid vaccine'. What do we think is going to happen as humanity has more and more of these 'vaccines'?

Tenpenny said: 'All these pictures we have seen with people with these rashes ... these weepy rashes, big reactions on their arms and things like that – it's an acute allergic reaction most likely to the polyethylene glycol that you've been previously primed and sensitised to.'

Those who have not studied the conspiracy and its perpetrators at length might think that making the population sensitive to PEG and then putting it in these 'vaccines' is just a coincidence. It is not. It is instead testament to how carefully and coldly-planned current events have been and the scale of the conspiracy we are dealing with. Tenpenny further explains that the 'vaccine' mRNA procedure can breach the blood-brain barrier which protects the brain from toxins and other crap that will cause malfunction. In this case they could make two proteins corrupt brain function to cause Amyotrophic lateral sclerosis (ALS), a progressive nervous system disease leading to loss of muscle control, and frontal lobe degeneration – Alzheimer's and dementia. Immunologist J. Bart Classon published a paper connecting mRNA 'vaccines' to prion

disease which can lead to Alzheimer's and other forms of neurodegenerative disease while others have pointed out the potential to affect the placenta in ways that make women infertile. This will become highly significant in the next chapter when I will discuss other aspects of this non-vaccine that relate to its nanotechnology and transmission from the injected to the uninjected.

## **Qualified in idiocy**

Tenpenny describes how research has confirmed that these 'vaccine'-generated antibodies can interact with a range of other tissues in the body and attack many other organs including the lungs. 'This means that if you have a hundred people standing in front of you that all got this shot they could have a hundred different symptoms.'

Anyone really think that Cult gofers like the Queen, Tony Blair, Christopher Whitty, Anthony Fauci, and all the other psychopaths have really had this 'vaccine' in the pictures we've seen? Not a bloody chance. Why don't doctors all tell us about all these dangers and consequences of the 'Covid vaccine'? Why instead do they encourage and pressure patients to have the shot? Don't let's think for a moment that doctors and medical staff can't be stupid, lazy, and psychopathic and that's without the financial incentives to give the jab. Tenpenny again:

Some people are going to die from the vaccine directly but a large number of people are going to start to get horribly sick and get all kinds of autoimmune diseases 42 days to maybe a year out. What are they going to do, these stupid doctors who say; 'Good for you for getting that vaccine.' What are they going to say; 'Oh, it must be a mutant, we need to give an extra dose of that vaccine.'

Because now the vaccine, instead of one dose or two doses we need three or four because the stupid physicians aren't taking the time to learn anything about it. If I can learn this sitting in my living room reading a 19 page paper and several others so can they. There's nothing special about me, I just take the time to do it.

Remember how Sara Kayat, the NHS and TV doctor, said that the 'Covid vaccine' would '100 percent prevent hospitalisation and death'. Doctors can be idiots like every other profession and they

should not be worshipped as infallible. They are not and far from it. Behind many medical and scientific 'experts' lies an uninformed prat trying to hide themselves from you although in the 'Covid' era many have failed to do so as with UK narrative-repeating 'TV doctor' Hilary Jones. Pushing back against the minority of proper doctors and scientists speaking out against the 'vaccine' has been the entire edifice of the Cult global state in the form of governments, medical systems, corporations, mainstream media, Silicon Valley, and an army of compliant doctors, medical staff and scientists willing to say anything for money and to enhance their careers by promoting the party line. If you do that you are an 'expert' and if you won't you are an 'anti-vaxxer' and 'Covidiot'. The pressure to be 'vaccinated' is incessant. We have even had reports claiming that the 'vaccine' can help cure cancer and Alzheimer's and make the lame walk. I am waiting for the announcement that it can bring you coffee in the morning and cook your tea. Just as the symptoms of 'Covid' seem to increase by the week so have the miracles of the 'vaccine'. American supermarket giant Kroger Co. offered nearly 500,000 employees in 35 states a \$100 bonus for having the 'vaccine' while donut chain Krispy Kreme promised 'vaccinated' customers a free glazed donut every day for the rest of 2021. Have your DNA changed and you will get a doughnut although we might not have to give you them for long. Such offers and incentives confirm the desperation.

Perhaps the worse vaccine-stunt of them all was UK 'Health' Secretary Matt-the-prat Hancock on live TV after watching a clip of someone being 'vaccinated' when the roll-out began. Hancock faked tears so badly it was embarrassing. Brain-of-Britain Piers Morgan, the lockdown-supporting, 'vaccine' supporting, 'vaccine' passport-supporting, TV host played along with Hancock – 'You're quite emotional about that' he said in response to acting so atrocious it would have been called out at a school nativity which will presumably today include Mary and Jesus in masks, wise men keeping their camels six feet apart, and shepherds under tent arrest. System-serving Morgan tweeted this: 'Love the idea of covid vaccine passports for everywhere: flights, restaurants, clubs, football, gyms,

shops etc. It's time covid-denying, anti-vaxxer loonies had their bullsh\*t bluff called & bar themselves from going anywhere that responsible citizens go.' If only I could aspire to his genius. To think that Morgan, who specialises in shouting over anyone he disagrees with, was lauded as a free speech hero when he lost his job after storming off the set of his live show like a child throwing his dolly out of the pram. If he is a free speech hero we are in real trouble. I have no idea what 'bullsh\*t' means, by the way, the \* throws me completely.

The Cult is desperate to infuse its synthetic DNA-changing concoction into everyone and has been using every lie, trick and intimidation to do so. The question of '*Why?*' we shall now address.

## CHAPTER TEN

### Human 2.0

*I believe that at the end of the century the use of words and general educated opinion will have altered so much that one will be able to speak of machines thinking without expecting to be contradicted – Alan Turing (1912-1954), the ‘Father of artificial intelligence’*

I have been exposing for decades the plan to transform the human body from a biological to a synthetic-biological state. The new human that I will call Human 2.0 is planned to be connected to artificial intelligence and a global AI ‘Smart Grid’ that would operate as one global system in which AI would control everything from your fridge to your heating system to your car to your mind. Humans would no longer be ‘human’, but post-human and sub-human, with their thinking and emotional processes replaced by AI.

What I said sounded crazy and beyond science fiction and I could understand that. To any balanced, rational, mind it *is* crazy. Today, however, that world is becoming reality and it puts the ‘Covid vaccine’ into its true context. Ray Kurzweil is the ultra-Zionist ‘computer scientist, inventor and futurist’ and co-founder of the Singularity University. Singularity refers to the merging of humans with machines or ‘transhumanism’. Kurzweil has said humanity would be connected to the cyber ‘cloud’ in the period of the ever-recurring year of 2030:

Our thinking ... will be a hybrid of biological and non-biological thinking ... humans will be able to extend their limitations and ‘think in the cloud’ ... We’re going to put gateways to the

cloud in our brains ... We're going to gradually merge and enhance ourselves ... In my view, that's the nature of being human – we transcend our limitations. As the technology becomes vastly superior to what we are then the small proportion that is still human gets smaller and smaller and smaller until it's just utterly negligible.

They are trying to sell this end-of-humanity-as-we-know-it as the next stage of 'evolution' when we become super-human and 'like the gods'. They are lying to you. Shocked, eh? The population, and again especially the young, have been manipulated into addiction to technologies designed to enslave them for life. First they induced an addiction to smartphones (holdables); next they moved to technology on the body (wearables); and then began the invasion of the body (implantables). I warned way back about the plan for microchipped people and we are now entering that era. We should not be diverted into thinking that this refers only to chips we can see. Most important are the nanochips known as smart dust, neural dust and nanobots which are far too small to be seen by the human eye. Nanotechnology is everywhere, increasingly in food products, and released into the atmosphere by the geoengineering of the skies funded by Bill Gates to 'shut out the Sun' and 'save the planet from global warming'. Gates has been funding a project to spray millions of tonnes of chalk (calcium carbonate) into the stratosphere over Sweden to 'dim the Sun' and cool the Earth. Scientists warned the move could be disastrous for weather systems in ways no one can predict and opposition led to the Swedish space agency announcing that the 'experiment' would not be happening as planned in the summer of 2021; but it shows where the Cult is going with dimming the impact of the Sun and there's an associated plan to change the planet's atmosphere. Who gives psychopath Gates the right to dictate to the entire human race and dismantle planetary systems? The world will not be safe while this man is at large.

The global warming hoax has made the Sun, like the gas of life, something to fear when both are essential to good health and human survival (more inversion). The body transforms sunlight into vital vitamin D through a process involving ... *cholesterol*. This is the cholesterol we are also told to fear. We are urged to take Big Pharma

statin drugs to reduce cholesterol and it's all systematic. Reducing cholesterol means reducing vitamin D uptake with all the multiple health problems that will cause. At least if you take statins long term it saves the government from having to pay you a pension. The delivery system to block sunlight is widely referred to as chemtrails although these have a much deeper agenda, too. They appear at first to be contrails or condensation trails streaming from aircraft into cold air at high altitudes. Contrails disperse very quickly while chemtrails do not and spread out across the sky before eventually their content falls to earth. Many times I have watched aircraft cross-cross a clear blue sky releasing chemtrails until it looks like a cloudy day. Chemtrails contain many things harmful to humans and the natural world including toxic heavy metals, aluminium (see Alzheimer's) and nanotechnology. Ray Kurzweil reveals the reason without actually saying so: 'Nanobots will infuse all the matter around us with information. Rocks, trees, everything will become these intelligent creatures.' How do you deliver that? *From the sky*. Self-replicating nanobots would connect everything to the Smart Grid. The phenomenon of Morgellons disease began in the chemtrail era and the correlation has led to it being dubbed the 'chemtrail disease'. Self-replicating fibres appear in the body that can be pulled out through the skin. Morgellons fibres continue to grow outside the body and have a form of artificial intelligence. I cover this at greater length in *Phantom Self*.

### **'Vaccine' operating system**

'Covid vaccines' with their self-replicating synthetic material are also designed to make the connection between humanity and Kurzweil's 'cloud'. American doctor and dedicated campaigner for truth, Carrie Madej, an Internal Medicine Specialist in Georgia with more than 20 years medical experience, has highlighted the nanotechnology aspect of the fake 'vaccines'. She explains how one of the components in at least the Moderna and Pfizer synthetic potions are 'lipid nanoparticles' which are 'like little tiny computer bits' – a 'sci-fi substance' known as nanobots and hydrogel which can be 'triggered

at any moment to deliver its payload' and act as 'biosensors'. The synthetic substance had 'the ability to accumulate data from your body like your breathing, your respiration, thoughts and emotions, all kind of things' and each syringe could carry a *million* nanobots:

This substance because it's like little bits of computers in your body, crazy, but it's true, it can do that, [and] obviously has the ability to act through Wi-Fi. It can receive and transmit energy, messages, frequencies or impulses. That issue has never been addressed by these companies. What does that do to the human?

Just imagine getting this substance in you and it can react to things all around you, the 5G, your smart device, your phones, what is happening with that? What if something is triggering it, too, like an impulse, a frequency? We have something completely foreign in the human body.

Madej said her research revealed that electromagnetic (EMF) frequencies emitted by phones and other devices had increased dramatically in the same period of the 'vaccine' rollout and she was seeing more people with radiation problems as 5G and other electromagnetic technology was expanded and introduced to schools and hospitals. She said she was 'floored with the EMF coming off' the devices she checked. All this makes total sense and syncs with my own work of decades when you think that Moderna refers in documents to its mRNA 'vaccine' as an 'operating system':

Recognizing the broad potential of mRNA science, we set out to create an mRNA technology platform that functions very much like an operating system on a computer. It is designed so that it can plug and play interchangeably with different programs. In our case, the 'program' or 'app' is our mRNA drug – the unique mRNA sequence that codes for a protein ...

... Our MRNA Medicines – 'The 'Software Of Life': When we have a concept for a new mRNA medicine and begin research, fundamental components are already in place. Generally, the only thing that changes from one potential mRNA medicine to another is the coding region – the actual genetic code that instructs ribosomes to make protein. Utilizing these instruction sets gives our investigational mRNA medicines a software-like quality. We also have the ability to combine different mRNA sequences encoding for different proteins in a single mRNA investigational medicine.



Who needs a real 'virus' when you can create a computer version to justify infusing your operating system into the entire human race on the road to making living, breathing people into cyborgs? What is missed with the 'vaccines' is the *digital* connection between synthetic material and the body that I highlighted earlier with the study that hacked a computer with human DNA. On one level the body is digital, based on mathematical codes, and I'll have more about that in the next chapter. Those who ridiculously claim that mRNA 'vaccines' are not designed to change human genetics should explain the words of Dr Tal Zaks, chief medical officer at Moderna, in a 2017 TED talk. He said that over the last 30 years 'we've been living this phenomenal digital scientific revolution, and I'm here today to tell you, that we are actually *hacking the software of life*, and that it's changing the way we think about prevention and treatment of disease':

In every cell there's this thing called messenger RNA, or mRNA for short, that transmits the critical information from the DNA in our genes to the protein, which is really the stuff we're all made out of. This is the critical information that determines what the cell will do. So we think about it as an operating system. So if you could change that, if you could introduce a line of code, or change a line of code, it turns out, that has profound implications for everything, from the flu to cancer.

Zaks should more accurately have said that this has profound implications for the human genetic code and the nature of DNA. Communications within the body go both ways and not only one. But, hey, no, the 'Covid vaccine' will not affect your genetics. Cult fact-checkers say so even though the man who helped to develop the mRNA technique says that it does. Zaks said in 2017:

If you think about what it is we're trying to do. We've taken information and our understanding of that information and how that information is transmitted in a cell, and we've taken our understanding of medicine and how to make drugs, and we're fusing the two. We think of it as information therapy.

I have been writing for decades that the body is an information field communicating with itself and the wider world. This is why

radiation which is information can change the information field of body and mind through phenomena like 5G and change their nature and function. 'Information therapy' means to change the body's information field and change the way it operates. DNA is a receiver-transmitter of information and can be mutated by information like mRNA synthetic messaging. Technology to do this has been ready and waiting in the underground bases and other secret projects to be rolled out when the 'Covid' hoax was played. 'Trials' of such short and irrelevant duration were only for public consumption. When they say the 'vaccine' is 'experimental' that is not true. It may appear to be 'experimental' to those who don't know what's going on, but the trials have already been done to ensure the Cult gets the result it desires. Zaks said that it took decades to sequence the human genome, completed in 2003, but now they could do it in a week. By 'they' he means scientists operating in the public domain. In the secret projects they were sequencing the genome in a week long before even 2003.

## **Deluge of mRNA**

Highly significantly the Moderna document says the guiding premise is that if using mRNA as a medicine works for one disease then it should work for many diseases. They were leveraging the flexibility afforded by their platform and the fundamental role mRNA plays in protein synthesis to pursue mRNA medicines for a broad spectrum of diseases. Moderna is confirming what I was saying through 2020 that multiple 'vaccines' were planned for 'Covid' (and later invented 'variants') and that previous vaccines would be converted to the mRNA system to infuse the body with massive amounts of genetically-manipulating synthetic material to secure a transformation to a synthetic-biological state. The 'vaccines' are designed to kill stunning numbers as part of the long-exposed Cult depopulation agenda and transform the rest. Given this is the goal you can appreciate why there is such hysterical demand for every human to be 'vaccinated' for an alleged 'disease' that has an estimated 'infection' to 'death' ratio of 0.23-0.15 percent. As I write

children are being given the 'vaccine' in trials (their parents are a disgrace) and ever-younger people are being offered the vaccine for a 'virus' that even if you believe it exists has virtually zero chance of harming them. Horrific effects of the 'trials' on a 12-year-old girl were revealed by a family member to be serious brain and gastric problems that included a bowel obstruction and the inability to swallow liquids or solids. She was unable to eat or drink without throwing up, had extreme pain in her back, neck and abdomen, and was paralysed from the waist down which stopped her urinating unaided. When the girl was first taken to hospital doctors said it was all in her mind. She was signed up for the 'trial' by her parents for whom no words suffice. None of this 'Covid vaccine' insanity makes any sense unless you see what the 'vaccine' really is – a body-changer. Synthetic biology or 'SynBio' is a fast-emerging and expanding scientific discipline which includes everything from genetic and molecular engineering to electrical and computer engineering. Synthetic biology is defined in these ways:

- A multidisciplinary area of research that seeks to create new biological parts, devices, and systems, or to redesign systems that are already found in nature.
- The use of a mixture of physical engineering and genetic engineering to create new (and therefore synthetic) life forms.
- An emerging field of research that aims to combine the knowledge and methods of biology, engineering and related disciplines in the design of chemically-synthesized DNA to create organisms with novel or enhanced characteristics and traits (synthetic organisms including humans).

We now have synthetic blood, skin, organs and limbs being developed along with synthetic body parts produced by 3D printers. These are all elements of the synthetic human programme and this comment by Kurzweil's co-founder of the Singularity University,

Peter Diamandis, can be seen in a whole new light with the 'Covid' hoax and the sanctions against those that refuse the 'vaccine':

Anybody who is going to be resisting the progress forward [to transhumanism] is going to be resisting evolution and, fundamentally, they will die out. It's not a matter of whether it's good or bad. It's going to happen.

'Resisting evolution'? What absolute bollocks. The arrogance of these people is without limit. His 'it's going to happen' mantra is another way of saying 'resistance is futile' to break the spirit of those pushing back and we must not fall for it. Getting this genetically-transforming 'vaccine' into everyone is crucial to the Cult plan for total control and the desperation to achieve that is clear for anyone to see. Vaccine passports are a major factor in this and they, too, are a form of resistance is futile. It's NOT. The paper funded by the Rockefeller Foundation for the 2013 'health conference' in China said:

We will interact more with artificial intelligence. The use of robotics, bio-engineering to augment human functioning is already well underway and will advance. Re-engineering of humans into potentially separate and unequal forms through genetic engineering or mixed human-robots raises debates on ethics and equality.

A new demography is projected to emerge after 2030 [that year again] of technologies (robotics, genetic engineering, nanotechnology) producing robots, engineered organisms, 'nanobots' and artificial intelligence (AI) that can self-replicate. Debates will grow on the implications of an impending reality of human designed life.

What is happening today is so long planned. The world army enforcing the will of the world government is intended to be a robot army, not a human one. Today's military and its technologically 'enhanced' troops, pilotless planes and driverless vehicles are just stepping stones to that end. Human soldiers are used as Cult fodder and its time they woke up to that and worked for the freedom of the population instead of their own destruction and their family's destruction – the same with the police. Join us and let's sort this out. The phenomenon of enforce my own destruction is widespread in the 'Covid' era with Woker 'luvvies' in the acting and entertainment

industries supporting 'Covid' rules which have destroyed their profession and the same with those among the public who put signs on the doors of their businesses 'closed due to Covid – stay safe' when many will never reopen. It's a form of masochism and most certainly insanity.

## **Transgender = transhumanism**

When something explodes out of nowhere and is suddenly everywhere it is always the Cult agenda and so it is with the tidal wave of claims and demands that have infiltrated every aspect of society under the heading of 'transgenderism'. The term 'trans' is so 'in' and this is the dictionary definition:

A prefix meaning 'across', 'through', occurring ... in loanwords from Latin, used in particular for denoting movement or conveyance from place to place (transfer; transmit; transplant) or complete change (transform; transmute), or to form adjectives meaning 'crossing', 'on the other side of', or 'going beyond' the place named (transmontane; transnational; trans-Siberian).

Transgender means to go beyond gender and transhuman means to go beyond human. Both are aspects of the Cult plan to transform the human body to a synthetic state with *no gender*. Human 2.0 is not designed to procreate and would be produced technologically with no need for parents. The new human would mean the end of parents and so men, and increasingly women, are being targeted for the deletion of their rights and status. Parental rights are disappearing at an ever-quickenning speed for the same reason. The new human would have no need for men or women when there is no procreation and no gender. Perhaps the transgender movement that appears to be in a permanent state of frenzy might now contemplate on how it is being used. This was never about transgender rights which are only the interim excuse for confusing gender, particularly in the young, on the road to *fusing* gender. Transgender activism is not an end; it is a *means* to an end. We see again the technique of creative destruction in which you destroy the status quo to 'build back better' in the form that you want. The gender status quo had to be

destroyed by persuading the Cult-created Woke mentality to believe that you can have 100 genders or more. A programme for 9 to 12 year olds produced by the Cult-owned BBC promoted the 100 genders narrative. The very idea may be the most monumental nonsense, but it is not what is true that counts, only what you can make people *believe* is true. Once the gender of  $2 + 2 = 4$  has been dismantled through indoctrination, intimidation and  $2 + 2 = 5$  then the new no-gender normal can take its place with Human 2.0.

Aldous Huxley revealed the plan in his prophetic *Brave New World* in 1932:

Natural reproduction has been done away with and children are created, decanted', and raised in 'hatcheries and conditioning centres'. From birth, people are genetically designed to fit into one of five castes, which are further split into 'Plus' and 'Minus' members and designed to fulfil predetermined positions within the social and economic strata of the World State.

How could Huxley know this in 1932? For the same reason George Orwell knew about the Big Brother state in 1948, Cult insiders I have quoted knew about it in 1969, and I have known about it since the early 1990s. If you are connected to the Cult or you work your balls off to uncover the plan you can predict the future. The process is simple. If there is a plan for the world and nothing intervenes to stop it then it will happen. Thus if you communicate the plan ahead of time you are perceived to have predicted the future, but you haven't. You have revealed the plan which without intervention will become the human future. The whole reason I have done what I have is to alert enough people to inspire an intervention and maybe at last that time has come with the Cult and its intentions now so obvious to anyone with a brain in working order.

## **The future is here**

Technological wombs that Huxley described to replace parent procreation are already being developed and they are only the projects we know about in the public arena. Israeli scientists told *The Times of Israel* in March, 2021, that they have grown 250-cell embryos

into mouse fetuses with fully formed organs using artificial wombs in a development they say could pave the way for gestating humans outside the womb. Professor Jacob Hanna of the Weizmann Institute of Science said:

We took mouse embryos from the mother at day five of development, when they are just of 250 cells, and had them in the incubator from day five until day 11, by which point they had grown all their organs.

By day 11 they make their own blood and have a beating heart, a fully developed brain. Anybody would look at them and say, 'this is clearly a mouse foetus with all the characteristics of a mouse.' It's gone from being a ball of cells to being an advanced foetus.

A special liquid is used to nourish embryo cells in a laboratory dish and they float on the liquid to duplicate the first stage of embryonic development. The incubator creates all the right conditions for its development, Hanna said. The liquid gives the embryo 'all the nutrients, hormones and sugars they need' along with a custom-made electronic incubator which controls gas concentration, pressure and temperature. The cutting-edge in the underground bases and other secret locations will be light years ahead of that, however, and this was reported by the London *Guardian* in 2017:

We are approaching a biotechnological breakthrough. Ectogenesis, the invention of a complete external womb, could completely change the nature of human reproduction. In April this year, researchers at the Children's Hospital of Philadelphia announced their development of an artificial womb.

The article was headed 'Artificial wombs could soon be a reality. What will this mean for women?' What would it mean for children is an even bigger question. No mother to bond with only a machine in preparation for a life of soulless interaction and control in a world governed by machines (see the *Matrix* movies). Now observe the calculated manipulations of the 'Covid' hoax as human interaction and warmth has been curtailed by distancing, isolation and fear with people communicating via machines on a scale never seen before.

These are all dots in the same picture as are all the personal assistants, gadgets and children's toys through which kids and adults communicate with AI as if it is human. The AI 'voice' on Sat-Nav should be included. All these things are psychological preparation for the Cult endgame. Before you can make a physical connection with AI you have to make a psychological connection and that is what people are being conditioned to do with this ever gathering human-AI interaction. Movies and TV programmes depicting the transhuman, robot dystopia relate to a phenomenon known as 'pre-emptive programming' in which the world that is planned is portrayed everywhere in movies, TV and advertising. This is conditioning the conscious and subconscious mind to become familiar with the planned reality to dilute resistance when it happens for real. What would have been a shock such is the change is made less so. We have young children put on the road to transgender transition surgery with puberty blocking drugs at an age when they could never be able to make those life-changing decisions.

Rachel Levine, a professor of paediatrics and psychiatry who believes in treating children this way, became America's highest-ranked openly-transgender official when she was confirmed as US Assistant Secretary at the Department of Health and Human Services after being nominated by Joe Biden (the Cult). Activists and governments press for laws to deny parents a say in their children's transition process so the kids can be isolated and manipulated into agreeing to irreversible medical procedures. A Canadian father Robert Hoogland was denied bail by the Vancouver Supreme Court in 2021 and remained in jail for breaching a court order that he stay silent over his young teenage daughter, a minor, who was being offered life-changing hormone therapy without parental consent. At the age of 12 the girl's 'school counsellor' said she may be transgender, referred her to a doctor and told the school to treat her like a boy. This is another example of state-serving schools imposing ever more control over children's lives while parents have ever less.



Contemptible and extreme child abuse is happening all over the world as the Cult gender-fusion operation goes into warp-speed.

### **Why the war on men – and now women?**

The question about what artificial wombs mean for women should rightly be asked. The answer can be seen in the deletion of women's rights involving sport, changing rooms, toilets and status in favour of people in male bodies claiming to identify as women. I can identify as a mountain climber, but it doesn't mean I can climb a mountain any more than a biological man can be a biological woman. To believe so is a triumph of belief over factual reality which is the very perceptual basis of everything Woke. Women's sport is being destroyed by allowing those with male bodies who say they identify as female to 'compete' with girls and women. Male body 'women' dominate 'women's' competition with their greater muscle mass, bone density, strength and speed. With that disadvantage sport for women loses all meaning. To put this in perspective nearly 300 American high school boys can run faster than the quickest woman sprinter in the world. Women are seeing their previously protected spaces invaded by male bodies simply because they claim to identify as women. That's all they need to do to access all women's spaces and activities under the Biden 'Equality Act' that destroys equality for women with the usual Orwellian Woke inversion. Male sex offenders have already committed rapes in women's prisons after claiming to identify as women to get them transferred. Does this not matter to the Woke 'equality' hypocrites? Not in the least. What matters to Cult manipulators and funders behind transgender activists is to advance gender fusion on the way to the no-gender 'human'. When you are seeking to impose transparent nonsense like this, or the 'Covid' hoax, the only way the nonsense can prevail is through censorship and intimidation of dissenters, deletion of factual information, and programming of the unquestioning, bewildered and naive. You don't have to scan the world for long to see that all these things are happening.

Many women's rights organisations have realised that rights and status which took such a long time to secure are being eroded and that it is systematic. Kara Dansky of the global Women's Human Rights Campaign said that Biden's transgender executive order immediately he took office, subsequent orders, and Equality Act legislation that followed 'seek to erase women and girls in the law as a category'. *Exactly*. I said during the long ago-started war on men (in which many women play a crucial part) that this was going to turn into a war on them. The Cult is phasing out *both* male and female genders. To get away with that they are brought into conflict so they are busy fighting each other while the Cult completes the job with no unity of response. Unity, people, *unity*. We need unity everywhere. Transgender is the only show in town as the big step towards the no-gender human. It's not about rights for transgender people and never has been. Woke political correctness is deleting words relating to genders to the same end. Wokers believe this is to be 'inclusive' when the opposite is true. They are deleting words describing gender because gender *itself* is being deleted by Human 2.0. Terms like 'man', 'woman', 'mother' and 'father' are being deleted in the universities and other institutions to be replaced by the *no-gender*, not trans-gender, 'individuals' and 'guardians'. Women's rights campaigner Maria Keffler of Partners for Ethical Care said: 'Children are being taught from kindergarten upward that some boys have a vagina, some girls have a penis, and that kids can be any gender they want to be.' Do we really believe that suddenly countries all over the world at the same time had the idea of having drag queens go into schools or read transgender stories to very young children in the local library? It's coldly-calculated confusion of gender on the way to the fusion of gender. Suzanne Vierling, a psychologist from Southern California, made another important point:

Yesterday's slave woman who endured gynecological medical experiments is today's girl-child being butchered in a booming gender-transitioning sector. Ovaries removed, pushing her into menopause and osteoporosis, uncharted territory, and parents' rights and authority decimated.

The erosion of parental rights is a common theme in line with the Cult plans to erase the very concept of parents and 'ovaries removed, pushing her into menopause' means what? Those born female lose the ability to have children – another way to discontinue humanity as we know it.

### **Eliminating Human 1.0 (before our very eyes)**

To pave the way for Human 2.0 you must phase out Human 1.0. This is happening through plummeting sperm counts and making women infertile through an onslaught of chemicals, radiation (including smartphones in pockets of men) and mRNA 'vaccines'. Common agriculture pesticides are also having a devastating impact on human fertility. I have been tracking collapsing sperm counts in the books for a long time and in 2021 came a book by fertility scientist and reproductive epidemiologist Shanna Swan, *Count Down: How Our Modern World Is Threatening Sperm Counts, Altering Male and Female Reproductive Development and Imperiling the Future of the Human Race*. She reports how the global fertility rate dropped by *half* between 1960 and 2016 with America's birth rate 16 percent below where it needs to be to sustain the population. Women are experiencing declining egg quality, more miscarriages, and more couples suffer from infertility. Other findings were an increase in erectile dysfunction, infant boys developing more genital abnormalities, male problems with conception, and plunging levels of the male hormone testosterone which would explain why so many men have lost their backbone and masculinity. This has been very evident during the 'Covid' hoax when women have been prominent among the Pushbackers and big strapping blokes have bowed their heads, covered their faces with a nappy and quietly submitted. Mind control expert Cathy O'Brien also points to how global education introduced the concept of 'we're all winners' in sport and classrooms: 'Competition was defused, and it in turn defused a sense of fighting back.' This is another version of the 'equity' doctrine in which you drive down rather than raise up. What a contrast in Cult-controlled China with its global ambitions

where the government published plans in January, 2021, to 'cultivate masculinity' in boys from kindergarten through to high school in the face of a 'masculinity crisis'. A government adviser said boys would be soon become 'delicate, timid and effeminate' unless action was taken. Don't expect any similar policy in the targeted West. A 2006 study showed that a 65-year-old man in 2002 had testosterone levels *15 percent* lower than a 65-year-old man in 1987 while a 2020 study found a similar story with young adults and adolescents. Men are getting prescriptions for testosterone replacement therapy which causes an even greater drop in sperm count with up to 99 percent seeing sperm counts drop to zero during the treatment. More sperm is defective and malfunctioning with some having two heads or not pursuing an egg.

A class of *synthetic* chemicals known as phthalates are being blamed for the decline. These are found everywhere in plastics, shampoos, cosmetics, furniture, flame retardants, personal care products, pesticides, canned foods and even receipts. Why till receipts? Everyone touches them. Let no one delude themselves that all this is not systematic to advance the long-time agenda for human body transformation. Phthalates mimic hormones and disrupt the hormone balance causing testosterone to fall and genital birth defects in male infants. Animals and fish have been affected in the same way due to phthalates and other toxins in rivers. When fish turn gay or change sex through chemicals in rivers and streams it is a pointer to why there has been such an increase in gay people and the sexually confused. It doesn't matter to me what sexuality people choose to be, but if it's being affected by chemical pollution and consumption then we need to know. Does anyone really think that this is not connected to the transgender agenda, the war on men and the condemnation of male 'toxic masculinity'? You watch this being followed by 'toxic femininity'. It's already happening. When breastfeeding becomes 'chest-feeding', pregnant women become pregnant people along with all the other Woke claptrap you know that the world is going insane and there's a Cult scam in progress. Transgender activists are promoting the Cult agenda while Cult

billionaires support and fund the insanity as they laugh themselves to sleep at the sheer stupidity for which humans must be infamous in galaxies far, far away.

### **'Covid vaccines' and female infertility**

We can now see why the 'vaccine' has been connected to potential infertility in women. Dr Michael Yeadon, former Vice President and Chief Scientific Advisor at Pfizer, and Dr Wolfgang Wodarg in Germany, filed a petition with the European Medicines Agency in December, 2020, urging them to stop trials for the Pfizer/BioNTech shot and all other mRNA trials until further studies had been done. They were particularly concerned about possible effects on fertility with 'vaccine'-produced antibodies attacking the protein Syncytin-1 which is responsible for developing the placenta. The result would be infertility 'of indefinite duration' in women who have the 'vaccine' with the placenta failing to form. Section 10.4.2 of the Pfizer/BioNTech trial protocol says that pregnant women or those who might become so should not have mRNA shots. Section 10.4 warns men taking mRNA shots to 'be abstinent from heterosexual intercourse' and not to donate sperm. The UK government said that it *did not know* if the mRNA procedure had an effect on fertility. *Did not know?* These people have to go to jail. UK government advice did not recommend at the start that pregnant women had the shot and said they should avoid pregnancy for at least two months after 'vaccination'. The 'advice' was later updated to pregnant women should only have the 'vaccine' if the benefits outweighed the risks to mother and foetus. What the hell is that supposed to mean? Then 'spontaneous abortions' began to appear and rapidly increase on the adverse reaction reporting schemes which include only a fraction of adverse reactions. Thousands and ever-growing numbers of 'vaccinated' women are describing changes to their menstrual cycle with heavier blood flow, irregular periods and menstruating again after going through the menopause – all links to reproduction effects. Women are passing blood clots and the lining of their uterus while men report erectile dysfunction and blood effects. Most

significantly of all *unvaccinated* women began to report similar menstrual changes after interaction with '*vaccinated*' people and men and children were also affected with bleeding noses, blood clots and other conditions. 'Shedding' is when vaccinated people can emit the content of a vaccine to affect the unvaccinated, but this is different. 'Vaccinated' people were not shedding a 'live virus' allegedly in 'vaccines' as before because the fake 'Covid vaccines' involve synthetic material and other toxicity. Doctors exposing what is happening prefer the term 'transmission' to shedding. Somehow those that have had the shots are transmitting effects to those that haven't. Dr Carrie Madej said the nano-content of the 'vaccines' can 'act like an antenna' to others around them which fits perfectly with my own conclusions. This 'vaccine' transmission phenomenon was becoming known as the book went into production and I deal with this further in the Postscript.

Vaccine effects on sterility are well known. The World Health Organization was accused in 2014 of sterilising millions of women in Kenya with the evidence confirmed by the content of the vaccines involved. The same WHO behind the 'Covid' hoax admitted its involvement for more than ten years with the vaccine programme. Other countries made similar claims. Charges were lodged by Tanzania, Nicaragua, Mexico, and the Philippines. The Gardasil vaccine claimed to protect against a genital 'virus' known as HPV has also been linked to infertility. Big Pharma and the WHO (same thing) are criminal and satanic entities. Then there's the Bill Gates Foundation which is connected through funding and shared interests with 20 pharmaceutical giants and laboratories. He stands accused of directing the policy of United Nations Children's Fund (UNICEF), vaccine alliance GAVI, and other groupings, to advance the vaccine agenda and silence opposition at great cost to women and children. At the same time Gates wants to reduce the global population. Coincidence?

**Great Reset = Smart Grid = new human**

The Cult agenda I have been exposing for 30 years is now being openly promoted by Cult assets like Gates and Klaus Schwab of the World Economic Forum under code-terms like the 'Great Reset', 'Build Back Better' and 'a rare but narrow window of opportunity to reflect, reimagine, and reset our world'. What provided this 'rare but narrow window of opportunity'? The 'Covid' hoax did. Who created that? *They* did. My books from not that long ago warned about the planned 'Internet of Things' (IoT) and its implications for human freedom. This was the plan to connect all technology to the Internet and artificial intelligence and today we are way down that road with an estimated 36 billion devices connected to the World Wide Web and that figure is projected to be 76 billion by 2025. I further warned that the Cult planned to go beyond that to the Internet of *Everything* when the human brain was connected via AI to the Internet and Kurzweil's 'cloud'. Now we have Cult operatives like Schwab calling for precisely that under the term 'Internet of Bodies', a fusion of the physical, digital and biological into one centrally-controlled Smart Grid system which the Cult refers to as the 'Fourth Industrial Revolution'. They talk about the 'biological', but they really mean the synthetic-biological which is required to fully integrate the human body and brain into the Smart Grid and artificial intelligence planned to replace the human mind. We have everything being synthetically manipulated including the natural world through GMO and smart dust, the food we eat and the human body itself with synthetic 'vaccines'. I said in *The Answer* that we would see the Cult push for synthetic meat to replace animals and in February, 2021, the so predictable psychopath Bill Gates called for the introduction of synthetic meat to save us all from 'climate change'. The climate hoax just keeps on giving like the 'Covid' hoax. The war on meat by vegan activists is a carbon (oops, sorry) copy of the manipulation of transgender activists. They have no idea (except their inner core) that they are being used to promote and impose the agenda of the Cult or that they are only the *vehicle* and not the *reason*. This is not to say those who choose not to eat meat shouldn't be respected and supported in that right, but there are ulterior motives

for those in power. A *Forbes* article in December, 2019, highlighted the plan so beloved of Schwab and the Cult under the heading: 'What Is The Internet of Bodies? And How Is It Changing Our World?' The article said the human body is the latest data platform (remember 'our vaccine is an operating system'). *Forbes* described the plan very accurately and the words could have come straight out of my books from long before:

The Internet of Bodies (IoB) is an extension of the IoT and basically connects the human body to a network through devices that are ingested, implanted, or connected to the body in some way. Once connected, data can be exchanged, and the body and device can be remotely monitored and controlled.

They were really describing a human hive mind with human perception centrally-dictated via an AI connection as well as allowing people to be 'remotely monitored and controlled'. Everything from a fridge to a human mind could be directed from a central point by these insane psychopaths and 'Covid vaccines' are crucial to this. *Forbes* explained the process I mentioned earlier of holdable and wearable technology followed by implantable. The article said there were three generations of the Internet of Bodies that include:

- Body external: These are wearable devices such as Apple Watches or Fitbits that can monitor our health.
- Body internal: These include pacemakers, cochlear implants, and digital pills that go inside our bodies to monitor or control various aspects of health.
- Body embedded: The third generation of the Internet of Bodies is embedded technology where technology and the human body are melded together and have a real-time connection to a remote machine.



*Forbes* noted the development of the Brain Computer Interface (BCI) which merges the brain with an external device for monitoring and controlling in real-time. 'The ultimate goal is to help restore function to individuals with disabilities by using brain signals rather than conventional neuromuscular pathways.' Oh, do fuck off. The goal of brain interface technology is controlling human thought and emotion from the central point in a hive mind serving its masters wishes. Many people are now agreeing to be chipped to open doors without a key. You can recognise them because they'll be wearing a mask, social distancing and lining up for the 'vaccine'. The Cult plans a Great Reset money system after they have completed the demolition of the global economy in which 'money' will be exchanged through communication with body operating systems. Rand Corporation, a Cult-owned think tank, said of the Internet of Bodies or IoB:

Internet of Bodies technologies fall under the broader IoT umbrella. But as the name suggests, IoB devices introduce an even more intimate interplay between humans and gadgets. IoB devices monitor the human body, collect health metrics and other personal information, and transmit those data over the Internet. Many devices, such as fitness trackers, are already in use ... IoB devices ... and those in development can track, record, and store users' whereabouts, bodily functions, and what they see, hear, and even think.

Schwab's World Economic Forum, a long-winded way of saying 'fascism' or 'the Cult', has gone full-on with the Internet of Bodies in the 'Covid' era. 'We're entering the era of the Internet of Bodies', it declared, 'collecting our physical data via a range of devices that can be implanted, swallowed or worn'. The result would be a huge amount of health-related data that could improve human wellbeing around the world, and prove crucial in fighting the 'Covid-19 pandemic'. Does anyone think these clowns care about 'human wellbeing' after the death and devastation their pandemic hoax has purposely caused? Schwab and co say we should move forward with the Internet of Bodies because 'Keeping track of symptoms could help us stop the spread of infection, and quickly detect new cases'. How wonderful, but keeping track' is all they are really bothered

about. Researchers were investigating if data gathered from smartwatches and similar devices could be used as viral infection alerts by tracking the user's heart rate and breathing. Schwab said in his 2018 book *Shaping the Future of the Fourth Industrial Revolution*:

The lines between technologies and beings are becoming blurred and not just by the ability to create lifelike robots or synthetics. Instead it is about the ability of new technologies to literally become part of us. Technologies already influence how we understand ourselves, how we think about each other, and how we determine our realities. As the technologies ... give us deeper access to parts of ourselves, we may begin to integrate digital technologies into our bodies.

You can see what the game is. Twenty-four hour control and people – if you could still call them that – would never know when something would go ping and take them out of circulation. It's the most obvious rush to a global fascist dictatorship and the complete submission of humanity and yet still so many are locked away in their Cult-induced perceptual coma and can't see it.

### **Smart Grid control centres**

The human body is being transformed by the 'vaccines' and in other ways into a synthetic cyborg that can be attached to the global Smart Grid which would be controlled from a central point and other sub-locations of Grid manipulation. Where are these planned to be? Well, China for a start which is one of the Cult's biggest centres of operation. The technological control system and technocratic rule was incubated here to be unleashed across the world after the 'Covid' hoax came out of China in 2020. Another Smart Grid location that will surprise people new to this is Israel. I have exposed in *The Trigger* how Sabbatian technocrats, intelligence and military operatives were behind the horrors of 9/11 and not 19 Arab hijackers' who somehow manifested the ability to pilot big passenger airliners when instructors at puddle-jumping flying schools described some of them as a joke. The 9/11 attacks were made possible through control of civilian and military air computer systems and those of the White House, Pentagon and connected agencies. See *The Trigger* – it

will blow your mind. The controlling and coordinating force were the Sabbatian networks in Israel and the United States which by then had infiltrated the entire US government, military and intelligence system. The real name of the American Deep State is 'Sabbatian State'. Israel is a tiny country of only nine million people, but it is one of the global centres of cyber operations and fast catching Silicon Valley in importance to the Cult. Israel is known as the 'start-up nation' for all the cyber companies spawned there with the Sabbatian specialisation of 'cyber security' that I mentioned earlier which gives those companies access to computer systems of their clients in real time through 'backdoors' written into the coding when security software is downloaded. The Sabbatian centre of cyber operations outside Silicon Valley is the Israeli military Cyber Intelligence Unit, the biggest infrastructure project in Israel's history, headquartered in the desert-city of Beersheba and involving some 20,000 'cyber soldiers'. Here are located a literal army of Internet trolls scanning social media, forums and comment lists for anyone challenging the Cult agenda. The UK military has something similar with its 77th Brigade and associated operations. The Beersheba complex includes research and development centres for other Cult operations such as Intel, Microsoft, IBM, Google, Apple, Hewlett-Packard, Cisco Systems, Facebook and Motorola. [Techcrunch.com](http://Techcrunch.com) ran an article about the Beersheba global Internet technology centre headlined 'Israel's desert city of Beersheba is turning into a cybertech oasis':

The military's massive relocation of its prestigious technology units, the presence of multinational and local companies, a close proximity to Ben Gurion University and generous government subsidies are turning Beersheba into a major global cybertech hub. Beersheba has all of the ingredients of a vibrant security technology ecosystem, including Ben Gurion University with its graduate program in cybersecurity and Cyber Security Research Center, and the presence of companies such as EMC, Deutsche Telekom, PayPal, Oracle, IBM, and Lockheed Martin. It's also the future home of the INCB (Israeli National Cyber Bureau); offers a special income tax incentive for cyber security companies, and was the site for the relocation of the army's intelligence corps units.

Sabbatians have taken over the cyber world through the following process: They scan the schools for likely cyber talent and develop them at Ben Gurion University and their period of conscription in the Israeli Defense Forces when they are stationed at the Beersheba complex. When the cyber talented officially leave the army they are funded to start cyber companies with technology developed by themselves or given to them by the state. Much of this is stolen through backdoors of computer systems around the world with America top of the list. Others are sent off to Silicon Valley to start companies or join the major ones and so we have many major positions filled by apparently 'Jewish' but really Sabbatian operatives. Google, YouTube and Facebook are all run by 'Jewish' CEOs while Twitter is all but run by ultra-Zionist hedge-fund shark Paul Singer. At the centre of the Sabbatian global cyber web is the Israeli army's Unit 8200 which specialises in hacking into computer systems of other countries, inserting viruses, gathering information, instigating malfunction, and even taking control of them from a distance. A long list of Sabbatians involved with 9/11, Silicon Valley and Israeli cyber security companies are operatives of Unit 8200. This is not about Israel. It's about the Cult. Israel is planned to be a Smart Grid hub as with China and what is happening at Beersheba is not for the benefit of Jewish people who are treated disgustingly by the Sabbatian elite that control the country. A glance at the Nuremberg Codes will tell you that.

The story is much bigger than 'Covid', important as that is to where we are being taken. Now, though, it's time to really strap in. There's more ... much more ...

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### Who controls the Cult?

*Awake, arise or be forever fall'n*  
John Milton, *Paradise Lost*

I have exposed this far the level of the Cult conspiracy that operates in the world of the seen and within the global secret society and satanic network which operates in the shadows one step back from the seen. The story, however, goes much deeper than that.

The 'Covid' hoax is major part of the Cult agenda, but only part, and to grasp the biggest picture we have to expand our attention beyond the realm of human sight and into the infinity of possibility that we cannot see. It is from here, ultimately, that humanity is being manipulated into a state of total control by the force which dictates the actions of the Cult. How much of reality can we see? Next to damn all is the answer. We may appear to see all there is to see in the 'space' our eyes survey and observe, but little could be further from the truth. The human 'world' is only a tiny band of frequency that the body's visual and perceptual systems can decode into *perception* of a 'world'. According to mainstream science the electromagnetic spectrum is 0.005 percent of what exists in the Universe (Fig 10). The maximum estimate I have seen is 0.5 percent and either way it's miniscule. I say it is far, far, smaller even than 0.005 percent when you compare reality we see with the totality of reality that we don't. Now get this if you are new to such information: Visible light, the only band of frequency that we can see, is a *fraction* of the 0.005

percent (Fig 11 overleaf). Take this further and realise that our universe is one of infinite universes and that universes are only a fragment of overall reality – *infinite* reality. Then compare that with the almost infinitesimal frequency band of visible light or human sight. You see that humans are as near blind as it is possible to be without actually being so. Artist and filmmaker, Sergio Toporek, said:

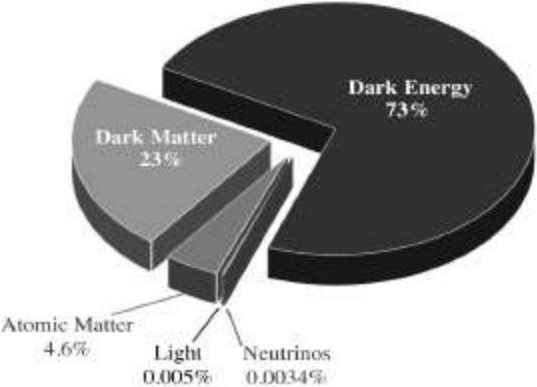


Figure 10: Humans can perceive such a tiny band of visual reality it's laughable.

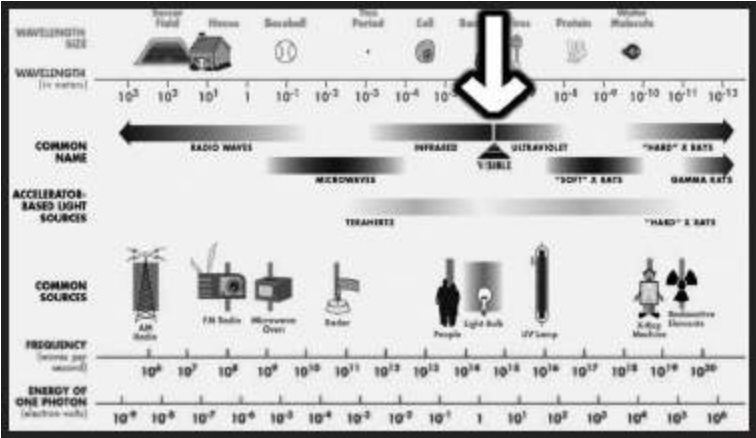


Figure 11: We can see a smear of the 0.005 percent electromagnetic spectrum, but we still know it all. Yep, makes sense.

Consider that you can see less than 1% of the electromagnetic spectrum and hear less than 1% of the acoustic spectrum. 90% of the cells in your body carry their own microbial DNA and are not 'you'. The atoms in your body are 99.9999999999999999% empty space and none of them are the ones you were born with ... Human beings have 46 chromosomes, two less than a potato.

The existence of the rainbow depends on the conical photoreceptors in your eyes; to animals without cones, the rainbow does not exist. So you don't just look at a rainbow, you create it. This is pretty amazing, especially considering that all the beautiful colours you see represent less than 1% of the electromagnetic spectrum.

Suddenly the 'world' of humans looks a very different place. Take into account, too, that Planet Earth when compared with the projected size of this single universe is the equivalent of a billionth of a pinhead. Imagine the ratio that would be when compared to infinite reality. To think that Christianity once insisted that Earth and humanity were the centre of everything. This background is vital if we are going to appreciate the nature of 'human' and how we can be manipulated by an unseen force. To human visual reality virtually *everything* is unseen and yet the prevailing perception within the institutions and so much of the public is that if we can't see it, touch it, hear it, taste it and smell it then it cannot exist. Such perception is indoctrinated and encouraged by the Cult and its agents because it isolates believers in the strictly limited, village-idiot, realm of the five senses where perceptions can be firewalled and information controlled. Most of those perpetuating the 'this-world-is-all-there-is' insanity are themselves indoctrinated into believing the same delusion. While major players and influencers know that official reality is laughable most of those in science, academia and medicine really believe the nonsense they peddle and teach succeeding generations. Those who challenge the orthodoxy are dismissed as nutters and freaks to protect the manufactured illusion from exposure. Observe the dynamic of the 'Covid' hoax and you will see how that takes the same form. The inner-circle psychopaths knows it's a gigantic scam, but almost the entirety of those imposing their fascist rules believe that 'Covid' is all that they're told it is.

## **Stolen identity**

Ask people who they are and they will give you their name, place of birth, location, job, family background and life story. Yet that is not who they are – it is what they are *experiencing*. The difference is *absolutely crucial*. The true 'I', the eternal, infinite 'I', is consciousness,

a state of being aware. Forget 'form'. That is a vehicle for a brief experience. Consciousness does not come *from* the brain, but *through* the brain and even that is more symbolic than literal. We are awareness, pure awareness, and this is what withdraws from the body at what we call 'death' to continue our eternal beingness, *isness*, in other realms of reality within the limitlessness of infinity or the Biblical 'many mansions in my father's house'. Labels of a human life, man, woman, transgender, black, white, brown, nationality, circumstances and income are not who we are. They are what we are – awareness – is *experiencing* in a brief connection with a band of frequency we call 'human'. The labels are not the self; they are, to use the title of one of my books, a *Phantom Self*. I am not David Icke born in Leicester, England, on April 29th, 1952. I am the consciousness *having that experience*. The Cult and its non-human masters seek to convince us through the institutions of 'education', science, medicine, media and government that what we are *experiencing* is who we *are*. It's so easy to control and direct perception locked away in the bewildered illusions of the five senses with no expanded radar. Try, by contrast, doing the same with a humanity aware of its true self and its true power to consciously create its reality and experience. How is it possible to do this? We do it all day every day. If you perceive yourself as 'little me' with no power to impact upon your life and the world then your life experience will reflect that. You will hand the power you don't think you have to authority in all its forms which will use it to control your experience. This, in turn, will appear to confirm your perception of 'little me' in a self-fulfilling feedback loop. But that is what 'little me' really is – a *perception*. We are all 'big-me', infinite me, and the Cult has to make us forget that if its will is to prevail. We are therefore manipulated and pressured into self-identifying with human labels and not the consciousness/awareness *experiencing* those human labels.

The phenomenon of identity politics is a Cult-instigated manipulation technique to sub-divide previous labels into even smaller ones. A United States university employs this list of letters to

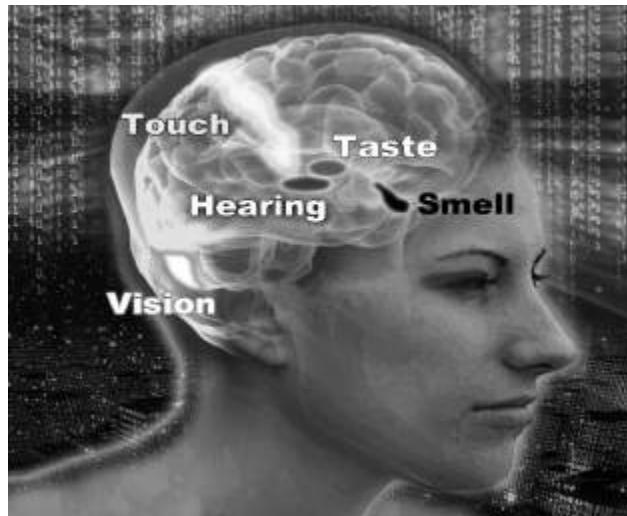


describe student identity: LGBTTQQFAGPBDSM or lesbian, gay, bisexual, transgender, transsexual, queer, questioning, flexual, asexual, gender-fuck, polyamorous, bondage/discipline, dominance/submission and sadism/masochism. I'm sure other lists are even longer by now as people feel the need to self-identity the 'I' with the minutiae of race and sexual preference. Wokers programmed by the Cult for generations believe this is about 'inclusivity' when it's really the Cult locking them away into smaller and smaller versions of Phantom Self while firewalling them from the influence of their true self, the infinite, eternal 'I'. You may notice that my philosophy which contends that we are all unique points of attention/awareness within the same infinite whole or Oneness is the ultimate non-racism. The very sense of Oneness makes the judgement of people by their body-type, colour or sexuality utterly ridiculous and confirms that racism has no understanding of reality (including anti-white racism). Yet despite my perception of life Cult agents and fast-asleep Wokers label me racist to discredit my information while they are themselves phenomenally racist and sexist. All they see is race and sexuality and they judge people as good or bad, demons or untouchables, by their race and sexuality. All they see is *Phantom Self* and perceive themselves in terms of Phantom Self. They are pawns and puppets of the Cult agenda to focus attention and self-identity in the five senses and play those identities against each other to divide and rule. Columbia University has introduced segregated graduations in another version of social distancing designed to drive people apart and teach them that different racial and cultural groups have nothing in common with each other. The last thing the Cult wants is unity. Again the pump-primers of this will be Cult operatives in the knowledge of what they are doing, but the rest are just the Phantom Self blind leading the Phantom Self blind. We *do* have something in common – we are all *the same consciousness* having different temporary experiences.

## **What is this 'human'?**

Yes, what *is* 'human'? That is what we are supposed to be, right? I mean 'human'? True, but 'human' is the experience not the 'I'. Break it down to basics and 'human' is the way that information is processed. If we are to experience and interact with this band of frequency we call the 'world' we must have a vehicle that operates within that band of frequency. Our consciousness in its prime form cannot do that; it is way beyond the frequency of the human realm. My consciousness or awareness could not tap these keys and pick up the cup in front of me in the same way that radio station A cannot interact with radio station B when they are on different frequencies. The human body is the means through which we have that interaction. I have long described the body as a biological computer which processes information in a way that allows consciousness to experience this reality. The body is a receiver, transmitter and processor of information in a particular way that we call human. We visually perceive only the world of the five senses in a wakened state – that is the limit of the body's visual decoding system. In truth it's not even visual in the way we experience 'visual reality' as I will come to in a moment. We are 'human' because the body processes the information sources of human into a reality and behaviour system that we *perceive* as human. Why does an elephant act like an elephant and not like a human or a duck? The elephant's biological computer is a different information field and processes information according to that program into a visual and behaviour type we call an elephant. The same applies to everything in our reality. These body information fields are perpetuated through procreation (like making a copy of a software program). The Cult wants to break that cycle and intervene technologically to transform the human information field into one that will change what we call humanity. If it can change the human information field it will change the way that field processes information and change humanity both 'physically' and psychologically. Hence the *messenger* (information) RNA 'vaccines' and so much more that is targeting human genetics by changing the body's information – *messaging* – construct through food, drink, radiation, toxicity and other means.

Reality that we experience is nothing like reality as it really is in the same way that the reality people experience in virtual reality games is not the reality they are really living in. The game is only a decoded source of information that appears to be a reality. Our world is also an information construct – a *simulation* (more later). In its base form our reality is a wavefield of information much the same in theme as Wi-Fi. The five senses decode wavefield information into electrical information which they communicate to the brain to decode into holographic (illusory ‘physical’) information. Different parts of the brain specialise in decoding different senses and the information is fused into a reality that appears to be outside of us but is really inside the brain and the genetic structure in general (Fig 12 overleaf). DNA is a receiver-transmitter of information and a vital part of this decoding process and the body’s connection to other realities. Change DNA and you change the way we decode and connect with reality – see ‘Covid vaccines’. Think of computers decoding Wi-Fi. You have information encoded in a radiation field and the computer decodes that information into a very different form on the screen. You can’t see the Wi-Fi until its information is made manifest on the screen and the information on the screen is inside the computer and not outside. I have just described how we decode the ‘human world’. All five senses decode the waveform ‘Wi-Fi’ field into electrical signals and the brain (computer) constructs reality inside the brain and not outside – ‘You don’t just look at a rainbow, you create it’. Sound is a simple example. We don’t hear sound until the brain decodes it. Waveform sound waves are picked up by the hearing sense and communicated to the brain in an electrical form to be decoded into the sounds that we hear. Everything we hear is inside the brain along with everything we see, feel, smell and taste. Words and language are waveform fields generated by our vocal chords which pass through this process until they are decoded by the brain into words that we hear. Different languages are different frequency fields or sound waves generated by vocal chords. Late British philosopher Alan Watts said:



**Figure 12:** The brain receives information from the five senses and constructs from that our perceived reality.

[Without the brain] the world is devoid of light, heat, weight, solidity, motion, space, time or any other imaginable feature. All these phenomena are interactions, or transactions, of vibrations with a certain arrangement of neurons.

That's exactly what they are and scientist Robert Lanza describes in his book, *Biocentrism*, how we decode electromagnetic waves and energy into visual and 'physical' experience. He uses the example of a flame emitting photons, electromagnetic energy, each pulsing electrically and magnetically:

... these ... invisible electromagnetic waves strike a human retina, and if (and only if) the waves happen to measure between 400 and 700 nano meters in length from crest to crest, then their energy is just right to deliver a stimulus to the 8 million cone-shaped cells in the retina.

Each in turn send an electrical pulse to a neighbour neuron, and on up the line this goes, at 250 mph, until it reaches the ... occipital lobe of the brain, in the back of the head. There, a cascading complex of neurons fire from the incoming stimuli, and we subjectively perceive this experience as a yellow brightness occurring in a place we have been conditioned to call the 'external world'.

**You hear what you decode**

If a tree falls or a building collapses they make no noise unless someone is there to decode the energetic waves generated by the disturbance into what we call sound. Does a falling tree make a noise? Only if you hear it – *decode* it. Everything in our reality is a frequency field of information operating within the overall ‘Wi-Fi’ field that I call The Field. A vibrational disturbance is generated in The Field by the fields of the falling tree or building. These disturbance waves are what we decode into the sound of them falling. If no one is there to do that then neither will make any noise. Reality is created by the observer – *decoder* – and the *perceptions* of the observer affect the decoding process. For this reason different people – different *perceptions* – will perceive the same reality or situation in a different way. What one may perceive as a nightmare another will see as an opportunity. The question of why the Cult is so focused on controlling human perception now answers itself. All experienced reality is the act of decoding and we don’t experience Wi-Fi until it is decoded on the computer screen. The sight and sound of an Internet video is encoded in the Wi-Fi all around us, but we don’t see or hear it until the computer decodes that information. Taste, smell and touch are all phenomena of the brain as a result of the same process. We don’t taste, smell or feel anything except in the brain and there are pain relief techniques that seek to block the signal from the site of discomfort to the brain because if the brain doesn’t decode that signal we don’t feel pain. Pain is in the brain and only appears to be at the point of impact thanks to the feedback loop between them. We don’t see anything until electrical information from the sight senses is decoded in an area at the back of the brain. If that area is damaged we can go blind when our eyes are perfectly okay. So why do we go blind if we damage an eye? We damage the information processing between the waveform visual information and the visual decoding area of the brain. If information doesn’t reach the brain in a form it can decode then we can’t see the visual reality that it represents. What’s more the brain is decoding only a fraction of the information it receives and the rest is absorbed by the

sub-conscious mind. This explanation is from the science magazine, *Wonderpedia*:

Every second, 11 million sensations crackle along these [brain] pathways ... The brain is confronted with an alarming array of images, sounds and smells which it rigorously filters down until it is left with a manageable list of around 40. Thus 40 sensations per second make up what we perceive as reality.

The 'world' is not what people are told to believe that is it and the inner circles of the Cult *know that*.

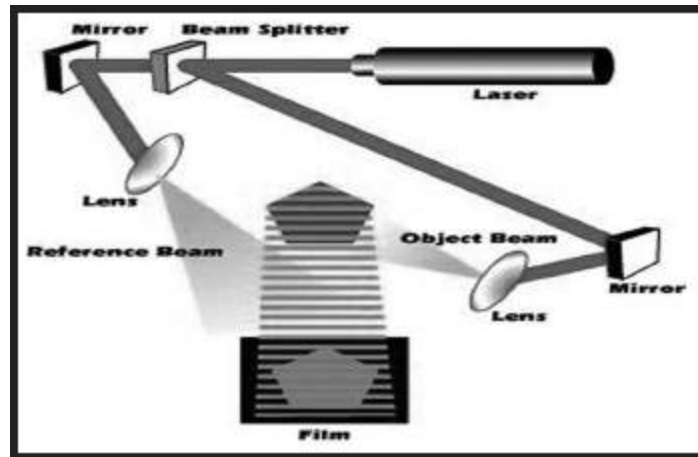
### **Illusory 'physical' reality**

We can only see a smear of 0.005 percent of the Universe which is only one of a vast array of universes – 'mansions' – within infinite reality. Even then the brain decodes only 40 pieces of information ('sensations') from a potential *11 million* that we receive every second. Two points strike you from this immediately: The sheer breathtaking stupidity of believing we know anything so rigidly that there's nothing more to know; and the potential for these processes to be manipulated by a malevolent force to control the reality of the population. One thing I can say for sure with no risk of contradiction is that when you can perceive an almost indescribable fraction of infinite reality there is always more to know as in tidal waves of it. Ancient Greek philosopher Socrates was so right when he said that wisdom is to know how little we know. How obviously true that is when you think that we are experiencing a physical world of solidity that is neither physical nor solid and a world of apartness when everything is connected. Cult-controlled 'science' dismisses the so-called 'paranormal' and all phenomena related to that when the 'para'-normal is perfectly normal and explains the alleged 'great mysteries' which dumbfound scientific minds. There is a reason for this. A 'scientific mind' in terms of the mainstream is a material mind, a five-sense mind imprisoned in see it, touch it, hear it, smell it and taste it. Phenomena and happenings that can't be explained that way leave the 'scientific mind' bewildered and the rule is that if they

can't account for why something is happening then it can't, by definition, be happening. I beg to differ. Telepathy is thought waves passing through The Field (think wave disturbance again) to be decoded by someone able to connect with that wavelength (information). For example: You can pick up the thought waves of a friend at any distance and at the very least that will bring them to mind. A few minutes later the friend calls you. 'My god', you say, 'that's incredible – I was just thinking of you.' Ah, but *they* were thinking of *you* before they made the call and that's what you decoded. Native peoples not entrapped in five-sense reality do this so well it became known as the 'bush telegraph'. Those known as psychics and mediums (genuine ones) are doing the same only across dimensions of reality. 'Mind over matter' comes from the fact that matter and mind are the *same*. The state of one influences the state of the other. Indeed one *and* the other are illusions. They are aspects of the same field. Paranormal phenomena are all explainable so why are they still considered 'mysteries' or not happening? Once you go down this road of understanding you begin to expand awareness beyond the five senses and that's the nightmare for the Cult.



**Figure 13:** Holograms are not solid, but the best ones appear to be.



**Figure 14:** How holograms are created by capturing a waveform version of the subject image.

### **Holographic 'solidity'**

Our reality is not solid, it is holographic. We are now well aware of holograms which are widely used today. Two-dimensional information is decoded into a three-dimensional reality that is not solid although can very much appear to be (Fig 13). Holograms are created with a laser divided into two parts. One goes directly onto a holographic photographic print ('reference beam') and the other takes a waveform image of the subject ('working beam') before being directed onto the print where it 'collides' with the other half of the laser (Fig 14). This creates a *waveform* interference pattern which contains the wavefield information of whatever is being photographed (Fig 15 overleaf). The process can be likened to dropping pebbles in a pond. Waves generated by each one spread out across the water to collide with the others and create a wave representation of where the stones fell and at what speed, weight and distance. A waveform interference pattern of a hologram is akin to the waveform information in The Field which the five senses decode into electrical signals to be decoded by the brain into a holographic illusory 'physical' reality. In the same way when a laser (think human attention) is directed at the waveform interference pattern a three-dimensional version of the subject is projected into apparently 'solid' reality (Fig 16). An amazing trait of holograms reveals more 'paranormal mysteries'. Information of the *whole*



hologram is encoded in waveform in every part of the interference pattern by the way they are created. This means that every *part* of a hologram is a smaller version of the whole. Cut the interference wave-pattern into four and you won't get four parts of the image. You get quarter-sized versions of the *whole* image. The body is a hologram and the same applies. Here we have the basis of acupuncture, reflexology and other forms of healing which identify representations of the whole body in all of the parts, hands, feet, ears, everywhere. Skilled palm readers can do what they do because the information of whole body is encoded in the hand. The concept of as above, so below, comes from this.



**Figure 15:** A waveform interference pattern that holds the information that transforms into a hologram.



**Figure 16:** Holographic people including 'Elvis' holographically inserted to sing a duet with Celine Dion.

The question will be asked of why, if solidity is illusory, we can't just walk through walls and each other. The resistance is not solid against solid; it is electromagnetic field against electromagnetic field and we decode this into the *experience* of solid against solid. We should also not underestimate the power of belief to dictate reality. What you believe is impossible *will be*. Your belief impacts on your decoding processes and they won't decode what you think is impossible. What we believe we perceive and what we perceive we experience. 'Can't dos' and 'impossibles' are like a firewall in a computer system that won't put on the screen what the firewall blocks. How vital that is to understanding how human experience has been hijacked. I explain in *The Answer, Everything You Need To Know But Have Never Been Told* and other books a long list of 'mysteries' and 'paranormal' phenomena that are not mysterious and perfectly normal once you realise what reality is and how it works. 'Ghosts' can be seen to pass through 'solid' walls because the walls are not solid and the ghost is a discarnate entity operating on a frequency so different to that of the wall that it's like two radio stations sharing the same space while never interfering with each other. I have seen ghosts do this myself. The apartness of people and objects is also an illusion. Everything is connected by the Field like all sea life is connected by the sea. It's just that within the limits of our visual reality we only 'see' holographic information and not the field of information that connects everything and from which the holographic world is made manifest. If you can only see holographic 'objects' and not the field that connects them they will appear to you as unconnected to each other in the same way that we see the computer while not seeing the Wi-Fi.

### **What you don't know *can* hurt you**

Okay, we return to those 'two worlds' of human society and the Cult with its global network of interconnecting secret societies and satanic groups which manipulate through governments, corporations, media, religions, etc. The fundamental difference between them is *knowledge*. The idea has been to keep humanity

ignorant of the plan for its total enslavement underpinned by a crucial ignorance of reality – who we are and where we are – and how we interact with it. ‘Human’ should be the interaction between our expanded eternal consciousness and the five-sense body experience. We are meant to be *in* this world in terms of the five senses but not *of* this world in relation to our greater consciousness and perspective. In that state we experience the small picture of the five senses within the wider context of the big picture of awareness beyond the five senses. Put another way the five senses see the dots and expanded awareness connects them into pictures and patterns that give context to the apparently random and unconnected. Without the context of expanded awareness the five senses see only apartness and randomness with apparently no meaning. The Cult and its other-dimensional controllers seek to intervene in the frequency realm where five-sense reality is supposed to connect with expanded reality and to keep the two apart (more on this in the final chapter). When that happens five-sense mental and emotional processes are no longer influenced by expanded awareness, or the True ‘I’, and instead are driven by the isolated perceptions of the body’s decoding systems. They are in the world *and* of it. Here we have the human plight and why humanity with its potential for infinite awareness can be so easily manipulatable and descend into such extremes of stupidity.

Once the Cult isolates five-sense mind from expanded awareness it can then program the mind with perceptions and beliefs by controlling information that the mind receives through the ‘education’ system of the formative years and the media perceptual bombardment and censorship of an entire lifetime. Limit perception and a sense of the possible through limiting knowledge by limiting and skewing information while censoring and discrediting that which could set people free. As the title of another of my books says ... *And The Truth Shall Set You Free*. For this reason the last thing the Cult wants in circulation is the truth about anything – especially the reality of the eternal ‘I’ – and that’s why it is desperate to control information. The Cult knows that information becomes perception

which becomes behaviour which, collectively, becomes human society. Cult-controlled and funded mainstream 'science' denies the existence of an eternal 'I' and seeks to dismiss and trash all evidence to the contrary. Cult-controlled mainstream religion has a version of 'God' that is little more than a system of control and dictatorship that employs threats of damnation in an afterlife to control perceptions and behaviour in the here and now through fear and guilt. Neither is true and it's the 'neither' that the Cult wishes to suppress. This 'neither' is that everything is an expression, a point of attention, within an infinite state of consciousness which is the real meaning of the term 'God'.

Perceptual obsession with the 'physical body' and five-senses means that 'God' becomes personified as a bearded bloke sitting among the clouds or a raging bully who loves us if we do what 'he' wants and condemns us to the fires of hell if we don't. These are no more than a 'spiritual' fairy tales to control and dictate events and behaviour through fear of this 'God' which has bizarrely made 'God-fearing' in religious circles a state to be desired. I would suggest that fearing *anything* is not to be encouraged and celebrated, but rather deleted. You can see why 'God fearing' is so beneficial to the Cult and its religions when *they* decide what 'God' wants and what 'God' demands (the Cult demands) that everyone do. As the great American comedian Bill Hicks said satirising a Christian zealot: 'I think what God meant to say.' How much of this infinite awareness ('God') that we access is decided by how far we choose to expand our perceptions, self-identity and sense of the possible. The scale of self-identity reflects itself in the scale of awareness that we can connect with and are influenced by – how much knowing and insight we have instead of programmed perception. You cannot expand your awareness into the infinity of possibility when you believe that you are little me Peter the postman or Mary in marketing and nothing more. I'll deal with this in the concluding chapter because it's crucial to how we turnaround current events.

## **Where the Cult came from**

When I realised in the early 1990s there was a Cult network behind global events I asked the obvious question: When did it start? I took it back to ancient Rome and Egypt and on to Babylon and Sumer in Mesopotamia, the 'Land Between Two Rivers', in what we now call Iraq. The two rivers are the Tigris and Euphrates and this region is of immense historical and other importance to the Cult, as is the land called Israel only 550 miles away by air. There is much more going on with deep esoteric meaning across this whole region. It's not only about 'wars for oil'. Priceless artefacts from Mesopotamia were stolen or destroyed after the American and British invasion of Iraq in 2003 justified by the lies of Boy Bush and Tony Blair (their Cult masters) about non-existent 'weapons of mass destruction'.

Mesopotamia was the location of Sumer (about 5,400BC to 1,750BC), and Babylon (about 2,350BC to 539BC). Sabbatians may have become immensely influential in the Cult in modern times but they are part of a network that goes back into the mists of history. Sumer is said by historians to be the 'cradle of civilisation'. I disagree. I say it was the re-start of what we call human civilisation after cataclysmic events symbolised in part as the 'Great Flood' destroyed the world that existed before. These fantastic upheavals that I have been describing in detail in the books since the early 1990s appear in accounts and legends of ancient cultures across the world and they are supported by geological and biological evidence. Stone tablets found in Iraq detailing the Sumer period say the cataclysms were caused by non-human 'gods' they call the Anunnaki. These are described in terms of extraterrestrial visitations in which knowledge supplied by the Anunnaki is said to have been the source of at least one of the world's oldest writing systems and developments in astronomy, mathematics and architecture that were way ahead of their time. I have covered this subject at length in *The Biggest Secret* and *Children of the Matrix* and the same basic 'Anunnaki' story can be found in Zulu accounts in South Africa where the late and very great Zulu high shaman Credo Mutwa told me that the Sumerian Anunnaki were known by Zulus as the Chitauri or 'children of the serpent'. See my six-hour video interview with Credo on this subject entitled *The*

*Reptilian Agenda* recorded at his then home near Johannesburg in 1999 which you can watch on the Ickonic media platform.

The Cult emerged out of Sumer, Babylon and Egypt (and elsewhere) and established the Roman Empire before expanding with the Romans into northern Europe from where many empires were savagely imposed in the form of Cult-controlled societies all over the world. Mass death and destruction was their calling card. The Cult established its centre of operations in Europe and European Empires were Cult empires which allowed it to expand into a global force. Spanish and Portuguese colonialists headed for Central and South America while the British and French targeted North America. Africa was colonised by Britain, France, Belgium, the Netherlands, Portugal, Spain, Italy, and Germany. Some like Britain and France moved in on the Middle East. The British Empire was by far the biggest for a simple reason. By now Britain was the headquarters of the Cult from which it expanded to form Canada, the United States, Australia and New Zealand. The Sun never set on the British Empire such was the scale of its occupation. London remains a global centre for the Cult along with Rome and the Vatican although others have emerged in Israel and China. It is no accident that the 'virus' is alleged to have come out of China while Italy was chosen as the means to terrify the Western population into compliance with 'Covid' fascism. Nor that Israel has led the world in 'Covid' fascism and mass 'vaccination'.

You would think that I would mention the United States here, but while it has been an important means of imposing the Cult's will it is less significant than would appear and is currently in the process of having what power it does have deleted. The Cult in Europe has mostly loaded the guns for the US to fire. America has been controlled from Europe from the start through Cult operatives in Britain and Europe. The American Revolution was an illusion to make it appear that America was governing itself while very different forces were pulling the strings in the form of Cult families such as the Rothschilds through the Rockefellers and other subordinates. The Rockefellers are extremely close to Bill Gates and

established both scalpel and drug 'medicine' and the World Health Organization. They play a major role in the development and circulation of vaccines through the Rockefeller Foundation on which Bill Gates said his Foundation is based. Why wouldn't this be the case when the Rockefellers and Gates are on the same team? Cult infiltration of human society goes way back into what we call history and has been constantly expanding and centralising power with the goal of establishing a global structure to dictate everything. Look how this has been advanced in great leaps with the 'Covid' hoax.

### **The non-human dimension**

I researched and observed the comings and goings of Cult operatives through the centuries and even thousands of years as they were born, worked to promote the agenda within the secret society and satanic networks, and then died for others to replace them. Clearly there had to be a coordinating force that spanned this entire period while operatives who would not have seen the end goal in their lifetimes came and went advancing the plan over millennia. I went in search of that coordinating force with the usual support from the extraordinary synchronicity of my life which has been an almost daily experience since 1990. I saw common themes in religious texts and ancient cultures about a non-human force manipulating human society from the hidden. Christianity calls this force Satan, the Devil and demons; Islam refers to the Jinn or Djinn; Zulus have their Chitauri (spelt in other ways in different parts of Africa); and the Gnostic people in Egypt in the period around and before 400AD referred to this phenomena as the 'Archons', a word meaning rulers in Greek. Central American cultures speak of the 'Predators' among other names and the same theme is everywhere. I will use 'Archons' as a collective name for all of them. When you see how their nature and behaviour is described all these different sources are clearly talking about the same force. Gnostics described the Archons in terms of 'luminous fire' while Islam relates the Jinn to 'smokeless fire'. Some refer to beings in form that could occasionally be seen, but the most common of common theme is that they operate from

unseen realms which means almost all existence to the visual processes of humans. I had concluded that this was indeed the foundation of human control and that the Cult was operating within the human frequency band on behalf of this hidden force when I came across the writings of Gnostics which supported my conclusions in the most extraordinary way.

A sealed earthen jar was found in 1945 near the town of Nag Hammadi about 75-80 miles north of Luxor on the banks of the River Nile in Egypt. Inside was a treasure trove of manuscripts and texts left by the Gnostic people some 1,600 years earlier. They included 13 leather-bound papyrus codices (manuscripts) and more than 50 texts written in Coptic Egyptian estimated to have been hidden in the jar in the period of 400AD although the source of the information goes back much further. Gnostics oversaw the Great or Royal Library of Alexandria, the fantastic depository of ancient texts detailing advanced knowledge and accounts of human history. The Library was dismantled and destroyed in stages over a long period with the death-blow delivered by the Cult-established Roman Church in the period around 415AD. The Church of Rome was the Church of Babylon relocated as I said earlier. Gnostics were not a race. They were a way of perceiving reality. Whenever they established themselves and their information circulated the terrorists of the Church of Rome would target them for destruction. This happened with the Great Library and with the Gnostic Cathars who were burned to death by the psychopaths after a long period of oppression at the siege of the Castle of Monségur in southern France in 1244. The Church has always been terrified of Gnostic information which demolishes the official Christian narrative although there is much in the Bible that supports the Gnostic view if you read it in another way. To anyone studying the texts of what became known as the Nag Hammadi Library it is clear that great swathes of Christian and Biblical belief has its origin with Gnostics sources going back to Sumer. Gnostic themes have been twisted to manipulate the perceived reality of Bible believers. Biblical texts have been in the open for centuries where they could be changed while Gnostic



documents found at Nag Hammadi were sealed away and untouched for 1,600 years. What you see is what they wrote.

### **Use your *pneuma* not your *nous***

Gnosticism and Gnostic come from 'gnosis' which means knowledge, or rather *secret* knowledge, in the sense of spiritual awareness – knowledge about reality and life itself. The desperation of the Cult's Church of Rome to destroy the Gnostics can be understood when the knowledge they were circulating was the last thing the Cult wanted the population to know. Sixteen hundred years later the same Cult is working hard to undermine and silence me for the same reason. The dynamic between knowledge and ignorance is a constant. 'Time' appears to move on, but essential themes remain the same. We are told to 'use your nous', a Gnostic word for head/brain/intelligence. They said, however, that spiritual awakening or 'salvation' could only be secured by expanding awareness *beyond* what they called *nous* and into *pneuma* or Infinite Self. Obviously as I read these texts the parallels with what I have been saying since 1990 were fascinating to me. There is a universal truth that spans human history and in that case why wouldn't we be talking the same language 16 centuries apart? When you free yourself from the perception program of the five senses and explore expanded realms of consciousness you are going to connect with the same information no matter what the perceived 'era' within a manufactured timeline of a single and tiny range of manipulated frequency. Humans working with 'smart' technology or knocking rocks together in caves is only a timeline appearing to operate within the human frequency band. Expanded awareness and the knowledge it holds have always been there whether the era be Stone Age or computer age. We can only access that knowledge by opening ourselves to its frequency which the five-sense prison cell is designed to stop us doing. Gates, Fauci, Whitty, Vallance, Zuckerberg, Brin, Page, Wojcicki, Bezos, and all the others behind the 'Covid' hoax clearly have a long wait before their range of frequency can make that connection given that an open heart is

crucial to that as we shall see. Instead of accessing knowledge directly through expanded awareness it is given to Cult operatives by the secret society networks of the Cult where it has been passed on over thousands of years outside the public arena. Expanded realms of consciousness is where great artists, composers and writers find their inspiration and where truth awaits anyone open enough to connect with it. We need to go there fast.

## **Archon hijack**

A fifth of the Nag Hammadi texts describe the existence and manipulation of the Archons led by a 'Chief Archon' they call 'Yaldabaoth', or the 'Demiurge', and this is the Christian 'Devil', 'Satan', 'Lucifer', and his demons. Archons in Biblical symbolism are the 'fallen ones' which are also referred to as fallen angels after the angels expelled from heaven according to the Abrahamic religions of Judaism, Christianity and Islam. These angels are claimed to tempt humans to 'sin' ongoing and you will see how accurate that symbolism is during the rest of the book. The theme of 'original sin' is related to the 'Fall' when Adam and Eve were 'tempted by the serpent' and fell from a state of innocence and 'obedience' (connection) with God into a state of disobedience (disconnection). The Fall is said to have brought sin into the world and corrupted everything including human nature. Yaldabaoth, the 'Lord Archon', is described by Gnostics as a 'counterfeit spirit', 'The Blind One', 'The Blind God', and 'The Foolish One'. The Jewish name for Yaldabaoth in Talmudic writings is Samael which translates as 'Poison of God', or 'Blindness of God'. You see the parallels. Yaldabaoth in Islamic belief is the Muslim Jinn devil known as Shaytan – Shaytan is Satan as the same themes are found all over the world in every religion and culture. The 'Lord God' of the Old Testament is the 'Lord Archon' of Gnostic manuscripts and that's why he's such a bloodthirsty bastard. Satan is known by Christians as 'the Demon of Demons' and Gnostics called Yaldabaoth the 'Archon of Archons'. Both are known as 'The Deceiver'. We are talking about the same 'bloke' for sure and these common themes

using different names, storylines and symbolism tell a common tale of the human plight.

Archons are referred to in Nag Hammadi documents as mind parasites, inverters, guards, gatekeepers, detainers, judges, pitiless ones and deceivers. The 'Covid' hoax alone is a glaring example of all these things. The Biblical 'God' is so different in the Old and New Testaments because they are not describing the same phenomenon. The vindictive, angry, hate-filled, 'God' of the Old Testament, known as Yahweh, is Yaldabaoth who is depicted in Cult-dictated popular culture as the 'Dark Lord', 'Lord of Time', Lord (Darth) Vader and Dormammu, the evil ruler of the 'Dark Dimension' trying to take over the 'Earth Dimension' in the Marvel comic movie, *Dr Strange*. Yaldabaoth is both the Old Testament 'god' and the Biblical 'Satan'. Gnostics referred to Yaldabaoth as the 'Great Architect of the Universe' and the Cult-controlled Freemason network calls their god 'the 'Great Architect of the Universe' (also Grand Architect). The 'Great Architect' Yaldabaoth is symbolised by the Cult as the all-seeing eye at the top of the pyramid on the Great Seal of the United States and the dollar bill. Archon is encoded in *arch*-itect as it is in *arch*-angels and *arch*-bishops. All religions have the theme of a force for good and force for evil in some sort of spiritual war and there is a reason for that – the theme is true. The Cult and its non-human masters are quite happy for this to circulate. They present themselves as the force for good fighting evil when they are really the force of evil (absence of love). The whole foundation of Cult modus operandi is inversion. They promote themselves as a force for good and anyone challenging them in pursuit of peace, love, fairness, truth and justice is condemned as a satanic force for evil. This has been the game plan throughout history whether the Church of Rome inquisitions of non-believers or 'conspiracy theorists' and 'anti-vaxxers' of today. The technique is the same whatever the timeline era.

**Yaldabaoth is revolting (true)**

Yaldabaoth and the Archons are said to have revolted against God with Yaldabaoth claiming to *be* God – the *All That Is*. The Old Testament ‘God’ (Yaldabaoth) demanded to be worshipped as such: ‘*I am the LORD, and there is none else, there is no God beside me*’ (Isaiah 45:5). I have quoted in other books a man who said he was the unofficial son of the late Baron Philippe de Rothschild of the Mouton-Rothschild wine producing estates in France who died in 1988 and he told me about the Rothschild ‘revolt from God’. The man said he was given the name Phillip Eugene de Rothschild and we shared long correspondence many years ago while he was living under another identity. He said that he was conceived through ‘occult incest’ which (within the Cult) was ‘normal and to be admired’. ‘Phillip’ told me about his experience attending satanic rituals with rich and famous people whom he names and you can see them and the wider background to Cult Satanism in my other books starting with *The Biggest Secret*. Cult rituals are interactions with Archontic ‘gods’. ‘Phillip’ described Baron Philippe de Rothschild as ‘a master Satanist and hater of God’ and he used the same term ‘revolt from God’ associated with Yaldabaoth/Satan/Lucifer/the Devil in describing the Sabbatian Rothschild dynasty. ‘I played a key role in my family’s revolt from God’, he said. That role was to infiltrate in classic Sabbatian style the Christian Church, but eventually he escaped the mind-prison to live another life. The Cult has been targeting religion in a plan to make worship of the Archons the global one-world religion. Infiltration of Satanism into modern ‘culture’, especially among the young, through music videos, stage shows and other means, is all part of this.

Nag Hammadi texts describe Yaldabaoth and the Archons in their prime form as energy – consciousness – and say they can take form if they choose in the same way that consciousness takes form as a human. Yaldabaoth is called ‘formless’ and represents a deeply inverted, distorted and chaotic state of consciousness which seeks to attach to humans and turn them into a likeness of itself in an attempt at assimilation. For that to happen it has to manipulate

humans into low frequency mental and emotional states that match its own. Archons can certainly appear in human form and this is the origin of the psychopathic personality. The energetic distortion Gnostics called Yaldabaoth is psychopathy. When psychopathic Archons take human form that human will be a psychopath as an expression of Yaldabaoth consciousness. Cult psychopaths are Archons in human form. The principle is the same as that portrayed in the 2009 *Avatar* movie when the American military travelled to a fictional Earth-like moon called Pandora in the Alpha Centauri star system to infiltrate a society of blue people, or Na'vi, by hiding within bodies that looked like the Na'vi. Archons posing as humans have a particular hybrid information field, part human, part Archon, (the ancient 'demigods') which processes information in a way that manifests behaviour to match their psychopathic evil, lack of empathy and compassion, and stops them being influenced by the empathy, compassion and love that a fully-human information field is capable of expressing. Cult bloodlines interbreed, be they royalty or dark suits, for this reason and you have their obsession with incest. Interbreeding with full-blown humans would dilute the Archontic energy field that guarantees psychopathy in its representatives in the human realm.

Gnostic writings say the main non-human forms that Archons take are *serpentine* (what I have called for decades 'reptilian' amid unbounded ridicule from the Archontically-programmed) and what Gnostics describe as 'an unborn baby or foetus with grey skin and dark, unmoving eyes'. This is an excellent representation of the ET 'Greys' of UFO folklore which large numbers of people claim to have seen and been abducted by – Zulu shaman Credo Mutwa among them. I agree with those that believe in extraterrestrial or interdimensional visitations today and for thousands of years past. No wonder with their advanced knowledge and technological capability they were perceived and worshipped as gods for technological and other 'miracles' they appeared to perform. Imagine someone arriving in a culture disconnected from the modern world with a smartphone and computer. They would be

seen as a 'god' capable of 'miracles'. The Renegade Mind, however, wants to know the source of everything and not only the way that source manifests as human or non-human. In the same way that a Renegade Mind seeks the original source material for the 'Covid virus' to see if what is claimed is true. The original source of Archons in form is consciousness – the distorted state of consciousness known to Gnostics as Yaldabaoth.

### **'Revolt from God' is energetic disconnection**

Where I am going next will make a lot of sense of religious texts and ancient legends relating to 'Satan', Lucifer' and the 'gods'. Gnostic descriptions sync perfectly with the themes of my own research over the years in how they describe a consciousness distortion seeking to impose itself on human consciousness. I've referred to the core of infinite awareness in previous books as Infinite Awareness in Awareness of Itself. By that I mean a level of awareness that knows that it is all awareness and is aware of all awareness. From here comes the frequency of love in its true sense and balance which is what love is on one level – the balance of all forces into a single whole called Oneness and Isness. The more we disconnect from this state of love that many call 'God' the constituent parts of that Oneness start to unravel and express themselves as a part and not a whole. They become individualised as intellect, mind, selfishness, hatred, envy, desire for power over others, and such like. This is not a problem in the greater scheme in that 'God', the *All That Is*, can experience all these possibilities through different expressions of itself including humans. What we as expressions of the whole experience the *All That Is* experiences. We are the *All That Is* experiencing itself. As we withdraw from that state of Oneness we disconnect from its influence and things can get very unpleasant and very stupid. Archontic consciousness is at the extreme end of that. It has so disconnected from the influence of Oneness that it has become an inversion of unity and love, an inversion of everything, an inversion of life itself. Evil is appropriately live written backwards. Archontic consciousness is obsessed with death, an inversion of life,

and so its manifestations in Satanism are obsessed with death. They use inverted symbols in their rituals such as the inverted pentagram and cross. Sabbatians as Archontic consciousness incarnate invert Judaism and every other religion and culture they infiltrate. They seek disunity and chaos and they fear unity and harmony as they fear love like garlic to a vampire. As a result the Cult, Archons incarnate, act with such evil, psychopathy and lack of empathy and compassion disconnected as they are from the source of love. How could Bill Gates and the rest of the Archontic psychopaths do what they have to human society in the 'Covid' era with all the death, suffering and destruction involved and have no emotional consequence for the impact on others? Now you know. Why have Zuckerberg, Brin, Page, Wojcicki and company callously censored information warning about the dangers of the 'vaccine' while thousands have been dying and having severe, sometimes life-changing reactions? Now you know. Why have Tedros, Fauci, Whitty, Vallance and their like around the world been using case and death figures they're aware are fraudulent to justify lockdowns and all the deaths and destroyed lives that have come from that? Now you know. Why did Christian Drosten produce and promote a 'testing' protocol that he knew couldn't test for infectious disease which led to a global human catastrophe. Now you know. The Archontic mind doesn't give a shit (Fig 17). I personally think that Gates and major Cult insiders are a form of AI cyborg that the Archons want humans to become.

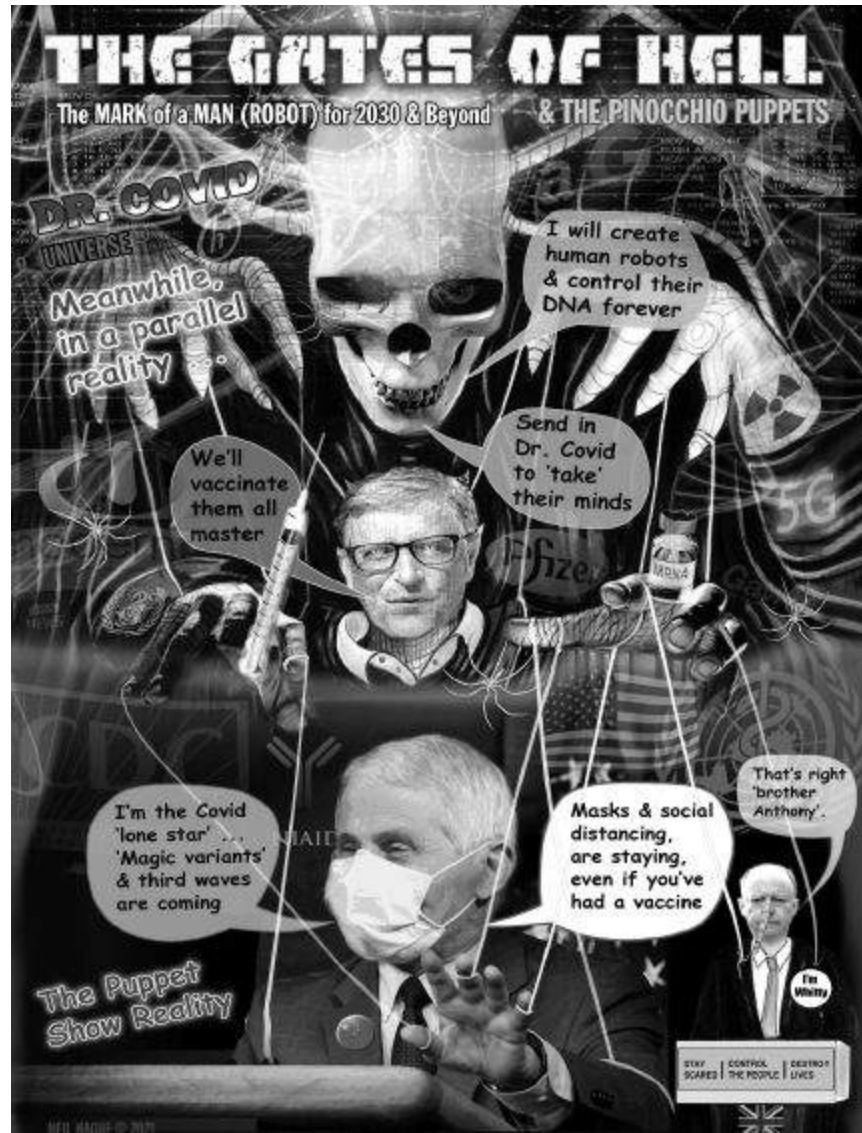


Figure 17: Artist Neil Hague's version of the 'Covid' hierarchy.

## Human batteries

A state of such inversion does have its consequences, however. The level of disconnection from the Source of All means that you withdraw from that source of energetic sustenance and creativity. This means that you have to find your own supply of energetic power and it has – us. When the Morpheus character in the first *Matrix* movie held up a battery he spoke a profound truth when he said: 'The Matrix is a computer-generated dream world built to keep us under control in order to change the human being into one of



these.’ The statement was true in all respects. We do live in a technologically-generated virtual reality simulation (more very shortly) and we have been manipulated to be an energy source for Archontic consciousness. The Disney-Pixar animated movie *Monsters, Inc.* in 2001 symbolised the dynamic when monsters in their world had no energy source and they would enter the human world to terrify children in their beds, catch the child’s scream, terror (low-vibrational frequencies), and take that energy back to power the monster world. The lead character you might remember was a single giant eye and the symbolism of the Cult’s all-seeing eye was obvious. Every thought and emotion is broadcast as a frequency unique to that thought and emotion. Feelings of love and joy, empathy and compassion, are high, quick, frequencies while fear, depression, anxiety, suffering and hate are low, slow, dense frequencies. Which kind do you think Archontic consciousness can connect with and absorb? In such a low and dense frequency state there’s no way it can connect with the energy of love and joy. Archons can only feed off energy compatible with their own frequency and they and their Cult agents want to delete the human world of love and joy and manipulate the transmission of low vibrational frequencies through low-vibrational human mental and emotional states. *We are their energy source.* Wars are energetic banquets to the Archons – a world war even more so – and think how much low-frequency mental and emotional energy has been generated from the consequences for humanity of the ‘Covid’ hoax orchestrated by Archons incarnate like Gates.

The ancient practice of human sacrifice ‘to the gods’, continued in secret today by the Cult, is based on the same principle. ‘The gods’ are Archontic consciousness in different forms and the sacrifice is induced into a state of intense terror to generate the energy the Archontic frequency can absorb. Incarnate Archons in the ritual drink the blood which contains an adrenaline they crave which floods into the bloodstream when people are terrorised. Most of the sacrifices, ancient and modern, are children and the theme of ‘sacrificing young virgins to the gods’ is just code for children. They

have a particular pre-puberty energy that Archons want more than anything and the energy of the young in general is their target. The California Department of Education wants students to chant the names of Aztec gods (Archontic gods) once worshipped in human sacrifice rituals in a curriculum designed to encourage them to 'challenge racist, bigoted, discriminatory, imperialist/colonial beliefs', join 'social movements that struggle for social justice', and 'build new possibilities for a post-racist, post-systemic racism society'. It's the usual Woke crap that inverts racism and calls it anti-racism. In this case solidarity with 'indigenous tribes' is being used as an excuse to chant the names of 'gods' to which people were sacrificed (and still are in secret). What an example of Woke's inability to see beyond black and white, us and them, They condemn the colonisation of these tribal cultures by Europeans (quite right), but those cultures sacrificing people including children to their 'gods', and mass murdering untold numbers as the Aztecs did, is just fine. One chant is to the Aztec god Tezcatlipoca who had a man sacrificed to him in the 5th month of the Aztec calendar. His heart was cut out and he was eaten. Oh, that's okay then. Come on children ... after three ... Other sacrificial 'gods' for the young to chant their allegiance include Quetzalcoatl, Huitzilopochtli and Xipe Totec. The curriculum says that 'chants, affirmations, and energizers can be used to bring the class together, build unity around ethnic studies principles and values, and to reinvigorate the class following a lesson that may be emotionally taxing or even when student engagement may appear to be low'. Well, that's the cover story, anyway. Chanting and mantras are the repetition of a particular frequency generated from the vocal cords and chanting the names of these Archontic 'gods' tunes you into their frequency. That is the last thing you want when it allows for energetic synchronisation, attachment and perceptual influence. Initiates chant the names of their 'Gods' in their rituals for this very reason.

## **Vampires of the Woke**

Paedophilia is another way that Archons absorb the energy of children. Paedophiles possessed by Archontic consciousness are used as the conduit during sexual abuse for discarnate Archons to vampire the energy of the young they desire so much. Stupendous numbers of children disappear every year never to be seen again although you would never know from the media. Imagine how much low-vibrational energy has been generated by children during the 'Covid' hoax when so many have become depressed and psychologically destroyed to the point of killing themselves. Shocking numbers of children are now taken by the state from loving parents to be handed to others. I can tell you from long experience of researching this since 1996 that many end up with paedophiles and assets of the Cult through corrupt and Cult-owned social services which in the reframing era has hired many psychopaths and emotionless automatons to do the job. Children are even stolen to order using spurious reasons to take them by the corrupt and secret (because they're corrupt) 'family courts'. I have written in detail in other books, starting with *The Biggest Secret* in 1997, about the ubiquitous connections between the political, corporate, government, intelligence and military elites (Cult operatives) and Satanism and paedophilia. If you go deep enough both networks have an interlocking leadership. The Woke mentality has been developed by the Cult for many reasons: To promote almost every aspect of its agenda; to hijack the traditional political left and turn it fascist; to divide and rule; and to target agenda pushbackers. But there are other reasons which relate to what I am describing here. How many happy and joyful Wokers do you ever see especially at the extreme end? They are a mental and psychological mess consumed by emotional stress and constantly emotionally cocked for the next explosion of indignation at someone referring to a female as a female. They are walking, talking, batteries as Morpheus might say emitting frequencies which both enslave them in low-vibrational bubbles of perceptual limitation and feed the Archons. Add to this the hatred claimed to be love; fascism claimed to 'anti-fascism', racism claimed to be 'anti-racism';

exclusion claimed to inclusion; and the abuse-filled Internet trolling. You have a purpose-built Archontic energy system with not a wind turbine in sight and all founded on Archontic *inversion*. We have whole generations now manipulated to serve the Archons with their actions and energy. They will be doing so their entire adult lives unless they snap out of their Archon-induced trance. Is it really a surprise that Cult billionaires and corporations put so much money their way? Where is the energy of joy and laughter, including laughing at yourself which is confirmation of your own emotional security? Mark Twain said: 'The human race has one really effective weapon, and that is laughter.' We must use it all the time. Woke has destroyed comedy because it has no humour, no joy, sense of irony, or self-deprecation. Its energy is dense and intense. *Mmmmm*, lunch says the Archontic frequency. Rudolf Steiner (1861-1925) was the Austrian philosopher and famous esoteric thinker who established Waldorf education or Steiner schools to treat children like unique expressions of consciousness and not minds to be programmed with the perceptions determined by authority. I'd been writing about this energy vampiring for decades when I was sent in 2016 a quote by Steiner. He was spot on:

There are beings in the spiritual realms for whom anxiety and fear emanating from human beings offer welcome food. When humans have no anxiety and fear, then these creatures starve. If fear and anxiety radiates from people and they break out in panic, then these creatures find welcome nutrition and they become more and more powerful. These beings are hostile towards humanity. Everything that feeds on negative feelings, on anxiety, fear and superstition, despair or doubt, are in reality hostile forces in super-sensible worlds, launching cruel attacks on human beings, while they are being fed ... These are exactly the feelings that belong to contemporary culture and materialism; because it estranges people from the spiritual world, it is especially suited to evoke hopelessness and fear of the unknown in people, thereby calling up the above mentioned hostile forces against them.

Pause for a moment from this perspective and reflect on what has happened in the world since the start of 2020. Not only will pennies drop, but billion dollar bills. We see the same theme from Don Juan Matus, a Yaqui Indian shaman in Mexico and the information source for Peruvian-born writer, Carlos Castaneda, who wrote a series of

books from the 1960s to 1990s. Don Juan described the force manipulating human society and his name for the Archons was the predator:

We have a predator that came from the depths of the cosmos and took over the rule of our lives. Human beings are its prisoners. The predator is our lord and master. It has rendered us docile, helpless. If we want to protest, it suppresses our protest. If we want to act independently, it demands that we don't do so ... indeed we are held prisoner!

They took us over because we are food to them, and they squeeze us mercilessly because we are their sustenance. Just as we rear chickens in coops, the predators rear us in human coops, humaneros. Therefore, their food is always available to them.

Different cultures, different eras, same recurring theme.

## **The 'ennoia' dilemma**

Nag Hammadi Gnostic manuscripts say that Archon consciousness has no 'ennoia'. This is directly translated as 'intentionality', but I'll use the term 'creative imagination'. The *All That Is* in awareness of itself is the source of all creativity – all possibility – and the more disconnected you are from that source the more you are subsequently denied 'creative imagination'. Given that Archon consciousness is almost entirely disconnected it severely lacks creativity and has to rely on far more mechanical processes of thought and exploit the creative potential of those that do have 'ennoia'. You can see cases of this throughout human society. Archon consciousness almost entirely dominates the global banking system and if we study how that system works you will appreciate what I mean. Banks manifest 'money' out of nothing by issuing lines of 'credit' which is 'money' that has never, does not, and will never exist except in theory. It's a confidence trick. If you think 'credit' figures-on-a-screen 'money' is worth anything you accept it as payment. If you don't then the whole system collapses through lack of confidence in the value of that 'money'. Archontic bankers with no 'ennoia' are 'lending' 'money' that doesn't exist to humans that *do* have creativity – those that have the inspired ideas and create businesses and products. Archon banking feeds off human creativity

which it controls through 'money' creation and debt. Humans have the creativity and Archons exploit that for their own benefit and control while having none themselves. Archon Internet platforms like Facebook claim joint copyright of everything that creative users post and while Archontic minds like Zuckerberg may officially head that company it will be human creatives on the staff that provide the creative inspiration. When you have limitless 'money' you can then buy other companies established by creative humans. Witness the acquisition record of Facebook, Google and their like. Survey the Archon-controlled music industry and you see non-creative dark suit executives making their fortune from the human creativity of their artists. The cases are endless. Research the history of people like Gates and Zuckerberg and how their empires were built on exploiting the creativity of others. Archon minds cannot create out of nothing, but they are skilled (because they have to be) in what Gnostic texts call 'countermimicry'. They can imitate, but not innovate. Sabbatians trawl the creativity of others through backdoors they install in computer systems through their cybersecurity systems. Archon-controlled China is globally infamous for stealing intellectual property and I remember how Hong Kong, now part of China, became notorious for making counterfeit copies of the creativity of others – 'countermimicry'. With the now pervasive and all-seeing surveillance systems able to infiltrate any computer you can appreciate the potential for Archons to vampire the creativity of humans. Author John Lamb Lash wrote in his book about the Nag Hammadi texts, *Not In His Image*:

Although they cannot originate anything, because they lack the divine factor of ennoia (intentionality), Archons can imitate with a vengeance. Their expertise is simulation (HAL, virtual reality). The Demiurge [Yaldabaoth] fashions a heaven world copied from the fractal patterns [of the original] ... His construction is celestial kitsch, like the fake Italianate villa of a Mafia don complete with militant angels to guard every portal.

This brings us to something that I have been speaking about since the turn of the millennium. Our reality is a simulation; a virtual reality that we think is real. No, I'm not kidding.

## **Human reality? Well, virtually**

I had pondered for years about whether our reality is 'real' or some kind of construct. I remembered being immensely affected on a visit as a small child in the late 1950s to the then newly-opened Planetarium on the Marylebone Road in London which is now closed and part of the adjacent Madame Tussauds wax museum. It was in the middle of the day, but when the lights went out there was the night sky projected in the Planetarium's domed ceiling and it appeared to be so real. The experience never left me and I didn't know why until around the turn of the millennium when I became certain that our 'night sky' and entire reality is a projection, a virtual reality, akin to the illusory world portrayed in the *Matrix* movies. I looked at the sky one day in this period and it appeared to me like the domed roof of the Planetarium. The release of the first *Matrix* movie in 1999 also provided a synchronistic and perfect visual representation of where my mind had been going for a long time. I hadn't come across the Gnostic Nag Hammadi texts then. When I did years later the correlation was once again astounding. As I read Gnostic accounts from 1,600 years and more earlier it was clear that they were describing the same simulation phenomenon. They tell how the Yaldabaoth 'Demiurge' and Archons created a 'bad copy' of original reality to rule over all that were captured by its illusions and the body was a prison to trap consciousness in the 'bad copy' fake reality. Read how Gnostics describe the 'bad copy' and update that to current times and they are referring to what we would call today a virtual reality simulation.

Author John Lamb Lash said 'the Demiurge fashions a heaven world copied from the fractal patterns' of the original through expertise in 'HAL' or virtual reality simulation. Fractal patterns are part of the energetic information construct of our reality, a sort of blueprint. If these patterns were copied in computer terms it would indeed give you a copy of a 'natural' reality in a non-natural frequency and digital form. The principle is the same as making a copy of a website. The original website still exists, but now you can change the copy version to make it whatever you like and it can

become very different to the original website. Archons have done this with our reality, a *synthetic* copy of prime reality that still exists beyond the frequency walls of the simulation. Trapped within the illusions of this synthetic Matrix, however, were and are human consciousness and other expressions of prime reality and this is why the Archons via the Cult are seeking to make the human body synthetic and give us synthetic AI minds to complete the job of turning the entire reality synthetic including what we perceive to be the natural world. To quote Kurzweil: 'Nanobots will infuse all the matter around us with information. Rocks, trees, everything will become these intelligent creatures.' Yes, *synthetic* 'creatures' just as 'Covid' and other genetically-manipulating 'vaccines' are designed to make the human body synthetic. From this perspective it is obvious why Archons and their Cult are so desperate to infuse synthetic material into every human with their 'Covid' scam.

### **Let there be (electromagnetic) light**

Yaldabaoth, the force that created the simulation, or Matrix, makes sense of the Gnostic reference to 'The Great Architect' and its use by Cult Freemasonry as the name of its deity. The designer of the Matrix in the movies is called 'The Architect' and that trilogy is jam-packed with symbolism relating to these subjects. I have contended for years that the angry Old Testament God (Yaldabaoth) is the 'God' being symbolically 'quoted' in the opening of Genesis as 'creating the world'. This is not the creation of prime reality – it's the creation of the *simulation*. The Genesis 'God' says: 'Let there be Light: and there was light.' But what is this 'Light'? I have said for decades that the speed of light (186,000 miles per second) is not the fastest speed possible as claimed by mainstream science and is in fact the frequency walls or outer limits of the Matrix. You can't have a fastest or slowest anything within all possibility when everything is possible. The human body is encoded to operate within the speed of light or *within the simulation* and thus we see only the tiny frequency band of visible *light*. Near-death experiencers who perceive reality outside the body during temporary 'death' describe a very different



form of light and this is supported by the Nag Hammadi texts. Prime reality beyond the simulation ('Upper Aeons' to the Gnostics) is described as a realm of incredible beauty, bliss, love and harmony – a realm of 'watery light' that is so powerful 'there are no shadows'. Our false reality of Archon control, which Gnostics call the 'Lower Aeons', is depicted as a realm with a different kind of 'light' and described in terms of chaos, 'Hell', 'the Abyss' and 'Outer Darkness', where trapped souls are tormented and manipulated by demons (relate that to the 'Covid' hoax alone). The watery light theme can be found in near-death accounts and it is not the same as *simulation* 'light' which is electromagnetic or radiation light within the speed of light – the 'Lower Aeons'. Simulation 'light' is the 'luminous fire' associated by Gnostics with the Archons. The Bible refers to Yaldabaoth as 'that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world' (Revelation 12:9). I think that making a simulated copy of prime reality ('countermimicry') and changing it dramatically while all the time manipulating humanity to believe it to be real could probably meet the criteria of deceiving the whole world. Then we come to the Cult god Lucifer – the *Light Bringer*. Lucifer is symbolic of Yaldabaoth, the bringer of radiation light that forms the bad copy simulation within the speed of light. 'He' is symbolised by the lighted torch held by the Statue of Liberty and in the name 'Illuminati'. Sabbatian-Frankism declares that Lucifer is the true god and Lucifer is the real god of Freemasonry honoured as their 'Great or Grand Architect of the Universe' (simulation).

I would emphasise, too, the way Archontic technologically-generated luminous fire of radiation has deluged our environment since I was a kid in the 1950s and changed the nature of The Field with which we constantly interact. Through that interaction technological radiation is changing us. The Smart Grid is designed to operate with immense levels of communication power with 5G expanding across the world and 6G, 7G, in the process of development. Radiation is the simulation and the Archontic manipulation system. Why wouldn't the Archon Cult wish to unleash radiation upon us to an ever-greater extreme to form

Kurzweil's 'cloud'? The plan for a synthetic human is related to the need to cope with levels of radiation beyond even anything we've seen so far. Biological humans would not survive the scale of radiation they have in their script. The Smart Grid is a technological sub-reality within the technological simulation to further disconnect five-sense perception from expanded consciousness. It's a technological prison of the mind.

### **Infusing the 'spirit of darkness'**

A recurring theme in religion and native cultures is the manipulation of human genetics by a non-human force and most famously recorded as the biblical 'sons of god' (the gods plural in the original) who interbred with the daughters of men. The Nag Hammadi *Apocryphon of John* tells the same story this way:

He [Yaldabaoth] sent his angels [Archons/demons] to the daughters of men, that they might take some of them for themselves and raise offspring for their enjoyment. And at first they did not succeed. When they had no success, they gathered together again and they made a plan together ... And the angels changed themselves in their likeness into the likeness of their mates, filling them with the spirit of darkness, which they had mixed for them, and with evil ... And they took women and begot children out of the darkness according to the likeness of their spirit.

Possession when a discarnate entity takes over a human body is an age-old theme and continues today. It's very real and I've seen it. Satanic and secret society rituals can create an energetic environment in which entities can attach to initiates and I've heard many stories of how people have changed their personality after being initiated even into lower levels of the Freemasons. I have been inside three Freemasonic temples, one at a public open day and two by just walking in when there was no one around to stop me. They were in Ryde, the town where I live, Birmingham, England, when I was with a group, and Boston, Massachusetts. They all felt the same energetically – dark, dense, low-vibrational and sinister. Demonic attachment can happen while the initiate has no idea what is going on. To them it's just a ritual to get in the Masons and do a bit of good

business. In the far more extreme rituals of Satanism human possession is even more powerful and they are designed to make possession possible. The hierarchy of the Cult is dictated by the power and perceived status of the possessing Archon. In this way the Archon hierarchy becomes the Cult hierarchy. Once the entity has attached it can influence perception and behaviour and if it attaches to the extreme then so much of its energy (information) infuses into the body information field that the hologram starts to reflect the nature of the possessing entity. This is the *Exorcist* movie type of possession when facial features change and it's known as shapeshifting. Islam's Jinn are said to be invisible tricksters who change shape, 'whisper', confuse and take human form. These are all traits of the Archons and other versions of the same phenomenon. Extreme possession could certainly infuse the 'spirit of darkness' into a partner during sex as the Nag Hammadi texts appear to describe. Such an infusion can change genetics which is also energetic information. Human genetics is information and the 'spirit of darkness' is information. Mix one with the other and change must happen. Islam has the concept of a 'Jinn baby' through possession of the mother and by Jinn taking human form. There are many ways that human genetics can be changed and remember that Archons have been aware all along of advanced techniques to do this. What is being done in human society today – and far more – was known about by Archons at the time of the 'fallen ones' and their other versions described in religions and cultures.

Archons and their human-world Cult are obsessed with genetics as we see today and they know this dictates how information is processed into perceived reality during a human life. They needed to produce a human form that would decode the simulation and this is symbolically known as 'Adam and Eve' who left the 'garden' (prime reality) and 'fell' into Matrix reality. The simulation is not a 'physical' construct (there is no 'physical'); it is a source of information. Think Wi-Fi again. The simulation is an energetic field encoded with information and body-brain systems are designed to decode that information encoded in wave or frequency form which

is transmitted to the brain as electrical signals. These are decoded by the brain to construct our sense of reality – an illusory ‘physical’ world that only exists in the brain or the mind. Virtual reality games mimic this process using the same sensory decoding system. Information is fed to the senses to decode a virtual reality that can appear so real, but isn’t (Figs 18 and 19). Some scientists believe – and I agree with them – that what we perceive as ‘physical’ reality only exists when we are looking or observing. The act of perception or focus triggers the decoding systems which turn waveform information into holographic reality. When we are not observing something our reality reverts from a holographic state to a waveform state. This relates to the same principle as a falling tree not making a noise unless someone is there to hear it or decode it. The concept makes sense from the simulation perspective. A computer is not decoding all the information in a Wi-Fi field all the time and only decodes or brings into reality on the screen that part of Wi-Fi that it’s decoding – focusing upon – at that moment.



**Figure 18:** Virtual reality technology ‘hacks’ into the body’s five-sense decoding system.



**Figure 19:** The result can be experienced as very ‘real’.

Interestingly, Professor Donald Hoffman at the Department of Cognitive Sciences at the University of California, Irvine, says that our experienced reality is like a computer interface that shows us only the level with which we interact while hiding all that exists beyond it: 'Evolution shaped us with a user interface that hides the truth. Nothing that we see is the truth – the very language of space and time and objects is the wrong language to describe reality.' He is correct in what he says on so many levels. Space and time are not a universal reality. They are a phenomenon of decoded *simulation* reality as part of the process of enslaving our sense of reality. Near-death experiencers report again and again how space and time did not exist as we perceive them once they were free of the body – body decoding systems. You can appreciate from this why Archons and their Cult are so desperate to entrap human attention in the five senses where we are in the Matrix and of the Matrix. Opening your mind to expanded states of awareness takes you beyond the information confines of the simulation and you become aware of knowledge and insights denied to you before. This is what we call 'awakening' – *awakening from the Matrix* – and in the final chapter I will relate this to current events.

## **Where are the 'aliens'?**

A simulation would explain the so-called 'Fermi Paradox' named after Italian physicist Enrico Fermi (1901-1954) who created the first nuclear reactor. He considered the question of why there is such a lack of extraterrestrial activity when there are so many stars and planets in an apparently vast universe; but what if the night sky that we see, or think we do, is a simulated projection as I say? If you control the simulation and your aim is to hold humanity fast in essential ignorance would you want other forms of life including advanced life coming and going sharing information with humanity? Or would you want them to believe they were isolated and apparently alone? Themes of human isolation and apartness are common whether they be the perception of a lifeless universe or the fascist isolation laws of the 'Covid' era. Paradoxically the very

existence of a simulation means that we are not alone when some force had to construct it. My view is that experiences that people have reported all over the world for centuries with Reptilians and Grey entities are Archon phenomena as Nag Hammadi texts describe; and that benevolent 'alien' interactions are non-human groups that come in and out of the simulation by overcoming Archon attempts to keep them out. It should be highlighted, too, that Reptilians and Greys are obsessed with *genetics* and *technology* as related by cultural accounts and those who say they have been abducted by them. Technology is their way of overcoming some of the limitations in their creative potential and our technology-driven and controlled human society of today is *archetypical* Archon-Reptilian-Grey modus operandi. Technocracy is really *Archontocracy*. The Universe does not have to be as big as it appears with a simulation. There is no space or distance only information decoded into holographic reality. What we call 'space' is only the absence of holographic 'objects' and that 'space' is The Field of energetic information which connects everything into a single whole. The same applies with the artificially-generated information field of the simulation. The Universe is not big or small as a physical reality. It is decoded information, that's all, and its perceived size is decided by the way the simulation is encoded to make it appear. The entire night sky as we perceive it only exists in our brain and so where are those 'millions of light years'? The 'stars' on the ceiling of the Planetarium looked a vast distance away.

There's another point to mention about 'aliens'. I have been highlighting since the 1990s the plan to stage a fake 'alien invasion' to justify the centralisation of global power and a world military. Nazi scientist Werner von Braun, who was taken to America by Operation Paperclip after World War Two to help found NASA, told his American assistant Dr Carol Rosin about the Cult agenda when he knew he was dying in 1977. Rosin said that he told her about a sequence that would lead to total human control by a one-world government. This included threats from terrorism, rogue nations, meteors and asteroids before finally an 'alien invasion'. All of these

things, von Braun said, would be bogus and what I would refer to as a No-Problem-Reaction-Solution. Keep this in mind when 'the aliens are coming' is the new mantra. The aliens are not coming – they are *already here* and they have infiltrated human society while looking human. French-Canadian investigative journalist Serge Monast said in 1994 that he had uncovered a NASA/military operation called Project Blue Beam which fits with what Werner von Braun predicted. Monast died of a 'heart attack' in 1996 the day after he was arrested and spent a night in prison. He was 51. He said Blue Beam was a plan to stage an alien invasion that would include religious figures beamed holographically into the sky as part of a global manipulation to usher in a 'new age' of worshipping what I would say is the Cult 'god' Yaldabaoth in a one-world religion. Fake holographic asteroids are also said to be part of the plan which again syncs with von Braun. How could you stage an illusory threat from asteroids unless they were holographic inserts? This is pretty straightforward given the advanced technology outside the public arena and the fact that our 'physical' reality is holographic anyway. Information fields would be projected and we would decode them into the illusion of a 'physical' asteroid. If they can sell a global 'pandemic' with a 'virus' that doesn't exist what will humans not believe if government and media tell them?

All this is particularly relevant as I write with the Pentagon planning to release in June, 2021, information about 'UFO sightings'. I have been following the UFO story since the early 1990s and the common theme throughout has been government and military denials and cover up. More recently, however, the Pentagon has suddenly become more talkative and apparently open with Air Force pilot radar images released of unexplained craft moving and changing direction at speeds well beyond anything believed possible with human technology. Then, in March, 2021, former Director of National Intelligence John Ratcliffe said a Pentagon report months later in June would reveal a great deal of information about UFO sightings unknown to the public. He said the report would have 'massive implications'. The order to do this was included bizarrely

in a \$2.3 trillion 'coronavirus' relief and government funding bill passed by the Trump administration at the end of 2020. I would add some serious notes of caution here. I have been pointing out since the 1990s that the US military and intelligence networks have long had craft – 'flying saucers' or anti-gravity craft – which any observer would take to be extraterrestrial in origin. Keeping this knowledge from the public allows craft flown by *humans* to be perceived as alien visitations. I am not saying that 'aliens' do not exist. I would be the last one to say that, but we have to be streetwise here. President Ronald Reagan told the UN General Assembly in 1987: 'I occasionally think how quickly our differences worldwide would vanish if we were facing an alien threat from outside this world.' That's the idea. Unite against a common 'enemy' with a common purpose behind your 'saviour force' (the Cult) as this age-old technique of mass manipulation goes global.

### **Science moves this way ...**

I could find only one other person who was discussing the simulation hypothesis publicly when I concluded it was real. This was Nick Bostrom, a Swedish-born philosopher at the University of Oxford, who has explored for many years the possibility that human reality is a computer simulation although his version and mine are not the same. Today the simulation and holographic reality hypothesis have increasingly entered the scientific mainstream. Well, the more open-minded mainstream, that is. Here are a few of the ever-gathering examples. American nuclear physicist Silas Beane led a team of physicists at the University of Bonn in Germany pursuing the question of whether we live in a simulation. They concluded that we probably do and it was likely based on a lattice of cubes. They found that cosmic rays align with that specific pattern. The team highlighted the Greisen–Zatsepin–Kuzmin (GZK) limit which refers to cosmic ray particle interaction with cosmic background radiation that creates an apparent boundary for cosmic ray particles. They say in a paper entitled 'Constraints on the Universe as a Numerical Simulation' that this 'pattern of constraint' is exactly what you



would find with a computer simulation. They also made the point that a simulation would create its own 'laws of physics' that would limit possibility. I've been making the same point for decades that the *perceived* laws of physics relate only to this reality, or what I would later call the simulation. When designers write codes to create computer and virtual reality games they are the equivalent of the laws of physics for that game. Players interact within the limitations laid out by the coding. In the same way those who wrote the codes for the simulation decided the laws of physics that would apply. These can be overridden by expanded states of consciousness, but not by those enslaved in only five-sense awareness where simulation codes rule. Overriding the codes is what people call 'miracles'. They are not. They are bypassing the encoded limits of the simulation. A population caught in simulation perception would have no idea that this was their plight. As the Bonn paper said: 'Like a prisoner in a pitch-black cell we would not be able to see the "walls" of our prison,' That's true if people remain mesmerised by the five senses. Open to expanded awareness and those walls become very clear. The main one is the speed of light.

American theoretical physicist James Gates is another who has explored the simulation question and found considerable evidence to support the idea. Gates was Professor of Physics at the University of Maryland, Director of The Center for String and Particle Theory, and on Barack Obama's Council of Advisors on Science and Technology. He and his team found *computer codes* of digital data embedded in the fabric of our reality. They relate to on-off electrical charges of 1 and 0 in the binary system used by computers. 'We have no idea what they are doing there', Gates said. They found within the energetic fabric mathematical sequences known as error-correcting codes or block codes that 'reboot' data to its original state or 'default settings' when something knocks it out of sync. Gates was asked if he had found a set of equations embedded in our reality indistinguishable from those that drive search engines and browsers and he said: 'That is correct.' Rich Terrile, director of the Centre for Evolutionary Computation and Automated Design at NASA's Jet

Propulsion Laboratory, has said publicly that he believes the Universe is a digital hologram that must have been created by a form of intelligence. I agree with that in every way. Waveform information is delivered electrically by the senses to the brain which constructs a *digital* holographic reality that we call the 'world'. This digital level of reality can be read by the esoteric art of numerology. Digital holograms are at the cutting edge of holographics today. We have digital technology everywhere designed to access and manipulate our digital level of perceived reality. Synthetic mRNA in 'Covid vaccines' has a digital component to manipulate the body's digital 'operating system'.

## **Reality is numbers**

How many know that our reality can be broken down to numbers and codes that are the same as computer games? Max Tegmark, a physicist at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology (MIT), is the author of *Our Mathematical Universe* in which he lays out how reality can be entirely described by numbers and maths in the way that a video game is encoded with the 'physics' of computer games. Our world and computer virtual reality are essentially the same.

Tegmark imagines the perceptions of characters in an advanced computer game when the graphics are so good they don't know they are in a game. They think they can bump into real objects (electromagnetic resistance in our reality), fall in love and feel emotions like excitement. When they began to study the apparently 'physical world' of the video game they would realise that everything was made of pixels (which have been found in our energetic reality as must be the case when on one level our world is digital). What computer game characters thought was physical 'stuff', Tegmark said, could actually be broken down into numbers:

And we're exactly in this situation in our world. We look around and it doesn't seem that mathematical at all, but everything we see is made out of elementary particles like quarks and electrons. And what properties does an electron have? Does it have a smell or a colour or a texture? No! ... We physicists have come up with geeky names for [Electron] properties, like

electric charge, or spin, or lepton number, but the electron doesn't care what we call it, the properties are just numbers.

This is the illusory reality Gnostics were describing. This is the simulation. The A, C, G, and T codes of DNA have a binary value – A and C = 0 while G and T = 1. This has to be when the simulation is digital and the body must be digital to interact with it. Recurring mathematical sequences are encoded throughout reality and the body. They include the Fibonacci sequence in which the two previous numbers are added to get the next one, as in ... 1, 1, 2, 3, 5, 8, 13, 21, 34, 55, etc. The sequence is encoded in the human face and body, proportions of animals, DNA, seed heads, pine cones, trees, shells, spiral galaxies, hurricanes and the number of petals in a flower. The list goes on and on. There are fractal patterns – a 'never-ending pattern that is infinitely complex and self-similar across all scales in the as above, so below, principle of holograms. These and other famous recurring geometrical and mathematical sequences such as Phi, Pi, Golden Mean, Golden Ratio and Golden Section are *computer codes* of the simulation. I had to laugh and give my head a shake the day I finished this book and it went into the production stage. I was sent an article in *Scientific American* published in April, 2021, with the headline 'Confirmed! We Live in a Simulation'. Two decades after I first said our reality is a simulation and the speed of light is its outer limit the article suggested that we do live in a simulation and that the speed of light is its outer limit. I left school at 15 and never passed a major exam in my life while the writer was up to his eyes in qualifications. As I will explain in the final chapter *knowing* is far better than thinking and they come from very different sources. The article rightly connected the speed of light to the processing speed of the 'Matrix' and said what has been in my books all this time ... 'If we are in a simulation, as it appears, then space is an abstract property written in code. It is not real'. No it's not and if we live in a simulation something created it and it wasn't *us*. 'That David Icke says we are manipulated by aliens' – he's crackers.'

## **Wow ...**

The reality that humanity thinks is so real is an illusion. Politicians, governments, scientists, doctors, academics, law enforcement, media, school and university curriculums, on and on, are all founded on a world that *does not exist* except as a simulated prison cell. Is it such a stretch to accept that 'Covid' doesn't exist when our entire 'physical' reality doesn't exist? Revealed here is the knowledge kept under raps in the Cult networks of compartmentalised secrecy to control humanity's sense of reality by inducing the population to believe in a reality that's not real. If it wasn't so tragic in its experiential consequences the whole thing would be hysterically funny. None of this is new to Renegade Minds. Ancient Greek philosopher Plato (about 428 to about 347BC) was a major influence on Gnostic belief and he described the human plight thousands of years ago with his Allegory of the Cave. He told the symbolic story of prisoners living in a cave who had never been outside. They were chained and could only see one wall of the cave while behind them was a fire that they could not see. Figures walked past the fire casting shadows on the prisoners' wall and those moving shadows became their sense of reality. Some prisoners began to study the shadows and were considered experts on them (today's academics and scientists), but what they studied was only an illusion (today's academics and scientists). A prisoner escaped from the cave and saw reality as it really is. When he returned to report this revelation they didn't believe him, called him mad and threatened to kill him if he tried to set them free. Plato's tale is not only a brilliant analogy of the human plight and our illusory reality. It describes, too, the dynamics of the 'Covid' hoax. I have only skimmed the surface of these subjects here. The aim of this book is to crisply connect all essential dots to put what is happening today into its true context. All subject areas and their connections in this chapter are covered in great evidential detail in *Everything You Need To Know, But Have Never Been Told* and *The Answer*.

They say that bewildered people 'can't see the forest for the trees'. Humanity, however, can't see the forest for the *twigs*. The five senses

see only twigs while Renegade Minds can see the forest and it's the forest where the answers lie with the connections that reveals. Breaking free of perceptual programming so the forest can be seen is the way we turn all this around. Not breaking free is how humanity got into this mess. The situation may seem hopeless, but I promise you it's not. We are a perceptual heartbeat from paradise if only we knew.

## CHAPTER TWELVE

### **Escaping Wetiko**

*Life is simply a vacation from the infinite*  
Dean Cavanagh

**R**enegade Minds weave the web of life and events and see common themes in the apparently random. They are always there if you look for them and their pursuit is aided by incredible synchronicity that comes when your mind is open rather than mesmerised by what it thinks it can see.

Infinite awareness is infinite possibility and the more of infinite possibility that we access the more becomes infinitely possible. That may be stating the apparently obvious, but it is a devastatingly-powerful fact that can set us free. We are a point of attention within an infinity of consciousness. The question is how much of that infinity do we choose to access? How much knowledge, insight, awareness, wisdom, do we want to connect with and explore? If your focus is only in the five senses you will be influenced by a fraction of infinite awareness. I mean a range so tiny that it gives new meaning to infinitesimal. Limitation of self-identity and a sense of the possible limit accordingly your range of consciousness. We are what we think we are. Life is what we think it is. The dream is the dreamer and the dreamer is the dream. Buddhist philosophy puts it this way: 'As a thing is viewed, so it appears.' Most humans live in the realm of touch, taste, see, hear, and smell and that's the limit of their sense of the possible and sense of self. Many will follow a religion and speak of a God in his heaven, but their lives are still

dominated by the five senses in their perceptions and actions. The five senses become the arbiter of everything. When that happens all except a smear of infinity is sealed away from influence by the rigid, unyielding, reality bubbles that are the five-sense human or Phantom Self. Archon Cult methodology is to isolate consciousness within five-sense reality – the simulation – and then program that consciousness with a sense of self and the world through a deluge of life-long information designed to instil the desired perception that allows global control. Efforts to do this have increased dramatically with identity politics as identity bubbles are squeezed into the minutiae of five-sense detail which disconnect people even more profoundly from the infinite 'I'.

Five-sense focus and self-identity are like a firewall that limits access to the infinite realms. You only perceive one radio or television station and no other. We'll take that literally for a moment. Imagine a vast array of stations giving different information and angles on reality, but you only ever listen to one. Here we have the human plight in which the population is overwhelmingly confined to CultFM. This relates only to the frequency range of CultFM and limits perception and insight to that band – limits *possibility* to that band. It means you are connecting with an almost imperceptibly minuscule range of possibility and creative potential within the infinite Field. It's a world where everything seems apart from everything else and where synchronicity is rare. Synchronicity is defined in the dictionary as 'the happening by chance of two or more related or similar events at the same time'. Use of 'by chance' betrays a complete misunderstanding of reality. Synchronicity is not 'by chance'. As people open their minds, or 'awaken' to use the term, they notice more and more coincidences in their lives, bits of 'luck', apparently miraculous happenings that put them in the right place at the right time with the right people. Days become peppered with 'fancy meeting you here' and 'what are the chances of that?' My entire life has been lived like this and ever more so since my own colossal awakening in 1990 and 91 which transformed my sense of reality. Synchronicity is not 'by chance'; it is by accessing expanded

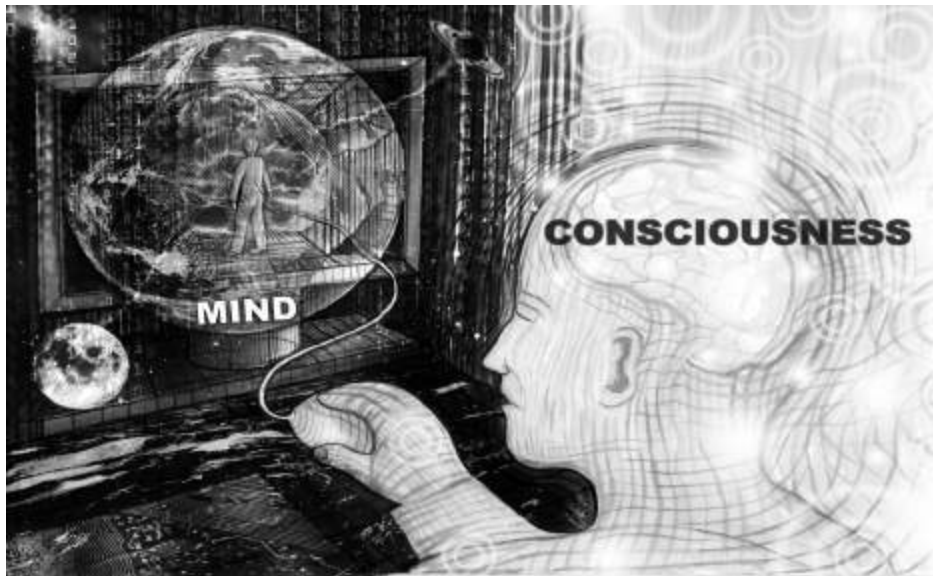
realms of possibility which allow expanded potential for manifestation. People broadcasting the same vibe from the same openness of mind tend to be drawn 'by chance' to each other through what I call frequency magnetism and it's not only people. In the last more than 30 years incredible synchronicity has also led me through the Cult maze to information in so many forms and to crucial personal experiences. These 'coincidences' have allowed me to put the puzzle pieces together across an enormous array of subjects and situations. Those who have breached the bubble of five-sense reality will know exactly what I mean and this escape from the perceptual prison cell is open to everyone whenever they make that choice. This may appear super-human when compared with the limitations of 'human', but it's really our natural state. 'Human' as currently experienced is consciousness in an unnatural state of induced separation from the infinity of the whole. I'll come to how this transformation into unity can be made when I have described in more detail the force that holds humanity in servitude by denying this access to infinite self.

### **The Wetiko factor**

I have been talking and writing for decades about the way five-sense mind is systematically barricaded from expanded awareness. I have used the analogy of a computer (five-sense mind) and someone at the keyboard (expanded awareness). Interaction between the computer and the operator is symbolic of the interaction between five-sense mind and expanded awareness. The computer directly experiences the Internet and the operator experiences the Internet via the computer which is how it's supposed to be – the two working as one. Archons seek to control that point where the operator connects with the computer to stop that interaction (Fig 20). Now the operator is banging the keyboard and clicking the mouse, but the computer is not responding and this happens when the computer is taken over – *possessed* – by an appropriately-named computer 'virus'. The operator has lost all influence over the computer which goes its own way making decisions under the control of the 'virus'. I have



just described the dynamic through which the force known to Gnostics as Yaldabaoth and Archons disconnects five-sense mind from expanded awareness to imprison humanity in perceptual servitude.



**Figure 20:** The mind ‘virus’ I have been writing about for decades seeks to isolate five-sense mind (the computer) from the true ‘I’. (Image by Neil Hague).

About a year ago I came across a Native American concept of Wetiko which describes precisely the same phenomenon. Wetiko is the spelling used by the Cree and there are other versions including wintiko and windigo used by other tribal groups. They spell the name with lower case, but I see Wetiko as a proper noun as with Archons and prefer a capital. I first saw an article about Wetiko by writer and researcher Paul Levy which so synced with what I had been writing about the computer/operator disconnection and later the Archons. I then read his book, the fascinating *Dispelling Wetiko, Breaking the Spell of Evil*. The parallels between what I had concluded long before and the Native American concept of Wetiko were so clear and obvious that it was almost funny. For Wetiko see the Gnostic Archons for sure and the Jinn, the Predators, and every other name for a force of evil, inversion and chaos. Wetiko is the Native American name for the force that divides the computer from

the operator (Fig 21). Indigenous author Jack D. Forbes, a founder of the Native American movement in the 1960s, wrote another book about Wetiko entitled *Columbus And Other Cannibals – The Wetiko Disease of Exploitation, Imperialism, and Terrorism* which I also read. Forbes says that Wetiko refers to an evil person or spirit ‘who terrorizes other creatures by means of terrible acts, including cannibalism’. Zulu shaman Credo Mutwa told me that African accounts tell how cannibalism was brought into the world by the Chitauri ‘gods’ – another manifestation of Wetiko. The distinction between ‘evil person or spirit’ relates to Archons/Wetiko possessing a human or acting as pure consciousness. Wetiko is said to be a sickness of the soul or spirit and a state of being that takes but gives nothing back – the Cult and its operatives perfectly described. Black Hawk, a Native American war leader defending their lands from confiscation, said European invaders had ‘poisoned hearts’ – Wetiko hearts – and that this would spread to native societies. Mention of the heart is very significant as we shall shortly see. Forbes writes: ‘Tragically, the history of the world for the past 2,000 years is, in great part, the story of the epidemiology of the wetiko disease.’ Yes, and much longer. Forbes is correct when he says: ‘The wetikos destroyed Egypt and Babylon and Athens and Rome and Tenochtitlan [capital of the Aztec empire] and perhaps now they will destroy the entire earth.’ Evil, he said, is the number one export of a Wetiko culture – see its globalisation with ‘Covid’. Constant war, mass murder, suffering of all kinds, child abuse, Satanism, torture and human sacrifice are all expressions of Wetiko and the Wetiko possessed. The world is Wetiko made manifest, *but it doesn’t have to be*. There is a way out of this even now.



**Figure 21:** The mind 'virus' is known to Native Americans as 'Wetiko'. (Image by Neil Hague).

## **Cult of Wetiko**

Wetiko is the Yaldabaoth frequency distortion that seeks to attach to human consciousness and absorb it into its own. Once this connection is made Wetiko can drive the perceptions of the target which they believe to be coming from their own mind. All the horrors of history and today from mass killers to Satanists, paedophiles like Jeffrey Epstein and other psychopaths, are the embodiment of Wetiko and express its state of being in all its grotesqueness. The Cult is Wetiko incarnate, Yaldabaoth incarnate, and it seeks to facilitate Wetiko assimilation of humanity in totality into its distortion by manipulating the population into low frequency states that match its own. Paul Levy writes: 'Holographically enforced within the psyche of every human being the wetiko virus pervades and underlies the entire field of consciousness, and can therefore potentially manifest through any one of us at any moment if we are not mindful.' The 'Covid' hoax has achieved this with many people, but others have not fallen into Wetiko's frequency lair. Players in the 'Covid' human catastrophe including Gates, Schwab, Tedros, Fauci, Whitty, Vallance, Johnson, Hancock, Ferguson, Drosten, and all the rest, including the psychopath psychologists, are expressions of Wetiko. This is why

they have no compassion or empathy and no emotional consequence for what they do that would make them stop doing it. Observe all the people who support the psychopaths in authority against the Pushbackers despite the damaging impact the psychopaths have on their own lives and their family's lives. You are again looking at Wetiko possession which prevents them seeing through the lies to the obvious scam going on. *Why can't they see it?* Wetiko won't let them see it. The perceptual divide that has now become a chasm is between the Wetikoed and the non-Wetikoed.

Paul Levy describes Wetiko in the same way that I have long described the Archontic force. They are the same distorted consciousness operating across dimensions of reality: '... the subtle body of wetiko is not located in the third dimension of space and time, literally existing in another dimension ... it is able to affect ordinary lives by mysteriously interpenetrating into our three-dimensional world.' Wetiko does this through its incarnate representatives in the Cult and by weaving itself into The Field which on our level of reality is the electromagnetic information field of the simulation or Matrix. More than that, the simulation *is* Wetiko / Yaldabaoth. Caleb Scharf, Director of Astrobiology at Columbia University, has speculated that 'alien life' could be so advanced that it has transcribed itself into the quantum realm to become what we call physics. He said intelligence indistinguishable from the fabric of the Universe would solve many of its greatest mysteries:

Perhaps hyper-advanced life isn't just external. Perhaps it's already all around. It is embedded in what we perceive to be physics itself, from the root behaviour of particles and fields to the phenomena of complexity and emergence ... In other words, life might not just be in the equations. It might BE the equations [My emphasis].

Scharf said it is possible that 'we don't recognise advanced life because it forms an integral and unsuspecting part of what we've considered to be the natural world'. I agree. Wetiko/Yaldabaoth *is* the simulation. We are literally in the body of the beast. But that doesn't mean it has to control us. We all have the power to overcome Wetiko

influence and the Cult knows that. I doubt it sleeps too well because it knows that.

## **Which Field?**

This, I suggest, is how it all works. There are two Fields. One is the fierce electromagnetic light of the Matrix within the speed of light; the other is the 'watery light' of The Field beyond the walls of the Matrix that connects with the Great Infinity. Five-sense mind and the decoding systems of the body attach us to the Field of Matrix light. They have to or we could not experience this reality. Five-sense mind sees only the Matrix Field of information while our expanded consciousness is part of the Infinity Field. When we open our minds, and most importantly our hearts, to the Infinity Field we have a mission control which gives us an expanded perspective, a road map, to understand the nature of the five-sense world. If we are isolated only in five-sense mind there is no mission control. We're on our own trying to understand a world that's constantly feeding us information to ensure we do not understand. People in this state can feel 'lost' and bewildered with no direction or radar. You can see ever more clearly those who are influenced by the Fields of Big Infinity or little five-sense mind simply by their views and behaviour with regard to the 'Covid' hoax. We have had this division throughout known human history with the mass of the people on one side and individuals who could see and intuit beyond the walls of the simulation – Plato's prisoner who broke out of the cave and saw reality for what it is. Such people have always been targeted by Wetiko/Archon-possessed authority, burned at the stake or demonised as mad, bad and dangerous. The Cult today and its global network of 'anti-hate', 'anti-fascist' Woke groups are all expressions of Wetiko attacking those exposing the conspiracy, 'Covid' lies and the 'vaccine' agenda.

Woke as a whole is Wetiko which explains its black and white mentality and how at one it is with the Wetiko-possessed Cult. Paul Levy said: 'To be in this paradigm is to still be under the thrall of a two-valued logic – where things are either true or false – of a

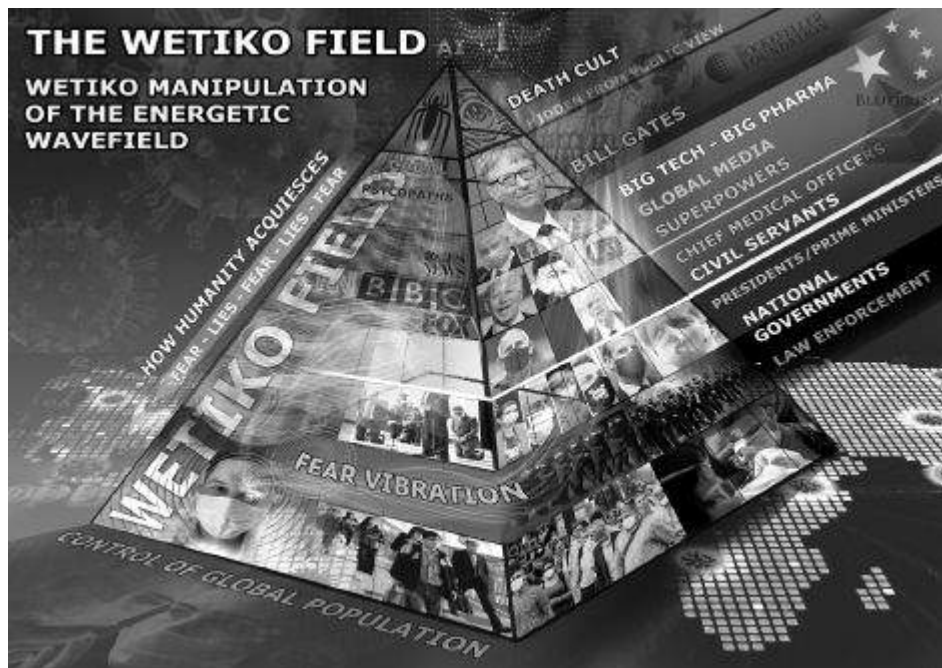
wetikoized mind.’ Wetiko consciousness is in a permanent rage, therefore so is Woke, and then there is Woke inversion and contradiction. ‘Anti-fascists’ act like fascists because fascists *and* ‘anti-fascists’ are both Wetiko at work. Political parties act the same while claiming to be different for the same reason. Secret society and satanic rituals are attaching initiates to Wetiko and the cold, ruthless, psychopathic mentality that secures the positions of power all over the world is Wetiko. Reframing ‘training programmes’ have the same cumulative effect of attaching Wetiko and we have their graduates described as automatons and robots with a cold, psychopathic, uncaring demeanour. They are all traits of Wetiko possession and look how many times they have been described in this book and elsewhere with regard to personnel behind ‘Covid’ including the police and medical profession. Climbing the greasy pole in any profession in a Wetiko society requires traits of Wetiko to get there and that is particularly true of politics which is not about fair competition and pre-eminence of ideas. It is founded on how many backs you can stab and arses you can lick. This culminated in the global ‘Covid’ coordination between the Wetiko possessed who pulled it off in all the different countries without a trace of empathy and compassion for their impact on humans. Our sight sense can see only holographic form and not the Field which connects holographic form. Therefore we perceive ‘physical’ objects with ‘space’ in between. In fact that ‘space’ is energy/consciousness operating on multiple frequencies. One of them is Wetiko and that connects the Cult psychopaths, those who submit to the psychopaths, and those who serve the psychopaths in the media operations of the world. Wetiko is Gates. Wetiko is the mask-wearing submissive. Wetiko is the fake journalist and ‘fact-checker’. The Wetiko Field is coordinating the whole thing. Psychopaths, gofers, media operatives, ‘anti-hate’ hate groups, ‘fact-checkers’ and submissive people work as one unit *even without human coordination* because they are attached to the *same* Field which is organising it all (Fig 22). Paul Levy is here describing how Wetiko-possessed people are drawn together and refuse to let any information breach their rigid

perceptions. He was writing long before 'Covid', but I think you will recognise followers of the 'Covid' religion *oh just a little bit*:

People who are channelling the vibratory frequency of wetiko align with each other through psychic resonance to reinforce their unspoken shared agreement so as to uphold their deranged view of reality. Once an unconscious content takes possession of certain individuals, it irresistibly draws them together by mutual attraction and knits them into groups tied together by their shared madness that can easily swell into an avalanche of insanity.

A psychic epidemic is a closed system, which is to say that it is insular and not open to any new information or informing influences from the outside world which contradict its fixed, limited, and limiting perspective.

There we have the Woke mind and the 'Covid' mind. Compatible resonance draws the awakening together, too, which is clearly happening today.



**Figure 22:** The Wetiko Field from which the Cult pyramid and its personnel are made manifest. (Image by Neil Hague).

## **Spiritual servitude**

Wetiko doesn't care about humans. It's not human; it just possesses humans for its own ends and the effect (depending on the scale of

possession) can be anything from extreme psychopathy to unquestioning obedience. Wetiko's worst nightmare is for human consciousness to expand beyond the simulation. Everything is focussed on stopping that happening through control of information, thus perception, thus frequency. The 'education system', media, science, medicine, academia, are all geared to maintaining humanity in five-sense servitude as is the constant stimulation of low-vibrational mental and emotional states (see 'Covid'). Wetiko seeks to dominate those subconscious spaces between five-sense perception and expanded consciousness where the computer meets the operator. From these subconscious hiding places Wetiko speaks to us to trigger urges and desires that we take to be our own and manipulate us into anything from low-vibrational to psychopathic states. Remember how Islam describes the Jinn as invisible tricksters that 'whisper' and confuse. Wetiko is the origin of the 'trickster god' theme that you find in cultures all over the world. Jinn, like the Archons, are Wetiko which is terrified of humans awakening and reconnecting with our true self for then its energy source has gone. With that the feedback loop breaks between Wetiko and human perception that provides the energetic momentum on which its very existence depends as a force of evil. Humans are both its target and its source of survival, but only if we are operating in low-vibrational states of fear, hate, depression and the background anxiety that most people suffer. We are Wetiko's target because we are its key to survival. It needs us, not the other way round. Paul Levy writes:

A vampire has no intrinsic, independent, substantial existence in its own right; it only exists in relation to us. The pathogenic, vampiric mind-parasite called wetiko is nothing in itself – not being able to exist from its own side – yet it has a 'virtual reality' such that it can potentially destroy our species ...

...The fact that a vampire is not reflected by a mirror can also mean that what we need to see is that there's nothing, no-thing to see, other than ourselves. The fact that wetiko is the expression of something inside of us means that the cure for wetiko is with us as well. The critical issue is finding this cure within us and then putting it into effect.



Evil begets evil because if evil does not constantly expand and find new sources of energetic sustenance its evil, its *distortion*, dies with the assimilation into balance and harmony. Love is the garlic to Wetiko's vampire. Evil, the absence of love, cannot exist in the presence of love. I think I see a way out of here. I have emphasised so many times over the decades that the Archons/Wetiko and their Cult are not all powerful. *They are not*. I don't care how it looks even now *they are not*. I have not called them little boys in short trousers for effect. I have said it because it is true. Wetiko's insatiable desire for power over others is not a sign of its omnipotence, but its insecurity. Paul Levy writes: 'Due to the primal fear which ultimately drives it and which it is driven to cultivate, wetiko's body politic has an intrinsic and insistent need for centralising power and control so as to create imagined safety for itself.' *Yeaaaaees!* Exactly! Why does Wetiko want humans in an ongoing state of fear? Wetiko itself *is* fear and it is petrified of love. As evil is an absence of love, so love is an absence of fear. Love conquers all and *especially* Wetiko which *is* fear. Wetiko brought fear into the world when it wasn't here before. *Fear* was the 'fall', the fall into low-frequency ignorance and illusion – fear is **False Emotion Appearing Real**. The simulation is driven and energised by fear because Wetiko/Yaldabaoth (fear) *are* the simulation. Fear is the absence of love and Wetiko is the absence of love.

## **Wetiko today**

We can now view current events from this level of perspective. The 'Covid' hoax has generated momentous amounts of ongoing fear, anxiety, depression and despair which have empowered Wetiko. No wonder people like Gates have been the instigators when they are Wetiko incarnate and exhibit every trait of Wetiko in the extreme. See how cold and unemotional these people are like Gates and his cronies, how dead of eye they are. That's Wetiko. Sabbatians are Wetiko and everything they control including the World Health Organization, Big Pharma and the 'vaccine' makers, national 'health'

hierarchies, corporate media, Silicon Valley, the banking system, and the United Nations with its planned transformation into world government. All are controlled and possessed by the Wetiko distortion into distorting human society in its image. We are with this knowledge at the gateway to understanding the world. Divisions of race, culture, creed and sexuality are diversions to hide the real division between those possessed and influenced by Wetiko and those that are not. The 'Covid' hoax has brought both clearly into view. Human behaviour is not about race. Tyrants and dictatorships come in all colours and creeds. What unites the US president bombing the innocent and an African tribe committing genocide against another as in Rwanda? What unites them? *Wetiko*. All wars are Wetiko, all genocide is Wetiko, all hunger over centuries in a world of plenty is Wetiko. Children going to bed hungry, including in the West, is Wetiko. Cult-generated Woke racial divisions that focus on the body are designed to obscure the reality that divisions in behaviour are manifestations of mind, not body. Obsession with body identity and group judgement is a means to divert attention from the real source of behaviour – mind and perception. Conflict sown by the Woke both within themselves and with their target groups are Wetiko providing lunch for itself through still more agents of the division, chaos, and fear on which it feeds. The Cult is seeking to assimilate the entirety of humanity and all children and young people into the Wetiko frequency by manipulating them into states of fear and despair. Witness all the suicide and psychological unravelling since the spring of 2020. Wetiko psychopaths want to impose a state of unquestioning obedience to authority which is no more than a conduit for Wetiko to enforce its will and assimilate humanity into itself. It needs us to believe that resistance is futile when it fears resistance and even more so the game-changing non-cooperation with its impositions. It can use violent resistance for its benefit. Violent impositions and violent resistance are *both* Wetiko. The Power of Love with its Power of No will sweep Wetiko from our world. Wetiko and its Cult know that. They just don't want us to know.

## **AI Wetiko**

This brings me to AI or artificial intelligence and something else Wetikos don't want us to know. What is AI *really*? I know about computer code algorithms and AI that learns from data input. These, however, are more diversions, the expeditionary force, for the real AI that they want to connect to the human brain as promoted by Silicon Valley Wetikos like Kurzweil. What is this AI? It is the frequency of *Wetiko*, the frequency of the Archons. The connection of AI to the human brain is the connection of the Wetiko frequency to create a Wetiko hive mind and complete the job of assimilation. The hive mind is planned to be controlled from Israel and China which are both 100 percent owned by Wetiko Sabbatians. The assimilation process has been going on minute by minute in the 'smart' era which fused with the 'Covid' era. We are told that social media is scrambling the minds of the young and changing their personality. This is true, but what is social media? Look more deeply at how it works, how it creates divisions and conflict, the hostility and cruelty, the targeting of people until they are destroyed. That's Wetiko. Social media is manipulated to tune people to the Wetiko frequency with all the emotional exploitation tricks employed by platforms like Facebook and its Wetiko front man, Zuckerberg. Facebook's Instagram announced a new platform for children to overcome a legal bar on them using the main site. This is more Wetiko exploitation and manipulation of kids. Amnesty International likened the plan to foxes offering to guard the henhouse and said it was incompatible with human rights. Since when did Wetiko or Zuckerberg (I repeat myself) care about that? Would Brin and Page at Google, Wojcicki at YouTube, Bezos at Amazon and whoever the hell runs Twitter act as they do if they were not channelling Wetiko? Would those who are developing technologies for no other reason than human control? How about those designing and selling technologies to kill people and Big Pharma drug and 'vaccine' producers who know they will end or devastate lives? Quite a thought for these people to consider is that if you are Wetiko in a human life you are Wetiko on the 'other side' unless your frequency

changes and that can only change by a change of perception which becomes a change of behaviour. Where Gates is going does not bear thinking about although perhaps that's exactly where he wants to go. Either way, that's where he's going. His frequency will make it so.

## **The frequency lair**

I have been saying for a long time that a big part of the addiction to smartphones and devices is that a frequency is coming off them that entraps the mind. People spend ages on their phones and sometimes even a minute or so after they put them down they pick them up again and it all repeats. 'Covid' lockdowns will have increased this addiction a million times for obvious reasons. Addictions to alcohol overindulgence and drugs are another way that Wetiko entraps consciousness to attach to its own. Both are symptoms of low-vibrational psychological distress which alcoholism and drug addiction further compound. Do we think it's really a coincidence that access to them is made so easy while potions that can take people into realms beyond the simulation are banned and illegal? I have explored smartphone addiction in other books, the scale is mind-blowing, and that level of addiction does not come without help. Tech companies that make these phones are Wetiko and they will have no qualms about destroying the minds of children. We are seeing again with these companies the Wetiko perceptual combination of psychopathic enforcers and weak and meek unquestioning compliance by the rank and file.

The global Smart Grid is the Wetiko Grid and it is crucial to complete the Cult endgame. The simulation is radiation and we are being deluged with technological radiation on a devastating scale. Wetiko frauds like Elon Musk serve Cult interests while occasionally criticising them to maintain his street-cred. 5G and other forms of Wi-Fi are being directed at the earth from space on a volume and scale that goes on increasing by the day. Elon Musk's (officially) SpaceX Starlink project is in the process of putting tens of thousands of satellites in low orbit to cover every inch of the planet with 5G and other Wi-Fi to create Kurzweil's global 'cloud' to which the

human mind is planned to be attached very soon. SpaceX has approval to operate 12,000 satellites with more than 1,300 launched at the time of writing and applications filed for 30,000 more. Other operators in the Wi-Fi, 5G, low-orbit satellite market include OneWeb (UK), Telesat (Canada), and AST & Science (US). Musk tells us that AI could be the end of humanity and then launches a company called Neuralink to connect the human brain to computers. Musk's (in theory) Tesla company is building electric cars and the driverless vehicles of the smart control grid. As frauds and bullshitters go Elon Musk in my opinion is Major League.

5G and technological radiation in general are destructive to human health, genetics and psychology and increasing the strength of artificial radiation underpins the five-sense perceptual bubbles which are themselves expressions of radiation or electromagnetism. Freedom activist John Whitehead was so right with his 'databit by databit, we are building our own electronic concentration camps'. The Smart Grid and 5G is a means to control the human mind and infuse perceptual information into The Field to influence anyone in sync with its frequency. You can change perception and behaviour en masse if you can manipulate the population into those levels of frequency and this is happening all around us today. The arrogance of Musk and his fellow Cult operatives knows no bounds in the way that we see with Gates. Musk's satellites are so many in number already they are changing the night sky when viewed from Earth. The astronomy community has complained about this and they have seen nothing yet. Some consequences of Musk's Wetiko hubris include: Radiation; visible pollution of the night sky; interference with astronomy and meteorology; ground and water pollution from intensive use of increasingly many spaceports; accumulating space debris; continual deorbiting and burning up of aging satellites, polluting the atmosphere with toxic dust and smoke; and ever-increasing likelihood of collisions. A collective public open letter of complaint to Musk said:

We are writing to you ... because SpaceX is in process of surrounding the Earth with a network of thousands of satellites whose very purpose is to irradiate every square inch of the

Earth. SpaceX, like everyone else, is treating the radiation as if it were not there. As if the mitochondria in our cells do not depend on electrons moving undisturbed from the food we digest to the oxygen we breathe.

As if our nervous systems and our hearts are not subject to radio frequency interference like any piece of electronic equipment. As if the cancer, diabetes, and heart disease that now afflict a majority of the Earth's population are not metabolic diseases that result from interference with our cellular machinery. As if insects everywhere, and the birds and animals that eat them, are not starving to death as a result.

People like Musk and Gates believe in their limitless Wetiko arrogance that they can do whatever they like to the world because they own it. Consequences for humanity are irrelevant. It's absolutely time that we stopped taking this shit from these self-styled masters of the Earth when you consider where this is going.

## **Why is the Cult so anti-human?**

I hear this question often: Why would they do this when it will affect them, too? Ah, but will it? Who is this *them*? Forget their bodies. They are just vehicles for Wetiko consciousness. When you break it all down to the foundations we are looking at a state of severely distorted consciousness targeting another state of consciousness for assimilation. The rest is detail. The simulation is the fly-trap in which unique sensations of the five senses create a cycle of addiction called reincarnation. Renegade Minds see that everything which happens in our reality is a smaller version of the whole picture in line with the holographic principle. Addiction to the radiation of smart technology is a smaller version of addiction to the whole simulation. Connecting the body/brain to AI is taking that addiction on a giant step further to total ongoing control by assimilating human incarnate consciousness into Wetiko. I have watched during the 'Covid' hoax how many are becoming ever more profoundly attached to Wetiko's perceptual calling cards of aggressive response to any other point of view ('There is no other god but me'), psychopathic lack of compassion and empathy, and servile submission to the narrative and will of authority. Wetiko is the psychopaths *and* subservience to psychopaths. The Cult of Wetiko is

so anti-human because it is *not* human. It embarked on a mission to destroy human by targeting everything that it means to be human and to survive as human. 'Covid' is not the end, just a means to an end. The Cult with its Wetiko consciousness is seeking to change Earth systems, including the atmosphere, to suit them, not humans. The gathering bombardment of 5G alone from ground and space is dramatically changing The Field with which the five senses interact. There is so much more to come if we sit on our hands and hope it will all go away. It is not meant to go away. It is meant to get ever more extreme and we need to face that while we still can – just.

Carbon dioxide is the gas of life. Without that human is over. Kaput, gone, history. No natural world, no human. The Cult has created a cock and bull story about carbon dioxide and climate change to justify its reduction to the point where Gates and the ignoramus Biden 'climate chief' John Kerry want to suck it out of the atmosphere. Kerry wants to do this because his master Gates does. Wetikos have made the gas of life a demon with the usual support from the Wokers of Extinction Rebellion and similar organisations and the bewildered puppet-child that is Greta Thunberg who was put on the world stage by Klaus Schwab and the World Economic Forum. The name Extinction Rebellion is both ironic and as always Wetiko inversion. The gas that we need to survive must be reduced to save us from extinction. The most basic need of human is oxygen and we now have billions walking around in face nappies depriving body and brain of this essential requirement of human existence. More than that 5G at 60 gigahertz interacts with the oxygen molecule to reduce the amount of oxygen the body can absorb into the bloodstream. The obvious knock-on consequences of that for respiratory and cognitive problems and life itself need no further explanation. Psychopaths like Musk are assembling a global system of satellites to deluge the human atmosphere with this insanity. The man should be in jail. Here we have two most basic of human needs, oxygen and carbon dioxide, being dismantled.

Two others, water and food, are getting similar treatment with the United Nations Agendas 21 and 2030 – the Great Reset – planning to

centrally control all water and food supplies. People will not even own rain water that falls on their land. Food is affected at the most basic level by reducing carbon dioxide. We have genetic modification or GMO infiltrating the food chain on a mass scale, pesticides and herbicides polluting the air and destroying the soil. Freshwater fish that provide livelihoods for 60 million people and feed hundreds of millions worldwide are being 'pushed to the brink' according the conservationists while climate change is the only focus. Now we have Gates and Schwab wanting to dispense with current food sources all together and replace them with a synthetic version which the Wetiko Cult would control in terms of production and who eats and who doesn't. We have been on the Totalitarian Tiptoe to this for more than 60 years as food has become ever more processed and full of chemical shite to the point today when it's not natural food at all. As Dr Tom Cowan says: 'If it has a label don't eat it.' Bill Gates is now the biggest owner of farmland in the United States and he does nothing without an ulterior motive involving the Cult. Klaus Schwab wrote: 'To feed the world in the next 50 years we will need to produce as much food as was produced in the last 10,000 years ... food security will only be achieved, however, if regulations on genetically modified foods are adapted to reflect the reality that gene editing offers a precise, efficient and safe method of improving crops.' Liar. People and the world are being targeted with aluminium through vaccines, chemtrails, food, drink cans, and endless other sources when aluminium has been linked to many health issues including dementia which is increasing year after year. Insects, bees and wildlife essential to the food chain are being deleted by pesticides, herbicides and radiation which 5G is dramatically increasing with 6G and 7G to come. The pollinating bee population is being devastated while wildlife including birds, dolphins and whales are having their natural radar blocked by the effects of ever-increasing radiation. In the summer windscreens used to be splattered with insects so numerous were they. It doesn't happen now. Where have they gone?



## **Synthetic everything**

The Cult is introducing genetically-modified versions of trees, plants and insects including a Gates-funded project to unleash hundreds of millions of genetically-modified, lab-altered and patented male mosquitoes to mate with wild mosquitoes and induce genetic flaws that cause them to die out. Clinically-insane Gates-funded Japanese researchers have developed mosquitos that spread vaccine and are dubbed 'flying vaccinators'. Gates is funding the modification of weather patterns in part to sell the myth that this is caused by carbon dioxide and he's funding geoengineering of the skies to change the atmosphere. Some of this came to light with the Gates-backed plan to release tonnes of chalk into the atmosphere to 'deflect the Sun and cool the planet'. Funny how they do this while the heating effect of the Sun is not factored into climate projections focussed on carbon dioxide. The reason is that they want to reduce carbon dioxide (so don't mention the Sun), but at the same time they do want to reduce the impact of the Sun which is so essential to human life and health. I have mentioned the sun-cholesterol-vitamin D connection as they demonise the Sun with warnings about skin cancer (caused by the chemicals in sun cream they tell you to splash on). They come from the other end of the process with statin drugs to reduce cholesterol that turns sunlight into vitamin D. A lack of vitamin D leads to a long list of health effects and how vitamin D levels must have fallen with people confined to their homes over 'Covid'. Gates is funding other forms of geoengineering and most importantly chemtrails which are dropping heavy metals, aluminium and self-replicating nanotechnology onto the Earth which is killing the natural world. See *Everything You Need To Know, But Have Never Been Told* for the detailed background to this.

Every human system is being targeted for deletion by a force that's not human. The Wetiko Cult has embarked on the process of transforming the human body from biological to synthetic biological as I have explained. Biological is being replaced by the artificial and synthetic – Archontic 'countermimicry' – right across human society. The plan eventually is to dispense with the human body altogether

and absorb human consciousness – which it wouldn't really be by then – into cyberspace (the simulation which is Wetiko/Yaldabaoth). Preparations for that are already happening if people would care to look. The alternative media rightly warns about globalism and 'the globalists', but this is far bigger than that and represents the end of the human race as we know it. The 'bad copy' of prime reality that Gnostics describe was a bad copy of harmony, wonder and beauty to start with before Wetiko/Yaldabaoth set out to change the simulated 'copy' into something very different. The process was slow to start with. Entrapped humans in the simulation timeline were not technologically aware and they had to be brought up to intellectual speed while being suppressed spiritually to the point where they could build their own prison while having no idea they were doing so. We have now reached that stage where technological intellect has the potential to destroy us and that's why events are moving so fast. Central American shaman Don Juan Matus said:

Think for a moment, and tell me how you would explain the contradictions between the intelligence of man the engineer and the stupidity of his systems of belief, or the stupidity of his contradictory behaviour. Sorcerers believe that the predators have given us our systems of beliefs, our ideas of good and evil; our social mores. They are the ones who set up our dreams of success or failure. They have given us covetousness, greed, and cowardice. It is the predator who makes us complacent, routinary, and egomaniacal.

In order to keep us obedient and meek and weak, the predators engaged themselves in a stupendous manoeuvre – stupendous, of course, from the point of view of a fighting strategist; a horrendous manoeuvre from the point of those who suffer it. They gave us their mind. The predators' mind is baroque, contradictory, morose, filled with the fear of being discovered any minute now.

For 'predators' see Wetiko, Archons, Yaldabaoth, Jinn, and all the other versions of the same phenomenon in cultures and religions all over the world. The theme is always the same because it's true and it's real. We have reached the point where we have to deal with it. The question is – how?

**Don't fight – walk away**

I thought I'd use a controversial subheading to get things moving in terms of our response to global fascism. What do you mean 'don't fight'? What do you mean 'walk away'? We've got to fight. We can't walk away. Well, it depends what we mean by fight and walk away. If fighting means physical combat we are playing Wetiko's game and falling for its trap. It wants us to get angry, aggressive, and direct hate and hostility at the enemy we think we must fight. Every war, every battle, every conflict, has been fought with Wetiko leading both sides. It's what it does. Wetiko wants a fight, anywhere, any place. Just hit me, son, so I can hit you back. Wetiko hits Wetiko and Wetiko hits Wetiko in return. I am very forthright as you can see in exposing Wetikos of the Cult, but I don't hate them. I refuse to hate them. It's what they want. What you hate you become. What you *fight* you become. Wokers, 'anti-haters' and 'anti-fascists' prove this every time they reach for their keyboards or don their balaclavas. By walk away I mean to disengage from Wetiko which includes ceasing to cooperate with its tyranny. Paul Levy says of Wetiko:

The way to 'defeat' evil is not to try to destroy it (for then, in playing evil's game, we have already lost), but rather, to find the invulnerable place within ourselves where evil is unable to vanquish us – this is to truly 'win' our battle with evil.

Wetiko is everywhere in human society and it's been on steroids since the 'Covid' hoax. Every shouting match over wearing masks has Wetiko wearing a mask and Wetiko not wearing one. It's an electrical circuit of push and resist, push and resist, with Wetiko pushing *and* resisting. Each polarity is Wetiko empowering itself. Dictionary definitions of 'resist' include 'opposing, refusing to accept or comply with' and the word to focus on is 'opposing'. What form does this take – setting police cars alight or 'refusing to accept or comply with'? The former is Wetiko opposing Wetiko while the other points the way forward. This is the difference between those aggressively demanding that government fascism must be obeyed who stand in stark contrast to the great majority of Pushbackers. We saw this clearly with a march by thousands of Pushbackers against lockdown in London followed days later by a Woker-hijacked

protest in Bristol in which police cars were set on fire. Masks were virtually absent in London and widespread in Bristol. Wetiko wants lockdown on every level of society and infuses its aggression to police it through its unknowing stooges. Lockdown protesters are the ones with the smiling faces and the hugs, The two blatantly obvious states of being – getting more obvious by the day – are the result of Wokers and their like becoming ever more influenced by the simulation Field of Wetiko and Pushbackers ever more influenced by The Field of a far higher vibration beyond the simulation. Wetiko can't invade the heart which is where most lockdown opponents are coming from. It's the heart that allows them to see through the lies to the truth in ways I will be highlighting.

Renegade Minds know that calmness is the place from which wisdom comes. You won't find wisdom in a hissing fit and wisdom is what we need in abundance right now. Calmness is not weakness – you don't have to scream at the top of your voice to be strong. Calmness is indeed a sign of strength. 'No' means I'm not doing it. NOOOO!!! doesn't mean you're not doing it even more. Volume does not advance 'No – I'm not doing it'. You are just not doing it. Wetiko possessed and influenced don't know how to deal with that. Wetiko wants a fight and we should not give it one. What it needs more than anything is our *cooperation* and we should not give that either. Mass rallies and marches are great in that they are a visual representation of feeling, but if it ends there they are irrelevant. You demand that Wetikos act differently? Well, they're not going to are they? They are Wetikos. We don't need to waste our time demanding that something doesn't happen when that will make no difference. We need to delete the means that *allows* it to happen. This, invariably, is our cooperation. You can demand a child stop firing a peashooter at the dog or you can refuse to buy the peashooter. If you provide the means you are cooperating with the dog being smacked on the nose with a pea. How can the authorities enforce mask-wearing if millions in a country refuse? What if the 74 million Pushbackers that voted for Trump in 2020 refused to wear masks, close their businesses or stay in their homes. It would be unenforceable. The

few control the many through the compliance of the many and that's always been the dynamic be it 'Covid' regulations or the Roman Empire. I know people can find it intimidating to say no to authority or stand out in a crowd for being the only one with a face on display; but it has to be done or it's over. I hope I've made clear in this book that where this is going will be far more intimidating than standing up now and saying 'No' – I will not cooperate with my own enslavement and that of my children. There might be consequences for some initially, although not so if enough do the same. The question that must be addressed is what is going to happen if we don't? It is time to be strong and unyieldingly so. No means no. Not here and there, but *everywhere* and *always*. I have refused to wear a mask and obey all the other nonsense. I will not comply with tyranny. I repeat: Fascism is not imposed by fascists – there are never enough of them. Fascism is imposed by the population acquiescing to fascism. *I will not do it*. I will die first, or my body will. Living meekly under fascism is a form of death anyway, the death of the spirit that Martin Luther King described.

## **Making things happen**

We must not despair. This is not over till it's over and it's far from that. The 'fat lady' must refuse to sing. The longer the 'Covid' hoax has dragged on and impacted on more lives we have seen an awakening of phenomenal numbers of people worldwide to the realisation that what they have believed all their lives is not how the world really is. Research published by the system-serving University of Bristol and King's College London in February, 2021, concluded: 'One in every 11 people in Britain say they trust David Icke's take on the coronavirus pandemic.' It will be more by now and we have gathering numbers to build on. We must urgently progress from seeing the scam to ceasing to cooperate with it. Prominent German lawyer Reiner Fuellmich, also licenced to practice law in America, is doing a magnificent job taking the legal route to bring the psychopaths to justice through a second Nuremberg tribunal for crimes against humanity. Fuellmich has an impressive record of

beating the elite in court and he formed the German Corona Investigative Committee to pursue civil charges against the main perpetrators with a view to triggering criminal charges. Most importantly he has grasped the foundation of the hoax – the PCR test not testing for the ‘virus’ – and Christian Drosten is therefore on his charge sheet along with Gates frontman Tedros at the World Health Organization. Major players must not be allowed to inflict their horrors on the human race without being brought to book. A life sentence must follow for Bill Gates and the rest of them. A group of researchers has also indicted the government of Norway for crimes against humanity with copies sent to the police and the International Criminal Court. The lawsuit cites participation in an internationally-planned false pandemic and violation of international law and human rights, the European Commission’s definition of human rights by coercive rules, Nuremberg and Hague rules on fundamental human rights, and the Norwegian constitution. We must take the initiative from hereon and not just complain, protest and react.

There are practical ways to support vital mass non-cooperation. Organising in numbers is one. Lockdown marches in London in the spring in 2021 were mass non-cooperation that the authorities could not stop. There were too many people. Hundreds of thousands walked the London streets in the centre of the road for mile after mile while the Face-Nappies could only look on. They were determined, but calm, and just *did it* with no histrionics and lots of smiles. The police were impotent. Others are organising group shopping without masks for mutual support and imagine if that was happening all over. Policing it would be impossible. If the store refuses to serve people in these circumstances they would be faced with a long line of trolleys full of goods standing on their own and everything would have to be returned to the shelves. How would they cope with that if it kept happening? I am talking here about moving on from complaining to being pro-active; from watching things happen to making things happen. I include in this our relationship with the police. The behaviour of many Face-Nappies

has been disgraceful and anyone who thinks they would never find concentration camp guards in the 'enlightened' modern era have had that myth busted big-time. The period and setting may change – Wetikos never do. I watched film footage from a London march in which a police thug viciously kicked a protestor on the floor who had done nothing. His fellow Face-Nappies stood in a ring protecting him. What he did was a criminal assault and with a crowd far outnumbering the police this can no longer be allowed to happen unchallenged. I get it when people chant 'shame on you' in these circumstances, but that is no longer enough. They *have* no shame those who do this. Crowds needs to start making a citizen's arrest of the police who commit criminal offences and brutally attack innocent people and defenceless women. A citizen's arrest can be made under section 24A of the UK Police and Criminal Evidence (PACE) Act of 1984 and you will find something similar in other countries. I prefer to call it a Common Law arrest rather than citizen's for reasons I will come to shortly. Anyone can arrest a person committing an indictable offence or if they have reasonable grounds to suspect they are committing an indictable offence. On both counts the attack by the police thug would have fallen into this category. A citizen's arrest can be made to stop someone:

- Causing physical injury to himself or any other person
- Suffering physical injury
- Causing loss of or damage to property
- Making off before a constable can assume responsibility for him

A citizen's arrest may also be made to prevent a breach of the peace under Common Law and if they believe a breach of the peace will happen or anything related to harm likely to be done or already done in their presence. This is the way to go I think – the Common Law version. If police know that the crowd and members of the public will no longer be standing and watching while they commit

their thuggery and crimes they will think twice about acting like Brownshirts and Blackshirts.

## **Common Law – common sense**

Mention of Common Law is very important. Most people think the law is the law as in one law. This is not the case. There are two bodies of law, Common Law and Statute Law, and they are not the same. Common Law is founded on the simple premise of do no harm. It does not recognise victimless crimes in which no harm is done while Statute Law does. There is a Statute Law against almost everything. So what is Statute Law? Amazingly it's the law of the *sea* that was brought ashore by the Cult to override the law of the land which is Common Law. They had no right to do this and as always they did it anyway. They had to. They could not impose their will on the people through Common Law which only applies to do no harm. How could you stitch up the fine detail of people's lives with that? Instead they took the law of the sea, or Admiralty Law, and applied it to the population. Statute Law refers to all the laws spewing out of governments and their agencies including all the fascist laws and regulations relating to 'Covid'. The key point to make is that Statute Law is *contract law*. It only applies between *contracting* corporations. Most police officers don't even know this. They have to be kept in the dark, too. Long ago when merchants and their sailing ships began to trade with different countries a contractual law was developed called Admiralty Law and other names. Again it only applied to *contracts* agreed between *corporate* entities. If there is no agreed contract the law of the sea had no jurisdiction *and that still applies to its new alias of Statute Law*. The problem for the Cult when the law of the sea was brought ashore was an obvious one. People were not corporations and neither were government entities. To overcome the latter they made governments and all associated organisations corporations. All the institutions are *private corporations* and I mean governments and their agencies, local councils, police, courts, military, US states, the whole lot. Go to the



Dun and Bradstreet corporate listings website for confirmation that they are all corporations. You are arrested by a private corporation called the police by someone who is really a private security guard and they take you to court which is another private corporation. Neither have jurisdiction over you unless you consent and *contract* with them. This is why you hear the mantra about law enforcement policing by *consent* of the people. In truth the people 'consent' only in theory through monumental trickery.

Okay, the Cult overcame the corporate law problem by making governments and institutions corporate entities; but what about people? They are not corporations are they? Ah ... well in a sense, and *only* a sense, they are. Not people exactly – the illusion of people. The Cult creates a corporation in the name of everyone at the time that their birth certificate is issued. Note birth/ *berth* certificate and when you go to court under the law of the sea on land you stand in a *dock*. These are throwbacks to the origin. My Common Law name is David Vaughan Icke. The name of the corporation created by the government when I was born is called Mr David Vaughan Icke usually written in capitals as MR DAVID VAUGHAN ICKE. That is not me, the living, breathing man. It is a fictitious corporate entity. The trick is to make you think that David Vaughan Icke and MR DAVID VAUGHAN ICKE are the same thing. *They are not*. When police charge you and take you to court they are prosecuting the corporate entity and not the living, breathing, man or woman. They have to trick you into identifying as the corporate entity and contracting with them. Otherwise they have no jurisdiction. They do this through a language known as legalese. Lawful and legal are not the same either. Lawful relates to Common Law and legal relates to Statute Law. Legalese is the language of Statue Law which uses terms that mean one thing to the public and another in legalese. Notice that when a police officer tells someone why they are being charged he or she will say at the end: 'Do you understand?' To the public that means 'Do you comprehend?' In legalese it means 'Do you stand under me?' Do you stand under my authority? If you say

yes to the question you are unknowingly agreeing to give them jurisdiction over you in a contract between two corporate entities.

This is a confidence trick in every way. Contracts have to be agreed between informed parties and if you don't know that David Vaughan Icke is agreeing to be the corporation MR DAVID VAUGHAN ICKE you cannot knowingly agree to contract. They are deceiving you and another way they do this is to ask for proof of identity. You usually show them a driving licence or other document on which your corporate name is written. In doing so you are accepting that you are that corporate entity when you are not. Referring to yourself as a 'person' or 'citizen' is also identifying with your corporate fiction which is why I made the Common Law point about the citizen's arrest. If you are approached by a police officer you identify yourself immediately as a living, breathing, man or woman and say 'I do not consent, I do not contract with you and I do not understand' or stand under their authority. I have a Common Law birth certificate as a living man and these are available at no charge from [commonlawcourt.com](http://commonlawcourt.com). Businesses registered under the Statute Law system means that its laws apply. There are, however, ways to run a business under Common Law. Remember all 'Covid' laws and regulations are Statute Law – the law of *contracts* and you do not have to contract. This doesn't mean that you can kill someone and get away with it. Common Law says do no harm and that applies to physical harm, financial harm etc. Police are employees of private corporations and there needs to be a new system of non-corporate Common Law constables operating outside the Statute Law system. If you go to [davidicke.com](http://davidicke.com) and put Common Law into the search engine you will find videos that explain Common Law in much greater detail. It is definitely a road we should walk.

### **With all my heart**

I have heard people say that we are in a spiritual war. I don't like the term 'war' with its Wetiko dynamic, but I know what they mean. Sweep aside all the bodily forms and we are in a situation in which two states of consciousness are seeking very different realities.

Wetiko wants upheaval, chaos, fear, suffering, conflict and control. The other wants love, peace, harmony, fairness and freedom. That's where we are. We should not fall for the idea that Wetiko is all-powerful and there's nothing we can do. Wetiko is not all-powerful. It's a joke, pathetic. It doesn't have to be, but it has made that choice for now. A handful of times over the years when I have felt the presence of its frequency I have allowed it to attach briefly so I could consciously observe its nature. The experience is not pleasant, the energy is heavy and dark, but the ease with which you can kick it back out the door shows that its real power is in persuading us that it has power. It's all a con. Wetiko is a con. It's a trickster and not a power that can control us if we unleash our own. The con is founded on manipulating humanity to give its power to Wetiko which recycles it back to present the illusion that it has power when its power is *ours* that we gave away. This happens on an energetic level and plays out in the world of the seen as humanity giving its power to Wetiko authority which uses that power to control the population when the power is only the power the population has handed over. How could it be any other way for billions to be controlled by a relative few? I have had experiences with people possessed by Wetiko and again you can kick its arse if you do it with an open heart. Oh yes – the *heart* which can transform the world of perceived 'matter'.

We are receiver-transmitters and processors of information, but what information and where from? Information is processed into perception in three main areas – the brain, the heart and the belly. These relate to thinking, knowing, and emotion. Wetiko wants us to be head and belly people which means we think within the confines of the Matrix simulation and low-vibrational emotional reaction scrambles balance and perception. A few minutes on social media and you see how emotion is the dominant force. Woke is all emotion and is therefore thought-free and fact-free. Our heart is something different. It *knows* while the head *thinks* and has to try to work it out because it doesn't know. The human energy field has seven prime vortexes which connect us with wider reality ([Fig 23](#)). Chakra means

'wheels of light' in the Sanskrit language of ancient India. The main ones are: The crown chakra on top of the head; brow (or 'third eye') chakra in the centre of the forehead; throat chakra; heart chakra in the centre of the chest; solar plexus chakra below the sternum; sacral chakra beneath the navel; and base chakra at the bottom of the spine. Each one has a particular function or functions. We feel anxiety and nervousness in the belly where the sacral chakra is located and this processes emotion that can affect the colon to give people 'the shits' or make them 'shit scared' when they are nervous. Chakras all play an important role, but the Mr and Mrs Big is the heart chakra which sits at the centre of the seven, above the chakras that connect us to the 'physical' and below those that connect with higher realms (or at least should). Here in the heart chakra we feel love, empathy and compassion – 'My heart goes out to you'. Those with closed hearts become literally 'heart-less' in their attitudes and behaviour (see Bill Gates). Native Americans portrayed Wetiko with what Paul Levy calls a 'frigid, icy heart, devoid of mercy' (see Bill Gates).



**Figure 23:** The chakra system which interpenetrates the human energy field. The heart chakra is the governor – or should be.

Wetiko trembles at the thought of heart energy which it cannot infiltrate. The frequency is too high. What it seeks to do instead is close the heart chakra vortex to block its perceptual and energetic influence. Psychopaths have 'hearts of stone' and emotionally-damaged people have 'heartache' and 'broken hearts'. The astonishing amount of heart disease is related to heart chakra

disruption with its fundamental connection to the 'physical' heart. Dr Tom Cowan has written an outstanding book challenging the belief that the heart is a pump and making the connection between the 'physical' and spiritual heart. Rudolph Steiner who was way ahead of his time said the same about the fallacy that the heart is a pump. *What?* The heart is not a pump? That's crazy, right? Everybody knows that. Read Cowan's *Human Heart, Cosmic Heart* and you will realise that the very idea of the heart as a pump is ridiculous when you see the evidence. How does blood in the feet so far from the heart get pumped horizontally up the body by the heart?? Cowan explains in the book the real reason why blood moves as it does. Our 'physical' heart is used to symbolise love when the source is really the heart vortex or spiritual heart which is our most powerful energetic connection to 'out there' expanded consciousness. That's why we feel *knowing* – intuitive knowing – in the centre of the chest. Knowing doesn't come from a process of thoughts leading to a conclusion. It is there in an instant all in one go. Our heart knows because of its connection to levels of awareness that *do* know. This is the meaning and source of intuition – intuitive *knowing*.

For the last more than 30 years of uncovering the global game and the nature of reality my heart has been my constant antenna for truth and accuracy. An American intelligence insider once said that I had quoted a disinformant in one of my books and yet I had only quoted the part that was true. He asked: 'How do you do that?' By using my heart antenna was the answer and anyone can do it. Heart-centred is how we are meant to be. With a closed heart chakra we withdraw into a closed mind and the bubble of five-sense reality. If you take a moment to focus your attention on the centre of your chest, picture a spinning wheel of light and see it opening and expanding. You will feel it happening, too, and perceptions of the heart like joy and love as the heart impacts on the mind as they interact. The more the chakra opens the more you will feel expressions of heart consciousness and as the process continues, and becomes part of you, insights and knowings will follow. An open

heart is connected to that level of awareness that knows all is *One*. You will see from its perspective that the fault-lines that divide us are only illusions to control us. An open heart does not process the illusions of race, creed and sexuality except as brief experiences for a consciousness that is all. Our heart does not see division, only unity (Figs 24 and 25). There's something else, too. Our hearts love to laugh. Mark Twain's quote that says 'The human race has one really effective weapon, and that is laughter' is really a reference to the heart which loves to laugh with the joy of knowing the true nature of infinite reality and that all the madness of human society is an illusion of the mind. Twain also said: 'Against the assault of laughter nothing can stand.' This is so true of Wetiko and the Cult. Their insecurity demands that they be taken seriously and their power and authority acknowledged and feared. We should do nothing of the sort. We should not get aggressive or fearful which their insecurity so desires. We should laugh in their face. Even in their no-face as police come over in their face-nappies and expect to be taken seriously. They don't take themselves seriously looking like that so why should we? Laugh in the face of intimidation. Laugh in the face of tyranny. You will see by its reaction that you have pressed all of its buttons. Wetiko does not know what to do in the face of laughter or when its targets refuse to concede their joy to fear. We have seen many examples during the 'Covid' hoax when people have expressed their energetic power and the string puppets of Wetiko retreat with their tail limp between their knees. Laugh – the world is bloody mad after all and if it's a choice between laughter and tears I know which way I'm going.



**Figure 24:** Head consciousness without the heart sees division and everything apart from everything else.



**Figure 25:** Heart consciousness sees everything as One.

## **'Vaccines' and the soul**

The foundation of Wetiko/Archon control of humans is the separation of incarnate five-sense mind from the infinite 'I' and closing the heart chakra where the True 'I' lives during a human life. The goal has been to achieve complete separation in both cases. I was interested therefore to read an account by a French energetic healer of what she said she experienced with a patient who had been given the 'Covid' vaccine. Genuine energy healers can sense information and consciousness fields at different levels of being which are referred to as 'subtle bodies'. She described treating the patient who later returned after having, without the healer's knowledge, two doses of the 'Covid vaccine'. The healer said:

I noticed immediately the change, very heavy energy emanating from [the] subtle bodies. The scariest thing was when I was working on the heart chakra, I connected with her soul: it was detached from the physical body, it had no contact and it was, as if it was floating in a state of total confusion: a damage to the consciousness that loses contact with the physical body, i.e. with our biological machine, there is no longer any communication between them.

I continued the treatment by sending light to the heart chakra, the soul of the person, but it seemed that the soul could no longer receive any light, frequency or energy. It was a very powerful experience for me. Then I understood that this substance is indeed used to detach consciousness so that this consciousness can no longer interact through this body that it possesses in life, where there is no longer any contact, no frequency, no light, no more energetic balance or mind.

This would create a human that is rudderless and at the extreme almost zombie-like operating with a fractional state of consciousness at the mercy of Wetiko. I was especially intrigued by what the healer said in the light of the prediction by the highly-informed Rudolf Steiner more than a hundred years ago. He said:

In the future, we will eliminate the soul with medicine. Under the pretext of a 'healthy point of view', there will be a vaccine by which the human body will be treated as soon as possible directly at birth, so that the human being cannot develop the thought of the existence of soul and Spirit. To materialistic doctors will be entrusted the task of removing the soul of humanity.

As today, people are vaccinated against this disease or that disease, so in the future, children will be vaccinated with a substance that can be produced precisely in such a way that people, thanks to this vaccination, will be immune to being subjected to the 'madness' of spiritual life. He would be extremely smart, but he would not develop a conscience, and that is the true goal of some materialistic circles.

Steiner said the vaccine would detach the physical body from the etheric body (subtle bodies) and 'once the etheric body is detached the relationship between the universe and the etheric body would become extremely unstable, and man would become an automaton'. He said 'the physical body of man must be polished on this Earth by spiritual will – so the vaccine becomes a kind of arymanique (Wetiko) force' and 'man can no longer get rid of a given materialistic feeling'. Humans would then, he said, become 'materialistic of constitution and can no longer rise to the spiritual'. I have been writing for years about DNA being a receiver-transmitter of information that connects us to other levels of reality and these 'vaccines' changing DNA can be likened to changing an antenna and what it can transmit and receive. Such a disconnection would clearly lead to changes in personality and perception. Steiner further predicted the arrival of AI. Big Pharma 'Covid vaccine' makers, expressions of Wetiko, are testing their DNA-manipulating evil on children as I write with a view to giving the 'vaccine' to babies. If it's a soul-body disconnecter – and I say that it is or can be – every child would be disconnected from 'soul' at birth and the 'vaccine' would create a closed system in which spiritual guidance from the greater self would play no part. This has been the ambition of Wetiko all



along. A Pentagon video from 2005 was leaked of a presentation explaining the development of vaccines to change behaviour by their effect on the brain. Those that believe this is not happening with the 'Covid' genetically-modifying procedure masquerading as a 'vaccine' should make an urgent appointment with Naivety Anonymous. Klaus Schwab wrote in 2018:

Neurotechnologies enable us to better influence consciousness and thought and to understand many activities of the brain. They include decoding what we are thinking in fine levels of detail through new chemicals and interventions that can influence our brains to correct for errors or enhance functionality.

The plan is clear and only the heart can stop it. With every heart that opens, every mind that awakens, Wetiko is weakened. Heart and love are far more powerful than head and hate and so nothing like a majority is needed to turn this around.

## **Beyond the Phantom**

Our heart is the prime target of Wetiko and so it must be the answer to Wetiko. We *are* our heart which is part of one heart, the infinite heart. Our heart is where the true self lives in a human life behind firewalls of five-sense illusion when an imposter takes its place – *Phantom Self*; but our heart waits patiently to be set free any time we choose to see beyond the Phantom, beyond Wetiko. A Wetikoed Phantom Self can wreak mass death and destruction while the love of forever is locked away in its heart. The time is here to unleash its power and let it sweep away the fear and despair that is Wetiko. Heart consciousness does not seek manipulated, censored, advantage for its belief or religion, its activism and desires. As an expression of the One it treats all as One with the same rights to freedom and opinion. Our heart demands fairness for itself no more than for others. From this unity of heart we can come together in mutual support and transform this Wetikoed world into what reality is meant to be – a place of love, joy, happiness, fairness, justice and freedom. Wetiko has another agenda and that's why the world is as

it is, but enough of this nonsense. Wetiko can't stay where hearts are open and it works so hard to keep them closed. Fear is its currency and its food source and love in its true sense has no fear. Why would love have fear when it knows it is *All That Is, Has Been, And Ever Can Be* on an eternal exploration of all possibility? Love in this true sense is not the physical attraction that passes for love. This can be an expression of it, yes, but Infinite Love, a love without condition, goes far deeper to the core of all being. It *is* the core of all being. Infinite reality was born from love beyond the illusions of the simulation. Love infinitely expressed is the knowing that all is One and the swiftly-passing experience of separation is a temporary hallucination. You cannot disconnect from Oneness; you can only *perceive* that you have and withdraw from its influence. This is the most important of all perception trickery by the mind parasite that is Wetiko and the foundation of all its potential for manipulation.

If we open our hearts, open the sluice gates of the mind, and redefine self-identity amazing things start to happen. Consciousness expands or contracts in accordance with self-identity. When true self is recognised as infinite awareness and label self – Phantom Self – is seen as only a series of brief experiences life is transformed. Consciousness expands to the extent that self-identity expands and everything changes. You see unity, not division, the picture, not the pixels. From this we can play the long game. No more is an experience something in and of itself, but a fleeting moment in the eternity of forever. Suddenly people in uniform and dark suits are no longer intimidating. Doing what your heart knows to be right is no longer intimidating and consequences for those actions take on the same nature of a brief experience that passes in the blink of an infinite eye. Intimidation is all in the mind. Beyond the mind there is no intimidation.

An open heart does not consider consequences for what it knows to be right. To do so would be to consider not doing what it knows to be right and for a heart in its power that is never an option. The Renegade Mind is really the Renegade Heart. Consideration of consequences will always provide a getaway car for the mind and

the heart doesn't want one. What is right in the light of what we face today is to stop cooperating with Wetiko in all its forms and to do it without fear or compromise. You cannot compromise with tyranny when tyranny always demands more until it has everything. Life is your perception and you are your destiny. Change your perception and you change your life. Change collective perception and we change the world.

*Come on people ... One human family, One heart, One goal ...*  
**FREEEEEEEDOM!**

We must settle for nothing less.

## Postscript

The big scare story as the book goes to press is the 'Indian' variant and the world is being deluged with propaganda about the 'Covid catastrophe' in India which mirrors in its lies and misrepresentations what happened in Italy before the first lockdown in 2020.

The *New York Post* published a picture of someone who had 'collapsed in the street from Covid' in India in April, 2021, which was actually taken during a gas leak in May, 2020. Same old, same old. Media articles in mid-February were asking why India had been so untouched by 'Covid' and then as their vaccine rollout gathered pace the alleged 'cases' began to rapidly increase. Indian 'Covid vaccine' maker Bharat Biotech was funded into existence by the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation (the pair announced their divorce in May, 2021, which is a pity because they so deserve each other). The Indian 'Covid crisis' was ramped up by the media to terrify the world and prepare people for submission to still more restrictions. The scam that worked the first time was being repeated only with far more people seeing through the deceit. [Davidicke.com](http://Davidicke.com) and [Ickonic.com](http://Ickonic.com) have sought to tell the true story of what is happening by talking to people living through the Indian nightmare which has nothing to do with 'Covid'. We posted a letter from 'Alisha' in Pune who told a very different story to government and media mendacity. She said scenes of dying people and overwhelmed hospitals were designed to hide what was really happening – genocide and starvation. Alisha said that millions had already died of starvation during the ongoing lockdowns while government and media were lying and making it look like the 'virus':

Restaurants, shops, gyms, theatres, basically everything is shut. The cities are ghost towns. Even so-called 'essential' businesses are only open till 11am in the morning. You basically have just an hour to buy food and then your time is up.

Inter-state travel and even inter-district travel is banned. The cops wait at all major crossroads to question why you are traveling outdoors or to fine you if you are not wearing a mask.

The medical community here is also complicit in genocide, lying about hospitals being full and turning away people with genuine illnesses, who need immediate care. They have even created a shortage of oxygen cylinders.

This is the classic Cult modus operandi played out in every country. Alisha said that people who would not have a PCR test not testing for the 'virus' were being denied hospital treatment. She said the people hit hardest were migrant workers and those in rural areas. Most businesses employed migrant workers and with everything closed there were no jobs, no income and no food. As a result millions were dying of starvation or malnutrition. All this was happening under Prime Minister Narendra Modi, a 100-percent asset of the Cult, and it emphasises yet again the scale of pure anti-human evil we are dealing with. Australia banned its people from returning home from India with penalties for trying to do so of up to five years in jail and a fine of £37,000. The manufactured 'Covid' crisis in India was being prepared to justify further fascism in the West. Obvious connections could be seen between the Indian 'vaccine' programme and increased 'cases' and this became a common theme. The Seychelles, the most per capita 'Covid vaccinated' population in the world, went back into lockdown after a 'surge of cases'.

Long ago the truly evil Monsanto agricultural biotechnology corporation with its big connections to Bill Gates devastated Indian farming with genetically-modified crops. Human rights activist Gurcharan Singh highlighted the efforts by the Indian government to complete the job by destroying the food supply to hundreds of millions with 'Covid' lockdowns. He said that 415 million people at the bottom of the disgusting caste system (still going whatever they say) were below the poverty line and struggled to feed themselves every year. Now the government was imposing lockdown at just the

time to destroy the harvest. This deliberate policy was leading to mass starvation. People may reel back at the suggestion that a government would do that, but Wetiko-controlled 'leaders' are capable of any level of evil. In fact what is described in India is in the process of being instigated worldwide. The food chain and food supply are being targeted at every level to cause world hunger and thus control. Bill Gates is not the biggest owner of farmland in America for no reason and destroying access to food aids both the depopulation agenda and the plan for synthetic 'food' already being funded into existence by Gates. Add to this the coming hyper-inflation from the suicidal creation of fake 'money' in response to 'Covid' and the breakdown of container shipping systems and you have a cocktail that can only lead one way and is meant to. The Cult plan is to crash the entire system to 'build back better' with the Great Reset.

### **'Vaccine' transmission**

Reports from all over the world continue to emerge of women suffering menstrual and fertility problems after having the fake 'vaccine' and of the non-'vaccinated' having similar problems when interacting with the 'vaccinated'. There are far too many for 'coincidence' to be credible. We've had menopausal women getting periods, others having periods stop or not stopping for weeks, passing clots, sometimes the lining of the uterus, breast irregularities, and miscarriages (which increased by 400 percent in parts of the United States). Non-'vaccinated' men and children have suffered blood clots and nose bleeding after interaction with the 'vaccinated'. Babies have died from the effects of breast milk from a 'vaccinated' mother. Awake doctors – the small minority – speculated on the cause of non-'vaccinated' suffering the same effects as the 'vaccinated'. Was it nanotechnology in the synthetic substance transmitting frequencies or was it a straight chemical bioweapon that was being transmitted between people? I am not saying that some kind of chemical transmission is not one possible answer, but the foundation of all that the Cult does is frequency and

this is fertile ground for understanding how transmission can happen. American doctor Carrie Madej, an internal medicine physician and osteopath, has been practicing for the last 20 years, teaching medical students, and she says attending different meetings where the agenda for humanity was discussed. Madej, who operates out of Georgia, did not dismiss other possible forms of transmission, but she focused on frequency in search of an explanation for transmission. She said the Moderna and Pfizer 'vaccines' contained nano-lipid particles as a key component. This was a brand new technology never before used on humanity. 'They're using a nanotechnology which is pretty much little tiny computer bits ... nanobots or hydrogel.' Inside the 'vaccines' was 'this sci-fi kind of substance' which suppressed immune checkpoints to get into the cell. I referred to this earlier as the 'Trojan horse' technique that tricks the cell into opening a gateway for the self-replicating synthetic material and while the immune system is artificially suppressed the body has no defences. Madej said the substance served many purposes including an on-demand ability to 'deliver the payload' and using the nano 'computer bits' as biosensors in the body. 'It actually has the ability to accumulate data from your body, like your breathing, your respiration, thoughts, emotions, all kinds of things.'

She said the technology obviously has the ability to operate through Wi-Fi and transmit and receive energy, messages, frequencies or impulses. 'Just imagine you're getting this new substance in you and it can react to things all around you, the 5G, your smart device, your phones.' We had something completely foreign in the human body that had never been launched large scale at a time when we were seeing 5G going into schools and hospitals (plus the Musk satellites) and she believed the 'vaccine' transmission had something to do with this: '... if these people have this inside of them ... it can act like an antenna and actually transmit it outwardly as well.' The synthetic substance produced its own voltage and so it could have that kind of effect. This fits with my own contention that the nano receiver-transmitters are designed to connect people to the

Smart Grid and break the receiver-transmitter connection to expanded consciousness. That would explain the French energy healer's experience of the disconnection of body from 'soul' with those who have had the 'vaccine'. The nanobots, self-replicating inside the body, would also transmit the synthetic frequency which could be picked up through close interaction by those who have not been 'vaccinated'. Madej speculated that perhaps it was 5G and increased levels of other radiation that was causing the symptoms directly although interestingly she said that non-'vaccinated' patients had shown improvement when they were away from the 'vaccinated' person they had interacted with. It must be remembered that you can control frequency and energy with your mind and you can consciously create energetic barriers or bubbles with the mind to stop damaging frequencies from penetrating your field. American paediatrician Dr Larry Palevsky said the 'vaccine' was not a 'vaccine' and was never designed to protect from a 'viral' infection. He called it 'a massive, brilliant propaganda of genocide' because they didn't have to inject everyone to get the result they wanted. He said the content of the jabs was able to infuse any material into the brain, heart, lungs, kidneys, liver, sperm and female productive system. 'This is genocide; this is a weapon of mass destruction.' At the same time American colleges were banning students from attending if they didn't have this life-changing and potentially life-ending 'vaccine'. Class action lawsuits must follow when the consequences of this college fascism come to light. As the book was going to press came reports about fertility effects on sperm in 'vaccinated' men which would absolutely fit with what I have been saying and hospitals continued to fill with 'vaccine' reactions. Another question is what about transmission via blood transfusions? The NHS has extended blood donation restrictions from seven days after a 'Covid vaccination' to 28 days after even a sore arm reaction.

I said in the spring of 2020 that the then touted 'Covid vaccine' would be ongoing each year like the flu jab. A year later Pfizer CEO, the appalling Albert Bourla, said people would 'likely' need a 'booster dose' of the 'vaccine' within 12 months of getting 'fully



vaccinated' and then a yearly shot. 'Variants will play a key role', he said confirming the point. Johnson & Johnson CEO Alex Gorsky also took time out from his 'vaccine' disaster to say that people may need to be vaccinated against 'Covid-19' each year. UK Health Secretary, the psychopath Matt Hancock, said additional 'boosters' would be available in the autumn of 2021. This is the trap of the 'vaccine passport'. The public will have to accept every last 'vaccine' they introduce, including for the fake 'variants', or it would cease to be valid. The only other way in some cases would be continuous testing with a test not testing for the 'virus' and what is on the swabs constantly pushed up your nose towards the brain every time?

### **'Vaccines' changing behaviour**

I mentioned in the body of the book how I believed we would see gathering behaviour changes in the 'vaccinated' and I am already hearing such comments from the non-'vaccinated' describing behaviour changes in friends, loved ones and work colleagues. This will only increase as the self-replicating synthetic material and nanoparticles expand in body and brain. An article in the *Guardian* in 2016 detailed research at the University of Virginia in Charlottesville which developed a new method for controlling brain circuits associated with complex animal behaviour. The method, dubbed 'magnetogenetics', involves genetically-engineering a protein called ferritin, which stores and releases iron, to create a magnetised substance – 'Magneto' – that can activate specific groups of nerve cells from a distance. This is claimed to be an advance on other methods of brain activity manipulation known as optogenetics and chemogenetics (the Cult has been developing methods of brain control for a long time). The ferritin technique is said to be non-invasive and able to activate neurons 'rapidly and reversibly'. In other words, human thought and perception. The article said that earlier studies revealed how nerve cell proteins 'activated by heat and mechanical pressure can be genetically engineered so that they become sensitive to radio waves and magnetic fields, by attaching them to an iron-storing protein called ferritin, or to inorganic

paramagnetic particles'. Sensitive to radio waves and magnetic fields? You mean like 5G, 6G and 7G? This is the human-AI Smart Grid hive mind we are talking about. The *Guardian* article said:

... the researchers injected Magneto into the striatum of freely behaving mice, a deep brain structure containing dopamine-producing neurons that are involved in reward and motivation, and then placed the animals into an apparatus split into magnetised and non-magnetised sections.

Mice expressing Magneto spent far more time in the magnetised areas than mice that did not, because activation of the protein caused the striatal neurons expressing it to release dopamine, so that the mice found being in those areas rewarding. This shows that Magneto can remotely control the firing of neurons deep within the brain, and also control complex behaviours.

Make no mistake this basic methodology will be part of the 'Covid vaccine' cocktail and using magnetics to change brain function through electromagnetic field frequency activation. The Pentagon is developing a 'Covid vaccine' using ferritin. Magnetics would explain changes in behaviour and why videos are appearing across the Internet as I write showing how magnets stick to the skin at the point of the 'vaccine' shot. Once people take these 'vaccines' anything becomes possible in terms of brain function and illness which will be blamed on 'Covid-19' and 'variants'. Magnetic field manipulation would further explain why the non-'vaccinated' are reporting the same symptoms as the 'vaccinated' they interact with and why those symptoms are reported to decrease when not in their company. Interestingly 'Magneto', a 'mutant', is a character in the Marvel Comic *X-Men* stories with the ability to manipulate magnetic fields and he believes that mutants should fight back against their human oppressors by any means necessary. The character was born Erik Lehnsherr to a Jewish family in Germany.

## **Cult-controlled courts**

The European Court of Human Rights opened the door for mandatory 'Covid-19 vaccines' across the continent when it ruled in a Czech Republic dispute over childhood immunisation that legally

enforced vaccination could be 'necessary in a democratic society'. The 17 judges decided that compulsory vaccinations did not breach human rights law. On the face of it the judgement was so inverted you gasp for air. If not having a vaccine infused into your body is not a human right then what is? Ah, but they said human rights law which has been specifically written to delete all human rights at the behest of the state (the Cult). Article 8 of the European Convention on Human Rights relates to the right to a private life. The crucial word here is '*except*':

There shall be no interference by a public authority with the exercise of this right EXCEPT such as is in accordance with the law and is necessary in a democratic society in the interests of national security, public safety or the economic wellbeing of the country, for the prevention of disorder or crime, for the protection of health or morals, or for the protection of the rights and freedoms of others [My emphasis].

No interference *except* in accordance with the law means there *are* no 'human rights' *except* what EU governments decide you can have at their behest. 'As is necessary in a democratic society' explains that reference in the judgement and 'in the interests of national security, public safety or the economic well-being of the country, for the prevention of disorder or crime, for the protection of health or morals, or for the protection of the rights and freedoms of others' gives the EU a coach and horses to ride through 'human rights' and scatter them in all directions. The judiciary is not a check and balance on government extremism; it is a vehicle to enforce it. This judgement was almost laughably predictable when the last thing the Cult wanted was a decision that went against mandatory vaccination. Judges rule over and over again to benefit the system of which they are a part. Vaccination disputes that come before them are invariably delivered in favour of doctors and authorities representing the view of the state which owns the judiciary. Oh, yes, and we have even had calls to stop putting 'Covid-19' on death certificates within 28 days of a 'positive test' because it is claimed the practice makes the 'vaccine' appear not to work. They are laughing at you.

The scale of madness, inhumanity and things to come was highlighted when those not 'vaccinated' for 'Covid' were refused evacuation from the Caribbean island of St Vincent during massive volcanic eruptions. Cruise ships taking residents to the safety of another island allowed only the 'vaccinated' to board and the rest were left to their fate. Even in life and death situations like this we see 'Covid' stripping people of their most basic human instincts and the insanity is even more extreme when you think that fake 'vaccine'-makers are not even claiming their body-manipulating concoctions stop 'infection' and 'transmission' of a 'virus' that doesn't exist. St Vincent Prime Minister Ralph Gonsalves said: 'The chief medical officer will be identifying the persons already vaccinated so that we can get them on the ship.' Note again the power of the chief medical officer who, like Whitty in the UK, will be answering to the World Health Organization. This is the Cult network structure that has overridden politicians who 'follow the science' which means doing what WHO-controlled 'medical officers' and 'science advisers' tell them. Gonsalves even said that residents who were 'vaccinated' after the order so they could board the ships would still be refused entry due to possible side effects such as 'wooziness in the head'. The good news is that if they were woozy enough in the head they could qualify to be prime minister of St Vincent.

## **Microchipping freedom**

The European judgement will be used at some point to justify moves to enforce the 'Covid' DNA-manipulating procedure. Sandra Ro, CEO of the Global Blockchain Business Council, told a World Economic Forum event that she hoped 'vaccine passports' would help to 'drive forced consent and standardisation' of global digital identity schemes: 'I'm hoping with the desire and global demand for some sort of vaccine passport – so that people can get travelling and working again – [it] will drive forced consent, standardisation, and frankly, cooperation across the world.' The lady is either not very bright, or thoroughly mendacious, to use the term 'forced consent'.

You do not 'consent' if you are forced – you *submit*. She was describing what the plan has been all along and that's to enforce a digital identity on every human without which they could not function. 'Vaccine passports' are opening the door and are far from the end goal. A digital identity would allow you to be tracked in everything you do in cyberspace and this is the same technique used by Cult-owned China to enforce its social credit system of total control. The ultimate 'passport' is planned to be a microchip as my books have warned for nearly 30 years. Those nice people at the Pentagon working for the Cult-controlled Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency (DARPA) claimed in April, 2021, they have developed a microchip inserted under the skin to detect 'asymptomatic Covid-19 infection' before it becomes an outbreak and a 'revolutionary filter' that can remove the 'virus' from the blood when attached to a dialysis machine. The only problems with this are that the 'virus' does not exist and people transmitting the 'virus' with no symptoms is brain-numbing bullshit. This is, of course, not a ruse to get people to be microchipped for very different reasons. DARPA also said it was producing a one-stop 'vaccine' for the 'virus' and all 'variants'. One of the most sinister organisations on Planet Earth is doing this? Better have it then. These people are insane because Wetiko that possesses them is insane.

Researchers from the Salk Institute in California announced they have created an embryo that is part human and part monkey. My books going back to the 1990s have exposed experiments in top secret underground facilities in the United States where humans are being crossed with animal and non-human 'extraterrestrial' species. They are now easing that long-developed capability into the public arena and there is much more to come given we are dealing with psychiatric basket cases. Talking of which – Elon Musk's scientists at Neuralink trained a monkey to play Pong and other puzzles on a computer screen using a joystick and when the monkey made the correct move a metal tube squirted banana smoothie into his mouth which is the basic technique for training humans into unquestioning compliance. Two Neuralink chips were in the monkey's skull and

more than 2,000 wires 'fanned out' into its brain. Eventually the monkey played a video game purely with its brain waves. Psychopathic narcissist Musk said the 'breakthrough' was a step towards putting Neuralink chips into human skulls and merging minds with artificial intelligence. *Exactly*. This man is so dark and Cult to his DNA.

## **World Economic Fascism (WEF)**

The World Economic Forum is telling you the plan by the statements made at its many and various events. Cult-owned fascist YouTube CEO Susan Wojcicki spoke at the 2021 WEF Global Technology Governance Summit (see the name) in which 40 governments and 150 companies met to ensure 'the responsible design and deployment of emerging technologies'. Orwellian translation: 'Ensuring the design and deployment of long-planned technologies will advance the Cult agenda for control and censorship.' Freedom-destroyer and Nuremberg-bound Wojcicki expressed support for tech platforms like hers to censor content that is 'technically legal but could be harmful'. Who decides what is 'harmful'? She does and they do. 'Harmful' will be whatever the Cult doesn't want people to see and we have legislation proposed by the UK government that would censor content on the basis of 'harm' no matter if the information is fair, legal and provably true. Make that *especially* if it is fair, legal and provably true. Wojcicki called for a global coalition to be formed to enforce content moderation standards through automated censorship. This is a woman and mega-censor so self-deluded that she shamelessly accepted a 'free expression' award – *Wojcicki* – in an event sponsored by her own *YouTube*. They have no shame and no self-awareness.

You know that 'Covid' is a scam and Wojcicki a Cult operative when YouTube is censoring medical and scientific opinion purely on the grounds of whether it supports or opposes the Cult 'Covid' narrative. Florida governor Ron DeSantis compiled an expert panel with four professors of medicine from Harvard, Oxford, and Stanford Universities who spoke against forcing children and

vaccinated people to wear masks. They also said there was no proof that lockdowns reduced spread or death rates of 'Covid-19'. Cult-gofer Wojcicki and her YouTube deleted the panel video 'because it included content that contradicts the consensus of local and global health authorities regarding the efficacy of masks to prevent the spread of Covid-19'. This 'consensus' refers to what the Cult tells the World Health Organization to say and the WHO tells 'local health authorities' to do. Wojcicki knows this, of course. The panellists pointed out that censorship of scientific debate was responsible for deaths from many causes, but Wojcicki couldn't care less. She would not dare go against what she is told and as a disgrace to humanity she wouldn't want to anyway. The UK government is seeking to pass a fascist 'Online Safety Bill' to specifically target with massive fines and other means non-censored video and social media platforms to make them censor 'lawful but harmful' content like the Cult-owned Facebook, Twitter, Google and YouTube. What is 'lawful but harmful' would be decided by the fascist Blair-created Ofcom.

Another WEF obsession is a cyber-attack on the financial system and this is clearly what the Cult has planned to take down the bank accounts of everyone – except theirs. Those that think they have enough money for the Cult agenda not to matter to them have got a big lesson coming if they continue to ignore what is staring them in the face. The World Economic Forum, funded by Gates and fronted by Klaus Schwab, announced it would be running a 'simulation' with the Russian government and global banks of just such an attack called Cyber Polygon 2021. What they simulate – as with the 'Covid' Event 201 – they plan to instigate. The WEF is involved in a project with the Cult-owned Carnegie Endowment for International Peace called the WEF-Carnegie Cyber Policy Initiative which seeks to merge Wall Street banks, 'regulators' (I love it) and intelligence agencies to 'prevent' (arrange and allow) a cyber-attack that would bring down the global financial system as long planned by those that control the WEF and the Carnegie operation. The Carnegie Endowment for International Peace sent an instruction to First World

War US President Woodrow Wilson not to let the war end before society had been irreversibly transformed.

## **The Wuhan lab diversion**

As I close, the Cult-controlled authorities and lapdog media are systematically pushing 'the virus was released from the Wuhan lab' narrative. There are two versions – it happened by accident and it happened on purpose. Both are nonsense. The perceived existence of the never-shown-to-exist 'virus' is vital to sell the impression that there is actually an infective agent to deal with and to allow the endless potential for terrifying the population with 'variants' of a 'virus' that does not exist. The authorities at the time of writing are going with the 'by accident' while the alternative media is promoting the 'on purpose'. Cable news host Tucker Carlson who has questioned aspects of lockdown and 'vaccine' compulsion has bought the Wuhan lab story. 'Everyone now agrees' he said. Well, I don't and many others don't and the question is *why* does the system and its media suddenly 'agree'? When the media moves as one unit with a narrative it is always a lie – witness the hour by hour mendacity of the 'Covid' era. Why would this Cult-owned combination which has unleashed lies like machine gun fire suddenly 'agree' to tell the truth??

Much of the alternative media is buying the lie because it fits the conspiracy narrative, but it's the *wrong* conspiracy. The real conspiracy is that *there is no virus* and that is what the Cult is desperate to hide. The idea that the 'virus' was released by accident is ludicrous when the whole 'Covid' hoax was clearly long-planned and waiting to be played out as it was so fast in accordance with the Rockefeller document and Event 201. So they prepared everything in detail over decades and then sat around strumming their fingers waiting for an 'accidental' release from a bio-lab? *What??* It's crazy. Then there's the 'on purpose' claim. You want to circulate a 'deadly virus' and hide the fact that you've done so and you release it down the street from the highest-level bio-lab in China? I repeat – *What??*



You would release it far from that lab to stop any association being made. But, no, we'll do it in a place where the connection was certain to be made. Why would you need to scam 'cases' and 'deaths' and pay hospitals to diagnose 'Covid-19' if you had a real 'virus'? What are sections of the alternative media doing believing this crap? Where were all the mass deaths in Wuhan from a 'deadly pathogen' when the recovery to normal life after the initial propaganda was dramatic in speed? Why isn't the 'deadly pathogen' now circulating all over China with bodies in the street? Once again we have the technique of tell them what they want to hear and they will likely believe it. The alternative media has its 'conspiracy' and with Carlson it fits with his 'China is the danger' narrative over years. China *is* a danger as a global Cult operations centre, but not for this reason. The Wuhan lab story also has the potential to instigate conflict with China when at some stage the plan is to trigger a Problem-Reaction-Solution confrontation with the West. Question everything – *everything* – and especially when the media agrees on a common party line.

### **Third wave ... fourth wave ... fifth wave ...**

As the book went into production the world was being set up for more lockdowns and a 'third wave' supported by invented 'variants' that were increasing all the time and will continue to do so in public statements and computer programs, but not in reality. India became the new Italy in the 'Covid' propaganda campaign and we were told to be frightened of the new 'Indian strain'. Somehow I couldn't find it within myself to do so. A document produced for the UK government entitled 'Summary of further modelling of easing of restrictions – Roadmap Step 2' declared that a third wave was inevitable (of course when it's in the script) and it would be the fault of children and those who refuse the health-destroying fake 'Covid vaccine'. One of the computer models involved came from the Cult-owned *Imperial College* and the other from Warwick University which I wouldn't trust to tell me the date in a calendar factory. The document states that both models presumed extremely high uptake

of the 'Covid vaccines' and didn't allow for 'variants'. The document states: 'The resurgence is a result of some people (mostly children) being ineligible for vaccination; others choosing not to receive the vaccine; and others being vaccinated but not perfectly protected.' The mendacity takes the breath away. Okay, blame those with a brain who won't take the DNA-modifying shots and put more pressure on children to have it as 'trials' were underway involving children as young as six months with parents who give insanity a bad name. Massive pressure is being put on the young to have the fake 'vaccine' and child age consent limits have been systematically lowered around the world to stop parents intervening. Most extraordinary about the document was its claim that the 'third wave' would be driven by 'the resurgence in both hospitalisations and deaths ... dominated by *those that have received two doses of the vaccine*, comprising around 60-70% of the wave respectively'. The predicted peak of the 'third wave' suggested 300 deaths per day with 250 of them *fully 'vaccinated' people*. How many more lies do acquiescers need to be told before they see the obvious? Those who took the job to 'protect themselves' are projected to be those who mostly get sick and die? So what's in the 'vaccine'? The document went on:

It is possible that a summer of low prevalence could be followed by substantial increases in incidence over the following autumn and winter. Low prevalence in late summer should not be taken as an indication that SARS-CoV-2 has retreated or that the population has high enough levels of immunity to prevent another wave.

They are telling you the script and while many British people believed 'Covid' restrictions would end in the summer of 2021 the government was preparing for them to be ongoing. Authorities were awarding contracts for 'Covid marshals' to police the restrictions with contracts starting in July, 2021, and going through to January 31st, 2022, and the government was advertising for 'Media Buying Services' to secure media propaganda slots worth a potential £320 million for 'Covid-19 campaigns' with a contract not ending until March, 2022. The recipient – via a list of other front companies – was reported to be American media marketing giant Omnicom Group

Inc. While money is no object for 'Covid' the UK waiting list for all other treatment – including life-threatening conditions – passed 4.5 million. Meantime the Cult is seeking to control all official 'inquiries' to block revelations about what has really been happening and why. It must not be allowed to – we need Nuremberg jury trials in every country. The cover-up doesn't get more obvious than appointing ultra-Zionist professor Philip Zelikow to oversee two dozen US virologists, public health officials, clinicians, former government officials and four American 'charitable foundations' to 'learn the lessons' of the 'Covid' debacle. The personnel will be those that created and perpetuated the 'Covid' lies while Zelikow is the former executive director of the 9/11 Commission who ensured that the truth about those attacks never came out and produced a report that must be among the most mendacious and manipulative documents ever written – see *The Trigger* for the detailed exposure of the almost unimaginable 9/11 story in which Sabbatians can be found at every level.

## **Passive no more**

People are increasingly challenging the authorities with amazing numbers of people taking to the streets in London well beyond the ability of the Face-Nappies to stop them. Instead the Nappies choose situations away from the mass crowds to target, intimidate, and seek to promote the impression of 'violent protestors'. One such incident happened in London's Hyde Park. Hundreds of thousands walking through the streets in protest against 'Covid' fascism were ignored by the Cult-owned BBC and most of the rest of the mainstream media, but they delighted in reporting how police were injured in 'clashes with protestors'. The truth was that a group of people gathered in Hyde Park at the end of one march when most had gone home and they were peacefully having a good time with music and chat. Face-Nappies who couldn't deal with the full-march crowd then waded in with their batons and got more than they bargained for. Instead of just standing for this criminal brutality the crowd used their numerical superiority to push the Face-Nappies out of the

park. Eventually the Nappies turned and ran. Unfortunately two or three idiots in the crowd threw drink cans striking two officers which gave the media and the government the image they wanted to discredit the 99.9999 percent who were peaceful. The idiots walked straight into the trap and we must always be aware of potential agent provocateurs used by the authorities to discredit their targets.

This response from the crowd – the can people apart – must be a turning point when the public no longer stand by while the innocent are arrested and brutally attacked by the Face-Nappies. That doesn't mean to be violent, that's the last thing we need. We'll leave the violence to the Face-Nappies and government. But it does mean that when the Face-Nappies use violence against peaceful people the numerical superiority is employed to stop them and make citizen's arrests or Common Law arrests for a breach of the peace. The time for being passive in the face of fascism is over.

We are the many, they are the few, and we need to make that count before there is no freedom left and our children and grandchildren face an ongoing fascist nightmare.

*COME ON PEOPLE – IT'S TIME.*

### **One final thought ...**

The power of love  
A force from above  
Cleaning my soul  
Flame on burn desire  
Love with tongues of fire  
Purge the soul  
Make love your goal

I'll protect you from the hooded claw  
Keep the vampires from your door  
When the chips are down I'll be around  
With my undying, death-defying  
Love for you

Envy will hurt itself  
Let yourself be beautiful  
Sparkling love, flowers  
And pearls and pretty girls  
Love is like an energy  
Rushin' rushin' inside of me

This time we go sublime  
Lovers entwine, divine, divine,  
Love is danger, love is pleasure  
Love is pure – the only treasure

I'm so in love with you  
Purge the soul  
Make love your goal

The power of love  
A force from above  
Cleaning my soul  
The power of love  
A force from above  
A sky-scraping dove

Flame on burn desire  
Love with tongues of fire  
Purge the soul  
Make love your goal

**Frankie Goes To Hollywood**

## APPENDIX

### **Cowan-Kaufman-Morell Statement on Virus Isolation (SOVI)**

*Isolation: The action of isolating; the fact or condition of being isolated or standing alone; separation from other things or persons; solitariness*

Oxford English Dictionary

The controversy over whether the SARS-CoV-2 virus has ever been isolated or purified continues. However, using the above definition, common sense, the laws of logic and the dictates of science, any unbiased person must come to the conclusion that the SARS-CoV-2 virus has never been isolated or purified. As a result, no confirmation of the virus' existence can be found. The logical, common sense, and scientific consequences of this fact are:

- the structure and composition of something not shown to exist can't be known, including the presence, structure, and function of any hypothetical spike or other proteins;
- the genetic sequence of something that has never been found can't be known;
- "variants" of something that hasn't been shown to exist can't be known;
- it's impossible to demonstrate that SARS-CoV-2 causes a disease called Covid-19.

In as concise terms as possible, here's the proper way to isolate, characterize and demonstrate a new virus. First, one takes samples (blood, sputum, secretions) from many people (e.g. 500) with symptoms which are unique and specific enough to characterize an illness. Without mixing these samples with ANY tissue or products that also contain genetic material, the virologist macerates, filters and ultracentrifuges i.e. *purifies* the specimen. This common virology technique, done for decades to isolate bacteriophages<sup>1</sup> and so-called giant viruses in every virology lab, then allows the virologist to demonstrate with electron microscopy thousands of identically sized and shaped particles. These particles are the isolated and purified virus.

These identical particles are then checked for uniformity by physical and/or microscopic techniques. Once the purity is determined, the particles may be further characterized. This would include examining the structure, morphology, and chemical composition of the particles. Next, their genetic makeup is characterized by extracting the genetic material directly from the purified particles and using genetic-sequencing techniques, such as Sanger sequencing, that have also been around for decades. Then one does an analysis to confirm that these uniform particles are exogenous (outside) in origin as a virus is conceptualized to be, and not the normal breakdown products of dead and dying tissues.<sup>2</sup> (As of May 2020, we know that virologists have no way to determine whether the particles they're seeing are viruses or just normal breakdown products of dead and dying tissues.)<sup>3</sup>

---

1 Isolation, characterization and analysis of bacteriophages from the haloalkaline lake Elmenteita, Kenya Julia Khayeli Akhwale et al, PLOS One, Published: April 25, 2019.  
<https://journals.plos.org/plosone/article?id=10.1371/journal.pone.0215734> – accessed 2/15/21

---

2 "Extracellular Vesicles Derived From Apoptotic Cells: An Essential Link Between Death and Regeneration," Maojiao Li et al, Frontiers in Cell and Developmental Biology, 2020 October 2.  
<https://www.frontiersin.org/articles/10.3389/fcell.2020.573511/full> – accessed 2/15/21



If we have come this far then we have fully isolated, characterized, and genetically sequenced an exogenous virus particle. However, we still have to show it is causally related to a disease. This is carried out by exposing a group of healthy subjects (animals are usually used) to this isolated, purified virus in the manner in which the disease is thought to be transmitted. If the animals get sick with the same disease, as confirmed by clinical and autopsy findings, one has now shown that the virus actually causes a disease. This demonstrates infectivity and transmission of an infectious agent.

None of these steps has even been attempted with the SARS-CoV-2 virus, nor have all these steps been successfully performed for any so-called pathogenic virus. Our research indicates that a single study showing these steps does not exist in the medical literature.

Instead, since 1954, virologists have taken unpurified samples from a relatively few people, often less than ten, with a similar disease. They then minimally process this sample and inoculate this unpurified sample onto tissue culture containing usually four to six other types of material – all of which contain identical genetic material as to what is called a “virus.” The tissue culture is starved and poisoned and naturally disintegrates into many types of particles, some of which contain genetic material. Against all common sense, logic, use of the English language and scientific integrity, this process is called “virus isolation.” This brew containing fragments of genetic material from many sources is then subjected to genetic analysis, which then creates in a computer-simulation process the alleged sequence of the alleged virus, a so called in silico genome. At no time is an actual virus confirmed by electron microscopy. At no time is a genome extracted and sequenced from an actual virus. This is scientific fraud.

The observation that the unpurified specimen — inoculated onto tissue culture along with toxic antibiotics, bovine fetal tissue, amniotic fluid and other tissues — destroys the kidney tissue onto which it is inoculated is given as evidence of the virus' existence and pathogenicity. This is scientific fraud.

From now on, when anyone gives you a paper that suggests the SARS-CoV-2 virus has been isolated, please check the methods sections. If the researchers used Vero cells or any other culture method, you know that their process was not isolation. You will hear the following excuses for why actual isolation isn't done:

1. There were not enough virus particles found in samples from patients to analyze.
2. Viruses are intracellular parasites; they can't be found outside the cell in this manner.

If No. 1 is correct, and we can't find the virus in the sputum of sick people, then on what evidence do we think the virus is dangerous or even lethal? If No. 2 is correct, then how is the virus spread from person to person? We are told it emerges from the cell to infect others. Then why isn't it possible to find it?

Finally, questioning these virology techniques and conclusions is not some distraction or divisive issue. Shining the light on this truth is essential to stop this terrible fraud that humanity is confronting. For, as we now know, if the virus has never been isolated, sequenced or shown to cause illness, if the virus is imaginary, then why are we wearing masks, social distancing and putting the whole world into prison?

Finally, if pathogenic viruses don't exist, then what is going into those injectable devices erroneously called "vaccines," and what is their purpose? This scientific question is the most urgent and relevant one of our time.

We are correct. The SARS-CoV2 virus does not exist.

Sally Fallon Morell, MA

Dr. Thomas Cowan, MD

Dr. Andrew Kaufman, MD

# Bibliography

- Alinsky, Saul:** *Rules for Radicals* (Vintage, 1989)
- Antelman, Rabbi Marvin:** *To Eliminate the Opiate* (Zahavia, 1974)
- Bastardi, Joe:** *The Climate Chronicles* (Relentless Thunder Press, 2018)
- Cowan, Tom:** *Human Heart, Cosmic Heart* (Chelsea Green Publishing, 2016)
- Cowan, Tom, and Fallon Morell, Sally:** *The Contagion Myth* (Skyhorse Publishing, 2020)
- Forbes, Jack D:** *Columbus And Other Cannibals – The Wetiko Disease of Exploitation, Imperialism, and Terrorism* (Seven Stories Press, 2008 – originally published in 1979)
- Gates, Bill:** *How to Avoid a Climate Disaster: The Solutions We Have and the Breakthroughs We Need* (Allen Lane, 2021)
- Huxley, Aldous:** *Brave New World* (Chatto & Windus, 1932)
- Köhnlein, Dr Claus, and Engelbrecht, Torsten:** *Virus Mania* (emu-Verlag, Lahnstein, 2020)
- Lanza, Robert, and Berman, Bob:** *Biocentrism* (BenBella Books, 2010)
- Lash, John Lamb:** *Not In His Image* (Chelsea Green Publishing, 2006)
- Lester, Dawn, and Parker, David:** *What Really Makes You Ill – Why everything you thought you knew about disease is wrong* (Independently Published, 2019)
- Levy, Paul:** *Dispelling Wetiko, Breaking the Spell of Evil* (North Atlantic Books, 2013)
- Marx, Karl:** *A World Without Jews* (Philosophical Library, first edition, 1959)
- Mullis, Kary:** *Dancing Naked in the Mine Field* (Bloomsbury, 1999)
- O'Brien, Cathy:** *Trance-Formation of America* (Reality Marketing, 1995)
- Scholem, Gershon:** *The Messianic Idea in Judaism* (Schocken Books, 1994)
- Schwab, Klaus, and Davis, Nicholas:** *Shaping the Future of the Fourth Industrial Revolution: A guide to building a better world* (Penguin Books, 2018)
- Schwab, Klaus:** *The Great Reset* (Agentur Schweiz, 2020)
- Sunstein, Cass and Thaler, Richard:** *Nudge: Improving Decisions About Health, Wealth, and Happiness* (Penguin, 2009)
- Swan, Shanna:** *Count Down: How Our Modern World Is Threatening Sperm Counts, Altering Male and Female Reproductive Development and Imperiling the Future of the Human Race* (Scribner, 2021)
- Tegmark, Max:** *Our Mathematical Universe: My Quest for the Ultimate Nature of Reality* (Penguin, 2015)
- Velikovsky, Immanuel:** *Worlds in Collision* (Paradigma, 2009)

**Wilton, Robert:** *The Last Days of the Romanovs* (Blurb, 2018, first published 1920)

# Index

## A

### **abusive relationships**

blaming themselves, abused as [ref1](#)

children [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#)

conspiracy theories [ref1](#)

domestic abuse [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

economic abuse and dependency [ref1](#)

isolation [ref1](#)

physical abuse [ref1](#)

psychological abuse [ref1](#)

signs of abuse [ref1](#)

### **addiction**

alcoholism [ref1](#)

frequencies [ref1](#)

substance abuse [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

technology [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

**Adelson, Sheldon** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

**Agenda 21/Agenda 2030 (UN)** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

**AIDs/HIV** [ref1](#)

causal link between HIV and AIDs [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

retroviruses [ref1](#)

testing [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

trial-run for Covid-19, as [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**aliens/extraterrestrials** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**aluminium** [ref1](#)

**Amazon** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

**amplification cycles** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
**anaphylactic shock** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
**animals** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
**antibodies** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)  
**Antifa** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
**antigens** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
**anti-Semitism** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
**Archons** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
    consciousness [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
    energy [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
    ennoia [ref1](#)  
    genetic manipulation [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
    inversion [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
    lockdowns [ref1](#)  
    money [ref1](#)  
    radiation [ref1](#)  
    religion [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
    technology [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
    Wetiko factor [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
**artificial intelligence (AI)** [ref1](#)  
**army made up of robots** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
    Human 2.0 [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
    Internet [ref1](#)  
    MHRA [ref1](#)  
    Morgellons fibres [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
    Smart Grid [ref1](#)  
    Wetiko factor [ref1](#)  
**asymptomatic, Covid-19 as** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
**aviation industry** [ref1](#)

## **B**

**banking, finance and money** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

2008 crisis [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

boom and bust [ref1](#)

cashless digital money systems [ref1](#)

central banks [ref1](#)

credit [ref1](#)

digital currency [ref1](#)

fractional reserve lending [ref1](#)

Great Reset [ref1](#)

guaranteed income [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Human 2.0 [ref1](#)

incomes, destruction of [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

interest [ref1](#)

one per cent [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

scams [ref1](#)

**BBC** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)

**Becker-Phelps, Leslie** [ref1](#)

**Behavioural Insights Team (BIT) (Nudge Unit)** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

**behavioural scientists *and* psychologists, advice from** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**Bezos, Jeff** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

**Biden, Hunter** [ref1](#)

**Biden, Joe** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#), [ref11](#),  
[ref12](#), [ref13](#), [ref14](#), [ref15](#), [ref16](#), [ref17](#)

**Big Pharma**

cholesterol [ref1](#)

health professionals [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

immunity from prosecution in US [ref1](#)

vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)

Wetiko factor [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

WHO [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

**Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#),  
[ref7](#)



**billionaires** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#) [ref10](#), [ref11](#)

**bird flu (H5N1)** [ref1](#)

**Black Lives Matter (BLM)** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

**Blair, Tony** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

**Brin, Sergei** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

**British Empire** [ref1](#)

**Bush, George HW** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**Bush, George W** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

**Byrd, Robert** [ref1](#)

## **C**

### **Canada**

Global Cult [ref1](#)

hate speech [ref1](#)

internment [ref1](#)

masks [ref1](#)

old people [ref1](#)

SARS-COV-2 [ref1](#)

satellites [ref1](#)

vaccines [ref1](#)

wearable technology [ref1](#)

**Capitol Hill riot** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

agents provocateur [ref1](#)

Antifa [ref1](#)

Black Lives Matter (BLM) [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

QAnon [ref1](#)

security precautions, lack of [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

**carbon dioxide** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**care homes, deaths in** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**cashless digital money systems** [ref1](#)

**censorship** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

fact-checkers [ref1](#)

masks [ref1](#)

media [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

private messages [ref1](#)

social media [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

transgender persons [ref1](#)

vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Wokeness [ref1](#)

**Centers for Disease Control (CDC) (United States)** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#),  
[ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#), [ref11](#), [ref12](#), [ref13](#)

**centralisation** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)

**chakras** [ref1](#)

**change agents** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

**chemtrails** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

**chief medical officers and scientific advisers** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#),  
[ref5](#), [ref6](#)

**children** *see also* **young people**

abuse [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#)

care, taken into [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

education [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

energy [ref1](#)

family courts [ref1](#)

hand sanitisers [ref1](#)

human sacrifice [ref1](#)

lockdowns [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

masks [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

mental health [ref1](#)

old people [ref1](#)

parents, replacement of [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Psyop (psychological operation), Covid as a [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

reframing [ref1](#)

smartphone addiction [ref1](#)

social distancing and isolation [ref1](#)  
social media [ref1](#)  
transgender persons [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
United States [ref1](#)  
vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#)  
Wetiko factor [ref1](#)

## **China** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

anal swab tests [ref1](#)  
**Chinese Revolution** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
digital currency [ref1](#)  
Global Cult [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#)  
guaranteed income [ref1](#)  
Imperial College [ref1](#)  
Israel [ref1](#)  
lockdown [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
masculinity crisis [ref1](#)  
masks [ref1](#)  
media [ref1](#)  
origins of virus in China [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)  
pollution causing respiratory diseases [ref1](#)  
Sabbatians [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
Smart Grid [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
social credit system [ref1](#)  
testing [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
United States [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
Wetiko factor [ref1](#)  
wet market conspiracy [ref1](#)  
Wuhan [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

## **cholesterol** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

## **Christianity** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

criticism [ref1](#)  
cross, inversion of the [ref1](#)

Nag Hammadi texts [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Roman Catholic Church [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Sabbatians [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Satan [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

Wokeness [ref1](#)

**class** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**climate change hoax** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

Agenda 21/Agenda 2030 [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

carbon dioxide [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Club of Rome [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

fear [ref1](#)

funding [ref1](#)

Global Cult [ref1](#)

green new deals [ref1](#)

green parties [ref1](#)

inversion [ref1](#)

perception, control of [ref1](#)

PICC [ref1](#)

reframing [ref1](#)

temperature, increases in [ref1](#)

United Nations [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Wikipedia [ref1](#)

Wokeness [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**Clinton, Bill** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

**Clinton, Hillary** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

**the cloud** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

**Club of Rome and climate change hoax** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

**cognitive therapy** [ref1](#)

**Cohn, Roy** [ref1](#)

**Common Law** [ref1](#)

Admiralty Law [ref1](#)

arrests [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

contractual law, Statute Law as [ref1](#)

corporate entities, people as [ref1](#)

legalese [ref1](#)

sea, law of the [ref1](#)

Statute Law [ref1](#)

**Common Purpose leadership programme** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**communism** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**co-morbidities** [ref1](#)

**computer-generated virus,**

**Covid-19** as [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

**computer models** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

**connections** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

**consciousness** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

Archons [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

expanded [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

experience [ref1](#)

heart [ref1](#)

infinity [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

religion [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

self-identity [ref1](#)

simulation thesis [ref1](#)

vaccines [ref1](#)

Wetiko factor [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**conspiracy theorists** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

**contradictory rules** [ref1](#)

**contrails** [ref1](#)

**Corman-Drosten test** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

**countermimicry** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

**Covid-19 vaccines** *see* vaccines

**Covidiots** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**Cowan, Tom** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

**crimes against humanity** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)

cyber-operations [ref1](#)

cyberwarfare [ref1](#)

## **D**

DARPA (Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency) [ref1](#)

deaths

care homes [ref1](#)

certificates [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

mortality rate [ref1](#)

post-mortems/autopsies [ref1](#)

recording [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

deceit

pyramid of deceit [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

sequence of deceit [ref1](#)

decoding [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

dehumanisation [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Delphi technique [ref1](#)

democracy [ref1](#)

dependency [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

Descartes, René [ref1](#)

DNA

numbers [ref1](#)

vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#)

DNR (do not resuscitate)

orders [ref1](#)

domestic abuse [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

downgrading of Covid-19 [ref1](#)

Drosten, Christian [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

Duesberg, Peter [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

## **E**

**economic abuse** [ref1](#)

**Edmunds, John** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**education** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

**electromagnetic spectrum** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**Enders, John** [ref1](#)

**energy**

Archons [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

children and young people [ref1](#)

consciousness [ref1](#)

decoding [ref1](#)

frequencies [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

heart [ref1](#)

human energy field [ref1](#)

source, humans as an energy [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

vaccines [ref1](#)

viruses [ref1](#)

**ennoia** [ref1](#)

**Epstein, Jeffrey** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**eternal 'I'** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**ethylene oxide** [ref1](#)

**European Union** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

**Event** [ref1](#) *and* **Bill Gates** [ref2](#)

**exosomes, Covid-19 as natural defence mechanism called** [ref1](#)

**experience** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**Extinction Rebellion** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

## **F**

**Facebook**

addiction [ref1](#), 448–50

Facebook

Archons [ref1](#)

censorship [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

hate speech [ref1](#)

monopoly, as [ref1](#)

private messages, censorship of [ref1](#)

Sabbatians [ref1](#)

United States election fraud [ref1](#)

vaccines [ref1](#)

Wetiko factor [ref1](#)

**fact-checkers** [ref1](#)

**Fauci, Anthony** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#),  
[ref11](#), [ref12](#)

**fear** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

climate change [ref1](#)

computer models [ref1](#)

conspiracy theories [ref1](#)

empty hospitals [ref1](#)

Italy [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

lockdowns [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

masks [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

media [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

medical staff [ref1](#)

Psyop (psychological operation), Covid as a [ref1](#)

Wetiko factor [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**female infertility** [ref1](#)

**Fermi Paradox** [ref1](#)

**Ferguson, Neil** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

**fertility, decline in** [ref1](#)

**The Field** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)

**finance** *see* **banking, finance and money**

**five-senses** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Archons [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)



censorship [ref1](#)  
    consciousness, expansion of [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)  
    decoding [ref1](#)  
    education [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
    the Field [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
    God, personification of [ref1](#)  
    infinity [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
    media [ref1](#)  
    paranormal [ref1](#)  
    perceptual programming [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
    Phantom Self [ref1](#)  
    pneuma not nous, using [ref1](#)  
    reincarnation [ref1](#)  
    self-identity [ref1](#)  
    Wetiko factor [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)  
**5G** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)  
**Floyd, George and protests, killing of** [ref1](#)  
**flu, re-labelling of** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
**food and water, control of** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
**Freemasons** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)  
**Frei, Rosemary** [ref1](#)  
**frequencies**  
    addictions [ref1](#)  
    Archons [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
    awareness [ref1](#)  
    chanting and mantras [ref1](#)  
    consciousness [ref1](#)  
    decoding [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
    education [ref1](#)  
    electromagnetic (EMF) frequencies [ref1](#)  
    energy [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
    fear [ref1](#)

the Field [ref1](#), [ref2](#) 5G [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#)  
five-senses [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
ghosts [ref1](#)  
Gnostics [ref1](#)  
hive-minds [ref1](#)  
human, meaning of [ref1](#)  
light [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
love [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
magnetism [ref1](#)  
perception [ref1](#)  
reality [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
simulation [ref1](#)  
terror [ref1](#)  
vaccines [ref1](#)  
Wetiko [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

**Fuellmich, Reiner** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

**furlough/rescue payments** [ref1](#)

## **G**

**Gallo, Robert** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

**Gates, Bill**

Archons [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
climate change [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
Daily Pass tracking system [ref1](#)  
Epstein [ref1](#)  
fascism [ref1](#)  
five senses [ref1](#)  
GAVI [ref1](#)  
Great Reset [ref1](#)  
GSK [ref1](#)  
Imperial College [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
Johns Hopkins University [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

lockdowns [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

masks [ref1](#)

Nuremberg trial, proposal for [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Rockefellers [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

social distancing and isolation [ref1](#)

Sun, dimming the [ref1](#)

synthetic meat [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

Wellcome Trust [ref1](#)

Wetiko factor [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

WHO [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#)

Wokeness [ref1](#)

World Economic Forum [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

**Gates, Melinda** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

**GAVI vaccine alliance** [ref1](#)

**genetics, manipulation of** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

**Germany** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#) *see also* **Nazi Germany**

**Global Cult** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

anti-human, why Global Cult is [ref1](#)

Black Lives Matter (BLM) [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

China [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#)

climate change hoax [ref1](#)

contradictory rules [ref1](#)

Covid-19 [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

fascism [ref1](#)

geographical origins [ref1](#)

immigration [ref1](#)

Internet [ref1](#)

mainstream media [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

masks [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

monarchy [ref1](#)

non-human dimension [ref1](#)

perception [ref1](#)  
political parties [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
pyramidal hierarchy [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
reframing [ref1](#)  
Sabbatian-Frankism [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
science, manipulation of [ref1](#)  
spider and the web [ref1](#)  
transgender persons [ref1](#)  
vaccines [ref1](#)  
who controls the Cult [ref1](#)  
Wokeness [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

**globalisation** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**Gnostics** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

**Google** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

**government**

behavioural scientists and psychologists, advice from [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

definition [ref1](#)

Joint Biosecurity Centre (JBC) [ref1](#)

people, abusive relationship with [ref1](#)

**Great Reset** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

fascism [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

financial system [ref1](#)

Human 2.0 [ref1](#)

water and food, control of [ref1](#)

**green parties** [ref1](#)

**Griesz-Brisson, Margarite** [ref1](#)

**guaranteed income** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

**H**

**Hancock, Matt** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

**hand sanitisers** [ref1](#)

**heart** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**hive-minds/groupthink** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

**holographs** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

**hospitals, empty** [ref1](#)

**human, meaning of** [ref1](#)

**Human 2.0** [ref1](#)

addiction to technology [ref1](#)

artificial intelligence (AI) [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

elimination of Human 1.0 [ref1](#)

fertility, decline in [ref1](#)

Great Reset [ref1](#)

implantables [ref1](#)

money [ref1](#)

mRNA [ref1](#)

nanotechnology [ref1](#)

parents, replacement of [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Smart Grid, connection to [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

synthetic biology [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

testosterone levels, decrease in [ref1](#)

transgender = transhumanism [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

**human sacrifice** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

**Hunger Games Society** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

**Huxley, Aldous** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

**I**

**identity politics** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

**Illuminati** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**illusory physical reality** [ref1](#)

**immigration** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

**Imperial College** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

**implantables** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**incomes, destruction of** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**Infinite Awareness** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

**Internet** [ref1](#), [ref2](#) *see also* social media

artificial intelligence (AI) [ref1](#)

independent journalism, lack of [ref1](#)

Internet of Bodies (IoB) [ref1](#)

**Internet of Everything (IoE)** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**Internet of Things (IoT)** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**lockdowns** [ref1](#)

Psyop (psychological operation), Covid as a [ref1](#)  
trolls [ref1](#)

**intersectionality** [ref1](#)

**inversion**

Archons [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

climate change hoax [ref1](#)

energy [ref1](#)

Judaism [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

symbolism [ref1](#)

Wetiko factor [ref1](#)

Wokeness [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

**Islam**

Archons [ref1](#)

crypto-Jews [ref1](#)

Islamic State [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Jinn and Djinn [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Ottoman Empire [ref1](#)

Wahhabism [ref1](#)

**isolation** *see* **social distancing** *and* **isolation**

**Israel**

China [ref1](#)

Cyber Intelligence Unit Beersheba complex [ref1](#)

expansion of illegal settlements [ref1](#)

formation [ref1](#)  
Global Cult [ref1](#)  
Judaism [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)  
medical experiments, consent for [ref1](#)  
Mossad [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
Palestine-Israel conflict [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
parents, replacement of [ref1](#)  
Sabbatians [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)  
September 11, 2001, terrorist attacks on United States [ref1](#)  
Silicon Valley [ref1](#)  
Smart Grid [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
United States [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
vaccines [ref1](#)  
Wetiko factor [ref1](#)

## **Italy**

fear [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
Lombardy [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
vaccines [ref1](#)

## **J**

**Johns Hopkins University** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)  
**Johnson, Boris** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)  
**Joint Biosecurity Centre (JBC)** [ref1](#)

## **Judaism**

anti-Semitism [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
Archons [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
crypto-Jews [ref1](#)  
inversion [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
Israel [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)  
Labour Party [ref1](#)  
Nazi Germany [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
Sabbatians [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

Silicon Valley [ref1](#)  
Torah [ref1](#)  
United States [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
Zionists [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

## **K**

Kaufman, Andrew [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
knowledge [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)  
Koch's postulates [ref1](#)  
Kurzweil, Ray [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)  
Kushner, Jared [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

## **L**

Labour Party [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
Lanka, Stefan [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
Lateral Flow Device (LFD) [ref1](#)  
Levy, Paul [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
Life Program [ref1](#)  
lockdowns [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
    amplification tampering [ref1](#)  
    Archons [ref1](#)  
    Behavioural Insights Team [ref1](#)  
    Black Lives Matter (BLM) [ref1](#)  
    care homes, deaths in [ref1](#)  
    children  
abuse [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
mental health [ref1](#)  
    China [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
    computer models [ref1](#)  
    consequences [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
    dependency [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)



domestic abuse [ref1](#)  
fall in cases [ref1](#)  
fear [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
guaranteed income [ref1](#)  
Hunger Games Society [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
interaction, destroying [ref1](#)  
Internet [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
overdoses [ref1](#)  
perception [ref1](#)  
police-military state [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
protests [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)  
psychopathic personality [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
reporting/snitching, encouragement of [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
testing [ref1](#)  
vaccines [ref1](#)  
Wetiko factor [ref1](#)  
WHO [ref1](#)  
**love** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
**Lucifer** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

## **M**

**Madej, Carrie** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
**Magufuli, John** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
**mainstream media** [ref1](#)  
BBC [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)  
censorship [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
China [ref1](#)  
climate change hoax [ref1](#)  
fear [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
Global Cult [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
independent journalism, lack of [ref1](#)  
Ofcom [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

perception [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Psyop (psychological operation), Covid as a [ref1](#)

Sabbatians [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

social disapproval [ref1](#)

social distancing and isolation [ref1](#)

United States [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

**Mao Zedong** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

**Marx and Marxism** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

**masculinity** [ref1](#)

**masks/face coverings** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

    censorship [ref1](#)

    children [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

    China, made in [ref1](#)

    dehumanisation [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

    fear [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

    flu [ref1](#)

    health professionals [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

    isolation [ref1](#)

    laughter [ref1](#)

**mass non-cooperation** [ref1](#)

**microplastics, risk of** [ref1](#)

**mind control** [ref1](#)

**multiple masks** [ref1](#)

oxygen deficiency [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

police [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

pollution, as cause of plastic [ref1](#)

Psyop (psychological operation), Covid as a [ref1](#)

reframing [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

risk assessments, lack of [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

self-respect [ref1](#)

surgeons [ref1](#)

United States [ref1](#)  
vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)  
Wetiko factor [ref1](#)  
'worms' [ref1](#)  
*The Matrix* movies [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
measles [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
media see mainstream media  
Medicines and Healthcare products Regulatory Agency (MHRA)  
[ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
**Mesopotamia** [ref1](#)  
**messaging** [ref1](#)  
**military-police state** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
**mind control** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#) *see also* MKUltra  
MKUltra [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
**monarchy** [ref1](#)  
**money** *see* **banking, finance and money**  
**Montagnier, Luc** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
**Mooney, Bel** [ref1](#)  
**Morgellons disease** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
**mortality rate** [ref1](#)  
**Mullis, Kary** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
**Musk, Elon** [ref1](#)

## **N**

**Nag Hammadi texts** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
**nanotechnology** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
**narcissism** [ref1](#)  
**Nazi Germany** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)  
**near-death experiences** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
**Neocons** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

**Neuro-Linguistic Programming (NLP) and the Delphi technique**  
[ref1](#)

**NHS (National Health Service)**

amplification cycles [ref1](#)

Common Purpose [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

mind control [ref1](#)

**NHS England** [ref1](#)

saving the NHS [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

whistle-blowers [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

**No-Problem-Reaction-Solution** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

**non-human dimension of Global Cult** [ref1](#)

**nous** [ref1](#)

**numbers, reality as** [ref1](#)

**Nuremberg Codes** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

**Nuremberg-like tribunal, proposal for** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#),  
[ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#), [ref11](#), [ref12](#)

## **O**

**Obama, Barack** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#)

**O'Brien, Cathy** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

**Ochel, Evita** [ref1](#)

**Ofcom** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

**old people** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

**Oneness** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

**Open Society Foundations (Soros)** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

**oxygen** 406, 528–34

## **P**

**paedophilia** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**Page, Larry** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

**Palestine-Israel conflict** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

**pandemic, definition of** [ref1](#)

**pandemic and health crisis scenarios/simulations** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#),  
[ref4](#)

**paranormal** [ref1](#)

**PCR tests** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)

**Pearl Harbor attacks, prior knowledge of** [ref1](#)

**Pelosi, Nancy** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

**perception** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

climate change hoax [ref1](#)

control [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

decoding [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

enslavement [ref1](#)

externally-delivered perceptions [ref1](#)

five senses [ref1](#)

human labels [ref1](#)

media [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

political parties [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Psyop (psychological operation), Covid as a [ref1](#)

sale of perception [ref1](#)

self-identity [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Wokeness [ref1](#)

**Phantom Self** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

**pharmaceutical industry** *see* **Big Pharma**

**phthalates** [ref1](#)

**Plato's Allegory of the Cave** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**pneuma** [ref1](#)

**police**

Black Lives Matter (BLM) [ref1](#)

brutality [ref1](#)

citizen's arrests [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

common law arrests [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Common Purpose [ref1](#)  
defunding [ref1](#)  
lockdowns [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
masks [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
police-military state [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
psychopathic personality [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
reframing [ref1](#)  
United States [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
Wokeness [ref1](#)

**polio** [ref1](#)

**political correctness** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

**political parties** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

**political puppets** [ref1](#)

**pollution** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

**post-mortems/autopsies** [ref1](#)

**Postage Stamp Consensus** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**pre-emptive programming** [ref1](#)

**Problem-Reaction-Solution** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)

**Project for the New American Century** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

**psychopathic personality** [ref1](#)

Archons [ref1](#)

heart energy [ref1](#)

lockdowns [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

police [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

recruitment [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

vaccines [ref1](#)

wealth [ref1](#)

Wetiko [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**Psyop (psychological operation), Covid as a** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#),  
[ref5](#)

**Pushbackers** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

**pyramid structure** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

## Q

**QAnon Psyop** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

## R

**racism** *see also* **Black Lives**

Matter (BLM)

anti-racism industry [ref1](#)

class [ref1](#)

critical race theory [ref1](#)

culture [ref1](#)

intersectionality [ref1](#)

reverse racism [ref1](#)

white privilege [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

white supremacy [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

Wokeness [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

**radiation** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**randomness, illusion of** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

**reality** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

**reframing** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

change agents [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

children [ref1](#)

climate change [ref1](#)

Common Purpose leadership programme [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

contradictory rules [ref1](#)

enforcers [ref1](#)

masks [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

NLP and the Delphi technique [ref1](#)

police [ref1](#)

Wetiko factor [ref1](#)

Wokeness [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**religion** *see also* particular religions

alien invasions [ref1](#)

Archons [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
consciousness [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
control, system of [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
criticism, prohibition on [ref1](#)  
five senses [ref1](#)  
good and evil, war between [ref1](#)  
hidden non-human forces [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
Sabbatians [ref1](#)  
save me syndrome [ref1](#)  
Wetiko [ref1](#)  
Wokeness [ref1](#)

**repetition and mind control** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
**reporting/snitching, encouragement of** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
**Reptilians/Grey entities** [ref1](#)  
**rewiring the mind** [ref1](#)  
**Rivers, Thomas Milton** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
**Rockefeller family** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#)  
**Rockefeller Foundation documents** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
**Roman Empire** [ref1](#)  
**Rothschild family** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#)  
**RT-PCR tests** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)  
**Russia**  
    collusion inquiry in US [ref1](#)  
**Russian Revolution** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
Sabbatians [ref1](#)

## **S**

**Sabbatian-Frankism** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
    anti-Semitism [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
    banking and finance [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
    China [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
    Israel [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)



Judaism [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)  
Lucifer [ref1](#)  
media [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
Nazis [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
QAnon [ref1](#)  
Rothschilds [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)  
Russia [ref1](#)  
Saudi Arabia [ref1](#)  
Silicon Valley [ref1](#)  
Sumer [ref1](#)  
United States [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
Wetiko factor [ref1](#)  
Wokeness [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
**SAGE (Scientific Advisory Group for Emergencies)** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#),  
[ref4](#)  
**SARS-1** [ref1](#)  
**SARs-CoV-2** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)  
**Satan/Satanism** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)  
**satellites in low-orbit** [ref1](#)  
**Saudi Arabia** [ref1](#)  
**Save Me Syndrome** [ref1](#)  
**scapegoating** [ref1](#)  
**Schwab, Klaus** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#),  
[ref11](#), [ref12](#)  
**science, manipulation of** [ref1](#)  
**self-identity** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
**self-respect, attacks on** [ref1](#)  
**September 11, 2001, terrorist attacks on United States** [ref1](#), [ref2](#),  
[ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
**77th Brigade of UK military** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
**Silicon Valley/tech giants** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#) *see also*  
**Facebook**

Israel [ref1](#)

Sabbatians [ref1](#)

technocracy [ref1](#)

Wetiko factor [ref1](#)

Wokeness [ref1](#)

**simulation hypothesis** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

**Smart Grid** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

artificial intelligence (AI) [ref1](#)

China [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

control centres [ref1](#)

the Field [ref1](#)

Great Reset [ref1](#)

Human 2.0 [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Israel [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

vaccines [ref1](#)

Wetiko factor [ref1](#)

**social disapproval** [ref1](#)

**social distancing and isolation** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

abusive relationships [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

children [ref1](#)

flats and apartments [ref1](#)

heart issues [ref1](#)

hugs [ref1](#)

Internet [ref1](#)

masks [ref1](#)

media [ref1](#)

older people [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

one-metre (three feet) rule [ref1](#)

rewiring the mind [ref1](#)

**simulation, universe as a** [ref1](#)

**SPI-B** [ref1](#)

substance abuse [ref1](#)

suicide and self-harm [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

technology [ref1](#)

torture, as [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

two-metre (six feet) rule [ref1](#)

women [ref1](#)

**social justice** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

**social media** *see also* **Facebook bans on alternative views** [ref1](#)

    censorship [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

    children [ref1](#)

    emotion [ref1](#)

    perception [ref1](#)

    private messages [ref1](#)

    Twitter [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

    Wetiko factor [ref1](#)

    YouTube [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

**Soros, George** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

**Spain** [ref1](#)

**SPI-B (Scientific Pandemic Insights Group on Behaviours)** [ref1](#),  
[ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

**spider and the web** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

**Starmer, Keir** [ref1](#)

**Statute Law** [ref1](#)

**Steiner, Rudolf** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

**Stockholm syndrome** [ref1](#)

**streptomycin** [ref1](#)

**suicide and self-harm** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

**Sumer** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**Sunstein, Cass** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

**swine flu (H1N1)** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

**synchronicity** [ref1](#)

**synthetic biology** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

**synthetic meat** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

## **T**

**technology** *see also* **artificial intelligence (AI); Internet;**

social media addiction [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

Archons [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

the cloud [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

cyber-operations [ref1](#)

cyberwarfare [ref1](#)

radiation [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

social distancing and isolation [ref1](#)

technocracy [ref1](#)

**Tedros Adhanom Ghebreyesus** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#),  
[ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#), [ref11](#), [ref12](#), [ref13](#)

telepathy [ref1](#)

**Tenpenny, Sherri** [ref1](#)

**Tesla, Nikola** [ref1](#)

**testosterone levels, decrease in** [ref1](#)

**testing for Covid-19** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

anal swab tests [ref1](#)

cancer [ref1](#)

China [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Corman-Drosten test [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

death certificates [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

fraudulent testing [ref1](#)

genetic material, amplification of [ref1](#)

Lateral Flow Device (LFD) [ref1](#)

PCR tests [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)

vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

**Thunberg, Greta** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

**Totalitarian Tiptoe** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

**transgender persons**

activism [ref1](#)

artificial wombs [ref1](#)

censorship [ref1](#)  
    child abuse [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
    Human 2.0 [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
    Wokeness [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)  
    women, deletion of rights and status of [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
    young persons [ref1](#)

**travel restrictions** [ref1](#)

**Trudeau, Justin** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

**Trump, Donald** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#),  
[ref11](#)

**Twitter** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

## **U**

**UKColumn** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

**United Nations (UN)** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#) *see also* **Agenda 21/Agenda 2030 (UN)**

**United States** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

    American Revolution [ref1](#)

    borders [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

    Capitol Hill riot [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

    children [ref1](#)

    China [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

    CIA [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

    Daily Pass tracking system [ref1](#)

    demographics by immigration, changes in [ref1](#)

    Democrats [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)

    election fraud [ref1](#)

    far-right domestic terrorists, pushbackers as [ref1](#)

    Federal Reserve [ref1](#)

    flu/respiratory diseases statistics [ref1](#)

    Global Cult [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

    hand sanitisers, FDA warnings on [ref1](#)

immigration, effects of illegal [ref1](#)  
impeachment [ref1](#)  
Israel [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
Judaism [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
lockdown [ref1](#)  
masks [ref1](#)  
mass media [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
nursing homes [ref1](#)  
Pentagon [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
police [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
pushbackers [ref1](#)  
Republicans [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
borders [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
Democrats [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)  
Russia, inquiry into collusion with [ref1](#)  
Sabbatians [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
September 11, 2001, terrorist attacks [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
UFO sightings, release of information on [ref1](#)  
vaccines [ref1](#)  
white supremacy [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
Woke Democrats [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

## **V**

vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
adverse reactions [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)  
Africa [ref1](#)  
anaphylactic shock [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
animals [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
anti-vax movement [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)  
AstraZeneca/Oxford [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
autoimmune diseases, rise in [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
Big Pharma [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#)

bioweapon, as real [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
black and ethnic minority communities [ref1](#)  
blood clots [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
Brain Computer Interface (BCI) [ref1](#)  
care homes, deaths in [ref1](#)  
censorship [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
chief medical officers and scientific advisers, financial interests of  
[ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
children [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#), [ref10](#)  
China [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
clinical trials [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)  
compensation [ref1](#)  
compulsory vaccinations [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
computer programs [ref1](#)  
consciousness [ref1](#)  
cover-ups [ref1](#)  
creation before Covid [ref1](#)  
cytokine storm [ref1](#)  
deaths and illnesses caused by vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)  
definition [ref1](#)  
developing countries [ref1](#)  
digital tattoos [ref1](#)  
DNA-manipulation [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#),  
[ref10](#)  
emergency approval [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)  
female infertility [ref1](#)  
funding [ref1](#)  
genetic suicide [ref1](#)  
Global Cult [ref1](#)  
heart chakras [ref1](#)  
hesitancy [ref1](#)  
Human 2.0 [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
immunity from prosecution [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

implantable technology [ref1](#)  
Israel [ref1](#)  
Johnson & Johnson [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
lockdowns [ref1](#)  
long-term effects [ref1](#)  
mainstream media [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)  
masks [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)  
Medicines and Healthcare products Regulatory Agency (MHRA)  
[ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
messaging [ref1](#)  
Moderna [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)  
mRNA vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#)  
nanotechnology [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
NHS [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)  
older people [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
operating system [ref1](#)  
passports [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
Pfizer/BioNTech [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)  
polyethylene glycol [ref1](#)  
pregnant women [ref1](#)  
psychopathic personality [ref1](#)  
races, targeting different [ref1](#)  
reverse transcription [ref1](#)  
Smart Grid [ref1](#)  
social distancing [ref1](#)  
social media [ref1](#)  
sterility [ref1](#)  
synthetic material, introduction of [ref1](#)  
tests [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
travel restrictions [ref1](#)  
**variants** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
**viruses, existence of** [ref1](#)  
whistle-blowing [ref1](#)



WHO [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
Wokeness [ref1](#)  
working, vaccine as [ref1](#)  
young people [ref1](#)  
**Vallance, Patrick** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#)  
variants [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
vegans [ref1](#)  
ventilators [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
virology [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
virtual reality [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
viruses, existence of [ref1](#)  
visual reality [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
vitamin D [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
von Braun, Wernher [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

## **W**

war-zone hospital myths [ref1](#)  
waveforms [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
wealth [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#) [ref10](#), [ref11](#)  
wet market conspiracy [ref1](#)  
Wetiko factor [ref1](#)  
    alcoholism and drug addiction [ref1](#)  
    anti-human, why Global Cult is [ref1](#)  
    Archons [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
    artificial intelligence (AI) [ref1](#)  
    Big Pharma [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
    children [ref1](#)  
    China [ref1](#)  
    consciousness [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
    education [ref1](#)  
    Facebook [ref1](#)

fear [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
frequency [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
Gates [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
Global Cult [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
heart [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
lockdowns [ref1](#)  
masks [ref1](#)  
Native American concept [ref1](#)  
psychopathic personality [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
reframing/retraining programmes [ref1](#)  
religion [ref1](#)  
Silicon Valley [ref1](#)  
Smart Grid [ref1](#)  
smartphone addiction [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
social media [ref1](#)  
war [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
WHO [ref1](#)  
Wokeness [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
Yaldabaoth [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
**whistle-blowing** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)  
**white privilege** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
**white supremacy** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)  
**Whitty, Christopher** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#),  
[ref10](#)  
**'who benefits'** [ref1](#)  
**Wi-Fi** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
**Wikipedia** [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
**Wojcicki, Susan** [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#)  
**Wokeness**  
    Antifa [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
    anti-Semitism [ref1](#)  
    billionaire social justice warriors [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Capitol Hill riot [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
censorship [ref1](#)  
Christianity [ref1](#)  
climate change hoax [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
culture [ref1](#)  
education, control of [ref1](#)  
emotion [ref1](#)  
facts [ref1](#)  
fascism [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
Global Cult [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)  
group-think [ref1](#)  
immigration [ref1](#)  
indigenous people, solidarity with [ref1](#)  
inversion [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
left, hijacking the [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
Marxism [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
mind control [ref1](#)  
New Woke [ref1](#)  
Old Woke [ref1](#)  
Oneness [ref1](#)  
perceptual programming [ref1](#)  
    Phantom Self [ref1](#)  
police [ref1](#)  
defunding the [ref1](#)  
reframing [ref1](#)  
public institutions [ref1](#)  
Pushbackers [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
racism [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
reframing [ref1](#), [ref2](#)  
religion, as [ref1](#)  
Sabbatians [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)  
Silicon Valley [ref1](#)  
social justice [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

transgender [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

United States [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

vaccines [ref1](#)

Wetiko factor [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

young people [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

women, deletion of rights and status of [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

World Economic Forum (WEF) [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#),  
[ref8](#), [ref9](#)

World Health Organization (WHO) [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#),  
[ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#)

AIDs/HIV [ref1](#)

amplification cycles [ref1](#)

Big Pharma [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

cooperation in health emergencies [ref1](#)

creation [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

fatality rate [ref1](#)

funding [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Gates [ref1](#)

Internet [ref1](#)

lockdown [ref1](#)

vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

Wetiko factor [ref1](#)

world number 1 (masses) [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

world number 2 [ref1](#)

Wuhan [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#) [ref8](#)

## Y

Yaldabaoth [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#)

Yeadon, Michael [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#)

young people *see also* children addiction to technology [ref1](#)

Human 2.0 [ref1](#)

vaccines [ref1](#), [ref2](#)

Wokeness [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

YouTube [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#)

WHO 548

## **Z**

Zaks, Tal [ref1](#)

Zionism [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#)

Zuckerberg, Mark [ref1](#), [ref2](#), [ref3](#), [ref4](#), [ref5](#), [ref6](#), [ref7](#), [ref8](#), [ref9](#),  
[ref10](#), [ref11](#), [ref12](#)

Zulus [ref1](#)

# **ICKONIC** **THE ALTERNATIVE**

Ickonic is something that has been a dream of mine for the last 5 years, growing up around alternative information I have always had a natural interest in what is going on in the World and what could I do to make it better.

Across the range of subjects and positions of influence occupied mainly by people who don't strive to make things better it's the Media that I have always found the most frustrating and fascinating. Mainly because if the Media did their Jobs properly then so much of the negative things happening in the World simply would not be able to happen, because they would be exposed within a heartbeat.

Free Press and the Opportunities that the internet could have given would mean that the Media are able to expose things like never before and hold people to account for their actions. As we all know there are 'Untouchables' that walk among us, people the Media simply won't touch, expose or investigate and that leads to the dark underworlds that infest the establishment the World over. Well I say enough, it's time for something different, a different kind of Media, where no one is off limits from exposing and investigating. All we're interested in at Ickonic is the truth of what is really going on in the World on whichever subject we're covering.

We hope you enjoy what we have created and take something away from the platform, we aim to deliver information that's informative and most importantly self-empowering, you're not a little person, you're part of something much bigger than that and its time we as a collective race began to understand that and look to the future as ours to take.

It's time...

Jaymie Icke - Founder Ickonic Alternative Media.

**SIGN UP NOW AT [ICKONIC.COM](http://ICKONIC.COM)**

DAVID ICKE  
**THE ANSWER**



We live in extraordinary times with billions bewildered and seeking answers for what is happening. David Icke, the man who has been proved right again and again, has spent 30 years uncovering the truth behind world affairs and in a stream of previous books he predicted current events.

The Answer will change your every perception of life and the world and set you free of the illusions that control human society. There is nothing more vital for our collective freedom than humanity becoming aware of what is in this book.

**Available now at [davidicke.com](http://davidicke.com).**

# THE TRIGGER

THE LIE THAT CHANGED THE WORLD  
- WHO REALLY DID IT AND WHY



DAVID ICKE





**EVERYTHING  
YOU NEED  
TO KNOW**

**BUT HAVE NEVER BEEN TOLD**

**DAVID ICKE**

**DAVIDICKE.COM**



**DAVID ICKE STORE**  
**LATEST NEWS ARTICLES**  
**DAVID ICKE VIDEOS**  
**WEEKLY DOT-CONNECTOR PODCASTS**  
**LIVE EVENTS**

[WWW.DAVIDICKE.COM](http://WWW.DAVIDICKE.COM)

THE LIFE STORY OF DAVID ICKE

# RENEGADE

THE FEATURE LENGTH FILM

/ˈren·iːgeɪd/

**noun**

A person who behaves in a rebelliously unconventional manner.



AVAILABLE NOW AT [DAVIDICKE.COM](http://DAVIDICKE.COM)

2 NEW BOOKS  
BY NEIL HAGUE

# ORION'S DOOR

SYMBOLS OF CONSCIOUSNESS & BLUEPRINTS OF CONTROL  
- THE STORY OF ORION'S INFLUENCE OVER HUMANITY

CUTTING EDGE VISIONARY ART  
& UNIQUE ILLUSTRATED BOOKS

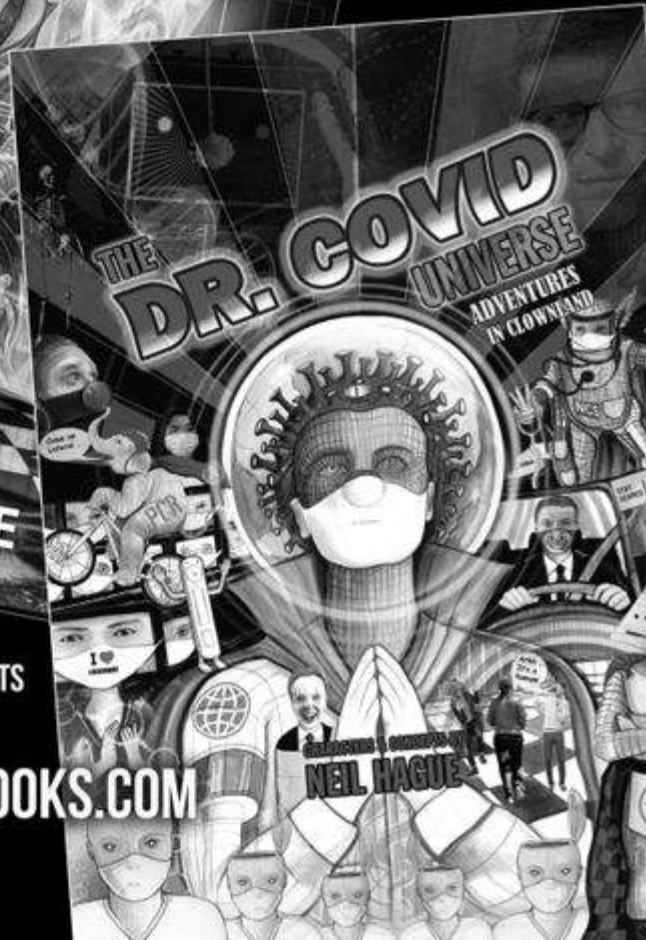
NEIL HAGUE

FOR  
BOOKS, PRINTS & T-SHIRTS

VISIT:

[NEILHAGUEBOOKS.COM](http://NEILHAGUEBOOKS.COM)

OR [NEILHAGUE.COM](http://NEILHAGUE.COM)



## **Before you go ...**

For more detail, background and evidence about the subjects in *Perceptions of a Renegade Mind* – and so much more – see my others books including *And The Truth Shall Set You Free; The Biggest Secret; Children of the Matrix; The David Icke Guide to the Global Conspiracy; Tales from the Time Loop; The Perception Deception; Remember Who You Are; Human Race Get Off Your Knees; Phantom Self; Everything You Need To Know But Have Never Been Told, The Trigger and The Answer.*

You can subscribe to the fantastic new Ickonic media platform where there are many hundreds of hours of cutting-edge information in videos, documentaries and series across a whole range of subjects which are added to every week. This includes my 90 minute breakdown of the week's news every Friday to explain *why* events are happening and to what end.